THE HARVARD CLASSICS

The Five-Foot Shelf of Books
Charles W. Eliot
The Editor's Introduction
Reader's Guide
Index
To the first lines of Poems,
Songs and Choruses, Hymns and Psalms

General Index
Chronological Index

With a Frontispiece
Volume 50

P. F. Collier & Son Corporation
New York
CONTENTS

The Editor's Introduction to The Harvard Classics ............... 3

Reader's Guide to The Harvard Classics ......................... 18

Class I A The History of Civilization ....................... 19
B Religion and Philosophy .................................. 29
C Education .................................................. 36
D Science ...................................................... 39
E Politics ...................................................... 42
F Voyages and Travels ........................................ 45
G Criticism of Literature and the Fine Arts ......... 47

Class II A Drama ............................................. 51
B Biography and Letters .................................. 53
C Essays ....................................................... 55
D Narrative Poetry and Prose Fiction .................. 58

An Index to the First Lines of Poems, Songs and Choruses,
Hymns and Psalms ........................................ 63

General Index .................................................. 117

Chronological Index .......................................... 453
MY PURPOSE in selecting The Harvard Classics was to provide the literary materials from which a careful and persistent reader might gain a fair view of the progress of man observing, recording, inventing, and imagining from the earliest historical times to the close of the nineteenth century. Within the limits of fifty volumes, containing about 22,000 pages, I was to provide the means of obtaining such knowledge of ancient and modern literature as seems essential to the twentieth century idea of a cultivated man. The best acquisition of a cultivated man is a liberal frame of mind or way of thinking; but there must be added to that possession acquaintance with the prodigious store of recorded discoveries, experiences, and reflections which humanity in its intermittent and irregular progress from barbarism to civilization has acquired and laid up. From that store I proposed to make such a selection as any intellectually ambitious American family might use to advantage, even if their early opportunities of education had been scanty. The purpose of The Harvard Classics is, therefore, one very different from that of the many collections in which the editor’s aim has been to select the hundred or the fifty best books in the world; it is nothing less than the purpose to present so ample and characteristic a record of the stream of the world’s thought that the observant reader’s mind shall be enriched, refined, and fertilized by it.

With such objects in view it was essential that the whole series should be in the English language; and this limitation to English necessitated the free use of translations, in spite of the fact that it is impossible to reproduce perfectly in a translation the style and
flavor of the original. The reader of this collection must not imagine that he can find in an English translation of Homer, Dante, Cervantes, or Goethe, all the beauty and charm of the original. Nevertheless, translations can yield much genuine cultivation to the student who attends to the substance of the author's thought, although he knows all the time that he is missing some of the elegance and beauty of the original form. Since it is impossible to give in translation the rhythm and sweetness of poetry—and particularly of lyric poetry—far the larger part of the poetry in The Harvard Classics will be found to be poetry which was written in English.

While with very few exceptions every piece of writing included in the series is complete in itself—that is, is a whole book, narrative, document, essay, or poem—there are many volumes which are made up of numerous short, though complete, works. Thus, three volumes contain an anthology of English poetry comprising specimens of the work of over two hundred writers. There is also a volume of memorable prefaces, and another of important American historical documents. Five volumes are made up of essays, representing several centuries and several nationalities. The principal subjects embraced in the series are history, biography, philosophy, religion, voyages and travels, natural science, government and politics, education, criticism, the drama, epic and lyric poetry, and prose fiction—in short, all the main subdivisions of literature. The principal literatures represented in the collection are those of Greece, Rome, France, Italy, Spain, England, Scotland, Germany, and the United States; but important contributions have been drawn also from Chinese, Hindu, Hebrew, Arabian, Scandinavian, and Irish sources. Since the series is intended primarily for American readers, it contains a somewhat disproportionate amount of English and American literature, and of documents and discussions relating to American history and to the development of American social and political ideas.

Chronologically considered, the series begins with portions of the sacred books of the oldest religions, proceeds with specimens of the literature of Greece and Rome, then makes selections from the literature of the Middle Ages in the Orient, Italy, France, Scandinavia, Ireland, England, Germany, and the Latin Church, includes a considerable representation of the literature of the Renaissance in Italy,
France, Germany, England, Scotland, and Spain, and, arriving at modern times, comprehends selections derived from Italy, three centuries of France, two centuries of Germany, three centuries of England, and something more than a century of the United States.

Nothing has been included in the series which does not possess good literary form; but the collection illustrates the variations of literary form and taste from century to century, the wide separation in time of the recurrent climaxes in the various forms of literary expression in both prose and verse, and the immense widening of the range and scope of both letters and science during the seventeenth, eighteenth, and nineteenth centuries.

At the very outset of the work unexpected difficulties arose, some of which, although almost mechanical, proved to be insurmountable. Many famous books were too long to be included in the set, that is, they would have taken a disproportionate number of the fifty volumes. Thus, the English Bible could not be included as a whole, because it was too long; and for the same reason only selections from Shakespeare, and the first part of “Don Quixote,” could be included. Many famous and desirable books on history had to be excluded because of their length. The works of living authors were in general excluded, because the verdict of the educated world has not yet been pronounced upon them.

Finally, the whole of nineteenth century fiction, with two exceptions, was excluded; partly because of its great bulk, and partly because it is easily accessible. It proved to be possible, however, to represent by selections complete in themselves the English Bible, Shakespeare, and some other works of the highest order. Some authors whose greatest works were too long to be included in the series could be represented by one or more of their shorter works. It was hard to make up an adequate representation of the scientific thought of the nineteenth century, because much of the most productive scientific thought has not yet been given a literary form. The discoverers' original papers on chemistry, physics, geology, and biology have usually been presented to some scientific society, and have naturally been expressed in technical language, or have been filled with details indispensable from the scientific point of view but not instructive for the public in general.
Although a good part of the reading provided in The Harvard Classics may fairly be called interesting, there are also volumes or portions of volumes which make hard reading, even for a practised student. In the literature of other days some of the topics treated are unfamiliar, and, moreover, the state of mind of the authors is apt to be strange to the present generation. The sentiments and opinions these authors express are frequently not acceptable to present-day readers, who have to be often saying to themselves: "This is not true, or not correct, or not in accordance with our beliefs." It is, however, precisely this encounter with the mental states of other generations which enlarges the outlook and sympathies of the cultivated man, and persuades him of the upward tendency of the human race. The Harvard Classics, as a whole, require close attention and a resolute spirit on the part of the reader. Nevertheless large parts of the collection were undoubtedly composed just to give delight, or to show people how to win rational pleasures. Thus, the real values of almost all the tales, dramas, fiction, and poetry in the series are esthetic, not didactic, values. The interested reader ought to gain from them enjoyment and new power to enjoy.

There is no mode of using The Harvard Classics which can be recommended as the best for all readers. Every student who proposes to master the series must choose his own way through it. Some readers may be inclined to follow the chronological order; but shall they begin with the oldest book and read down through the centuries, or begin with the youngest and read backward? Another method would be to read by subjects, and under each subject chronologically. A good field for this method is the collection of voyages and travels. There is also merit in the chronological order in reading the documents taken from the sacred books of the world. Still another method is that of comparison or of contrast. The collection gives many opportunities of comparing the views of contemporaneous writers on the same subject, and also of contrasting the prevailing opinions in different nations or different social states at the same epoch. In government and politics, for example, the collection supplies much material for comparing the opinions of writers nearly contemporary but of different nationality, and for contrasting the different social states at the same epoch in nations not far apart
geographically, but distinct as regards their history, traditions, and habits.

Another way of dealing with the collection would be to read first an essay or a group of essays on related subjects, and then to search through the collection to discover all the material it contains within the field of that essay or group of essays. The essays in the collection are numerous, and deal with a great variety of topics both old and new. Whoever should follow the various leadings of the essays in the collection would ultimately cover far the greater part of the fifty volumes.

The biographies, letters, and prefaces contained in the collection will also afford much good guidance to other material. The student who likes the comparative method will naturally read consecutively all the dramas the collection contains; and it will not make much difference at which chronological end he begins, for some persons find the climax of drama in Shakespeare, but others in the Greek tragedies.

The anthology of English poetry is one of the most important parts of the collection, in respect to its function of providing reading competent to impart liberal culture to a devoted reader; but those volumes should not be read in course, but rather by authors, and a little at a time. The poems of John Milton and Robert Burns are given in full; because the works of these two very unlike poets contain social, religious, and governmental teachings of vital concern for modern democracies. Milton was the great poet of civil and religious liberty, Puritanism, and the English Commonwealth, and Burns was the great poet of democracy. The two together cover the fundamental principles of free government, education, and democratic social structure, and will serve as guides to much good reading on those subjects provided in the collection. The poetry contained in The Harvard Classics from Homer to Tennyson will by itself give any appreciative reader a vivid conception of the permanent, elemental sentiments and passions of mankind, and of the gradually developed ethical means of purifying those sentiments and controlling those passions.

In order to make the best use of The Harvard Classics it will be desirable for the young reader to reread those volumes or passages
which he finds most interesting, and to commit to memory many of
the pieces of poetry which stir or uplift him. It is a source of exquisite
and enduring delight to have one's mind stored with many melo-
dious expressions of high thoughts and beautiful imagery.

I hope that many readers who are obliged to give eight or ten
hours a day to the labors through which they earn their livelihood
will use The Harvard Classics, and particularly young men and
women whose early education was cut short, and who must there­
fore reach the standing of a cultivated man or woman through the
pleasurable devotion of a few minutes a day through many years to
the reading of good literature.

The main function of the collection should be to develop and
foster in many thousands of people a taste for serious reading of the
highest quality, outside of The Harvard Classics as well as within
them.

It remains to describe the manner in which The Harvard Classics
have been made up. I had more than once stated in public that in
my opinion a five-foot shelf would hold books enough to give in
the course of years a good substitute for a liberal education in youth
to any one who would read them with devotion, even if he could
spare but fifteen minutes a day for reading. Rather more than a year
ago the firm of P. F. Collier & Son proposed that I undertake to
make a selection of fifty volumes, containing from four hundred to
two hundred and fifty pages each, which would approximately fill
my five-foot shelf, and be well adapted to accomplish the educational
object I had in mind.

I was invited to take the entire responsibility of making the selec­
tion, and was to be provided with a competent assistant of my own
choice. In February, 1909, I accepted the proposal of the publishers,
and secured the services of Dr. William A. Neilson, Professor of
English in Harvard University, as my assistant. I decided what
should be included, and what should be excluded. Professor Neilson
wrote all the introductions and notes, made the choice among differ­
ent editions of the same work, and offered many suggestions con­
cerning available material. It also fell to him to make all the computa­
tions needed to decide the question whether a work desired was too
long to be included. The most arduous part of his work was the
THE EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION

final making up of the composite volumes from available material which had commended itself to us both.

It would have been impossible to perform the task satisfactorily if the treasures of the general library and of the department libraries of Harvard University had not been at our disposal. The range of the topics in the series was so wide, and the number of languages in which the desired books were originally written so great, that the advice of specialists, each in some portion of the field, had frequently to be sought. We obtained much valuable advice of this sort from scholarly friends and neighbors.

We are under obligations to the following Harvard professors and instructors, whose advice we obtained on questions connected with their several specialties:

Crawford Howell Toy, Hancock Professor of Hebrew; George Herbert Palmer, Alford Professor of Natural Religion; William James, Professor of Philosophy; William Morris Davis, Sturgis-Hooper Professor of Geology; Ephraim Emerton, Winn Professor of Ecclesiastical History; Charles Rockwell Lanman, Wales Professor of Sanscrit; Edward Laurens Mark, Hersey Professor of Anatomy; George Foot Moore, Frothingham Professor of the History of Religion; Edward Stevens Sheldon, Professor of Romance, Philology; Horatio Stevens White, Professor of German; Josiah Royce, Professor of the History of Philosophy; Harold Clarence Ernst, Professor of Bacteriology; Herbert Weir Smyth, Eliot Professor of Greek Literature; Frank William Taussig, Henry Lee Professor of Economics; Albert Bushnell Hart, Professor of History; Morris Hicky Morgan, Professor of Classical Philology; Theobald Smith, George Fabyan Professor of Comparative Pathology; Albert Andrew Howard, Pope Professor of Latin; George Lyman Kittredge, Professor of English; Samuel Williston, Weld Professor of Law; Charles Hall Grandgent, Professor of Romance Languages; Hugo Münsterberg, Professor of Psychology; Leo Wiener, Assistant Professor of Slavic Languages and Literatures; Heinrich Conrad Bierwirth, Assistant Professor of German; Theodore William Richards, Professor of Chemistry; George Pierce Baker, Professor of English; James Haughton Woods, Assistant Professor of Philoso-
phy; Irving Babbitt, Assistant Professor of French; Charles Jesse Bullock, Professor of Economics; Edwin Francis Gay, Professor of Economics; Charles Burton Gulick, Professor of Greek; William Zebina Ripley, Professor of Political Economy; Thomas Nixon Carver, David A. Wells Professor of Political Economy; William Guild Howard, Assistant Professor of German; Fred Norris Robinson, Professor of English; Charles H. C. Wright, Assistant Professor of French; William Rosenzweig Arnold, Andover Professor of the Hebrew Language and Literature; John Albrecht Walz, Professor of the German Language and Literature; Jeremiah D. M. Ford, Smith Professor of the French and Spanish Languages; Edward Kennard Rand, Professor of Latin; Oliver M. W. Sprague, Assistant Professor of Banking and Finance; Jay Backus Woodworth, Assistant Professor of Geology; George Henry Chase, Assistant Professor of Classical Archaeology; William Scott Ferguson, Assistant Professor of History; Roger Bigelow Merriman, Assistant Professor of History; Ralph Barton Perry, Assistant Professor of Philosophy; Louis Allard, Instructor in French; Harold de Wolf Fuller, Instructor in Comparative Literature; Lawrence Joseph Henderson, Assistant Professor of Biological Chemistry; F. W. C. Hersey, Instructor in English; F. W. C. Lieder, Instructor in German; C. R. Post, Instructor in Romance Languages; R. W. Pettengill, Instructor in German; H. W. L. Dana, Assistant in English.

Many other scholars answered specific questions which we laid before them, among whom should be mentioned:

Jefferson Butler Fletcher, Professor of Comparative Literature, Columbia University; A. A. Young, Professor of Economics, Leland Stanford Jr. University; G. R. Noyes, Assistant Professor of Slavic, University of California; Lucien Foulet, Professor of French, University of California; Francis B. Gummere, Professor of English, Haverford College; Curtis Hidden Page, Professor of English Literature, Northwestern University; William Draper Lewis, Dean of the Law Department, University of Pennsylvania; James Ford Rhodes, LL.D. (Harvard), Historian; Henry Pickering Walcott, Chairman of the Massachusetts Board of Health; William Belmont Parker, New York; John A. Lester, Ph.D., the Hill School, Pennsylvania; Alfred Dwight Sheffield, Cambridge, Massachusetts.
The staff of the Harvard Library have also given valuable assistance.

In illustrating the volumes with portraits and facsimiles the publishers are under great obligations to the following owners of valuable prints, manuscripts, and autograph letters, who kindly permitted the publishers to use precious objects from their collections: J. Pierpont Morgan, Esq.; R. H. Dana, Esq.; Wymberley Jones De Renne, Esq.; Harvard University Library; New York Public Library; Boston Public Library; Library of Congress; Library of the Metropolitan Museum of Art; Fogg Art Museum of Harvard University.

The elaborate alphabetical index is intended to give any person who knows the art of using indexes or concordances, or will acquire it in this instance, immediate access to any author or any subject mentioned in the entire collection, and indeed to any passage in the fifty volumes to which the inquirer has a good clue. This full index should make The Harvard Classics convenient books of reference.

March 10, 1910

Charles W. Eliot
THE EDITOR'S
SECOND INTRODUCTION

In seven years The Harvard Classics have demonstrated their fitness for the special work they were intended to do. They were to provide from famous literature, ancient and modern, an ample record of "the stream of the world's thought"; so that a careful reader of the collection might in the course of years attain the standing of a cultivated man or woman, making up through this long course of reading any deficiencies which might have existed in the early education of the reader. I hoped, too, that in spite of the serious character of the entire collection, an interested and patient reader would gain from the collection much enjoyment and a new power to enjoy.

The experience of seven years has proved that the sale of The Harvard Classics has been large and, on the whole, increasing in amount.

Most owners of the set select occasional reading matter from it; but some have read the fifty volumes through, and a few have read the entire set through twice. I have been surprised to see how often I turn to the collection to enjoy pieces of permanent literature, in contrast with the mass of ephemeral reading matter which I am obliged to go through. Many people might use it in this way to advantage. It has also turned out that the collection, through its excellent index, has value as a book of reference for the general reader, and can be especially helpful to teachers, journalists, and authors.

In the original fifty volumes, for reasons which have turned out not to be of permanent effect, fiction in the modern sense was only slightly represented. To-day a supplement of twenty volumes of modern fiction—The Harvard Classics Shelf of Fiction—provides an ample representation of that new force in the world which the modern historical romance, the novel, and the short story exert. With this supplement The Harvard Classics may fairly be said to provide a permanent record in high literary form of the powers and achievements of "man thinking" down to the end of the nineteenth century, sufficiently comprehensive to illustrate well the chief powers and achievements of the race.

The last half of the nineteenth century and the opening of the twen-
tieth show a strong tendency to discard the study of the Greek and Latin languages as an indispensable part of American secondary and higher education. This study is to be replaced in part by the study of modern languages, which have many uses in the literary, scientific, and business life of to-day. It is the confident belief of the educational reformers that young people brought up in this new way need not lose the substantial values of ancient thought; because they can get them through translations. The Harvard Classics contain six and a half volumes of choice material for this purpose. The collection contains also three volumes and two half volumes of famous writings belonging to the Middle Ages, writings, which can only be made known to the present generations through translations. The reader who makes himself familiar with these ten volumes and a half, with the Confessions of St. Augustine, and with the two volumes of Sacred Writings, may feel sure that he has followed the course of the best thinking of mankind down to the Italian Renaissance.

From these volumes, the thorough reader may learn valuable lessons in comparative literature. He can see how various the contributions of the different languages and epochs have been; and he will inevitably come to the conclusion that striking national differences in this respect ought in the interest of mankind to be perpetuated and developed, and not obliterated, averaged, or harrowed down. The comparative method has in the study of literature a value similar to that it has recently exhibited in the study of art, government, science, and religion.

One may hope that the collection will endure for some decades to come, not only as a monument or milestone, but also as an active force toward the sound mental equipment of American reading people, both the young and the mature.

February 1, 1917

Charles Eliot
LIST OF VOLUME NUMBERS
AS DESIGNATED IN THE FOLLOWING INDEXES

Volume I   Benjamin Franklin, John Woolman, William Penn
Volume II  Plato, Epictetus, Marcus Aurelius
Volume III Bacon, Milton's Prose, Thomas Browne
Volume IV  Complete Poems in English, Milton
Volume V   Essays and English Traits, Emerson
Volume VI  Poems and Songs, Burns
Volume VII The Confessions of St. Augustine, The Imitation of Christ
Volume VIII Nine Greek Dramas
Volume IX  Letters and Treatises of Cicero and Pliny
Volume X   Wealth of Nations, Adam Smith
Volume XI  Origin of Species, Darwin
Volume XII Plutarch's Lives
Volume XIII Æneid, Virgil
Volume XIV Don Quixote, Part I, Cervantes
Volume XV Pilgrim's Progress, Donne and Herbert, Walton
Volume XVI The Thousand and One Nights
Volume XVII Folk-Lore and Fable, Æsop, Grimm, Andersen
Volume XVIII Modern English Drama
Volume XIX  Faust, Egmont, etc., Goethe, Doctor Faustus, Marlowe
Volume XX  The Divine Comedy, Dante
Volume XXI I Promessi Sposi, Manzoni
Volume XXII The Odyssey, Homer
Volume XXIII Two Years Before the Mast, Dana
Volume XXIV On the Sublime, French Revolution, etc., Burke
Volume XXV J. S. Mill and Thomas Carlyle
Volume XXVI Continental Drama
Volume XXVII English Essays, Sidney to Macaulay
LIST OF VOLUME NUMBERS

Volume XXVIII  Essays, English and American
Volume XXIX  Voyage of the Beagle, Darwin
Volume XXX  Faraday, Helmholtz, Kelvin, Newcomb, etc.
Volume XXXI  Autobiography, Cellini
Volume XXXII  Montaigne, Sainte-Beuve, Renan, etc.
Volume XXXIII  Voyages and Travels
Volume XXXIV  Descartes, Voltaire, Rousseau, Hobbes
Volume XXXV  Froissart, Malory, Holinshed
Volume XXXVI  Machiavelli, More, Luther
Volume XXXVII  Locke, Berkeley, Hume
Volume XXXVIII  Harvey, Jenner, Lister, Pasteur
Volume XXXIX  Famous Prefaces
Volume XL  English Poetry, 1
Volume XLI  English Poetry, 2
Volume XLII  English Poetry, 3
Volume XLIII  American Historical Documents
Volume XLIV  Sacred Writings, 1
Volume XLV  Sacred Writings, 2
Volume XLVI  Elizabethan Drama, 1
Volume XLVII  Elizabethan Drama, 2
Volume XLVIII  Thoughts and Minor Works, Pascal
Volume XLIX  Epic and Saga
Volume L  Introduction, Reader’s Guide, Indexes
READER’S GUIDE
READER'S GUIDE TO THE HARVARD CLASSICS

The following lists have been prepared in order to enable the reader more easily to choose and arrange for himself such courses of study as have been suggested in the Introduction. They fall into two classes, the first being selected with respect to subject-matter, as History, Philosophy, or Science; the second with respect to literary form, as the Drama or Essay. Within each group the arrangement is in general chronological, but this has been occasionally departed from when it seemed wise to introduce national or geographical cross-divisions. While most of the volumes can be most profitably read in some chronological or other sequence, many others, such as the collections of English Poetry and of Essays, are equally suited for more desultory browsing.

These lists are not intended to relieve the reader from the use of the General Index, which has purposely been made so ample that it is possible by its intelligent use to track almost any line of interest through the entire set of volumes.
THE HISTORY OF CIVILIZATION

The following list is by no means confined to works regarded by their authors as history, but includes letters, dramas, novels, and the like, which, by virtue of their character, period, or scene, throw light upon social and intellectual conditions, enriching and making vivid the picture of human progress which is outlined in the more strictly historical narratives.

Professor Freeman's essay, which is suggested as a general introduction to this division, deals in a highly illuminating fashion with the much misunderstood term, "Race"; and by definition and illustration brings out the elements according to which the historian and the anthropologist determine the relationships among the families of mankind.

The oldest civilization with which the ordinary reader has any acquaintance is that of Egypt, and his knowledge of this is usually confined to the dealings of the Egyptians with the Israelites, as narrated in the first books of the Old Testament. The account of Egypt by Herodotus gives a picture of this people from the point of view of a Greek, and is made entertaining by the skill of one of the best story-tellers in the world. A glimpse of life in the days of the patriarchs, in the countries surrounding Palestine, is given in the narrative portions of "The Book of Job," where Job himself is concerned as a powerful and wealthy sheik.

With Homer we come to the civilization which, more than any other, has affected the culture of modern Europe. The wanderings of Odysseus in the "Odyssey" and the account of the fall of Troy in the "Æneid" contain, of course, a large mythical element; but they
leave, nevertheless, a vivid picture which must represent with much essential truth the way of life of the Greeks before the historic period. The two poems by Tennyson named here were suggested by the "Odyssey," and express with remarkable power and beauty the modern poet's conception of the Greek hero's character, and the mood of reaction from the life of effort and suffering. The pieces by Wordsworth and Landor are modern retellings of stories from the same treasure-house from which the Greek tragedians drew the plots of those great dramas which, with the dialogues of Plato, represent the height of intellectual achievement in the ancient world. The five Greek lives by Plutarch give portraits of a group of the most distinguished men of affairs in the same period.

Plutarch again, in his "Lives" of famous Romans, brings before us several of the greatest figures of Republican Rome. His main interest was in personality; but incidentally he gives much information as to the political history of this period. For the years immediately preceding the end of the Republic, the "Letters" of Cicero give a detailed picture of Roman politics from the inside. In spite of the frequent allusions to events and persons now known only to the scholar, the general reader may easily find interest in the similarities between the political methods of antiquity and those of our own day. Dryden's "All for Love" is a thorough making-over of Shakespeare's "Antony and Cleopatra," which in turn is based on Plutarch's "Life of Antony." It is interesting, not only as an excellent example of Dryden's work as a dramatist, but as affording, along with Shakespeare's tragedy, a suggestive study of two of the most picturesque figures of ancient times. From the Alexandrian scenes one can gain an impression of the luxury that was beginning to sap the foundations of the old Roman virtue.

Pliny's "Letters" picture the life of a cultivated Roman under the Empire. Among them, special interest attaches to that giving a graphic account of the eruption of Vesuvius which destroyed Pompeii, and in which the elder Pliny perished, and to those in which Pliny as proconsul consults with the Emperor Trajan about the policy of persecuting the early Christians. The story of the "Aeneid" does not deal with this period; but its patriotic purpose makes it important in judging the spirit of the times. Tennyson's tribute to
Virgil is a superb appreciation of the literary quality of the Roman writer, with whom the Englishman had many points of kinship. In the writings of the Emperor Marcus Aurelius and the slave Epictetus, the moral philosophy of paganism reaches its highest level.

The condition of our Teutonic ancestors during the period of Roman supremacy is admirably described by the historian Tacitus in his account of Germany. The description is external, but well-informed, and is the work of an acute and highly trained observer of society and politics. More intimate are the poems that have come down from the early period of Germanic culture, represented here by the Old English “Beowulf,” and the Icelandic “Song of the Volsungs.” These stories deal with incidents and personages whose historic bases belong to continental Europe, though the earliest extant literary poems of both happen to be insular. “Beowulf” is the more circumstantial as a picture of life and manners; the Volsung story in its various versions, through the “Nibelungenlied” down to Wagner’s operas, has made a more profound appeal to the imagination. The splendid though grotesque specimen of Irish saga-writing given in “The Destruction of Dá Derga’s Hostel” belongs to nearly the same period. In the case of all three, the material represents a stage of culture considerably earlier than the date of writing, and still essentially pagan.

The books from the New Testament are selected to give the story of the founding of Christianity; St. Augustine’s “Confessions” exhibit the development, after a few centuries, of Christian doctrine, Christian standards of conduct, and Christian ways of thinking; while the Hymns of the Early Church, East and West, represent the lyrical expression of the devotional feeling of the young religion.

While Christianity was gradually overcoming the paganism of Europe, Mohammed appeared in Arabia; and from the chapters of the “Koran,” which he claimed to have received by inspiration, we can form an idea of the teaching which, with the aid of the sword, so rapidly conquered the East. “The Arabian Nights” are Mohammedan in background, the multiplicity of angels and genii which the
Prophet admitted into his system playing a large part in the mechanism of the tales. The representation of the social life of the East is, however, more important than the religious element in these. Omar Khayyám is the free-thinking philosopher in a Mohammedan society, and his quatrains are given here in the free paraphrase of Fitzgerald, a work which ranks higher as an original poem than as an exact translation.

The Middle Ages denotes a period with somewhat vague boundaries; and some of the books already touched on might well be placed within it. Here it includes representative literary products of Western Europe from the time of Charlemagne to the middle of the fifteenth century. “The Song of Roland” begins, on a slight historical foundation, the great structure of French epic, and is itself a simple and vigorous celebration of heroic loyalty. In the passages from the Norse “Saga of Eric the Red” which describes the discovery of America by Icelanders about 1000 A. D., we get a glimpse of the hardy life of the Vikings. In “The Divine Comedy” Dante summed up the essential characteristics of the spiritual and intellectual life of the Middle Ages, and by his emotional intensity and the extraordinary distinctness of his imaginative vision gave his result an artistic preeminence that makes it the supreme creation of the epoch.

The pageantry and pomp of the military and court life of this age are seen at their best in the pages of Froissart; and in Marlowe’s “Edward the Second” a dramatic genius of the next period interprets a typical tragedy of the medieval contest between king and nobles. Drayton, Marlowe’s contemporary, celebrates, in one of our greatest war-songs, the victory of Agincourt. In contrast with these pictures of the more exciting sides of medieval life is the exquisite series of portraits of typical English men and women which give Chaucer’s “Prologue” its unique place among the works, literary and historical, of the time.

Malory, Tennyson, and Morris deal with parts of the great Arthurian legend, the most wide-spread and characteristic of the themes which entranced the imagination of the Middle Ages, and one which continues to attract the modern writer. Romantic in tone,
historical in incident, Rossetti’s poem on the death of James I. of Scots is one of the most successful modern attempts to render a medieval theme in ballad form; yet its essential literary quality will be apparent at once when it is compared with the popular tone of the genuine traditional ballads.

Our list of the productions of the Renaissance naturally begins with Italy, the country in which the great revival of interest in pagan antiquity first showed itself, and from which came in large measure the impulse to throw off the traditional bonds that had fettered the human spirit in the Middle Ages, and to seek a fuller scope for individual development. Machiavelli and Cellini represent respectively the political and the artistic sides of the Italy of this period; and the impression to be derived from them may be made more distinct by Browning’s pictures of the scholar, the painter, and the worldly ecclesiastic, and by Webster’s and Shelley’s dramas, with their lurid light on the passion and crime which reigned in much of the courtly life of the time. A pleasing contrast is afforded by Roper’s Life of the saintly Sir Thomas More, and by More’s own “Utopia,” with its vision of a perfect society. Later in the sixteenth century came the struggle of Spain to subjugate the Netherlands, an incident of which forms the plot of Goethe’s “Egmont.” Sir Walter Raleigh, compiling in his prison his vast “History of the World,” prefixed to it a long preface which gives us a most interesting conception of the attitude of an Englishman who had lived and thought not only upon the history of past times, but upon the whole problem of man’s relation to God and the universe. About the same time, in Spain, the great novelist, Cervantes, was showing in his masterpiece how quickly the world was passing from under the domination of the chivalrous ideals of the previous age.

So far we have been enumerating documents representative of the secular Renaissance. But a religious revolution had also taken place, and in the works of Luther, of Calvin, and of Knox, we have a statement in the words of the leaders themselves of the fundamental principles of the Protestant Reformation.

In Science also a new beginning had been made. In the “Journeys” of Ambroise Paré we have, incidentally, a picture of the armies of
the sixteenth century in the field, and also, of more importance to posterity, the beginnings of a new and more humane surgery. Copernicus introduced his revolutionary theory by which the sun took the place of the earth as the center of our system, and Columbus, Vespucci, and the great English navigators opened up the Western world and circumnavigated the globe.

In England itself this exploration of the West brought on the conflict with Spain celebrated with fiery patriotism in the poems by Drayton, Macaulay, and Tennyson. How Englishmen lived at home is told in intimate detail in Harrison’s “Description,” and more dramatically represented by Dekker, Jonson, and Beaumont; while in Keats’s lines we have a later poet harking back to those literary triumphs which are perhaps the most permanent of the achievements of the “spacious times of great Elizabeth.”

In the seventeenth century we find ourselves in what may be regarded as modern times, though the picture of the plague in Manzoni’s great novel still suggests a period far remote from modern science. In the “Areopagitica,” however, Milton is arguing for that freedom of the press which is a very living question in many modern states; and in the poems of Marvell and Scott we have echoes of the struggle for constitutional liberty through which modern Britain came into existence. Voltaire’s “Letters” reflect not only the impressions derived by an acute Frenchman from a visit to England, but describe many important phases of the life and thought of the eighteenth century. Burke’s “Reflections” recall the excesses through which some of the things which Voltaire envied the English were achieved by France; and Goethe in his exquisite idyl, “Hermann and Dorothea,” lets us hear the echoes of the great Revolution in the quiet life of a German village. In Byron’s famous lyric we have a lament over the spirit of liberty not yet reawakened in Greece. Throughout all these later pieces there appear, more or less distinctly, evidences of the gradual spread over the world of the struggle for freedom and equality.

Of this struggle in America the records collected in the “American Historical Documents” and the other works here enumerated need no interpretation.
# THE HISTORY OF CIVILIZATION

## Subject and Author

### Race and Language:
- Edward Augustus Freeman

### Ancient Egypt:
- Herodotus, Egypt

### The East in Patriarchal Times:
- The Book of Job

### Ancient Greece: Legendary
- Homer, the Odyssey
- Dramas of Æschylus
- Sophocles
- Euripides
- Fall of Troy, Virgil's Æneid, Book II
- Tennyson, Ulysses
- The Lotos-Eaters
- Landor, Death of Artemidora
- Iphigeneia
- Wordsworth, Laodamia

### Ancient Greece: Historic
- Plato, The Apology of Socrates
- Plutarch, Life of Pericles
- Life of Themistocles
- Life of Aristides
- Life of Alcibiades
- Life of Demosthenes

### Ancient Rome: Republican
- Plutarch, Life of Coriolanus
- Life of Cicero
- Cicero, Treatises and Letters
- Plutarch, Life of Cæsar
- Life of Antony
- Dryden, All for Love

### Ancient Rome: Imperial
- Pliny the Younger, Letters
- Virgil, Æneid
- Tennyson, To Virgil
- Marcus Aurelius, Meditations
- Epictetus, Golden Thoughts
## Reader's Guide

### Subject and Author

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Germanic Peoples in Primitive Times:</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Tacitus, Germany</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Song of the Volsungs</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beowulf</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Ireland in Primitive Times:</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Destruction of Dá Derga’s Hostel</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Early Christian Church:</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Gospel according to Luke</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Acts of the Apostles</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Epistles to the Corinthians</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Augustine, Confessions</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hymns of the Greek Church</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hymns of the Latin Church</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>546</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Mahommedan East:</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Koran</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>879</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Arabian Nights</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyám</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>943</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Middle Ages:</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Song of Roland</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voyages to Vinland</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dante, The Divine Comedy</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marlowe, Edward the Second</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Froissart, Chronicles</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaucer, Prologue to Canterbury Tales</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drayton, Agincourt</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malory, The Holy Grail</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson, Morte d’Arthur</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>986</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galahad</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Morris, Defence of Guenevere</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rossetti, The King’s Tragedy</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Gest of Robyn Hode</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Traditional Ballads, especially</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Battle of Otterburn</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chevy Chase</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnie Armstrong</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinmont Willie</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The Renaissance:</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Machiavelli, The Prince</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject and Author</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>The Renaissance:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macaulay, Machiavelli</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benvenuto Cellini, Autobiography</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browning, A Grammarian’s Funeral</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1083</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrea del Sarto</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1087</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Bishop Orders his Tomb</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1075</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webster, The Duchess of Malfi</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>755</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, The Cenci</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Thomas More, Utopia</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roper, Life of Sir T. More</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe, Egmont</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh, Preface to History of the World</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cervantes, Don Quixote</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther, Ninety-five Theses</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Address to the German Nobility</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concerning Christian Liberty</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvin, Dedication of the Institutes</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knox, Preface to History of the Reformation in Scotland</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paré, Journeys in Diverse Places</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copernicus, Dedication of Revolutions of Heavenly Bodies</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbus, Letter Announcing Discovery of America</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amerigo Vespucci, Account of his First Voyage</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cabot, Discovery of North America</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir H. Gilbert’s Voyage to Newfoundland</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Francis Drake Revived</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drake’s Famous Voyage Round the World</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drake’s Great Armada</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh, Discovery of Guiana</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drayton, To the Virginian Voyage</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macaulay, The Armada</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson, The Revenge</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1007</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Elizabethan England</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dekker, The Shoemaker’s Holiday</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonson, The Alchemist</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaumont, Letter to Ben Jonson</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keats, The Mermaid Tavern</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>874</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Modern Europe:</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Manzoni, I Promessi Sposi</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milton, Areopagitica</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marvell, Horatian Ode upon Cromwell’s Return</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MODERN EUROPE:</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Here's a Health to King Charles</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonny Dundee</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>752</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voltaire, Letters on the English</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke, Reflections on the French Revolution</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe, Hermann and Dorothea</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Byron, The Isles of Greece</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(For the history of recent European thought, see under headings, “Science,” “Religion and Philosophy,” “Politics,” “Education,” and the various literary types.)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>AMERICA:</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>First Charter of Virginia</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And the later items in volume of American Historical Documents</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin, Autobiography</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Woolman, Journal</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dana, Two Years before the Mast</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryant, The Death of Lincoln</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emerson, Concord Hymn</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boston Hymn</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Longfellow, Evangeline</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Revere's Ride</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whittier, Randolph of Roanoke</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massachusetts to Virginia</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara Frietchie</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, Old Ironsides</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, The Present Crisis</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ode Recited at Harvard Commemoration</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Lincoln</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitman, War Poems</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pioneers</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poems on Death of Lincoln</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1412</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
B

RELIGION AND PHILOSOPHY

IN THIS division are represented the sacred writings of the chief religions of the world, and characteristic works of the most important philosophers, so far as these can be expected to be intelligible to readers without technical training in philosophy. Here, as elsewhere in The Harvard Classics, the interest and profit of the reader have been preferred to formal completeness; yet it has been possible to bring together a selection of the attempts of thinkers to solve the problems of life for twenty-five centuries, with surprisingly few important omissions.

In Class I, A, of the Reader’s Guide we noted the historical interest of the narrative setting of “The Book of Job.” The speeches themselves show the Hebrew mind wrestling with the problem of reconciling the justice of God with the misfortunes of the righteous. “Ecclesiastes” consists mainly of a collection of pungent and, for the most part, pessimistic comments on life, interspersed with passages of a more inspiring nature, which may be due to a different author. Both books are marvels of literary beauty. “The Psalms” gave utterance to the religious emotions of the people of Israel through many generations, and have appealed to the devout of races and periods far beyond the limits of their origin.

Plato is at once a philosopher and a great man of letters; and the three dialogues given here not only present some of the main ideas about conduct and the future world which he received from Socrates or developed himself, but also draw a distinct and attractive portrait of his master during the closing scenes of his life. The plays of the Greek tragedians, though ostensibly dramatic entertainments, deal profoundly and impressively with some of the vital questions of religion, as these presented themselves to the Greek mind.

In Marcus Aurelius and Epictetus we have the loftiest expression
of the Stoic doctrine in its application to the conduct of life; and in the treatises of Cicero the working philosophy of a great lawyer and politician.

The "Sayings" of Confucius, like these Roman writings, are ethical rather than religious; and while to the Western mind they appear curiously concerned with ceremonial, they still appeal to us through their note of aspiration toward a lofty and disinterested scheme of life. Equally remote in their religious and philosophical background are the examples of Hindu and Buddhist teaching, but here again there is much that is inspiring in the moral ideals.

In the previous section, "The Gospel of Luke," "The Acts of the Apostles," and "The Epistles to the Corinthians" were regarded as giving the history of the founding of the Christian Church. Here they should be read as giving a statement of its principles as laid down by its Founder and His immediate followers. Its development after four centuries is shown in the "Confessions" of one of the greatest of the Fathers; and the height of medieval devoutness is beautifully exhibited in "The Imitation of Christ," ascribed to Thomas à Kempis, one of the most widely circulated books in the history of literature. The Hymns of the Early Churches bring out those features of Christian belief which obtained prominence in public worship.

Mohammedanism, with its curious borrowings from Hebrew and Christian scripture and tradition, is more interesting as the religion of many millions of people than as a source of spiritual inspiration. An interesting comparison may be made between Omar Khayyám in his relation to Mohammedanism and the author of "Ecclesiastes" in his relation to Judaism.

With the Reformation opens a new chapter in the history of religion, and the figures of Luther, Calvin, and Knox appropriately represent militant Protestantism in Germany, Switzerland, and Scotland. Raleigh is a Protestant layman, a man of action rather than a theologian or philosopher, yet his "Preface" is a remarkably enlightening presentation of the attitude of a detached thinker at the beginning of the seventeenth century. His poems, with those of Southwell, Habington, Rowlands, Herbert, Donne, Quarles, Vaughan, Crashaw, Drummond, Wotton, Watts, Addison, and Christopher
Smart, and the collection of modern hymns, still further express, with varieties of emphasis and shade of opinion, the more popular aspects of modern Christianity. In Walton’s “Lives” of George Herbert and John Donne, Christian ideals are exhibited in the history of two men of strongly marked character and lofty spirituality. Sir Thomas Browne was a member of the Church of England and a physician, and the splendid prose of his “Religio Medici” conveys a quaint mixture of orthodoxy and independent thought. “The Pilgrim’s Progress” is the great popular presentation of Puritan theology in imaginative form; and this theology is again the background of the great religious lyrics and epics of John Milton.

Roman Catholic thought on religion and life is brilliantly represented in the writings of Pascal, one of the most acute minds and most intensely religious spirits of his age. The “Thoughts,” collected and arranged after his death, suffer from lack of sequence; but their fragmentary nature cannot disguise from the careful reader the astounding keenness of the intellect behind them.

In the “Fruits of Solitude” of William Penn, and in John Woolman’s “Journal,” we have a representation of the views and ideals of the Quakers, who contributed so important a stream of spiritual influence to the Colonial life of America.

Modern philosophy is often said to begin with Bacon, and, though the fresh attack upon the problems of the universe made in the seventeenth century can not be credited to any one person, Bacon as much as any has a right to be regarded as the herald of the new era. The prefatory documents listed here indicate not only the nature and scope of his intellectual ambitions, but present in considerable detail his program for the conquest of nature and his “new instrument” for the advancement of science. The “Essays” deal with a thousand points of practical philosophy; and “The New Atlantis” outlines his view of a model state and foreshadows the modern research university.

For philosophy in its more technical sense Descartes is more important than Bacon, and his influence on succeeding thought is more clearly traceable. Hobbes, Locke, Berkeley, and Hume carried on the quest for philosophical truth in England, and were able to express their views in language that is still intelligible to the ordi-
nary man. Pope, in his "Essay on Man," put into polished and elegant verse, the more obvious principles of a group of thinkers of his day; but the ideas are more memorable on account of their quotable form than their profundity or subtlety.

Voltaire, writing on many aspects of English life, includes in his "Letters" a condensed account of the philosophy of Locke and the investigations of Newton. Rousseau in his "Discourse," one of the earliest of his writings, expounds the fundamentals of that social philosophy which he expanded later in the "Social Contract" and elsewhere, and which had so important a place among the influences leading up to the French Revolution. Lessing, clinging much closer to essential Christianity than Voltaire or Rousseau, elaborates in his "Education of the Human Race" the views he upheld in opposition to the less liberal theologians of Protestant Germany.

With Kant and his successors philosophy becomes more a professional subject, and with an increase in depth and subtlety it loses in breadth of appeal to the world at large. Yet the treatises mentioned in this list will yield to the reader who cares to apply his mind an idea of a view of ethics of immense possibilities of influence over his thought and conduct.

A large part of the remaining titles are of poems whose philosophical bearing it is scarcely necessary to point out. More and more during the last hundred years poetry has been made the medium of serious thought on the problems of life; and if one wishes to learn what earnest and cultivated people have thought on such matters in our day and that of our fathers, as much is to be gained from the poets as from the professional metaphysicians or moralists. In Carlyle and Emerson we have two writers who can not be regarded as systematic philosophers, and who yet have been among the most influential of modern thinkers. Mill has a more definite place in the history of philosophy; but in his fascinating account of his own development, and in his essay "On Liberty," we need have no fear of technical jargon, and may find a clear picture of a mind finely representative of English thought in the middle of the nineteenth century, and an abundance of ideas capable of application to the problems of our own day.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hebrew: The Book of Job</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ecclesiastes</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Psalms</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greek: Plato, Apology of Socrates</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phædo</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crito</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Greek Drama: Æschylus, Sophocles, Euripides</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman: Marcus Aurelius, Meditations</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epictetus, Golden Thoughts</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicero, On Friendship</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On Old Age</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chinese: Confucius, Analects or Sayings</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hindu: Bhagavad-Gîtâ, or Song Celestial</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buddhist Writings</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian: Primitive and Medieval</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Gospel of Luke</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Acts of the Apostles</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Epistles to the Corinthians</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Augustine, Confessions</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Imitation of Christ</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hymns of the Early Churches</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>535</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mohammedan: The Koran</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>879</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyám</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>943</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian: Modern</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luther, Ninety-five Theses</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Address to the German Nobility</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Concerning Christian Liberty</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvin, Dedication of the Institutes of the Christian</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Religion</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knox, Preface to History of the Reformation in Scotland</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh, Preface to History of the World</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poems</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwell, The Burning Babe</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habington, Nox Nocti</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject and Author</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>CHRISTIAN: Modern</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowlands, Our Blessed Lady's Lullaby</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walton, Life of George Herbert</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herbert, Poems</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walton, Life of John Donne</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donne, Hymn to God the Father</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quarles, Poems</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaughan, Poems</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crashaw, Saint Teresa</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drummond, St. John Baptist</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wotton, Character of a Happy Life</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Thomas Browne, Religio Medici</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bunyan, The Pilgrim's Progress</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milton, Ode on the Nativity</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ode on the Passion</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paradise Lost</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paradise Regained</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pascal, Thoughts</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minor Works</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penn, Fruits of Solitude</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watts, True Greatness</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Addison, Hymn</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smart, Song to David</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woolman, Journal</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hymns of the Modern Churches</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>557</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>MODERN PHILOSOPHERS:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacon, Proemium, Epistle Dedicatory, Preface and Plan of the Instauratio Magna</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Preface to the Novum Organum</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Essays</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The New Atlantis</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Descartes, Discourse on Method</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hobbes, On Man (Bk. I of the Leviathan)</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locke, Some Thoughts on Education</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berkeley, Three Dialogues</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pope, Essay on Man</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voltaire, Letters on the English</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rousseau, Discourse on the Causes of Inequality</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lessing, Education of the Human Race</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hume, Enquiry concerning Human Understanding</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kant, Fundamental Principles of the Metaphysic of Morals</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Modern Philosophers:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Kant, Transition from Popular Moral Philosophy to the Metaphysic of Morals</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wordsworth, Ode on Intimations of Immortality</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ode to Duty</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lines Written above Tintern Abbey</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>635</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Character of the Happy Warrior</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>656</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, Adonais</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>856</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Written among the Euganean Hills</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mill, Autobiography</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On Liberty</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlyle, Characteristics</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emerson, Essays</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poems</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson, The Higher Pantheism</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flower in the Crannied Wall</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wages</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maud</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1015</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crossing the Bar</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1057</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray, The End of the Play</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browning, Prospice</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1065</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abt Vogler</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rabbi Ben Ezra</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epilogue</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily Brontë, Last Lines</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Old Stoic</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clough, Poems</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Rugby Chapel</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dover Beach</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Better Part</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Last Word</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henley, Invictus</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevenson, The Celestial Surgeon</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryant, Thanatopsis</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whittier, The Eternal Goodness</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, The Chambered Nautilus</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lanier, How Love Looked for Hell</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitman, One's-Self I Sing</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1402</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE earlier discussions on education differ from most modern writings on the subject in one important respect: the author had his eye on the single youth, the son of a family of birth and wealth, who was to be educated alone; while the educational theorist of to-day, even when he is not dealing with popular elementary education, is usually concerned with institutions for training pupils in large groups. This distinction has inevitably a profound effect upon the nature of the principles laid down.

Montaigne, Locke, and Milton are all examples of this earlier kind of discussion. It is assumed that all resources are at command, and the only questions to be settled are the comparative value of subjects and the best order and method of learning. On these points the opinions of these men are still valuable; and all three, but especially Locke, give incidentally much information on the manners and state of culture of their times.

The five "Essays" by Bacon named here do not form an attempt to construct a scheme of education, but deal suggestively with single points of importance in the training of children. "The New Atlantis" describes in "Solomon's House" an elaborate institution for advancing knowledge, which anticipates in many respects the departments for research in modern universities.

Swift's so called "Treatise" deals lightly with social rather than intellectual culture; and the chapter on the "Education of Women" by his contemporary, Defoe, shows how long it is since some views which we are apt to regard as entirely modern have been put forward.

Lessing's treatise is more philosophical than educational in the ordinary sense, being rather an interpretation of history as the record of the development of the race than a plan for the future. The
letters in which Schiller discussed the "Æsthetic Education of Man" contain the essence of his views on art.

It is characteristic of American democracy that the lectures by Channing should be on the elevation of the laboring classes, and should take up an educational problem at the end of the social scale most remote from that where Montaigne and Locke found their interest.

Mill's "Autobiography" is an account of great interest of the education of a remarkable son by a remarkable father; and though containing much that has no direct bearing upon the training of the average child, it is valuable as showing what extraordinary results can be achieved under exceptional conditions.

Newman's discussion of "The Idea of a University" deals with the ultimate aims of university education, and some of the more important considerations affecting the means of attaining them. Carlyle's address, delivered at Edinburgh while he was Lord Rector of his own University, is a sort of summary of an old man's wisdom on questions of a student's use of his time and the choice of his reading. Ruskin's well-known lectures, "Sesame and Lilies," deal in very different, but equally characteristic fashion with similar topics.

In "Science and Culture," Huxley presents from the point of view of the scientist his side of the standing question of modern education: the comparative value of science and the classics as a means of culture.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SUBJECT AND AUTHOR</th>
<th>VOL.</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Montaigne, Of the Institution and Education of Children</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacon, Of Travel</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Nature in Men</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Custom and Education</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Studies</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Parents and Children</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The New Atlantis</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milton, Tractate on Education</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locke, Some Thoughts on Education</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swift, Treatise on Good Manners and Good Breeding</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Defoe, Education of Women</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lessing, On the Education of the Human Race</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiller, Letters upon the Æsthetic Education of Man</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject and Author</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Channing, On the Elevation of the Laboring Classes</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mill, Autobiography</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newman, The Idea of a University</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlyle, Inaugural Address at Edinburgh University</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruskin, Sesame and Lilies</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huxley, Science and Culture</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE writings of ancient times on physical science are now mainly of historical and curious interest; but from Greek times have come down these two interesting formulas to which the name of Hippocrates is attached, which show how loftly a conception the ancient physician held of his function, and which form the basis of the professional ethics of the modern doctor.

The army surgeon is a modern official. In the sixteenth century, even an officer who wished medical or surgical attendance had to take his personal doctor with him, or trust to the quacks who swindled the rank and file. Paré was such a personal surgeon to several distinguished generals through many campaigns; and the account of his improvements in the treatment of wounds vies in interest with his description of the battles themselves.

Few single scientific discoveries have influenced the world so profoundly as that which showed that the earth was not the center of the universe. The treatise in which Copernicus put forth the new theory is filled with arguments which are often preposterous, so that for the true explanation of the motions of the heavenly bodies the book is practically useless. But from his "Dedication" we gather something of the spirit of the man who led the way in this momentous reform. The "Principia" of Newton has immeasurably greater scientific value, but the reasoning is highly technical, so that the ordinary reader is glad to get the great physicist's own statement of the purpose and method of the work which first expounded the law of gravitation.

The papers by Harvey and Jenner are landmarks in the history of physiology and medicine, the one explaining for the first time the true theory of the circulation of the blood; the other putting forward the method of vaccination which has relieved the world of the scourge of smallpox.
Faraday was not only a great investigator but also a great teacher, and these two books by him are classical expositions of fundamental laws in physics and chemistry.

Dr. Holmes's paper is an interesting scientific argument, which proved of immense value in saving life; it is also an inspiring instance of the courage of a young scientist in risking professional disaster by attacking the practices and prejudices of his colleagues.

The theories which lie behind Lord Lister's application of the antiseptic principle in surgery are expounded in the fascinating papers in which Pasteur makes the original argument for the germ theory of disease, and founds the science of bacteriology.

In the chapters included in the following list from Sir Charles Lyell's "Principles of Geology," he combats the notion that to explain the present condition of the earth it is necessary to assume a series of great catastrophes. A more comprehensive view of a modern geologist's theory of how the physical world arrived at its present form is given in Geikie's essay on "Geographical Evolution."

The great German physicist, von Helmholtz, is here represented by a lecture on the fundamental principle of the conservation of energy, and one on the theory of glaciers, while his colleague in Britain, Sir William Thomson, Lord Kelvin, expounds the wave theory of light and the movement of the tides.

It was on the voyage of the "Beagle" that Darwin collected the material which suggested to him the great generalization later set forth in "The Origin of Species," and gave currency to a theory of development that has proved to be the most pervasive and influential force in the intellectual progress of modern times.

How enormously modern astronomical investigation has increased our notion of the universe, of which we form so minute a part, is expounded by Newcomb in his essay on "The Extent of the Universe."

Thus in the scientific section of these volumes the reader may gain from the pens of the leaders and discoverers themselves an idea of many of the most important conceptions in the sciences of Medicine, Surgery, Physiology, Biology, Bacteriology, Physics, Chemistry, Geology, and Astronomy.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Oath of Hippocrates</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Law of Hippocrates</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paré, Journeys in Diverse Places</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copernicus, Dedication of Revolutions of the Heavenly Bodies</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harvey, On the Motion of the Heart and Blood of Animals</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newton, Preface to the Principia</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenner, The Three Original Publications on Vaccination against Smallpox</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faraday, The Forces of Matter</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Chemical History of a Candle</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, The Contagiousness of Puerperal Fever</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lister, On the Antiseptic Principle in the Practice of Surgery</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pasteur, The Physiological Theory of Fermentation</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Germ Theory and its Applications to Medicine and Surgery</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On the Extension of the Germ Theory to the Etiology of Certain Common Diseases</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyell, Prejudices which have Retarded the Progress of Geology</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uniformity in the Series of Past Changes in the Animate and Inanimate Worlds</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Von Helmholtz, On the Conservation of Force</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ice and Glaciers</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darwin, The Voyage of the Beagle</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Origin of Species</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kelvin, The Wave Theory of Light</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Tides</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newcomb, The Extent of the Universe</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geikie, Geographical Evolution</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
FROM the point of view that "history is past politics," it is evident that such historical documents as those in the "Lives" of Plutarch and the "Letters" of Cicero and Pliny are also of value from the political point of view. Many of the problems of politics change their form rather than their essence from age to age, and in these records of the political struggles and principles of antiquity there are many illuminating parallelisms to the conditions of our own day. Even the contrast to modern democratic ideas of government which the theories of Machiavelli afford is suggestive; and in the institutions of Elizabethan England as described by William Harrison we may often find the germ of practices which persist here to-day.

More's "Utopia" and Bacon's "New Atlantis" have the value belonging to any sketch of ideal conditions drawn up by men of capacity and experience; and, with much that is fantastic, both books still afford considerable practical suggestion for political progress. Those of Bacon's "Essays" which touch political topics contain abundance of acute observations on the conduct of public men, though the advice is sometimes, but not always, more suited to forming politicians than statesmen.

Though dealing with the special subject of unlicensed printing, Milton, in his "Areopagitica," handles with a noble eloquence many of the fundamental questions affecting free government. Defoe's pamphlet treats in ironical strain the situation during a later period in the progress of England towards freedom and equality—in this case, religious equality; while Voltaire, coming from France a few years later, expresses his admiration for English tolerance. Of Rousseau's "Discourse" we have already spoken (I. A).

"The Wealth of Nations" may be regarded as founding the mod-
ern science of political economy; and it remains the greatest general
treatise on the subject. The present edition has been relieved of those
passages which are out of date and no longer of value.

In Burke's eloquent "Reflections" we get the view taken by an
English constitutionalist of the principles of the French Revolution
while it was still in progress; and in his "Letter to a Noble Lord" a
vivid glimpse of the workings of politics in England at the same
period.

Mill's treatise "On Liberty" is a classical argument on the relation
of the individual to the state.

The poetry of the nineteenth century contains much political as
well as philosophical thinking; and the pieces by Goldsmith, Words­
worth, and Tennyson are favorable examples of the impassioned
treatment of these themes in verse.

The interest and importance of the American Documents here
collected are obvious; and a careful study of these alone will go far
to give a basis for an intelligent understanding of contemporary
politics.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plutarch, Lives of Greeks and Romans</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicero, Letters</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pliny the Younger, Letters to Trajan</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Machiavelli, The Prince</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macaulay, Machiavelli</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>More, Utopia</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Elizabethan England</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacon, The New Atlantis</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

    Essays: Of Unity in Religion, Of Great Place, Of
    Nobility, Of Seditious and Troubles, Of Empire,
    Of Counsel, Of Delays, Of Cunning, Of Innovations,
    Of Despatch, Of the True Greatness of
    Kingdoms and Estates, Of Plantations, Of Ambition,
    Of Usury, Of Negotiating, Of Followers and
    Friends, Of Suitors, Of Faction, Of Judicature, Of
    Vicissitudes of Things

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Milton, Areopagitica</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Defoe, The Shortest Way with Dissenters</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voltaire, Letters on the English</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rousseau, Discourse on the Causes of Inequality</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject and Author</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, The Wealth of Nations</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke, Reflections on the French Revolution</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Letter to a Noble Lord</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldsmith, The Deserted Village</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wordsworth, Political Sonnets</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson, Locksley Hall</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>979</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maud</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1015</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sydney Smith, Fallacies of Anti-Reformers</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mill, On Liberty</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emerson, Politics</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, Democracy</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Present Crisis</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>American Historical Documents, especially</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The First Charter of Virginia</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Mayflower Compact</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Fundamental Orders of Connecticut</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Massachusetts Body of Liberties</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winthrop, Arbitrary Government Described</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Instrument of Government</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Henry Vane, a Healing Question</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Declaration of Rights</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Declaration of Independence</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constitution of the United States</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Federalist, I and II</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Opinion of Chief Justice Marshall</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washington, First Inaugural Address</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washington, Farewell Address</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Monroe Doctrine</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lincoln, Gettysburg Address</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE story of travel has always held a general fascination; and little is needed to introduce to the reader such a list as follows. Beginning with the account of ancient Egypt by Herodotus, the collection gives the narratives of the early voyages to America of Leif Ericsson, Columbus, Amerigo Vespucci, and Cabot; the campaigns followed by the French surgeon, Ambroise Paré, in the sixteenth century; the voyages, partly for exploration, largely for plunder, of the great seamen of Elizabeth’s time, Drake, Gilbert, and Raleigh; and, in striking contrast, John Eliot’s “Brief Narrative” of his travels in the attempt to propagate the Gospel among the American Indians. Goldsmith’s “Traveller” describes many scenes in eighteenth century Europe; and in Dana’s absorbing “Two Years Before the Mast” we have the double interest of a picture of life on a sailing vessel two generations ago, and an admirable account of California as it was under the Spaniards, and before ’49.

Darwin’s “Voyage of the Beagle,” apart from its scientific importance, is a highly interesting and modestly told story of exploration in remote seas. Emerson’s “English Traits” is a penetrating description and criticism of England, its people and its institutions, as the American philosopher saw it in the middle of the nineteenth century.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Herodotus, Egypt</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voyages to Vinland from Saga of Eric the Red</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paré, Journeys in Diverse Places</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Columbus, Letter Announcing Discovery of America</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amerigo Vespucci, Account of his First Voyage</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cabot, Discovery of North America</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Francis Drake Revived</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drake’s Famous Voyage Round the World</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drake’s Great Armada</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject and Author</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Humphrey Gilbert's Voyage to Newfoundland</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh, Discovery of Guiana</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliot, Brief Narrative</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldsmith, The Traveller</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dana, Two Years Before the Mast</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darwin, The Voyage of the Beagle</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emerson, English Traits</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
G

CRITICISM OF LITERATURE AND THE FINE ARTS

WILLIAM CAXTON, the first printer in England, took a much more personal interest in the productions of his press than does the modern publisher. He himself made several of the translations which he printed; and to other books he attached Prologues and Epilogues, which, if not quite literary criticism after the modern manner, are yet interesting indications of the qualities which made the works which Caxton selected for publication the favorite reading of the end of the Middle Ages.

Of the three critical writings selected from the sixteenth century, Montaigne's is a delightful talk on his personal tastes (see essay by Sainte-Beuve below); Sidney defends imaginative literature against the assaults of an extreme Puritan; and Spenser explains to his friend Raleigh the plan and purpose of "The Faerie Queene."

Shakespeare, as is well known, paid no attention to the printing of his plays; and it was left for two of his fellow actors to make the first collected edition of them, seven years after his death. The unique importance of the volume makes the address of its editors to the readers a matter of curious interest. Of more real significance are the opinions, friendly yet candid, which Ben Jonson has left of his great fellow dramatist, and of his patron, Bacon.

But it is with Dryden that we come to the first English critic on a large scale; and in his discussions on Chaucer and on Heroic Poetry we have him, both for style and matter, at his best. Swift's "Advice" is slighter, and, like all his work, displays his ironic temper. Fielding, in a prefatory chapter, defines and expounds his idea of a novel. Dr. Johnson's famous essay on Shakespeare originally formed the Preface to his edition of the plays; and it remains one of the most
important estimates of the genius of our greatest writer. In the
"Life of Addison," Johnson was dealing with a subject where his
eighteenth century limitations hampered him less, and the result is
a delightful piece of appreciative criticism.

So far the criticism in this list has been wholly literary. The next
four writers are concerned with æsthetic principles in general, with,
perhaps, a special interest in painting and sculpture. Goethe, in this
manifesto of a new periodical to be devoted to the Fine Arts, gives
impressively his view of the fundamentals of artistic training. Schiller,
on a more extensive scale, treats of the cultivation of taste and
the nature of the pleasure to be derived from art; while Hume and
Burke deal with similar problems from different points of view.

The "Prefaces" of Wordsworth and Hugo express in different but
equally characteristic terms the revolt of the romantic poets of Eng­
land and France respectively against the classical conventions that
dominated poetry and the drama. Coleridge discourses in his own
profound and often illuminating fashion on the essentials of poetry,
as does Shelley in his eloquent and philosophical "Defense." Those
who know Shelley only as the most exquisite of lyric poets will find
that this essay will increase enormously their respect for his intel­
nlectual power. In the essay "On the Tragedies of Shakespeare"
Lamb utters some of the most penetrating criticism ever passed upon
the tragedy of "King Lear," and presses to an extreme his view of
the inferiority of the stage to the study for the enjoyment of
Shakespeare.

Thackeray's lecture on Swift is a fine example of the biographical
essay, and may be compared with Carlyle's estimate of Scott with
interesting results. Both men deal more with character than style,
and both care passionately for moral quality.

Walt Whitman's "Preface," like his poems, stands by itself, the
outspoken plea for an astounding extension of the limits of form
and matter in poetry. His poems in the third volume of "English
Poetry" in The Harvard Classics should be read in connection with
this "Preface."

Sainte-Beuve is generally placed at the head of European criticism
in the nineteenth century; and the two papers here given are good
examples of his manner. Renan, one of the most eloquent of mod­
ern writers in any country, discourses on “The Poetry of the Celtic Races” to which he himself belonged. Mazzini, purest of patriots, is represented by a paper which shows his fine power of generalization and of taking large views. An Italian nationalist in feeling, Mazzini was continental in the range of his intellect. Taine’s famous “Introduction” expounds his formula for explaining the characteristics of a literature. Whatever objections may be raised to his theory, there is no question of the brilliance of the presentation.

Few critical writings of our own day have influenced the study of poetry so much as this of Matthew Arnold’s. It is an excellent example of his style, and exhibits both the strength and the weakness of his critical thinking.

“Sesame and Lilies” consists of two lectures, largely hortatory, but incidentally containing some notable criticism. Bagehot, best known as a writer on finance, appears here as a specimen of a strong non-literary intellect applying itself to the discussion of a literary topic. At the opposite extreme is the paper in which Poe, a master of the technical side of his art, treats of what he regards as its essence. In three essays, Emerson discourses suggestively, if unsystematically, on “The Poet,” on “Beauty,” and on “Literature.” Finally, in Stevenson’s essay on “Samuel Pepys,” one of the most expert of literary craftsmen of modern times sketches the personality of the writer who wrote the most remarkable “Diary” in English Literature.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Jonson, On Bacon</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Memory of Mr. William Shakespeare</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dryden, Preface to Fables (On Chaucer)</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dedication of the Æneis (On Heroic Poetry)</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swift, Advice to a Young Poet</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fielding, Preface to Joseph Andrews (On the Comic Epic</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in Prose)</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson, Preface to Shakespeare</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life of Addison</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe, Introduction to the Propyläen (On Fine Art)</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiller, Letters upon the Æsthetic Education of Man</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hume, On the Standard of Taste</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke, On Taste</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On the Sublime and Beautiful</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wordsworth, Prefaces to Various Volumes of Poems</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appendix to Lyrical Ballads</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Essay Supplementary to Preface</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coleridge, On Poesy or Art</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamb, On the Tragedies of Shakespeare</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, A Defence of Poetry</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugo, Preface to Cromwell (On Romanticism)</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray, Jonathan Swift</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlyle, Sir Walter Scott</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inaugural Address (On Books and Reading)</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitman, Preface to Leaves of Grass</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sainte-Beuve, Montaigne</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is a Classic?</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Renan, The Poetry of the Celtic Races</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mazzini, Byron and Goethe</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taine, Introduction to History of English Literature</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, The Study of Poetry</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruskin, Sesame and Lilies</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bagehot, John Milton</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poe, The Poetic Principle</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emerson, The Poet</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beauty</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Literature</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevenson, Samuel Pepys</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CLASS II

Of the large variety of literary types represented in The Harvard Classics, only a few of the more prominent have been selected for classification here. Others stand already grouped in the volumes: for, example, the three volumes of English Poetry, along with the works of Milton and Burns, contain most of the Lyric Poetry in the collection; and the Prefaces regarded as independent documents, are in one volume. Still others, such as Allegory, Oratory, the Dialogue, occur in the lists made up according to subject matter; and readers interested in these as forms can easily collect them from the Tables of Contents and the General Index.

A

DRAMA

In dramatic literature the palm of supremacy lies between Greece and England, and it is natural that these two countries should be most fully represented here. Both countries at a culminating point in their history expressed themselves in this form, and much of the intellectual and imaginative vitality of the Age of Pericles in Greece and the Age of Elizabeth in England can be apprehended from these dramas. Eight of the most distinguished masterpieces of the other countries of Europe have been added; so that the present list represents not unworthily the best in this form that the world has produced.

These thirty-seven plays exhibit a great variety of dramatic form—classical and romantic tragedy, satirical and romantic comedy, chronicle history, masque, and cantata. No less varied are the themes; from gods to beggars all types of character appear, and every variety of human motive, human effort, and human suffering is shown. No other literary form could present in so few pages so just and so impressive a reflection of the pageant of human life.

51
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>GREEK:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aeschylus, Prometheus Bound</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agamemnon</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Libation-Bearers</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Furies</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sophocles, Oedipus the King</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antigone</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euripides, Hippolytus</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Bacchae</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aristophanes, The Frogs</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ENGLISH:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marlowe, Doctor Faustus</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward the Second</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare, Hamlet</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King Lear</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macbeth</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Tempest</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dekker, The Shoemaker’s Holiday</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonson, The Alchemist</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaumont and Fletcher, Philaster</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webster, The Duchess of Malfi</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>755</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massinger, A New Way to Pay Old Debts</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>859</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milton, Comus</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samson Agonistes</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>414</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dryden, All for Love</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheridan, The School for Scandal</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldsmith, She Stoops to Conquer</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burns, The Jolly Beggars</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, The Cenci</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Byron, Manfred</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browning, A Blot in the 'Scutcheon</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>SPANISH:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calderon, Life is a Dream</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>FRENCH:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corneille, Polyeucte</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Racine, Phèdre</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Molière, Tartuffe</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>GERMAN:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lessing, Minna von Barnhelm</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe, Faust</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egmont</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiller, William Tell</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
MOST of the titles in this list have already been the subject of comment; those that remain speak for themselves. Here are a number of records of actual human lives, all of them of notable people, chosen either for their representative or for their intrinsic value. Some of these records are by skilled biographers like Plutarch; in other cases, by letters, or confessions, or in set narratives, the story is told by the man himself; still others are summaries and estimates rather than detailed biographies. Perhaps the formal autobiographies are the most interesting and significant of all; and of these the personal revelations of St. Augustine, of Benvenuto Cellini, of Benjamin Franklin, and of John Stuart Mill stand in the first rank.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plutarch, Life of Themistocles</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pericles</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aristides</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alcibiades</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Demosthenes</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coriolanus</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicero</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cæsar</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antony</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicero, Letters</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pliny the Younger, Letters</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Augustine, Confessions</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benvenuto Cellini, Autobiography</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roper, Life of Sir Thomas More</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walton, Life of Dr. Donne</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life of George Herbert</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson, Life of Addison</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke, Letter to a Noble Lord</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject and Author</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin, Autobiography</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woolman, Journal</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macaulay, Machiavelli</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray, Jonathan Swift</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlyle, Sir Walter Scott</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mill, Autobiography</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, Abraham Lincoln</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevenson, Samuel Pepys</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ESSAYS

THERE is almost no limit to the variety of theme which may be treated in the essay, and few rules can be laid down to regulate its form. Montaigne, who may be said to have originated this type of literature, remains one of the greatest masters of it; and in the specimens from his work in the present list one can find the ease and grace and the pleasant flavor of personal intimacy which constitute much of its charm.

A large proportion of these essays deal with books, and of these something has already been said in the section on Criticism. Some, like those of Milton, Swift, Defoe, Newman, and Huxley, fall also under the heading of Education. A few treat of political matters; such are those of Sydney Smith, Mill, and Lowell. Others, such as some of Montaigne's, Ruskin's, Carlyle's, Emerson's, and Stevenson's, deal with matters of conduct, though not in the formal manner of the ethical philosopher. Bacon's "Essays" are concerned with so great a variety of subjects that classification is difficult; but the largest group form a sort of handbook of the principles on which success in public life was achieved in his time. Yet these more severe themes are mingled with others of more charm, where he chats pleasantly on an ideal palace or garden, or on the contriving of courtly entertainments.

Of all prose forms, the essay is that which gives most scope for pure expression of personality. Those in the present list which rank highest as essays do so, not by virtue of the weight of their opinions, or arguments, or information, but by the spontaneity with which the author gives utterance to his mood or fancy. Thus the delightful essay of Cowley "Of Agriculture" is hardly to be recommended as a guide to farming; but as a quarter of an hour of graceful conversation it is charming. Hazlitt, Leigh Hunt, Lamb, De Quincey,
Thoreau, and Stevenson (in “Truth of Intercourse”) all exhibit this individual quality, and reveal personalities of different kinds and degrees of attractiveness, but none without a high degree of interest.

**Subject and Author**  |  **Vol.** |  **Page**
--- | --- | ---
Montaigne, That We Should not Judge of our Happinesse untill after our Death | 32 | 5
Montaigne, That to Philosophise is to Learne how to Die | 32 | 9
Montaigne, Of the Institution and Education of Children | 32 | 29
Montaigne, Of Friendship | 32 | 72
Montaigne, Of Bookes | 32 | 87
Sidney, Defense of Poesy | 27 | 5
Bacon, Essays | 3 | 7
Milton, Tractate on Education | 3 | 235
Cowley, Of Agriculture | 27 | 61
Dryden, Preface to Fables | 39 | 153
Dryden, Dedication of the Æneis | 13 | 5
Addison, Westminster Abbey | 27 | 78
Steele, The Spectator Club | 27 | 83
Swift, Hints towards an Essay on Conversation | 27 | 91
Swift, On Good Manners and Good Breeding | 27 | 99
Swift, A Letter of Advice to a Young Poet | 27 | 104
Swift, On the Death of Esther Johnson (Stella) | 27 | 122
Defoe, The Shortest Way with Dissenters | 27 | 133
Defoe, The Education of Women | 27 | 148
Fielding, Preface to Joseph Andrews | 39 | 176
Johnson, Preface to Shakespeare | 39 | 208
Johnson, Preface to English Dictionary | 39 | 182
Johnson, Life of Addison | 27 | 155
Hume, On the Standard of Taste | 27 | 203
Burke, On Taste | 24 | 11
Goethe, Introduction to the Propyläen | 39 | 251
Sydney Smith, Fallacies of Anti-Reformers | 27 | 225
Wordsworth, Preface to Various Volumes of Poems | 39 | 267
Wordsworth, Appendix to Lyrical Ballads | 39 | 292
Wordsworth, Essay Supplementary to Preface | 39 | 311
Coleridge, On Poesy or Art | 27 | 255
Hazlitt, Of Persons One would Wish to have Seen | 27 | 267
Leigh Hunt, Deaths of Little Children | 27 | 285
Leigh Hunt, On the Realities of Imagination | 27 | 289
Lamb, On the Tragedies of Shakspeare | 27 | 299
De Quincey, Levana and Our Ladies of Sorrow | 27 | 319
Shelley, A Defence of Poetry | 27 | 329
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Channing, On the Elevation of the Laboring Classes</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugo, Preface to Cromwell</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macaulay, Machiavelli</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sainte-Beuve, Montaigne</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is a Classic?</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray, Jonathan Swift</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Renan, The Poetry of the Celtic Races</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mazzini, Byron and Goethe</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newman, The Idea of a University</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, The Study of Poetry</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruskin, Sesame and Lilies</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taine, Introduction to the History of English Literature</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bagehot, John Milton</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poe, The Poetic Principle</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlyle, Characteristics</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Walter Scott</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitman, Preface to Leaves of Grass</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emerson, Essays</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>English Traits</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mill, On Liberty</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huxley, Science and Culture</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman, Race and Language</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thoreau, Walking</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, Abraham Lincoln</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Democracy</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevenson, Truth of Intercourse</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Pepys</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
NARRATIVE POETRY AND PROSE FICTION

In this section we have the largest proportion of what frankly professes to be the literature of entertainment. All these titles belong to works which are in the first place good stories; and most of them have lived largely by virtue of this quality. They come from all centuries within the historic period, and from all the countries within our range. They deal with war and peace, love and hate, gods and men and animals, angels and demons, historic fact, modern observation, and pure fancy; some mean no more than they seem to—simple tales of the action and suffering of men; others carry mystical significations hidden under the surface.

But, though they may profess no more than a power to entertain, they, in fact, do far more for us. Each of these tales, in proportion to its truth to human nature and the effectiveness with which it is told, helps to make us more fully acquainted with our kind, broadens our sympathies, deepens our insight, serves us, in fact, as a kind of experience obtained at second hand. No less than the most weighty philosophy or the most informing history or science, then, do these stories in prose and poetry deserve their place among the essential instruments of mental and moral culture.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Author</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Homer, The Odyssey</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virgil, The Aeneid</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aesop’s Fables</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beowulf</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Song of Roland</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Song of the Volsungs</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Destruction of Dá Derga’s Hostel</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Arabian Nights</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject and Author</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dante, The Divine Comedy</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaucer, Prologue to the Canterbury Tales</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Nun's Priest's Tale</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Gest of Robyn Hode</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Traditional Ballads</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malory, The Holy Grail</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cervantes, Don Quixote</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Gest of Robyn Hode</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Nun's Priest's Tale</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Traditional Ballads</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malory, The Holy Grail</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cervantes, Don Quixote</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drayton, Agincourt</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Virginian Voyage</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milton, Paradise Lost</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paradise Regained</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bunyan, The Pilgrim's Progress</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Addison, The Vision of Mirza</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steele, The Spectator Club</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe, Hermann and Dorothea</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cowper, The Diverting History of John Gilpin</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burns, Tam o' Shanter</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manzoni, I Promessi Sposi</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wordsworth, Michael</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laodamia</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coleridge, The Ancient Mariner</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>682</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christabel</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>709</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Rosabelle</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lochinvar</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>751</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hogg, Kilmeny</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Byron, The Prisoner of Chillon</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>801</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Destruction of Sennacherib</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campbell, Lord Ullin's Daughter</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>773</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Battle of the Baltic</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hohenlinden</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keats, The Eve of St. Agnes</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>883</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Landor, The Death of Artemidora</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>902</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iphigeneia</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>903</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grimm, Household Tales</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andersen, Tales</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson, Maud</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1015</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morte d'Arthur</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>986</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Lady of Shalott</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>967</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Revenge</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1007</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rizpah</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1011</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locksley Hall</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>979</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Subject and Author

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Subject and Title</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Browning, My Last Duchess</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1074</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How They Brought the Good News</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1066</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macaulay, The Armada</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D. G. Rossetti, The King's Tragedy</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C. Rossetti, In the Round Tower at Jhansi</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>W. Morris, The Defence of Guenevere</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dobell, The Ballad of Keith of Ravelston</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poe, The Raven</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Longfellow, Evangeline</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Wreck of the Hesperus</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Longfellow, Evangeline</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Revere's Ride</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whittier, Randolph of Roanoke</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barclay of Ury</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maud Muller</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skipper Ireson's Ride</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Pipes at Lucknow</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara Frietchie</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, The Courtin'</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lanier, The Revenge of Hamish</td>
<td>42</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO FIRST LINES
OF POEMS
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>First Lines</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A batter'd, wreck'd old man</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A book was writ of late called Tetrachordon</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A chieftain to the Highlands bound</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>773</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A feeling of sadness and longing</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A fig for those by law protected</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A flock of sheep that leisurely pass by</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A garden is a lovesome thing, God wot</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A good sword and a trusty hand</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A grief without a pang, void, dark, and drear</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A guid New-year I wish thee, Maggie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A head, pure, sinless quite of brain and soul</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A heavy heart, Belovèd, have I borne</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>933</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A high hall is there</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Highland lad my love was born</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A hundred, a thousand to one; even so</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A hundred thousand cycles vast</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A king there was once reigning</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A lassie all alone, was making her moan</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A late lark twitters from the quiet skies</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A little onward lend thy guiding hand</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>414</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A man in prosperity resembleth a tree</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A may of all mays</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A mighty fortress is our God</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>557</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A million emeralds break from the ruby-budded lime</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A moody child and wildly wise</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A pick-axe, and a spade, a spade</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A plenteous place is Ireland for hospitable cheer</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>921</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A povre widwe somdel stope in age</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A prince can mak' a belted knight</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A robe of seeming truth and trust</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Rose-bud by my early walk</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A School for Scandal! tell me, I beseech you</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A simple Child</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A slave to Love's unbounded sway</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A slumber did my spirit seal</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A sweet disorder in the dress</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A voice by the cedar tree</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1021</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A weary lot is thine, fair maid</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>743</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A wet sheet and a flowing sea</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>783</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A widow bird sate mourning for her Love</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>848</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A wise priest knows he now must reap</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>671</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abide with me! fast falls the eventide</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!)</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>870</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Absence, hear thou my protestation</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstain from censure; for it will strengthen the censured</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accuse me not, beseech thee, that I wear</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>929</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adieu! a heart-warm fond adieu</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adieu, farewell earth’s bliss</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Admiring Nature in her wildest grace</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adopted in God's family, and so</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adown winding Nith I did wander</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ae day, as Death, that gruesome carl</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ae fond kiss, and then we sever</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Afar the illustrious Exile roams</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Afflicted regents of my soul</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Again rejoicing Nature sees</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Again the silent wheels of time</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Again yourselves compose</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, broken is the golden bowl! the spirit flown forever</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, Chloris! could I now but sit</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, Chloris, since it may not be</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah! County Guy, the hour is nigh</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>743</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, did you once see Shelley plain</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1082</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, rich in sorrow, thou</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, sun-flower! weary of time</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>584</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, wasteful woman!—she who may</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, what avails the sceptred race</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>898</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah, woe is me, my mother dear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1060</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alas, 'tis true I have gone here and there</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexis, here she stayed; among these pines</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All along the valley, stream that flashest white</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All devil as I am, a damnèd wretch</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All hail! inexorable lord</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All in the Downs the fleet was moor'd</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All people that on earth do dwell</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A’ the lads o’ Thorniebank</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All they who thoughtless are, nor heed</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>689</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All things are hush’d as Nature’s self lay dead</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All thoughts, all passions, all delights</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A’ ye wha live by sowps o’ drink</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All-conquering have I now become, all-knowing</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>724</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All’s over, then: does truth sound bitter</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altho’ he has left me for greed o’ the siller</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altho’ my back be at the wa’</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altho’ my bed were in yon muir</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altho’ thou maun never be mine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Although the Cross could not here Christ detain</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Among the trees where humming bees</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amidst the silence of the darkest night</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Among the heathy hills and ragged woods</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An honest man here lies at rest</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An somebody were come again</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An old man bending I come among new faces</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An ye had been where I hae been</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ance crowdie, twice crowdie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ance mair I hail thee, thou gloomy December</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An’ Charlie, he’s my darling</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And I’ll kiss thee yet, yet</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And is this—Yarrow?—This the stream</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>629</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And maun I still on Menie doat</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An’ O for ane an’ twenty, Tam</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An’ O my Eppie, my jewel, my Eppie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And therefore if to love can be desert, I am not all unworthy</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>927</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And thou art dead, as young and fair</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And will he not come again</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And wilt thou have me fashion into speech</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>928</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And wilt thou leave me thus</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And ye shall walk in silk attire</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>580</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And yet, because thou overcomest so</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>929</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And yet I cannot reprehend the flight</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna, thy charms my bosom fire</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Answer me when I call, O God of my righteousness</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apples were they with which we were beguil’d</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ariel to Miranda:—Take</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>848</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arms, and the man I sing, who, forc’d by fate</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art thou pale for weariness</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>847</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers?</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art thou weary, art thou languid</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>544</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Artemidora! Gods invisible</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>902</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As a huge stone is sometimes seen to lie</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As cauld a wind as ever blew</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As down the burn they took their way</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>473</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As father Adam first was fooled</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As flowers in rich profusion piled</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As Heaven and Earth are fairer far</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I cam by Crochall</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I gaed down the water-side</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I gaed up by yon gate-end</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I in hoary winter's night</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I stood by yon roofless tower</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I stood by yon roofless tower</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I was a-wand'ring ae morning in spring</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I was walking all alane</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As I was walking up the street</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As it fell upon a day</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As Mailie, an' her lambs thegither</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As oft as she names Phaedria, you retort</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As on the banks o' wandering Nith</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As one that for a weary space has lain</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As ships, becalmed at eve, that lay</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As slow our ship her foamy track</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>820</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As sunbeams stream through liberal space</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As Tam the chapman on a day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As the hart panteth after the water brooks</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As virtuous men pass mildly away</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As virtuous men pass mildly away</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As well might corn, as verse, in cities grow</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As when a wretch, who, conscious of his crime</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As when it happeneth that some lovely town</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As, when the laboring Sun hath wrought his track</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As when 'tis said, 'The tree bears fruit'</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As yielding wax the artist's skill commands</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascribe unto Jehovah, O ye sons of the mighty</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ask me no more where Jove bestows</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ask not the cause why sullen Spring</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ask why God made the gem so small</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At Brownhill we always get dainty good cheer</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At Flores in the Azores, Sir Richard Grenville lay</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1007</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At the corner of Wood Street, when daylight appears</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At the last day, men shall wear</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At the last, tenderly</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>POEMS, SONGS, CHORUSES, HYMNS AND PSALMS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>FIRST LINES</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Vol.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Page</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At the mid hour of night, when stars are weeping, I fly</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>822</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At the midnight in the silence of the sleep-time</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attend, all ye who list to hear our noble England's praise</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auld chuckie Reekie's sair distrest</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auld comrade dear, and brither sinner</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Avenge, O Lord, thy slaughtered Saints, whose bones</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awake, Aeolian lyre, awake</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>453</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awake, awake, my Lyre</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awake, my St. John! leave all meanker things</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Away! the moor is dark beneath the moon</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>854</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awa' Whigs, awa'</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awa' wi' your belles and your beauties</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Awa' wi' your witchcraft o' Beauty's alarms</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ay flattering fortune look you never so fair</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ay, tear her tattered ensign down</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Back and side go bare, go bare</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balow, my babe, lie still and sleep</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bannocks o' bear meal</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bards of Passion and of Mirth</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>873</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Be merciful unto me, O God; for man would swallow me up</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Be not dismayed, thou little flock</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>559</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Be your words made, good Sir, of Indian ware</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bear, lady nightingale above</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beat! beat! drums!—blow! bugles! blow</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beauteous Rosebud, young and gay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beautiful Evelyn Hope is dead</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1078</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beauty like hers is genius. Not the call</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beauty sat bathing by a spring</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beauty, sweet Love, is like the morning dew</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Because I feel that, in the Heavens above</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Because the Few with signal virtue crowned</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1057</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Because thou hast the power and own'st the grace</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Because you have thrown off your Prelate Lord</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beer bring I to thee</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Before the starry threshold of Jove's court</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behind yon hills where Lugar flows</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behold, bless ye Jehovah, all ye servants of Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behold her, single in the field</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behold, how fitly are the stages set</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behold, how good and how pleasant it is</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behold, my love, how green the groves</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behold the hour, the boat, arrive</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behold the hour, the boat arrive</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Being your slave, what should I do but tend</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beloved, my Beloved, when I think</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beloved, thou hast brought me many flowers</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>940</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Below th'ir stanes lie Jamie's banes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beneath these fruit-tree boughs that shed</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Best and Brightest, come away</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>843</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Between the dark and the daylight</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beyond thee, dearie, beyond thee, dearie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bid me to live, and I will live</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bird of the wilderness</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Birds in the high Hall-garden</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1028</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bless Jehovah, O my soul</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bless Jehovah, O my soul</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bless Jesus Christ, O Cardoness</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>498</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed are they that are perfect in the way</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed be Jehovah my rock</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed is every one that feareth Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed is he that considereth the poor</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the wicked</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bless'd be the Day that I began</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessings on thee, little man</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bllest be M'Murdo to his latest day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bllest pair of Sirens, pledges of Heaven's joy</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blow, blow, thou winter wind</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blythe, blythe, and merry was she</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blythe hae I been on yon hill</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonie lassic, will ye go</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonie wee thing, cannie wee thing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonnie Kilmeny gaed up the glen</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>756</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borders of kohl enhance the witchery of her glance</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borgia, thou once wert almost too august</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bow down thine ear, O Jehovah, and answer me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braw, braw lads on Yarrow-braes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Break, break, break</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>975</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brief life is here our portion</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bright Star! would I were steadfast as thou art</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>808</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brightest and best of the sons of the morning</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bring the bowl which you boast</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Build me straight, O worthy Master</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burly, dozing humble-bee</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Busk ye, busk ye, my bonnie, bonnie bride</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But do not let us quarrel any more</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1087</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But, knowing now that they would have her speak</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But lately seen in gladsome green</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But only three in all God's universe</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>924</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But rarely seen since Nature's birth</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But souls that of his own good life partake</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But warily tent when ye come to court me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But your allowance, and in that our all</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>943</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buy braw troggin frae the banks o' Dee</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By all I lov'd, neglected and forgot</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Allah! good sir, I was not a robber</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Allan stream I chanc'd to rove</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By cool Siloam's shady rill</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>563</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By love, and by beauty, by law, and by duty</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Oughtertyre grows the aik</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By our first strange and fatal interview</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By the cross, on which suspended</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By the rivers of Babylon</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By the rude bridge that arched the flood</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By what word's power, the key of paths untrod</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By yon Castle wa', at the close of the day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ca' the yowes to the knowes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ca' the yowes to the knowes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>496</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ca' the yowes to the knowes</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>556</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Call for the robin-redbreast and the wren</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calme was the day, and through the trembling ayre</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Can I cease to care</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Can it be right to give what I can give</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>926</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canst thou leave me thus, my Katie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain, or colonel, or knight in arms</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carle, an the King come</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cast the bantling on the rocks</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cauld blaws the wind frae east to west</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cauld is the e'enin blast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cease, ye prudes, your envious railing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cheer up, my mates, the wind does fairly blow</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cherry-ripe, ripe, ripe, I cry</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chiepest glory of deathless Gods, Almighty for ever</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Child of Adam, let not hope make game of thee</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christ is arisen</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Circulate it in the large cup</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarinda, mistress of my soul</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cold and clear-cut face, why come you so cruelly meek</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cold's the wind, and wet's the rain</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cold's the wind, and wet's the rain</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>529</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coldly, sadly descends</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come all ye jolly shepherds</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>765</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come away, come away, Death</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come, bumpers high, express your joy</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come, dear children, let us away</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come, gie's sang, Montgom'rie cried</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come hither, lads, and harken, for a tale there is to tell</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come hither, you that walk along the way</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come into the garden, Maud</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come into the garden, Maud</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1042</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come, let me take thee to my breast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come little babe, come silly soul</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come live with me and be my Love</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come my tan-faced children</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1494</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come, rest in this bosom, my own stricken deer</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come, Sleep; O Sleep! the certain knot of peace</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come to me, O ye children</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come under my plaidie, the night's gaun to fa'</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come unto these yellow sands</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Comrades, leave me here a little</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>979</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Condemn'd to Hope's delusive mine</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consider mine affliction, and deliver me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Consider what thou beholdest, O man</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contented wi' little, and cantie wi' mair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>507</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Courage!&quot; he said, and pointed toward the land</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>993</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Courage, poor heart of stone</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crabbed Age and Youth</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Creator Spirit, by whose aid</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>547</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Creep into thy narrow bed</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Criticks, I saw, that others' names efface</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cromwell, our chief of men, who through a cloud</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cupid and my Campaspe play'd</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curse on ungrateful man, that can be pleased</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curs'd be the man, the poorest wretch in life</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyriack, this three years' day these eyes, though clear</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyriack, whose grandsire on the royal bench</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daughter of Chaos' doting years</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daughter of Jove, relentless power</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daughter to that good Earl, once President</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FIRST LINES</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daughters of Time, the hypocritic Days</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Day of wrath, that day whose knelling</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dead, long dead</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1052</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dear ———, I’ll gie ye some advice</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dear love, for nothing less than thee</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dear Myra, the captive ribband’s mine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dear Sir, at ony time or tide</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dear Smith, the slee’st pawkcie thief</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death, be not proud, though some have callèd thee</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death stands above me, whispering low</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Degenerate Douglas! oh, the unworthy lord</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deliberate, and haste not</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deliver me, O Jehovah, from the evil man</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deluded swain, the pleasure</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>474</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Depart from a place wherein is oppression</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diaphenia like the daffadowndilly</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Did I hear it half in a doze</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1024</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dire was the hate at old Harlaw</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>545</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dizzied faith and guilt and woe</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Do ye indeed in silence speak righteousness</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Do you remember me? or are you proud</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Does haughty Gaul invasion threat</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>530</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Does the road wind up-hill all the way</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dost thou not rise, indignant shade</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dost then the world go thus, doth all thus move</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doubt thou the stars are fire</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doubt you to whom my Muse these notes intendeth</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Down in yon garden sweet and gay</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>498</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drink to me only with thine eyes</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dulcinea here beneath</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duncan Gray cam’ here to woo</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dweller in yon dungeon dark</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Each altar had his fire</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earl March look’d on his dying child</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earth has not anything to show more fair</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earth’d up, here lies an imp o’ hell</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edina! Scotia’s darling seat</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E’en like two little bank-dividing brooks</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erewhile of music, and ethereal mirth</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eternal Spirit of the chainless Mind</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethereal minstreel! pilgrim of the sky</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Even as the dense and solid rock</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>703</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Even as the word of “chariot” means</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>656</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Even in a palace life may be led well</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Even such is time, that takes in trust</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Even let the Fancy roam</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>871</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Except Jehovah build the house</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Excuse me, sirs, I pray—I can’t yet speak</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Expect na, sir, in this narration</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faintly as tolls the evening chime</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>819</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair and fair, and twice so fair</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair Daffodils, weep to see</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair Empress of the poet’s soul</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair fa’ your honest, sonsie face</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair is my Love and cruel as she’s fair</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair is my love, when her fair golden hairs</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair maid, you need not take the hint</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair pledges of a fruitful tree</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair stood the wind for France</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair the face of orient day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairest maid on Devon banks</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairfax, whose name in arms through Europe rings</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>False friend, wilt thou smile or weep</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>False world, good night! since thou hast brought</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fare thee well! and if for ever</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>799</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell to a’ our Scottish fame</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, dear friend! may guid luck hit you</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, master; farewell, farewell</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, old Scotia’s bleak domains</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, rewards and fairies</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, thou fair day, thou green earth, and ye skies</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, thou stream that winding flows</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to the North</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, ye dungeons dark and strong</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell, ye green meadows</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fate gave the word, the arrow sped</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Father of light and life, thou Good Supreme</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fathers that wear rags</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1065</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear no more the heat o’ the sun</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fill me with the rosy wine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fintry, my stay in worldly strife</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First time he kissed me, he but only kissed</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First when Maggie was my care</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Five years have past; five summers, with the length</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>635</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flee with thy life if thou fearest oppression</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flow gently, sweet Afton! among thy green braes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flower in the crannied wall</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fly, envious Time, till thou run out thy race</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Follow thy fair sun, unhappy shadow</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Follow your saint, follow with accents sweet</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For a' that, an' a' that</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For a' that, an' a' that</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For a' that, an' a' that</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For auld lang syne, my dear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For ever, Fortune, wilt thou prove</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For ever, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For he that can have good and evil doth choose</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For lack of gold she's left me, O</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For lo! thy law is passed</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For lords or kings I dinna mourn</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For never yet hath any one attained</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For oh, her lanely nights are lang</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For sense, they little owe to frugal Heav'n</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For the tired slave, song lifts the languid oar</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fortress with turrets</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forlorn, my Love, no comfort near</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>535</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forget not yet the tried intent</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For us, down beaten by the storms of fate</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For thee is laughing Nature gay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fortune, that favours fools, these two short hours</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Four and twenty bonny boys</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Four Seasons fill the measure of the year</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>896</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frae the friends and land I love</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fresh from the dewy hill, the merry year</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fret not thyself because of evil-doers</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friday first's the day appointed</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friend of the Poet, tried and leal</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>544</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friendship, mysterious cement of the soul</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Harmony, from heavenly Harmony</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>389</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From midst the barren earth, here overthrown</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Stirling Castle we had seen</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From the forests and highlands</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>823</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From the white-blossom’d sloe my dear Chloris requested</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>498</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From thee, Eliza, I must go</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From those drear solitudes and frowsy cells</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From you have I been absent in the spring</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Full fathom five thy father lies</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Full fathom five thy father lies</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Full many a glorious morning have I seen</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Full well thou know'st I love thee dear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fy, let us a' to Kirkcudbright</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gane is the day, and mirk's the night</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gat ye me, O gat ye me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gather ye rose-buds while ye may</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gazing from each low bulwark of this bridge</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>911</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gem of the crimson-colour'd Even</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Get up, get up for shame! The blooming morn</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gie him strong drink until he wink</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gifts of one who loved me</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give a man a horse he can ride</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give all to love</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give ear, O my people, to my law</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give ear to my prayer, O God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give ear to my words, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give me more love, or more disdain</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give me my scallop-shell of quiet</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give me patience, O Allah</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give me the splendid silent sun with all his beams full-dazzling</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Give the king thy judgments, O God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glooms of the live-oaks, beautiful-braided and woven</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gloomy winter's now awa'</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>594</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glory be to God on high</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glory of warrior, glory of orator, glory of song</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go and catch a falling star</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go, fetch to me a pint o' wine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go from me. Yet I feel that I shall stand</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>925</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go, lovely Rose</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go, not, happy day</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1033</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go now my little Book, to every place</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go, Soul, the body's guest</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go, wanton muse, but go with care</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God be merciful unto us, and bless us</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God is our refuge and strength</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God makes sech nights, all white an' still</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God moves in a mysterious way</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>562</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God prosper long our noble king</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### POEMS, SONGS, CHORUSES, HYMNS AND PSALMS

#### First Lines

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Poem</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>God standeth in the congregation of God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe in Weimar sleeps, and Greece</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gold and iron are good</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Good-morrow to the day so fair</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gracie, thou art a man of worth</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grant me, indulgent Heaven, that I may live</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great deeds of bale</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great is Jehovah, and greatly to be praised</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Great spirits now on earth are sojourning</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>897</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Green grow the rashes, O</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grow old along with me</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gude pity me, because I'm little</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gudrun of old days</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guid-mornin' to your Majesty</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guid speed and furder to you, Johnie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ha! whaur ye gaun, ye crowlin ferlie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Had I a cave on some wild distant shore</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Had I the wyte, had I the wyte</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>529</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Had I wept before she did</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Had we never loved sae kindly</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail! beauteous Stranger of the wood</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>570</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, famous man! whom fortune hath so blist</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, Native Language, that by sinews weak</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, Poesie! thou Nymph reserv'd</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, thairm-inspirin', rattlin' Willie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail to thee, blithe Spirit</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>829</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Half a league, half a league</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1005</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hallow the threshold, crown the posts anew</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hame, hame, hame, O hame fain wad I be</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>782</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Happy the man, whose wish and care</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Happy those early days, when I</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Happy those which, for more commodity</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Happy were he could finish forth his fate</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hard Texts are Nuts (I will not call them cheaters)</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hark, hark, my soul! angelic songs are swelling</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hark! hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hark! how all the welkin rings</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>561</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hark! I hear the tramp of thousands</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hark the mavis' e'ening sang</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>496</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harp of the North, farewell! The hills grow dark</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>755</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harry, whose tuneful and well-measured song</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Has auld Kilmarnock seen the deil</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hast thou a charm to stay the morning-star</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>707</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hasten, ye faithful, glad, joyful, and holy</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving-kindness</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Have more than thou showest</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haymakers, rakers, reapers, and mowers</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He clenched his pamphlet in his fist</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He first by Grace must conquer'd be</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He is dead, the beautiful youth</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He is gone on the mountain</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>747</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He that has and a little tiny wit</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He that is down needs fear no fall</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He that loves a rosy cheek</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He used his lances as pens</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He who of Rankine sang, lies stiff and dead</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He whom we mourned as dead</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He's ower the hills that I lo'e weel</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>560</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Health to the Maxwells' veteran Chief</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear, Land o' Cakes and brither Scots</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear my cry, O God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear my prayer, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear my prayer, O Jehovah; give ear to my supplications</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear my voice, O God, in my complaint</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear the right, O Jehovah, attend unto my cry</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear the sledges with the bells</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear this, all ye peoples</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hear what God, the Lord, hath spoken</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>563</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hee balou, my sweet wee Donald</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen, thy beauty is to me</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Help, Jehovah; for the godly man ceaseth</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hence, all you vain delights</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hence, loathed Melancholy</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hence, overshadowing gloom</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hence, vain deluding Joys</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hengist had verament</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Her brother is coming back to-night</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1037</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Her daddie forbad, her minnie forbad</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Her flowing locks, the raven's wing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Her of your name, whose fair inheritance</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Her skin is like silk, and her speech is soft</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here a little child I stand</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here am I laid, my life of misery done</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here awa, there awa, wandering Willie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here Brewer Gabriel's fire's extinct</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here cursing, swearing Burton lies</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here, ever since you went abroad</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>899</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here Holy Willie's sair worn clay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here is the glen and here the bower</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lie Willie Michie's banes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lies a mock Marquis, whose titles were shamm'd</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lies Boghead amang the dead</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lies John Bushby, honest man</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lies Johnie Pigeon</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lies, now a prey to insulting neglect</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lies old Hobson. Death hath broke his girt</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lies our Sovereign Lord the King</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lieth Bernardone, ass and pig</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here lieth one who did most truly prove</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here, of a loving swain</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here Souter Hood in death doth sleep</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here Stuarts once in glory reigned</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here was a people whom, after their works</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here, where the Scottish Muse immortal lives</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>494</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here, where the world is quiet</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here will I hold. If there's a power above us</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here's a bottle and an honest friend</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here's a health to ane I loe dear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here's a health to them that's awa</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here's to the year that's awa</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here's to thy health, my bonie lass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hey, ca' thro', ca' thro'</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hey, the dusty Miller</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hie upon Hielands</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>High grace, the dower of queens; and therewithal</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>His face with smile eternal drest</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>His foundation is in the holy mountains</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hnikar I hight</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hold, mighty man, I cry all this we know</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holy amity! which, with nimble wings</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holy, holy, holy! Lord God Almighty</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Home they brought her warrior dead</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>973</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Homer, thy song men liken to the sea</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honest Will to Heaven's away</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honour, riches, marriage-blessing</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How amiable are thy tabernacles</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How blest the happy solitude</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How can my poor heart be glad</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>494</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How cold is that bosom which folly once fired</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How cruel are the parents</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How daur ye ca' me howlet-face</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How delicious is the winning</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>782</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How do I love thee? Let me count the ways</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>940</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How fresh, O Lord, how sweet and clean</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How good is it to pardon one able to resist</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How happy is he born and taught</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How haps it, Rozinante, thou art so lean</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How hath time made me to tremble</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How lang and dreary is the night</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How, Liberty! girl, can it be by thee named</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>498</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How like a winter hath my absence been</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How long and dreary is the night</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How long, O Jehovah? wilt thou forget me for ever</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How many companies have alighted</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How many wretched persons are destitute of ease</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How near to good is what is fair</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How often have I stood in fight</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How pleasant the banks of the clear winding Devon</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How should I your true love know</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How should I your true love know</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How sleep the Brave, who sink to rest</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How soon hath Time, the subtle thief of youth</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How sweet the answer Echo makes</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How vainly men themselves amaze</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How Wisdom and Folly meet, mix and unite</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Humid seal of soft affections</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Husband, husband, cease your strife&quot;</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am a Bard of no regard</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am a fiddler to my trade</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am a keeper of the law</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am a mariner to love</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am a son of Mars who have been in many wars</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am enamoured of her</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am monarch of all I survey</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>535</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am my mammy's ae bairn</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am not of the noble Grecian race</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I arise from dreams of thee</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I arose from dreams of thee</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I bought my wife a stane o’ lint</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>852</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I call no Goddess to inspire my strains</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Catherine am a Douglas born</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I coft a stane o’ haslock woo’</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I cry with my voice unto Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I did but prompt the age to quit their clogs</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I die, and if I cannot be believed</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I do confess thou art sae fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I dream’d I lay where flowers were springing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I dream’d that as I wander’d by the way</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>842</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I du believe in Freedom’s cause</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I fear thy kisses, gentle maiden</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I fee’d a man at Michaelmas</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I fill this cup to one made up</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I gaed a waefu’ gate yestreen</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I gaed up to Dunse</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I gat your letter, winsome Willie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I gazed upon the glorious sky</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I got me flowers to strew Thy way</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I had a dream, which was not all a dream</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>796</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I had sax owsen in a pleugh</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I hae a wife of my ain</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I hae been at Crookieden</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I hate the dreadful hollow behind the little wood</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1015</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I hate them that are of a double mind</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have called with my whole heart</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have done justice and righteousness</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have had playmates, I have had companions</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have heard tell</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have led her home, my love, my only friend</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1034</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I heard a thousand blended notes</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>643</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I heard the trailing garments of the Night</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I hold it, sir, my bounden duty</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I know a little garden-close</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I know, Olalia, thou dost me adore</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I know a thing that’s most uncommon</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I lang hae thought, my youthfu’ friend</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I lift my heavy heart up solemnly</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>925</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I like a church; I like a cowl</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I lived with visions for my company</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>933</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I lo’ed ne’er a laddie but ane</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I long to talk with some old lover’s ghost</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I love, and he loves me again</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I love Jehovah, because he heareth</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I love thee, O Jehovah, my strength</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I loved a lass, a fair one</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I met a traveller from an antique land</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>851</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I mind it weel in early date</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I murder hate by flood or field</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I must not grieve my Love, whose eyes would read</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I never gave a lock of hair away</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>930</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I never saw a fairer</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I once was a maid, tho’ I cannot tell when</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I put my hat upon my head</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I rede you, beware at the hunting, young men</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I remember, I remember</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>910</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I said, I will take heed to my ways</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I said—Then, dearest, since ’tis so</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1070</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I saw him once before</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I saw where in the shroud did lurk</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I see a form, I see a face</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I see thine image through my tears to-night</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>935</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I sing of a Whistle, a Whistle of worth</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1066</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I stood on the bridge at midnight</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I strove with none; for none was worth the strife</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I struck the board and cried, No more</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I thank all who have loved me in their hearts</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I think of thee!—my thoughts do twine and bud</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>934</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I thought of Thee, my partner and my guide</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I thought once how Theocritus had sung</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>923</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I tore, I hackt, abolish’d, said and did</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I travell’d among unknown men</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I waited patiently for Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I wander’d lonely as a cloud</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>639</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I was glad when they said unto me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I was thy neighbour once, thou rugged Pile</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>605</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I was walking a mile</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I weep for Adonais—he is dead</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>856</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I, who erewhile the happy Garden sung</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I, who was late so volatile and gay</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will bless Jehovah at all times</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will cry unto God with my voice</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will extol thee, my God, O King</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will extol thee, O Jehovah; for thou hast raised me up</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will give thanks unto Jehovah with my whole heart</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will give thee thanks with my whole heart</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will lift up mine eyes unto the mountains</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will sing of lovingkindness and justice</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will sing of the lovingkindness of Jehovah for ever</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I wish I were where Helen lies</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I wonder, by my troth, what thou and I</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I'll aye ca' in by yon town</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I'm now arrived—thanks to the gods</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I'm o'er young, I'm o'er young</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I'm sittin' on the stile, Mary</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>919</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I'm three times doubly o'er your debtor</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I'm wearing awa', Jean</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>560</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I've heard them lilting at our ewe-milking</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I've seen the smiling</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If age brought nothing worse than this</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If all the world and love were young</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If aught of oaten stop or pastoral song</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If doughty deeds my lady please</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If from the public way you turn your steps</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If I be possessed of wealth and be not liberal</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If I fail any day to render thee due thanks</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If I freely can discover</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If I have faltered more or less</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If I leave all for thee, wilt thou exchange</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>937</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If I, my lord, could show to you the truth</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If it had not been Jehovah who was on our side</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If love were what the rose is</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If of love we complain, what shall we say</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If one says &quot;No,&quot; I answer &quot;No&quot;</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If the red slayer think he slays</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If thou chance for to find</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If thou must love me, let it be for nought</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>928</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If thou should ask my love</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If thou survive my well-contented day</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If to be absent were to be</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If women could be fair, and yet not fond</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If ye gae up to yon hill-tap</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If yet I have not all thy love</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If you rattle along like your Mistress's tongue</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ilk care and fear, when thou art near</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ill-fated genius! Heaven-taught Fergusson</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In a drear-nighted December</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>875</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In close intrigue, their faculty's but weak</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In comin' by the brig o' Dye</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In days long gone</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In death for life I seek</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In going to my naked bed as one that would have slept</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Jehovah do I take refuge</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Judah is God known</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In London city was Bicham born</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Love, if Love be Love, if Love be ours</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Mauchline there dwells six proper young belles</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In my distress I cried unto Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Politics if thou would'st mix</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In proportion to one's labour, eminences are gained</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Scotland there was a babie born</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In se'enteen hunder 'n forty-nine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In simmer, when the hay was mawn</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Tarbolton, ye ken, there are proper young men</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the downhill of life, when I find I'm declining</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the greenest of our valleys</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the highlands, in the country places</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the merry month of May</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the midway of this our mortal life</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the sweet shire of Cardigan</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In thee, O Jehovah, do I take refuge</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In thee, O Jehovah, do I take refuge</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In this strange land, this uncouth clime</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In unploughed Maine he sought the lumberers' gang</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In vain to me the smiling mornings shine</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In wood and wild, ye warbling throng</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Xanadu did Kubla Khan</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>701</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In youth, when I did love, did love</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indeed this very love which is my boast</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>928</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inhuman man! curse on thy barb'rous art</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Instead of a Song, boys, I'll give you a Toast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Into the proud erected diamond stock</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inverey cam doun Deeside, whistlin and playin</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iphigeneia, when she heard her doom</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>903</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is it indeed so? If I lay here dead</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is it not better at an early hour</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is there a whim-inspired fool</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is there for honest Poverty</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is this thy plighted, fond regard</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>599</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It befall at Martynmas</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It fell about the Lammus time</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It fell about the Martinmas time</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It fell upon a holly eve</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is a beauteous evening, calm and free</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is a good thing to give thanks unto Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is an ancient Mariner</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>682</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is na, Jean, thy bonie face</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is not Beauty I demand</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>913</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is not growing like a tree</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is not to be thought of that the flood</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It little profits that an idle king</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>977</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was a dismal and a fearful night</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was a lover and his lass</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was a summer evening</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>732</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was a' for our rightfu' King</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was fifty years ago</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was in and about the Martinmas time</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was in sweet Senegal that my foes did me enthral</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>437</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was many and many a year ago</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was not like your great and gracious ways</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was, roses, roses, all the way</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1082</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was the charming month of May</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was the schooner Hesperus</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was the winter wild</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was three slim does and a ten-tined buck in the bracken lay</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It was upon a Lammas night</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Others seek they ken na what</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamie, come try me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah answer thee in the day of trouble</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah, how are mine adversaries increased</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah, I have called upon thee; make haste unto me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah is my light and my salvation</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah is my portion</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah is my shepherd</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah, my heart is not haughty</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah reigneth; he is clothed with majesty</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah reigneth; let the earth rejoice</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehovah reigneth; let the peoples tremble</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
POEMS, SONGS, CHORUSES, HYMNS AND PSALMS

First Lines

Jehovah, remember for David ........................................ 44 313
Jehovah saith unto my lord, Sit thou at my right hand ........... 44 286
Jehovah, thou hast been favorable unto thy land .................. 44 250
Jehovah, who shall sojourn in thy tabernacle ...................... 44 157
Jenny kiss'd me when we met ........................................... 41 870
Jerusalem the golden .................................................... 45 549
Jesu, the very thought of thee ........................................ 45 550
Jesus, lover of my soul .................................................. 45 559
Jesus shall reign where'er the sun .................................... 43 537
Jesus, Thou Joy of loving hearts ..................................... 45 550
Jockey's taen the parting kiss .......................................... 6 544
John Anderson, my jo, John .............................................. 6 345
John Gilpin was a citizen ................................................ 41 546
Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation .............................................................. 44 195
Judge me, O Jehovah, for I have walked in mine integrity ...... 44 171
Just for a handful of silver he left us ................................ 42 1067
Kathrina say ................................................................. 19 161
Kemble, thou cur'st my unbelief ....................................... 6 498
Ken ye aught o' Captain Grose?—I go and ago ..................... 6 387
Kilmarnock wabsters, fidge an' claw .................................. 6 163
Kind gentlemen and ladies fair ........................................ 19 41
Kind Sir, I've read your paper through ............................. 6 375
Know, Celia, since thou art so proud .................................. 40 352
Know thou, O stranger to the fame .................................... 6 219
Lady Onlie, honest Lucky ................................................. 6 283
Lady! that in the prime of earliest youth ........................... 4 78
Lament him, Mauchline husbands a' .................................. 6 120
Lament in rhyme, lament in prose ..................................... 6 43
Lassie wi' the lint-white locks ......................................... 6 505
Last May, a braw wooer cam doun the lang glen .................... 6 536
Late at e'en, drinkin the wine .......................................... 40 115
Late crippl'd of an arm, and now a leg .............................. 6 423
Late, late yestreen I saw the new Moon ............................. 41 728
Lawrence, of virtuous father virtuous son .......................... 4 84
Lay a garland on my hearse .............................................. 40 321
Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom ..................... 45 567
Lead me, O God, and Thou, O Destiny ............................... 2 179
Leeze me on drink! it gies us mair .................................... 28 85
Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered ....................... 44 223
Let half-starv'd slaves in warmer skies ............................. 6 162
Let ignorance a little while now muse .............................. 15 127
Let India boast her palms, nor envy we ............................ 5 362
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>First Lines</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Let me not to the marriage of true minds</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let me ryke up to dight that tear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let my cry come near before thee, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let not Ambition mock their useful toil</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let not Woman e'er complain</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let other heroes boast their scars</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let other poets raise a frácas</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let others sing of Knights and Paladines</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let schoolmasters puzzle their brain</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let the Most Blessed be my guide</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let the toast pass</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let the world's sharpness, like a clasping knife</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let thy lovingkindnesses also come unto me, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let us begin and carry up this corpse</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1083</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let us drink and be merry, dance, joke, and rejoice</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let us with a gladsome mind</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life! I know not what thou art</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life ne'er exulted in so rich a prize</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life of Life! Thy lips enkindle</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>841</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Light lay the earth on Billy's breast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Like as the culver, on the barèd bough</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Like some brave steed that oft before</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Like to the clear in highest sphere</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Listen, my children, and you shall hear</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Listen to me, as when ye heard our father</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1064</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little I ask; my wants are few</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little think'st thou, poor flower</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Live in these conquering leaves</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lo, praise of the prowess of people-kings</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lo! 'tis a gala night</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lo! where the four mimosas blend their shade</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lo! where the rosy-bosom'd Hours</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lock the door, Lariston, lion of Liddisdale</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>767</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lone on the bleaky hills the straying flocks</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long-expected one-and-twenty</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long fed on boundless hopes, O race of man</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long have I sighed for a calm</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long have I slept</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long life, my Lord, an' health be yours</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long, long the night</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>532</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Look not thou on beauty's charming</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Look, Nymphs and Shepherds, look</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
First Lines

Lord of all being, throned afar   45  570
Lord Thomas and Fair Annet   40  61
Lord, thou hast been our dwelling-place   44  258
Lord, to account who dares thee call   6  459
Lord, we thank, and thee adore   6  460
Lords, knights, and squires, the numerous band   40  396
Loth am I, sister   49  361
Loud blaw the frosty breezes   6  289
Louis, what reck I by thee   6  316
Love bade me welcome; yet my soul drew back   40  341
Love guards the roses of thy lips   40  216
Love in her eyes sits playing   40  402
Love in my bosom like a bee   40  214
Love not me for comely grace   40  325
Love thou thy land, with love far-brought   42  999
Love thy country, wish it well   40  493
Lovely was she by the dawn   6  504
Loving in truth, and fain in verse my love to show   40  212
Lythe and listen, gentilmen   40  128
Maid of Athens, ere we part   41  795
Make a joyful noise unto God, all the earth   44  221
Make a joyful noise unto Jehovah, all ye lands   44  267
Make haste, O God, to deliver me   44  228
Maker of all, the Lord   7  156
Mally's meek, Mally's sweet   6  543
Man is his own star; and the soul that can   5  59
Many a green isle needs must be   41  835
Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth up   44  311
March, march, Ettrick and Teviotdale   41  746
Mark yonder pomp of costly fashion   6  533
Martial, the things that do attain   40  194
Mary! I want a lyre with other strings   41  536
Maud has a garden of roses   42  1031
Maud Muller on a summer's day   42  1351
Maugre the ravings that are set abroach   14  12
Maxwell, if merit here you crave   6  498
May I lose my heart if it cease to love you   16  135
Meet me on the warlock knowe   6  471
Merrily swinging on brier and weed   42  1215
Methought I saw my late espoused saint   4  86
Milton! thou shouldst be living at this hour   41  677
Mine adventure to the Meek One   43  6
Mine be a cot beside the hill   41  582
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>First Lines</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Morning arises stormy and pale</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1021</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mortality, behold and fear</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Most glorious Lord of Lyfe! that, on this day</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Most sweet it is with unuplifted eyes</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mother, I cannot mind my wheel</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>901</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Much have I travell’d in the realms of gold</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Music, when soft voices die</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>855</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Musing on the roaring ocean</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My blessings on ye, honest wife</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My blessin’s upon thy sweet wee lippie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My bonie lass, I work in brass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My curse upon your venom’d stang</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My days among the Dead are past</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>734</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My dear and only Love, I pray</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My faith looks up to thee</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>569</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My father was a farmer upon the Carrick border, O</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My future will not copy fair my past</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>940</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My girl she’s airy, she’s buxom and gay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My God, I love thee; not because</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>556</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My God, my God</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My God, where is that ancient heat towards thee</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My godlike friend—nay, do not stare</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My good blade carves the casques of men</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1002</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My hair is gray, but not with years</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>801</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Harry was a gallant gay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>876</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart is a-breaking, dear Tittie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart is fixed, O God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart is sair—I dare na tell</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart is wae, and unco wae</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart leaps up when I behold</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart overfloweth with a goodly matter</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart was ance as blithe and free</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart’s in the Highlands, my heart is not here</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My honor’d Colonel, deep I feel</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My lady’s gown, there’s gairs upon’t</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My letters! all dead paper, mute and white</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>934</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My life has crept so long on a broken wing</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My lord a-hunting he is gane</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My lord, I know your noble ear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Love in her attire doth shew her wit</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My love, she’s but a lassie yet</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My lov’d, my honor’d, much respected friend</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My lute, be as thou wert when thou didst grow</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My mind to me a kingdom is</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My minnie does constantly deave me</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My mother bids me bind my hair</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My mother, the harlot</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My own Belovèd, who hast lifted me</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>934</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My peace is gone</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Peggy is a young thing</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Peggy’s face, my Peggy’s form</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My poet, thou canst touch on all the notes</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>930</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Sandy gied to me a ring</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Sandy O, my Sandy O</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My sister! my sweet sister! if a name</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>792</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Son, these maxims make a rule</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My soul cleaveth unto the dust</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My soul fainteth for thy salvation</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My soul waiteth in silence for God only</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My spotless love hovers with purest wings</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My sword could not at all compare with thine</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My thoughts hold mortal strife</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My true-love hath my heart, and I have his</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mysterious Night! when our first parent knew</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>913</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nae gentle dames, tho’ e’er sae fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nae heathen name shall I prefix</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nae shoon to hide her tiny taes</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>918</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nay, with my goodwill</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nearer, my God, to thee</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Never the time and the place</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Never trust in women; nor rely upon their vows</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No churchman am I for to rail and to write</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No cold approach, no altered mien</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No coward soul is mine</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No longer mourn for me when I am dead</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No more of your guests, be they titled or not</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No more, ye warblers of the wood! no more</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No, my own love of other years</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>901</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No, no! go not to Lethe, neither twist</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>882</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No sculptured marble here, nor pompous lay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No song nor dance I bring from yon great city</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No Spartan tube, no Attic shell</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>492</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No Stewart art thou, Galloway</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poem Title</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nobly, nobly Cape Saint Vincent to the North-west died away</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>None keepeth a secret but a faithful person</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nor grain, nor wealth, nor store of gold and silver</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>822</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not, Celia, that I juster am</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not here and there, but everywhere</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not marble, nor the gilded monuments</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not mine own fears, nor the prophetic soul</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not to know vice at all, and keep true state</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not unto us, O Jehovah, not unto us</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now daye was gone, and night was come</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now haply down yon gay green shaw</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now in her green mantle blythe Nature arrays</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now, Kennedy, if foot or horse</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now Nature cleeds the flowery lea</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now Nature hangs her mantle green</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now, Reader, I have told my Dream to thee</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now Robin lies in his last lair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now rosy May comes in wi' flowers</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now Simmer blinks on flowery braes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now sleeps the crimson petal, now the white</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>974</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now spring has clad the grove in green</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now thank we all our God</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now the bright morning-star, Day's harbinger</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now the golden Morn aloft</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now the last day of many days</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>845</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now this is my first counsel</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Now westlin winds and slaught'ring guns</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nuns fret not at their convent's narrow room</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O a' ye pious godly flocks</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O angry fate, forbear</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O aye my wife she dang me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O blithe new-comer! I have heard</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>641</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O bonie was yon rosy brier</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Brignall banks are wild and fair</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>738</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O brother, rest from miserable mee</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O cam ye here the fight to shun</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O can ye labour lea, young man</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O could I give thee India's wealth</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Death, had'st thou but spar'd his life</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Death! thou tyrant fell and bloody</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O fairest Flower, no sooner blown but blasted</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O for him back again</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O, for my sake do you with Fortune chide</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Friend! I know not which way I must look</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O, Friends! with whom my feet have trod</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O give thanks unto Jehovah; for he is good</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O God, keep not thou silence</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O God, the nations are come into thine inheritance</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>244</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O God, thou art my God; earnestly will I seek thee</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast broken us down</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Goddess! hear these tuneless numbers, wrung</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>880</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Gowdie, terror o' the whigs</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O gude ale comes and gude ale goes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O had each Scot of ancient times</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O had the malt thy strength of mind</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O happy dames! that may embrace</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O happy shades! to me unblest</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O happy souls, which from this mortal vale</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O have ye na heard o' the fause Sakelde</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O hearken, ye who speak the English Tongue</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O how can I be blythe and glad</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O how much more doth beauty beauteous seem</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O how shall I, unskilfu', try</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O if thou knew'st how thou thyself dost harm</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Jehovah, my God, in thee do I take refuge</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Jehovah, our Lord</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Jehovah, rebuke me not in thine anger</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Jehovah, rebuke me not in thy wrath</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Jehovah, the God of my salvation</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Jehovah, thou God to whom vengeance belongeth</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Jehovah, thou hast searched me, and known me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O ken ye what Meg o' the Mill has gotten</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>456</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Kenmure's on and awa, Willie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Lady Mary Ann looks o'er the Castle wa'</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O lassie, are ye sleepin yet</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O lay thy loof in mine, lass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O leave novels, ye Mauchline belles</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O leeze me on my spinnin-wheel</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O let me in this ae night</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O let the solid ground</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1028</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O let us howl some heavy note</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poem Title</td>
<td>Volume</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O listen, listen, ladies gay</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Logan, sweetly didst thou glide</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Logie o' Buchan, O Logie the laird</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Lord, since we have feasted thus</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Lord, when hunger pinches sore</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O lovely Polly Stewart</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O lovers' eyes are sharp to see</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>744</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O luve will venture in where it daur na weel be seen</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O lyric Love, half angel and half bird</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Mary, at thy window be</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Mary, go and call the cattle home</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1061</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O May, thy morn was ne'er so sweet</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O me! what eyes hath love put in my head</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O meikle thinks my luve o' my beauty</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O merry hae I been teethin a heckle</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O mirk, mirk is this midnight hour</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Mistress mine, where are you roaming</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Mother Earth! upon thy lap</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O mount and go, mount and make you ready</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O my Luve's like a red, red rose</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O never say that I was false of heart</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Nightingale that on yon blooming spray</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O once I lov'd a bonie lass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Philly, happy be that day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O poortith cauld, and restless love</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O praise Jehovah, all ye nations</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O raging Fortune's withering blast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O rough, rude, ready-witted Rankine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O rowan tree, O rowan tree! thou'lt aye be dear to me</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O rowan tree, O rowan tree! thou'lt aye be dear to me</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O say what is that thing call'd Light</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O sing a new song to the Lord</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O sing unto my roundelay</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O snatch'd away in beauty's bloom</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O soft embalmer of the still midnight</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>896</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O stay, sweet warbling, woodlark, stay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O steer her up, an' haud her gaun</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O stream descending to the sea</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Swallow, Swallow, flying, flying South</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>974</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O sweet and constant hope</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O talk not to me of a name great in story</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>789</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O that I had ne’er been married</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O that ’twere possible</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1049</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O that’s the lassie o’ my heart</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O the month of May, the merry month of May</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou dread Power, who reign’st above</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou Great Being! what Thou art</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou, in whom we live and move</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O thou pale orb that silent shines</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O thou, that sitt’st upon a throne</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou, the first, the greatest friend</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou unknown, Almighty Cause</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou! whatever title suit thee</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou, who in the heavens does dwell</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Thou who kindly dost provide</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O thou whom Poetry abhors</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O thou with dewy locks, who lookest down</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>584</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Tibbie, I hae seen the day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O, to be in England</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1068</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O waly waly up the bank</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wat ye wha that lo’es me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wat ye wha’s in yon town</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“O well’s me o’ my gay goss-hawk”</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O were I on Parnassus hill</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O were my love yon Lilac fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>494</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wert thou in the cauld blast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>552</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wert thou, Love, but near me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>535</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wha my babie-clouts will buy?</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wha will shoe my fu fair foot</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wha will to Saint Stephen’s House</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O what a plague is love</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O what can ail thee, knight-at-arms</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>803</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O when shall I a mansion give</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O when she cam’ ben she bobbed fu’ law</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O whistle an’ I’ll come to ye, my lad</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O why should Fate sic pleasure have</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O why the deuce should I repine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn’s being</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>833</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Willie brew’d a peck o’ maut</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O wilt thou go wi’ me, sweet Tibbie Dunbar</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O World! O Life! O Time</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>842</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O world of wonders! (I can say no less)</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O worship the King all glorious above</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O ye plants, ye herbs, and ye trees</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O ye wha are sae guid yoursel'</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O ye whose cheek the tear of pity stains</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obscurest night involved the sky</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of a' the airts the wind can blaw</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of all the girls that are so smart</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of all the numerous ills that hurt our peace</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of all the rides since the birth of time</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of all the thoughts of God that are</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>941</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Heaven or Hell I have no power to sing</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Lordly acquaintance you boast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of man's first disobedience and the fruit</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Nelson and the North</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of old, when Scarron his companions invited</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of this fair volume which we World do name</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oft in the stilly night</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>816</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oft I think of the beautiful town</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh, a dainty plant is the Ivy green</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh clap your hands, all ye peoples</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh come, let us sing unto Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh for my sake do you with Fortune chide</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh Galuppi, Baldassare, this is very sad to find</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1080</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh give thanks unto Jehovah, call upon his name</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh give thanks unto Jehovah; for he is good</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh give thanks unto Jehovah; for he is good</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh how love I thy law</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh I am come to the low Countrie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh, open the door, some pity to shew</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh sing unto Jehovah a new song</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh sing unto Jehovah a new song</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh, slow to smite and swift to spare</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh that those lips had language!</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh, the auld house, the auld house</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>561</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh, yes! They love through all this world of ours</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh! young Lochinvar is come out of the west</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>751</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Chronos once took queen Sedition to wife</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Grahame he is to Carlisle gone</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Winter, with his frosty beard</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On a bank of flowers, in a summer day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On a day, alack the day!</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On a Poet's lips I slept</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>855</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On Cessnock banks a lassie dwells</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On either side the river lie</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>967</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On his lips Persuasion hung</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On Linden, when the sun was low</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On parent knees, a naked new-born child</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>580</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On peace an’ rest my mind was bent</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On the brink of the night and the morning</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On the heights peals the thunder, and trembles the bridge</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On the Sabbath-day</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On the seas and far away</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On these white cliffs, that calm above the flood</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>682</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once did She hold the gorgeous East in fee</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once fondly lov’d, and still remembered dear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once in a cellar lived a rat</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered, weak and weary</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One day I wrote her name upon the strand</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One more Unfortunate</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>907</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One night as I did wander</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One Queen Artemisia, as old stories tell</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One word is too often profaned</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>850</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One’s-self I sing, a simple separate person</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oppress’d with grief, oppress’d with care</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Or love of understanding quite is void</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orthodox! orthodox, who believe in John Knox</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Others abide our question. Thou art free</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our band is few but true and tried</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our bugles sang truce, for the night-cloud had lower’d</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>779</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our God, our help in ages past</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our signal in love is the glance of our eyes</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our thrissles flourish’d fresh and fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Out of the night that covers me</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Out over the Forth, I look to the North</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Out upon it, I have loved</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Over the mountains</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pack, clouds, away, and welcome day</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pardon, oh, pardon, that my soul should make</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pausanias you may praise, and Xanthippus he be for</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peg Nicholson was a good bay mare</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phoebus, arise</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pibroch of Donuil Dhu</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>745</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pipes of the misty moorlands</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piping down the valleys wild</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>584</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poets, like disputants, when reasons fail</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor, little, pretty, fluttering thing</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor <em>Little-faith!</em> Hast been among the Thieves</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor naked wretches, whereso'er you are</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor Soul, the centre of my sinful earth</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poverty causeth the lustre of a man to grow dim</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Praise Woman still,&quot; his lordship roars</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed is the man that feareth Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For it is good to sing praises</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will give thanks unto Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh give thanks unto Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise God in his sanctuary</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise Jehovah, O my soul</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise, O ye servants of Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah from the heavens</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>330</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye the name of Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Praise ye Jehovah</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sing unto Jehovah a new song</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Preserve me, O God; for in thee do I take refuge</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Princes have persecuted me without a cause</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proud Maisie is in the wood</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>746</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proud word you never spoke, but you will speak</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>899</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Put forth thy leaf, thou lofty plane</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Queen and Huntress, chaste and fair</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ranged thus for battle on the sacred plain</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rarely, rarely comest thou</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rash mortal, and slanderous poet, thy name</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raving winds around her blowing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reader! I am to let thee know</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rejoice in Jehovah, O ye righteous</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Religion! what treasure untold</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## First Lines

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Poem</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Remember me when I am gone away</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remember the word unto thy servant</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Restore to my eyelids the sleep which hath been ravished</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revered defender of beauteous Stuart</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riches I hold in light esteem</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Right, sir! your text I'll prove it true</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Righteous art thou, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ring out your bells, let mourning shews be spread</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Rise up, rise up, now, Lord Douglas,&quot; she says</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rivulet crossing my ground</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robin shure in hairst</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robin was a rovin' boy</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman Virgil, thou that singest Ilion's lofty temples robed in fire</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Round the cape of a sudden came the sea</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rudely thou wrongest my dear heart's desire</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruin seize thee, ruthless King</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>456</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rusticity's ungainly form</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sabrina fair</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sad thy tale, thou idle page</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sae flaxen were her ringlets</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sae rantingly, sae wantonly</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Satyr-king, instead of swords</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Save me, O God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Save me, O God, by thy name</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Say not the struggle naught availeth</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Say over again, and yet once over again</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Say, sages, what's the charm on earth</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scorn'd, to be scorn'd by one that I scorn</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>472</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Search while thou wilt, and let thy Reason go</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Searching auld wives' barrels</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>879</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See how the flowers, as at parade</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See the Chariot at hand here of Love</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See the smoking bowl before us</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See what a lovely shell</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1046</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See where she sits upon the grassie greene</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See with what simplicity</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sensibility, how charming</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shall I compare thee to a summer's day</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shall I, wasting in despair</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shall they who wrong begin yet rightly end</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She came to the village church</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She dwelt among the untrodden ways</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She is a winsome wee thing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She is not fair to outward view</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>912</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She walks in beauty, like the night</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>789</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She was a phantom of delight</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She was so fair</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She which you view, with triple face and sheen</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She's fair and fause that causes my smart</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepherd of tender youth</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Should auld acquaintance be forgot</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shouldst thou think upon me after the length of my age</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shrewd Willie Smellie to Crochallan came</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sic a reptile was Wat, sic a miscreant slave</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sick, am I sick of a jealous dread</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1026</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sigurd of yore</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Since all that I can ever do for thee</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Since brass, nor stone, nor earth, nor boundless sea</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Since cruel thou (I publish) dost desire</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Since I am coming to that holy room</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Since, then, such blessings manifold</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Since there's no help, come let us kiss and part</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sing aloud unto God our strength</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sing hey my braw John Highlandman</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sing lullaby, as women do</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sing on, sweet thrush, upon the leafless bough</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir, as your mandate did request</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir, o'er a gill I gat your card</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Wisdom's a fool when he's fou</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir, Yours this moment I unseal</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sleep on, and dream of Heaven awhile</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>582</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sleep'st thou, or wak'st thou, fairest creature</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So all day long the noise of battle roll'd</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>986</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So dark a mind within me dwells</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So every spirit, as it is most pure</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So oft as I her beauty do behold</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>250</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soft on the fell</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Some books are lies frae end to end</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Some say the Pilgrim's Progress is not mine</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sometimes thou seem'st not as thyself alone</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Souls of Poets, dead and gone</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>874</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spring, the sweet Spring, is the year's pleasant king</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Agnes's Eve!—ah, bitter chill it was</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>883</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stand close around, ye Stygian set</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>899</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Star that bringest home the bee</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>771</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stars of the summer night</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stay, my charmer, can you leave me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stay, O sweet, and do not rise</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stern Daughter of the voice of God</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Still anxious to secure your partial favour</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Still to be neat, still to be drest</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Stop thief!&quot; dame Nature call'd to Death</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strait is the spot and green the sod</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strange fits of passion have I known</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strange, that I felt so gay</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Streams that glide in orient plains</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strew on her roses, roses</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strive thou, O Jehovah, with them that strive with me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sun of my soul, Thou Saviour dear</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunset and evening star</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1057</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sunshine was he</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sure never were seen two such beautiful ponies</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surely God is good to Israel</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surprised by joy—impatient as the wind</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swallow, my sister, O sister swallow</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet and low, sweet and low</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>972</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet are the banks—the banks o' Doon</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet, be not proud of those two eyes</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet closes the ev'ning on Craigeburn Wood</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>493</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet dimness of her loosened hair's downfall</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet Echo, sweetest Nymph, that liv'st unseen</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet fa's the eve on Craigeburn</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet flow'ret, pledge o' meikle love</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet Highland Girl, a very shower</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet naïveté of feature</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweet stream, that winds through yonder glade</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>534</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweetest love, I do not go</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swiftly walk over the western wave</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symmetrical, and square in shape</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>688</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Take, O take those lips away</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talk not to me of savages</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>550</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subject</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tam Samson's weel-worn clay here lies</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tanagra! think not I forget</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>899</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tax not the royal Saint with vain expense</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teach me, my God and King</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teach me, O Jehovah, the way of thy statutes</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>972</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tell me, Muse, of that man</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tell me not, in mournful numbers</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tell me not of a face that's fair</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tell me not, Sweet, I am unkind</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tell me, thou Star, whose wings of light</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>856</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tell me where is Fancy bred</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tell me, ye prim adepts in Scandal's school</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thank Heaven! the crisis</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That sir which serves and seeks for gain</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That there is a falsehood in his looks</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That time of year thou may'st in me behold</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That which her slender waist confined</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That's my last Duchess painted on the wall</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1074</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The bairns gat out wi' an unco shout</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The battle on Thermodon that shall be</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The blast from Freedom's Northern hills, upon its Southern way</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The blear-eyed escapeth a pit into which the clear-sighted falleth</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The blessed Damozel lean'd out</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The blude-red rose at Yule may blaw</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The bonie lass made the bed to me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>528</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Brahman who his evil traits hath banished</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The bride cam' out o' the byre</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The cardin' o't, the spinnin' o't</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>527</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The castled crag of Drachenfels</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>798</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Catrine woods were yellow seen</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The clatt'ring thunderbolt that did adorn</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The cock is crowing</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>604</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The cod-piece that will house</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Cooper o' Cuddy came here awa</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>527</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The crimson light of sunset falls</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The curfew tolls the knell of parting day</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The day is cold, and dark, and dreary</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The day is done, and the darkness</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Title</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The day is done, and the darkness</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The day is past and over</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The day returns, my bosom burns</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The deil cam fiddlin’ thro’ the town</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The deil’s awa, the deil’s awa</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Devil got notice that Grose was a-dying</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The dusky night rides down the sky</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The earth is Jehovah’s; and the fulness thereof</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Th’ expense of Spirit in a waste of shame</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The face of all the world is changed, I think</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>926</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The fault was mine, the fault was mine</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1044</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The first time that the sun rose on thine oath</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>936</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The flame flared at its maddest</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The flower it blaws, it fades, it fa’s</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The forward youth that would appear</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The fountains mingle with the river</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The friend whom, wild from Wisdom’s way</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The future hides in it</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The gallant Youth, who may have gained</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>631</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The gloomy night is gath’ring fast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The glories of our blood and state</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Greeks, when by their courage and their might</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The grief increaseth, and withal the shame</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Groups break up, and only they, the wise say</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>684</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The harp that once through Tara’s halls</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>819</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The heather was blooming, the meadows were mawn</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The heavens declare the glory of God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Hill, tho’ high, I covet to ascend</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The isles of Greece! the isles of Greece</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The King of love my shepherd is</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The king our Emperor Carlemaine</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The King shall joy in thy strength, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The king sits in Dumferling toune</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The King’s most humble servant, I</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Laddies by the banks o’ Nith</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Laird o’ Cockpen, he’s proud and he’s great</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>563</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The lamp of day with ill-presaging glare</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The lang lad they ca’ Jumpin John</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The lark now leaves his wat’ry nest</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The last and greatest Herald of Heaven’s King</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The last time I came o’er the moor</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poem Title</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The lazy mist hangs from the brow of the hill</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Lord is only my support</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The lovely lass of Inverness</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Magadhans hold hitherto a doctrine</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The man, in life wherever plac'd</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The man of life upright</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The man whose mind, like to a rock</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>712</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The master, the swabber, the boatswain, and I</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The merchant, to secure his treasure</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Mighty One, God, Jehovah, hath spoken</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The moon becometh perfect once each month</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The more we live, more brief appear</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>775</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The murmur of the mourning ghost</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The news frae Moidart cam' yestereen</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The night is come, but not too soon</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The night is come, like to the day</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The night was still, and o'er the hill</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The noble Maxwells and their powers</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The play is done; the curtain drops</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The poetry of earth is never dead</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The poor man weeps—here Gavin sleeps</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The poplars are fell'd, farewell to the shade</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>534</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The red rose whispers of passion</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Robin to the Wren's nest</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The rounded world is fair to see</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sacred lowe o' weil-placed love</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sea is calm to-night</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The series which doth bear a fruit</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The shadows lay along Broadway</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The shepherd for the dance was dress'd</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The simple bard, rough at the rustic plough</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The simple Bard, unbroke by rules of art</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The skies they were ashen and sober</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The small birds rejoice in the green leaves returning</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The smile-dimpled lake woo'd to bathe in its deep</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The smiling Spring comes in rejoicing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Solemn League and Covenant</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The soul's Rialto hath its merchandise</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>930</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The spacious firmament on high</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The spacious firmament on high</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>535</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The splendor falls on castle walls</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>973</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun descending in the west</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>585</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun had clos'd the winter day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun has gane down o'er the lofty Benlomond</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun he is sunk in the west</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun, in ancient guise, competing</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun is warm, the sky is clear</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>827</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun set; but set not his hope</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun, the moon, the stars, the seas, the hills and the plains</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun upon the lake is low</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The sun (which doth the greatest comfort bring,)</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Sundays of man's life</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Thames flows proudly to the sea</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The thirsty earth soaks up the rain</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The tree of deepest root is found</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>689</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The tryals that those men do meet withal</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The twentieth year is well-nigh past</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The valiant, in himself, what can he suffer</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The valiant warrior famoused for fight</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The victory now hath this illustrious Buddha won</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>622</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The wean wants a cradle</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The weary pund, the weary pund</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The whole world was not half so wide</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The wind blew hollow frae the hills</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The winter it is past, and the summer comes at last</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The wintry west extends his blast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The word of the Lord by night</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1261</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The World is too much with us; late and soon</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The world's a bubble and the life of Man</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The world's great age begins anew</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The worthy knight lies there</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The year's at the spring</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1073</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The young May moon is beaming, love</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Their groves o' sweet myrtle let Foreign Lands reckon</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>534</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Then gudewife, count the lawin</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Then hate me when thou wilt; if ever, now</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Then hey, for a lass wi' a tocher</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Then mounte! then mounte, brave gallants all</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theniel Menzies' bonie Mary</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There ance was a may, and she lo'ed na men</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There be none of Beauty's daughters</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>788</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There dwelt a man in faire Westmerland</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is a flower, the Lesser Celandine</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>614</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is a garden in her face</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is delight in singing, though none hear</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>902</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is no flock, however watched and tended</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is no writer that shall not perish</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is not in the wide world a valley so sweet</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>817</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is sweet music here that softer falls</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>994</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There lived a carl in Kellyburn Braes</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There lived a wife at Usher's Well</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There shall be seen upon a day</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There they are, my fifty men and women</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1094</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There, through the long, long summer hours</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a bonie lass, and a bonie, bonie lass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a boor from Gelderland</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a king in Thule</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a lad was born in Kyle</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a lass, and she was fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>464</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a lass, they ca'd her Meg</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a roaring in the wind all night</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was a wife won'd in Cockpen</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was five Carlins in the South</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was once a day, but old Time was then young</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was three kings into the east</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There was twa sisters in a bowr</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There were three ladies lived in a bower</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There were three rauens sat on a tree</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's a woman like a dew-drop, she's so purer than the purest</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's a youth in this city, it were a great pity</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's Auld Rob Morris that wons in yon glen</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's Death in the cup, so beware</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's nane sall ken, there's nane can guess</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's nane that's blest of human kind</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's news, lasses, news</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's not a joy the world can give like that it takes away</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>784</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's nought but care on ev'ry han'</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>These are the five donations great</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>These eyes, dear Lord, once brandons of desire</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They all were looking for a king</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They are all gone into the world of light</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They bore him barefac'd on the bier</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They made use of their power</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They shot him dead on the Nine-Stone rig</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They snool me sair, and haud me down</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They that have power to hurt, and will do none</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They that trust in Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They told me, Heraclitus, they told me you were dead</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thickest night, o'erhang my dwelling</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thine am I, my faithful Fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thine be the volumes, Jessy fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>552</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Think me not unkind and rude</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This day, Time winds th' exhausted chain</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This Doctrine out of toil begot</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>720</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is he, who felled by foes</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is no my ain lassie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is the forest primeval</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is the month, and this the happy morn</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is the ship of pearl, which, poets feign</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is true Liberty when free born men</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This Life, which seems so fair</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This lump of earth has left his estate</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This morning timely wrapt with holy fire</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This rich marble doth inter</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This Sancho Panza is of body little</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This tale of my sore-troubled life I write</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This winter's weather it waxeth cold</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This wot ye all whom it concerns</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>240</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou comest! all is said without a word</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>935</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou flatt'ring mark of friendship kind</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou greybeard, old Wisdom! may boast of thy treasures</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou hast dealt well with thy servant</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou hast left me ever, Jamie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>473</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou hast thy calling to some palace-floor</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>924</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou, Liberty, thou art my theme</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou ling'ring star, with lessening ray</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou of an independent mind</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou Power Supreme, whose mighty scheme</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou still unravish'd bride of quietness</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>878</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou that my doleful life didst imitate</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou thoughtest well of the days</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou unrelenting Past</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou, who thy honor as thy God rever'st</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou whom chance may hither lead</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou whom chance may hither lead</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou, Whose Almighty word</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou youngest virgin-daughter of the skies</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou's welcome, wean; mishanter fa' me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho' cruel fate should bid us part</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Though fickle Fortune has deceived me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Though the day of my destiny's over</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Though the day of my destiny's over</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>389</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Though thou art not a peer, thou hast no peer</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tho' women's minds, like winter winds</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thoughts, words, and deeds, the Statute blames with reason</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Three poets, in three distant ages born</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Three years she grew in sun and shower</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>671</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Three years she grew in sun and shower</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Through and through th' inspir'd leaves</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Through birth and rebirth's endless round</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>624</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Through the black, rushing smoke-bursts</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy bosom is endeared with all hearts</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy braes were bonny, Yarrow stream</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy hands have made me and fashioned me</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy hue, dear pledge, is pure and bright</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy testimonies are wonderful</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy tomb is fairly placed upon the strand</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy word is a lamp unto my feet</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tiger, tiger, burning bright</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>583</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Time consists of two days; this, bright; and that, gloomy</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timely blossom, Infant fair</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timon, the misanthrope, am I below</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tired with all these, for restful death I cry</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis Friendship's pledge, my young, fair Friend</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis that, that gives the poet rage</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis the day of resurrection</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis the last rose of summer</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>818</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis the middle of night by the castle clock</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>709</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis time this heart should be unmoved</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>815</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To be or not to be? That is the question</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To draw no envy, Shakespeare, on thy name</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To fair Fidele's grassy tomb</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To heal his heart of long-time pain</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To him who in the love of Nature holds</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To John I owed great obligation</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To make a happy fireside clime</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To me, fair friend, you never can be old</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Megara some of our madcaps ran</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mercy, Pity, Peace, and Love</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To my ninth decade I have totter'd on</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Title</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To my true king I offered, free from stain</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>917</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To paint fair Nature, by divine command</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Riddell, much lamented man</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To see a world in a grain of sand</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Lords of Convention 'twas Claver'se who spoke</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>752</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the weaver's gin ye go, fair maids</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To you, sir, this summons I've sent</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toll for the Brave</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>533</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To-morrow is Saint Valentine's day</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Too many leaders are not well; the way</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toussaint, the most unhappy man of men</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>True hearted was he, the sad swain o' the Yarrow</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>True Thomas lay o'er yond grassy bank</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truly, I never have seen the market and street so deserted</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truly woman is of glass</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turn again, thou fair Eliza</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turn all thy thoughts to eyes</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turn, Fortune, turn thy wheel, and lower the proud</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turn on the prudent Ant thy heedless eyes</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas at the royal feast, for Persia won</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas even,—the dewy fields were green</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas in that place o' Scotland's isle</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas in the seventeen hunder year</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>524</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas na her bonie blue e'e was my ruin</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>534</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas on a Holy Thursday, their innocent faces clean</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas on a lofty vase's side</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas on a Monday morning</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas on a Monday morning</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas one of the charmed days</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Twas when the stacks get on their winter hap</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twenty years hence my eyes may grow</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>898</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Voices are there, one is of the Sea</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Umbriel, a dusky, melancholy sprite</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Under a spreading chestnut-tree</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Under the greenwood tree</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Under the wide and stary sky</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Under yonder beech-tree single on the green-sward</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underneath this sable hearse</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unhappy they, to whom God ha'n't reveal'd</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unlike are we, unlike, O princely Heart</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>924</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unto thee do I lift up mine eyes</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unto thee, O Jehovah, do I lift up my soul</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unto thee, O Jehovah, will I call</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up and waur them a', Jamie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up from the meadows rich with corn</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up in the morning's no for me</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up the airy mountain</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up the streets of Aberdeen</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Up wi' the carls o' Dysart</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upon a simmer Sunday morn</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upon my lap, my Sovereign sits</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upon that night, when fairies light</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vane, young in years but in sage counsel old</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanity, saith the preacher, vanity</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1075</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verse, a breeze 'mid blossoms straying</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>703</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victorious men of earth, no more</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vigil strange I kept on the field one night</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virupakkhas, I love them all</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>708</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wae is my heart, and the tear's in my e'e</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wae worth thy power, thou cursed leaf</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wailing, wailing, wailing, the wind over land and sea</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1011</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wake! For the Sun behind yon Eastern bright</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>943</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waken, lords and ladies gay</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>750</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warriors and chiefs! should the shaft or the sword</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We are na fou, we're nae that fou</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We are the music-makers</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We cam na here to view your warks</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We give thanks unto thee, O God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We grant they're thine, those beauties all</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We have heard with our ears, O God</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We must resign! heaven his great soul does claim</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We praise thee, O God, we acknowledge thee to be the Lord</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We talk'd with open heart, and tongue</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>602</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We twa hae paidl't i' the burn</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We walk'd along, while bright and red</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We watch'd her breathing thro' the night</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>910</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We'll hide the Cooper behint the door</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>527</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We're all deluded, vainly searching ways</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weak-winged is song</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wee, modest, crimson-tippèd flow'r</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wee, sleekit, cow'rin, tim'rous beastie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wee Willie Gray, and his leather wallet</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>514</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weep with me, all you that read</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Welcome, wild North-easter</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1062</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Well I remember how you smiled</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>901</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Well! If the Bard was weather-wise, who made</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Were I as base as is the lowly plain</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Were I so tall to reach the pole</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wha, in a brulyie, will</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wha is that at my bower-door?</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wha will buy my troggin, fine election ware</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>548</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whan bells war rung, an mass was sung</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whan that Aprille with his shoures soote</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whare are you gaun, my bonie lass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whare live ye, my bonie lass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What ails ye now, ye lousie bitch</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What bird so sings, yet so does wail?</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What can a young lassie, what shall a young lassie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What can I give thee back, O liberal</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>926</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What constitutes a State</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What danger is the Pilgrim in</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What dost thou in that mansion fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What flocks of critics hover here to-day</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What guile is this, that those her golden tresses</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What hath wrought Sigurd</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What have I done for you</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What I have left, I left not from generosity</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is our life? The play of passion</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What man his conduct guardeth, and hath wisdom</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What needs my Shakespeare, for his honoured bones</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What needs this din about the town o' Lon'on</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What one would think doth seek to slay outright</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What time my age was twenty-nine, Subhadda</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>643</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What was he doing, the great god Pan</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>922</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What will I do gin my Hoggie die</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whatever is, is right. Though purblind man</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When a deed is done for Freedom, through the broad earth's aching breast</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When all the world is young, lad</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1062</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When at the first I took my pen in hand</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When biting Boreas, fell and dour</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Britain first at Heaven's command</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When, by a generous Public's kind acclaim</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When chapman billies leave the street</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When chill November's surly blast</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Christians unto carnal men give ear</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When daisies pied and violets blue</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When dear Clarinda, matchless fair</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Title</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Death's dark stream I ferry o'er</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When do I see thee most, beloved one</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Faith and Love, which parted from thee never</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When first I came to Stewart Kyle</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When first my brave Johnie lad came to this town</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>414</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When first the fiery-mantled Sun</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>771</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When fortune is liberal to thee</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When God at first made man</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When God willeth an event</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Guilford good our pilot stood</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When he came to grene wode</td>
<td>51</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When he who adores thee has left but the name</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>817</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When I am dead, my dearest</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When I consider how my light is spent</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When I consider life, 't is all a cheat</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When I have borne in memory what has tamed</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When I have fears that I may cease to be</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>897</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When I have seen by Time's fell hand defaced</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When I survey the bright</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When icicles hang by the wall</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When in the chronicle of wasted time</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Israel went forth out of Egypt</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Januar's wind was blawing cauld</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>527</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Jehovah brought back those that returned to Zion</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Lascelles thought fit from this world to depart</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Letty had scarce pass'd her third glad year</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>921</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When lilacs last in the dooryard bloom'd</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Love with unconfined wings</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When lovely woman stoops to folly</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When lyart leaves bestrow the yird</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When maidens such as Hester die</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>735</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When men shall find thy flow'r, thy glory, pass</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Morine, deceas'd, to the Devil went down</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Music, heavenly maid, was young</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Nature her great master-piece design'd</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When o'er the hill the eastern star</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When on my sickly couch I lay</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When our two souls stand up erect and strong</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When priests are more in word than matter</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Princes and Prelates</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When rosy May comes in wi' flowers</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Ruth was left half desolate</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Saints do sleepy grow, let them come hither</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the blest seed of Terah's faithful Son</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the British warrior queen</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>539</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the drums do beat, and the cannons rattle</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the hounds of spring are on winter's traces</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the hours of Day are numbered</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the lamp is shatter'd</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>851</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the pine tosses its cones</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the sheep are in the fauld, and the kye at hame</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>557</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the voices of children are heard on the green</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When to her lute Corinna sings</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When to the sessions of sweet silent thought</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When to the strenuous, meditative Brahman</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When we met first and loved, I did not build</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>937</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When we two parted</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When wild war's deadly blast was blown</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>457</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whenas in silks my Julia goes</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where are the joys I have met in the morning</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>474</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where are the Kings and the peoples of the earth</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where art thou, my beloved Son</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where, braving angry winter's storms</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where Cart rins rowin' to the sea</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where did you come from, baby dear</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where dost thou careless lie</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where hae ye been sae braw, lad</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where is the home for me</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where lies the land to which the ship would go</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where shall the lover rest</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>742</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where the bee sucks, there suck I</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where the bee sucks, there suck I</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where the remote Bermudas ride</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where they once dug for money</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whereas my birth and spirit rather took</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whereas the wise who cultivate</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his way</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whether is better, the gift or the donor</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Which that the sun with his beams hot</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While at the stook the shearers cow'r</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While briers an' woodbines budding green</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While eagerly man culls life's flowers</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>696</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While Europe's eye is fix'd on mighty things</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While larks, with little wing</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While new-ca'd kye rowte at the stake</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Title</td>
<td>Vol</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While virgin Spring by Eden's flood</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While winds frae aff Ben-Lomond blaw</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While you here do snoring lie</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whiles in the early winter eve</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whither, midst falling dew</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who are you, dusky woman, so ancient hardly human</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who doth my weal diminish thus and stain</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who is it worships at my feet</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>706</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who is Silvia? What is she?</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who is the happy Warrior? Who is he</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>656</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who made the heart, 'tis He alone</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who shall, Mattio, yield our pain relief</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who would true valour see</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whoe'er he be that sojourns here</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whoe'er she be</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whoe'er thou art, O reader, know</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whoever comes to shroud me, do not harm</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whom will you send to London town</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whose is that noble, dauntless brow</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whoso would know the power of God's dominion</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why am I loth to leave this earthly scene</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why art thou silent? Is thy love a plant</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why, Damon, with the forward day</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why do the nations rage</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why dois your brand sae drap wi' bluid</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why, let the strucken deer go weep</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why look the distant mountains</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>917</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why so pale and wan, fond lover</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who standest thou afar off, O Jehovah</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why weep ye by the tide, ladie</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why, why tell thy lover</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why, ye tenants of the lake</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will ye go to the Hielands, Leezie Lindsay</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Will ye go to the Indies, my Mary</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willie Wastle dwalt on Tweed</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilt thou be my Dearie?</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilt Thou forgive that sin where I begun</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilt Thou forgive that sin where I begun</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winds blow and waters roll</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wishfully I look and languish</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wi' braw new branks in mickle pride</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With Esop's lion, Burns says: Sore I feel</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol.</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With food and drinks and cunning magic arts</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With his cross-bow, and his quiver</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With how sad steps, O Moon, thou climb' st the skies</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With little here to do or see</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>640</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With numerous tribes from Asia's regions brought</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With Pegasus upon a day</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With sacrifice before the rising morn</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With secret throes I marked that earth</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With the same heart, I said, I'll answer thee</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>936</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Within the glen sae bushy, O</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Word's gane to the kitchen</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Words of strife heard I</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Work of his hand</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Would that the structure brave, the manifold music I build</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Would'st thou hear what man can say</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wow, but your letter made me vauntie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye banks and braes and streams around</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye banks and braes o' bonie Doon</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye blushing virgins happy are</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye distant spires, ye antique towers</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye flaming Powers, and wingèd Warriors bright</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye flowery banks o' bonie Doon</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye gallants bright, I rede you right</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye Highlands, and ye Lawlands</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye hypocrites! are these your pranks</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye Irish lords, ye knights an' squires</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye Jacobites by name, give an ear, give an ear</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye learned sisters, which have oftentimes</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye maggots, feed on Nicol's brain</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye Mariners of England</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>777</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye men of wit and wealth, why all this sneering</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye sons of old Killie, assembled by Willie</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye true “Loyal Natives” attend to my song</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye twain, in trouble and distress</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye wavering shapes, again ye do enfold me</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yes, call me by my pet-name! let me hear</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>936</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yes; in the sea of life enisled</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yes! let the rich deride, the proud disdain</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yes, there is holy pleasure in thine eye</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yestreen I had a pint o' wine</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yestreen I met you on the moor</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet if His Majesty, our sovereign lord</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet, love, mere love, is beautiful indeed</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>927</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>First Lines</td>
<td>Vol</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet once more, O ye Laurels, and once more</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet, pleased with idle whimsies of his brain</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yon wandering rill that marks the hill</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>414</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yon wild mossy mountains sae lofty and wide</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You ask me, why, tho' ill at ease</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>998</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You brave heroic minds</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You meaner beauties of the night</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You promise heavens free from strife</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You render me lovelorn, and remain at ease</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You spotted snakes with double tongue</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You'll love me yet!—and I can tarry</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1073</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You're welcome to Despots, Dumourier</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You're welcome, Willie Stewart</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Jamie, pride of a' the plain</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Jockie was the blythest lad</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Peggy blooms our boniest lass</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your billet, sir, I grant receipt</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your friendship much can make me blest</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your hands lie open in the long, fresh grass</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>1179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Your News and Review, sir</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX
EXPLANATORY NOTE ON GENERAL INDEX

Titles of books, essays, dramas, poems, etc., are indexed under the significant subject word where there is one (as Truth, Essay on, Bacon's. Immortality, Ode on Intimations of).

Where there is no principal subject word, the title is indexed in its proper order, omitting initial articles, prepositions, or interjections (Harp That Once Through Tara's Halls, The).

Titles of works included in The Harvard Classics are entered in small capitals (Æneid, The). Works discussed in the Classics, but not included therein, are entered in italics (Percy's Reliques), and will be found as a rule only as subtitles under the author's name. Where the author is unknown or uncertain, or where there is a multiple authorship, the work is entered under its own title.

Titles of many poems are merely the first lines repeated. The exact titles of such poems will therefore be found in the Index to the First Lines of Poems, Songs, Choruses, Hymns and Psalms. Any other entry likely to be of use has been put into the General Index.
GENERAL INDEX

Aaron, references to, in Psalms, xlv, 239
(20), 267 (6), 276 (26), 278 (16); beard of, 314 (2); and the golden calf, 437 (40-1); breast-plate of, iv, 150, 384; Calvin on, xxxix, 42; Browning on, xlii, 1099; Mohammed on, xlv, 911

Abaddon, Hebrew for destruction, xlv, 114, note 13; Milton on, iv, 411

Abano, Pietro d', xix, 211, note 35

Abas, in the JENEID, xiii, 77, 327, 336

Abascantius, L. Satrius, ix, 361

Abbagliato, Dante on, xx, 122, and note 7

Abatti, Bocca degli, xx, 133, note 8

Abbondio, Don, in THE BETROTHED, meets the bravoes, xxi, 9-15; character and times of, 16-20; tells Perpetua his mishap, 21-4; plans to put Renzo off, 25-6; with Renzo, 27-30; owns truth to Renzo, 31-3; his fever, 33-4; on night of Renzo's intended marriage, 115-20, 127; ordered to go to Lucia, 368-73; with the Unnamed on the way, 373-9; returns with Lucia, 380-8; complained of, by Agnese, 398; with the Cardinal, 407-9; reprimanded by Cardinal, 415-25; during German invasion, 472-81, 487-91; at castle of Unnamed, 493-5; returns home, 496-9; with Renzo on latter's return, 547-50; anxieties about marrying Renzo, 621-2, 627-30; consents to perform ceremony, 631-3; advises Marquis how to aid lovers, 633-6

Abbott, T. K., translator of Kant, xxxii, 297

Abbott, Capt., at Gettysburg, xliii, 385, 387

Abdallah ibn Umm Maktûm, xlv, 885 note

Abd-El-Melik, xvi, 296, 297, 324

Abd-Es-Samad, the sheik, xvi, 299, 324

Abdication, Rousseau on right of, xxxiv, 220

Abdiel, in PARADISE LOST, rebukes Satan, iv, 201-2; leaves the rebel angels, 203; arrival among the faithful, 204-5; com-

bat with Satan, 207-9; in the battle, 213; Bagehot on Milton's, xxviii, 197-8

A Becket (see Becket)

Abel and Cain, Milton on, iv, 330; Mohammed on, xlv, 997; taken from Limbo by Christ, xx, 18; and the tree of Eve, xxxv, 186

Abelard, Carlyle on, xxv, 362-3

Aberfeldy, THE BIRKS OF, vi, 277-8

Aberrant species, xi, 448-9

Abiathar, Winthrop on, xliii, 94

Abide with Me, xlv, 566-7

Abihu, Browning on, xlii, 1099

Ability, Penn on, worldly, i, 374-7; with humility, i, 392 (247); M. Aurelius on low natural, ii, 223 (5), 243-4 (5), 249 (52), 252 (67), 255 (8); generally accompanied by frankness, iii, 17; certain to make itself felt, v, 286-7

Abime, the Saracen, xlix, 148-9

Abimelech, and David, xlv, 181

Abindarraez, story of, xiv, 44

Abishag, reference to, xli, 486

Abortion, Hippocrates on, xxxviii, 3

ABOU BEN ADHEM, xli, 870-1

Abra, Pompeia's maid, xii, 271-2

Abradatas, xxvii, 20

Abraham, Milton on, iv, 344-5; and Ephron, x, 30; Bunyan on, xv, 106, 237-8; and Sarah, xxxvi, 272; Paul on, 352; the covenant with, xlv, 275 (9); Stephen on, 435-6 (2-8); Mohammed on, xlv, 904, 910-11, 955, 980; and Iblis, 952, note 5; Pascal on, xxviii, 164 (502), 198, 201, 203, 216 (644), 284 (822), 298; taken from Limbo, xx, 18

Abraxa, early name of Utopia, xxxvi, 172

Abridgments, Swift on, xxvii, 110

Abriorix, Gaulish chief, xii, 284

Abrotonon, mother of Themistocles, xii, 5

Absalom, and David, xx, 118; Psalm when David fled from, xlv, 146-7; Bunyan on, xv, 309; David's grief for, 418

Abscesses, antiseptic treatment of, xxxviii, 263-5
**Absentees, taxation of, x, 535**

**Abstemiousness, Pliny on, ix, 297-8**

**Abstract ideas, Plato on, ii, 63-6; Epicurus on, 157 (109); Schiller on, xxxii, 238; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 250; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 212; Hume on, 411, 413-14 note 3**

**Abstract names, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 328**

**Abstract philosophy, Hume on, xxxvii, 290-8, 350**

**Abstract reasoning, Hume on, xxxvii, 412, 418**

**Abstract sciences, Pascal on, xviii, 58-9 (144)**

**Absurdities, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 333-4**

**Academic philosophy, Hume on, xxxvii, 319-20, 407-20**

**Academics, St. Augustine on the, vii, 73-4; on nature, xxxix, 109**

**Academy, Milton's design of an, iii, 239-47**

**Academy of Plato, ii, 3; first formed by Cimon, xxviii, 40-1; Milton on, iv, 401; Newman on, xxviii, 57**

**Acacie, A Tale of (see Evangeline)**

**Acamacari, town of, xxxiii, 360**

**Acception of persons, xxxiv, 409**

**Accius, works of, lost, xviii, 344**

**Acclimatisation, Darwin on, xi, 144-7**

**Accolli, Benedetto, xxxi, 73, note 2, note 5**

**Accomplishments, Locke on, xxxvii, 170**

**Accorso, Francesco, xx, 64 and note 4**

**Accounting, as part of female education, i, 93; importance of punctual, 98; Locke on knowledge and practise of, xxxvii, 178-9**

**Accuracy, essential to beauty, v, 210; Hume on, xxxvii, 292-3; Goethe on, xxxix, 256**

**Accusations, kill innocent names, xviii, 335; Bentham on public, xxvii, 241; in law, Hobbes on, xxxvii, 241-4; in children, xxxvii, 90; Calvin on, xxxix, 28**

**Accusers, false, in ancient Rome, ix, 296, note 9**

**Acedophagi, xxxv, 349**

**Acelin, Count, xlix, 100, 180**

**Acestes, King of Sicily, xiii, 92; welcomes j&ieas, 179; at games, 180; the arrow of, 195-6**

**Acetate of lead, under voltaic current, xxx, 129 note**

**Acetate of soda, xxx, 40 and note**

**Acevedo, Pietro de, on bravoes, xxi, 12**

**Achemenides, xiii, 148-9**

**Achaia, Pliny on, ix, 332**

**Achaicus, xlv, 514 (17)**

**Achates, faithful, xiii, 77; references to, 79, 84, 93, 96, 145, 208, 283**

**Acheloos River, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 11**

**Acheron, Plato on the, ii, 108-9; sooty flag of, iv, 60; Milton on the, 123; blood-bedabbled peak of, viii, 453; Virgil on, xiii, 211, 217; Dante on the, xx, 15, 60; Homer on the, xxii, 143; Burke on exhalation of, xxxiv, 72 (see xii, 215)**

**Acherusian Lake, ii, 108, 109**

**Achievement, Browning on, xlii, 1096**

**Achillas, and Caesar, xii, 304-5**

**Achilles, Socrates on, ii, 17; and Patroclus, iii, 318; xxvii, 77; xlv, 28; Milton on wrath of, iv, 260; heel of, v, 92; Dryden on, xiii, 8, 14, 26-7; xxxix, 158; father of Pyrrhus, and Priam, xiii, 118; imitated by Alexander, xxxvi, 50; brought up by Chiron, 57; flight from Chiron, xx, 180; in Dante's Hell, 22; javelin of, 127; his quarrel with Ulysses, xxii, 101; Homer on death and funeral of, xxii, 320-2; in Hades, 156-8, 320; Burke on, xxxiv, 127; Tom Brown on, xxvii, 313; Shelley on
GENERAL INDEX

Homer's, 336; and the twenty-five cities, xxxv, 233; and the captive, xxxix, 239
Achillini, and King Louis, xxi, 466
Achoriens, More on the, xxxvi, 159
Acilius, friend of Pliny, ix, 240; soldier of Cesar, xii, 277
Acmon, in the ALNEID, xiii, 326
Acoetes, servant of Pallas, xiii, 356, 358
Aconcagua, volcano of, xxix, 257, 295-6; height of, 250, note 11
Acquiescence, Burns on, vi, 68; Emerson's doctrine of, v, 60, 147-8; Epicurus on, ii, 126 (26, 29), 130 (37), 136 (58), 138 (61), 143 (71), 148 (84), 164 (131), 165 (133, 134), 167 (138, 139), 172 (152), 174 (159, 160), 179-80 (184), 180 (186); Hume on doctrine of, xxxvii, 368; Jesus on, xli, 490-1; Job on, xliv, 73 (10); Kempis on, vii, 276, 278-9, 301, 303, 317-9; M. Aurelius on, ii, 204 (17), 211 (16), 216 (23), 218 (34), 224 (8), 226 (10), 229 (27), 240 (44), 248 (41), 249-50 (51, 54), 250 (58), 258 (32), 262 (50), 269 (28), 279 (14), 281 (28), 286 (6), 297 (14); Pascal's doctrine, xlvii, 340-1, 352, 372-3; Pascal on Epicurus's doctrine, 338; Pope on, xi, 411, 414-5; Raleigh on, xxxix, 97-8; Rousseau on, xlviii, 279-80; Tennyson on, xlii, 1020; Thackeray on, xlii, 1059-60.
Acrasia, the enchantress, xxxix, 64
Acron, death of, xiii, 346
Acropolis, propylaea of the, xii, 50-1
Acta Sanctorum, Carlyle on, v, 456-7
Actaeon, son of Autonoe, viii, 427; and Artemis, 381; reference to, xlvi, 714
Actaeon, son of Autonoë, viii, 427; and Artemis, 381; reference to, xlvi, 714 note
Actiniaria, Casson on, xxxix, 15
Action light, xxx, 260
Actionism, xxvii, 418
Action (see also Acts, Activity); Demostenes on, iii, 31; the value of, to the scholar, v, 12-15; Kant on principles of, xxxii, 325-50; two ways of, xxxix, 117; Longfellow on, xlii, 1264, 1265; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 795, 799-801, 805-6, 809-10, 813, 866-8; Webster on want of, xlvii, 757; Pascal on necessity of, xlviii, 51 (131); sources of, 115 (334); and love, 416, 419
Action and reaction (see Polarity)
Action, battle of, xii, 371-5; Bacon on, iii, 79; Dryden on Antony at, xviii, 32-3; Virgil on, xii, 290-1
Action, razor of, iii, 315, note 9
Activity, Cicero on, ix, 51; Epicurus on, and meditation, ii, 125; M. Aurelius on, 268 (16); Hindu Krishna on, xlv, 799; man prone to shirk, xix, 21; in perceptions, xxxvii, 214-15
Actor, the lance of, xiii, 392
Actors, attitude of, toward the drama, xix, 10, 12, 14-15; as teachers, 29; high rewards of, reason for, x, 109; Lamb on, xxvii, 300-8; legal, xxxiv, 413-15; Montaigne on, xxxii, 70; Shakespeare on, xlv, 139-40, 147-8; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 152-3
Acts, better than knowledge, xv, 85; xxxii, 59; xlv, 9 (24), 370 (49-7); better than words, ii, 177 (175), 279 (16), 288 (15); Browning on, and intentions, xli, 1071; Confucius on, and words, xlv, 8 (13), 14 (24), 15-16 (9), 48 (29); consequences of, xlviii, 165 (505); effect of, on faculties and habits, ii, 144 (75); explain themselves, v, 67; carry own rewards, 90, 289; hidden, most noble, xlvii, 62 (159); Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 867-8; Hume on, and motives, xxxvii, 353-60, 362 note, 365-6; Kant on moral worth of, xxxii, 308-15, 349-50; Kempis on judgment of, vii, 296; kind of words, v, 164; not motives, to be judged, xxv, 38; our angels, v, 59; our epochs, xviii, 421; our only possessions, xlv, 676; religiousness of, 864; unsocial, ii, 269 (23)
Acts of the Apostles, authorship of, xlv, 352, 423-86; editorial remarks on, 422
Acts of settlement, succession, etc. (see Settlement, Succession)
Acto Sanctorum, Carlyle on, v, 456-7
Ad, xlv, 891, 905
Adam, awakening of, iv, 180-1; 250; Bacon on fall of, xxxix, 128; Bagehot on Milton's, xxviii, 196; Browne on, iii, 274, 294, 317; Burns on, vi, 142; Chaucer on, xl, 46; confesses his sin and is judged, iv, 294-6; creation explained to, 248; inquiries of, on creation, 228-30, 240; curse of, xxxvi, 332; Dante on, xx, 398-9; earth, kingdoms
of, seen by, in vision, iv, 328-9; Eden, departure of, from, 356-8; Eden, loss of, dreaded by, 326-7; Eden, sentenced to leave, 321-2; Eve, accused by, 287-90; Eve, discourse with, on laboring apart, 265-70; Eve, love of, for, 256-9; Eve, meeting of, with, 255-6; Eve, supper of, with, 163; Eve, tree of, and, xxxv, 186; Eve, wrath of, at, iv, 312-14; fall of, through own fault, 291; future, vision of, by, 329-55; HAMLET, mentions of, in, xlvi, 191; hides from God, iv, 293; Hobbes on language of, xxxiv, 323; labors of, iv, 186; Lamb on pictures of, xxvii, 312 note; lament of, iv, 309-12; Luther on, xxxvi, 361; Michael, meeting of, with, iv, 324-5; morning hymn, 184-6; Omens, evil, seen by, 323-4; PARADISE LOST, Description of, in, 162-3; supper with Eve, 163; Pascal on state of, xlviii, 184 (560); prayers relieve, iv, 322-3; Raphael discourses with, 192-4; Raphael parts with, 259-60; Raphael welcomed by, 188-90; rest suggested by, 170; retires to rest with Eve, 173; saved by Christ, xx, 18; his place in Paradise, 422; Saviour promised to, xlviii, 184 (560); stars, discourse of, on, iv, 171; stars, inquiries of, on, 244; submission advised by, 317-8; tree of knowledge, described to Eve by, 165; wisdom of, xx, 340, note 6; Eve tempts, iv, 282-7; waking, accuses Eve, 287-90

Adam and Eve, Woolman on, i, 214
Adam and Eve’s Pools, iii, 170
Adam the First, and his daughters, xv, 73
Adam of Brescia, xx, 124, note 2; Sinon of Troy, and, 126
Adams, John, Americanism of, v, 67; American independence, and, xliii, 150 note, 154; treaty with England and, 174-5
Adams, John Quincy, treaty of 1814 and, xliii, 255; treaty with Spain and, 268
Adams, Matthew, i, 14
Adams, Samuel, signer of Declaration, xliii, 154; in Articles of Confederation, 167
Adams, Sarah Flower, hymn by, xlv, 568-9
Adams, William, xliii, 255
Adamus, in Utopia, xxxvi, 181-2
Adaptability, Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 239

Adder, Harrison on the, xxxv, 344-5
Addison, Joseph, birth and education, xxvii, 155-6; Campaign, 159-60, 182-3; Cato of, 158, 165-8, 178; Cato, quotation from, i, 82; character and habits of, xxvii, 176-80; Commissioner of Appeals, 160; critical abilities of, 196-7; death of, 175-6; defense of Christianity, 173; Dennis on Cato of, 185-96; descriptions of life, 198; The Drummer, 169; Dryden on translations of, xiii, 427; early writings of, xxvii, 157-8; Esther Johnson and, 123; Freeholder, 171; Hume on, xxxvii, 291; HYMN by, xl, 400; xlv, 535; Johnson on Cato of, xxvii, 184-5; xxxix, 227; Latin compositions of early, xxvii, 157; Letter to Halifax, 158-9, 182; Life and works of, 72; Life by Johnson, 155-99; marriage of, 171-2; Old Whig papers, 174, 175; on Chaucer, xxviii, 81; on criticism of art, xxv, 28; on love of beauty in animals, 38; on the rotund in building, 58 note; papers for the Guardian, xxviii, 168-9; Peereage Bill Pamphlet, 173-4; plans a dictionary, 173; Poems early, 157; poetry of, estimate on, 180-96; Political Papers, 170; Prose, 199; Regent, secretary to, 171; religion, 107; Rosamond, 160, 184; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131; Secretary of State, xxvii, 172; Shelley on Cato, 341; The Spectator, 83, 162, 164, 169, 170; Steele, relations with, 156, 160-4, 165-6, 173-5; The Tailer, 161-2; TENDER HUSBAND, part in, 160; Thackeray on, xxviii, 9; Tragedy on Socrates, xxvii, 172-3; travels, 158; Under-Secretary, 160; Vision of Mirza, 73-7; Voltaire on Cato, xxxiv, 135; xxxix, 227; Westminister Abbey, xxvii, 78-80; Wharton, Lord, secretary to, 160
Addison, Lancelot, father of Joseph, xxvii, 155
Adeimantus, son of Ariston, ii, 22
Adeimantus, son of Leucolophus, viii, 486
Adeodatus, son of St. Augustine, vii, 3, 96, 146; grief of, over Monica, 155
Ades, reference to, iv, 132
Adeste Fideles, xlv, 555-6
Adhibhuta, Adhidaiva, etc., xlv, 822
Adhyatman, xlv, 822, 834
Adimantus, Athenian general, xii, 143
Admetus, king of Molossians, xii, 26
Administratio, defined, xxxvi, 284
Admirable Crichton, (see Crichton)
Admiral, origin of name, xxxv, 358
Admiralty Cases (U. S.), xliii, 189
(Admiration, Byron on, xli, 793; caused by ignorance, xxiv, 52; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; degrees of, ii, 234 (14); excited by the perilous, ix, 347; inferior degree of astonishment, xxiv, 49; Pascal on love of, xlvii, 60, (150-1); unknown to animals, xlviii, 130 (401)
Admithe, the jester, xlix, 242
Admonition, Winthrop on use of, xliii, 94
Adcedatus (see Adeodatus)
Adolius, xxxviii, 392
ADONAIS, Shelley's, xli, 856-70
Adonijah, and Solomon, xliii, 94
Adonijah, and Solomon, xliii, 94
Adoration, David on, xli, 492-5; "pure, which God likes best," iv, 173
Adoxa, Darwin on the, xi, 215
Adramelch, Milton on, iv, 213
Adrastos, vii, 200 note
Adrastus, king of Argos, xii, 240 note; in Hades, xiii, 223
Adrian, Roman Emperor (see Hadrian)
Adrian V, Pope, Dante on, xx, 223-4, note 8
Adrian VI, Pope, xxxvi, 102
Adrian, in THE TEMPEST, xlv, 417, 418, 443
ADRIAN, DYING, TO HIS SOUL, xl, 398
Adulation, Burke on, xxiv, 148
Adultery in biblical times, xliii, 94; in Dante's Hell, xx, 22-4; in old England, xxxv, 365-6; in old Massachusetts, xliii, 81 (9); in Utopia, xxxvi, 210, 211; Jesus on, xlv, 397 (18); Job on, 119 (9-12); Mohammed on, xlv, 969; punishment of, in ancient Germany, xxxiii, 103
Advancement in Life, Channing on, xxxvii, 314-21; Confucius on, xlv, 51 (5); Ruskin on, xxvii, 94-5, 127-8
Adversity, Christ's sake, for, vii, 239 (5), 253-7; Cicero on, ix, 17, 31; despiration in, vii, 268, 295 (6), 329, Ecclesiastes on, xlv, 343 (14); Kempis on, vii, 215, 223, 294 (4); love and, viii, 32-3; Pascal on, xlvii, 47 (107), 354; Penn on, i, 344 (239); prosperity of greatness, v, 290; Raleigh on, xxxix, 67, 96-8; religion and, iii, 44; strength proved by, vii, 220, (4); truth's sake, for, i, 191-2
ADVERSITY, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 137
ADVERSITY, HYMN TO, Gray's, xl, 450-1
Advice, Asop on interested, xvii, 17; Bacon on, of friends, iii, 70-1, 120; Carlyle on, xxv, 361; Cicero on, ix, 25, 39; in difficulties, xvii, 44; Kempis on giving and receiving, vii, 213 (3); Mill on liberty of, xxv, 295; of parents, xlvii, 82; Pliny on seeking, ix, 339 (see also Counsel)
Advocates and judges, iii, 132-3
AE FOND KISS AND THEN WE SEVER, vi, 428-9
AECUS, judge in Hades, ii, 29
AECUS, porter in THE FROGS, viii, 453, 457-9, 461-3
AENTODORUS, ii, 22
Aedon, daughter of Pandareis, in the Odyssey, xxii, 270
AEetes, brother of Circe, xii, 133
Egyptus, in the Odyssey, xxii, 21-2
Emerilus, Sextus, Cicero on, ix, 55
ELLA, SONG FROM, xli, 558-9
ELROTH, xlix, 132
EMILIANUS, MINUTIUS, ix, 200-2
EMILIANUS, SCIPIO (see SCIPIO)
EMILIUS, PAPUS, ix, 23
EMILIUS, PAULUS, and the king of Macedon, xxxii, 16; Pascal on, xlvii, 132 (409, 410)
Æneas, adventures related by, xiii, 100-51; Africa, landing of, in, 79-80; Anchises's funeral games celebrated by, 179-97; Anchises rescued by, 122-5; arms of, brought by Venus, 288-92; arms of, made by Vulcan, 282-3; Cervantes on, xiv, 212; Carthage, entered
GENERAL INDEX

by, xiii, 87-90; Carthage, prepares to sail from, 166-7; Carthage, second warning to fly from, 172; Carthage, warned to leave, 160-1; Chania, voyage of, to, 137; Crete, settles in, 131-3; Creusa, ghost of, and, 126-7; Dante places, in Limbo, xx, 19; Dido and, go hunting, xiii, 157-8; Dido, love of, for, 152-5; Dido reproaches, 163-6; Dryden on Virgil's, xiii, 9, 18, 19-37; xxxix, 157-8; Evander's aid sought by, xiii, 270-80; 283-7; fire on ships of, 201; Hades visited by, 211-38; Helenus and Andromache receive, 137-44; hell, visit to, referred to, xx, 9-10, note 1; Italy, first landing in, xiii, 145-6; Italy, warned to seek, 133-4; Love prophesies success of, 82; Juno persecutes, 73; Latium, arrival in, 239-44; Mezentius and Lausus killed by, 348-54; Pallas, body of, sent back by, 355-8; parents of, Venus and Anchises, 95; prayer and agreement of, 395-6; ships of, turned to nymphs, 295-8; Sibyl visited by, 207-10; Sicily, driven to, by storm, 178-9; Sicily, first landing in, 147-51; Sicily, leaves settlement in (cf. Dante, xx, p. 220), 202-3; Sidney on, xxxii, 18; Spenser on, xxxix, 62; storm overtakes, xiii, 76-7; Strophades, landing of, in the, 135-7; Thrace in, 129-30; Trojan war, in, 366; trophy erected by, 356-6; Troy, in sack of, 109-21; Troy, sets sail from, 128; Troy, withdrawal from, xxxix, 224; Turnus challenged to single combat by, xiii, 359; Turnus, final combat with, 414-23; Turnus, prepares for combat with, 393; Turnus, war with, 259-60; Turnus, war with, renewed, 405-10; Venus heals, wounded, 404; Venus, meeting of, with, 84-7

Aeneas, palsied man healed by apostles, xlv, 443 (33-5)

Aeneid, The, Dryden's translation, xiii, 73-423; Arguments of, written by Addison, xxxvii, 157; Burke on, xxiv, 20, 54, 60, 72, 135-6; Caxton's Prologue to, xxxix, 24-26; Dryden on machinery of, xiii, 46-50; Dryden on his translation of, 51-69; Dryden's defence of, 14-43; editorial remarks on, 3-4; Homer's influence on, xxxix, 158; Milton on, iv, 260-1; Montaigne on, xxxii, 90, 92-3; time of, xiii, 43-6; time of composition, 52; willed by Virgil to be burned, 18

Aenobarbus, Domitius, xii, 353

Aelius, called Hippotades, iv, 74; in the Aeneid, xiii, 75-7; jailer of the winds, 78; Ulysses and, xxii, 130-2

Aeronautics, in New Atlantis, iii, 178-9

Aeschere, xlii, 42, 44, 63

Aeschines, the orator, xii, 203, 211; metaphors of, ix, 350; on Demosthenes, xii, 193, 201; ix, 215, 349

Aeschines, son of Lysanias, ii, 22, 47

Aeschylus, Aristophanes on, viii, 486; on Artemis, xxxiii, 79; EURIPIDES's dispute with, in The Frogs, viii, 462-86; on the hereafter, ii, 193; House of Atreus, viii, 7-165; Hugo on, xxxix, 347; life and works of, viii, 5-6; Milton on, iv, 413; Montaigne on death of, xxxii, 13; on Persians, numbers of, xiii, 18; PROMETHEUS BOUND, viii, 166-206; Shelley on choruses of, xxxvii, 332; Sophocles beats, in contest, viii, 208; Sophocles and, compared, 208; Suppliants of, xxxix, 341; Taine on, and EURIPIDES, 426-7; Voltaire on tragedies of, 364

Aesculapius, son of Apollo, xxxviii, 2

Aeschylus on death of, viii, 45; Jonson on, xlvi, 615; Virgil on death of, xiii, 265

Aesop, on Demosthenes, xii, 199 and note

Esir, northern gods, xlix, 294 note

Aeson, son of Tyro, xxii, 151; Medea and, xli, 664

Esop, author of Fables, xvii, 8; Bacon on, iii, 108; Herodotus on, xxxii, 67

Esop, the tragedian, xii, 221-2; Cicero on, ix, 108

Esop's Fables, xvii, 11-44; CAXTON'S EPilogue TO, xxxix, 17-18; editorial remarks on, xvii, 8, 9; Emerson on, v, 176; Locke on, xxxvii, 131-2, 160; Montaigne on, xxxii, 90; Sidney on, xxvii, 18-19; versified by Socrates, ii, 48-9

Aesthetic Education, Letters on, Schiller's, xxxii, 207-295

Aesthetics (see Art, Beauty, Taste)

Estivation, of animals, xxix, 105

Eustas, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 118

Ethiops, river, viii, 196, note 56
GENERAL INDEX

Ætna, Æschylus on, viii, 179-80; Milton on, iv, 94; Virgil on, xiii, 147
Afer, Domitius, Pliny on, ix, 221; will of, 328
Affability, a source of power, xxxiv, 360
Affairs, great, by what performed, ix, 51
Affectation, Fielding on, xxxix, 180-1; Locke on, xxxvii, 45-7; of simplicity, ii, 288 (15)
Affectation, in speech, i, 383 (121); of wisdom, iii, 64-5
Affection, never wasted, xlii, 1320; "oft the spring of woe," vi, 195; on blind, xl, 301; (see also Love)
Affliction, Browne on, iii, 304; David's prayer in, xlv, 156; Eliphaz on, 129 (8-11, 15-16); Herbert on, xv, 389-91; Kempis on patience under, vii, 217 (8), 280, 293-4, 300 (2); Longfellow on, 1277-8; Mohammedan proverb on, xvi, 76; Pascal on temporal, xviii, 349; "sons of, brothers in distress," vi, 251; wisdom learned by, viii, 14; Woolman on, i, 197-8, 237-8
Affliction of Margaret, xli, 644-6
Affronts, Penn on bearing, i, 339-40
Africanus, Julius, ix, 300
Agabus, xliv, 448 (28), 469 (10-11)
Agac, Gobin, xxxv, 21, 23
Agate, St., Kempis on, vii, 309, note 2
Agatharchus, Alcibiades and, xii, 120; Zeuxis and, 49
Agathocles, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 29, 31-2
Agathon, Aristophanes on, viii, 441; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 236; quoted, ii, 214 (18)
Agathonius, age of, ix, 70
Agave, mother of King Pentheus in the Bacchae, viii, 436-43; doom of, 433-6; leader of Bacchanals, 399-402; slays Pentheus, 420-1
Age (see also Old Age); not to be regarded, vii, 279; legal, in Massachusetts, xliii, 73 (53)
Agelaus, in the Odyssey, xxxii, 281-2, 299, 302, 303, 304
Agnes, St., Luther on, xxxvi, 301, 326
Agnes, St., Eve of, Keats's, xli, 883-93
Agnese, in The Betrothed (see Mondella, Agnese)
Agnolo, Baccio d', xxxi, 412 note 3
Agnolo, Giuliano di Baccio d', xxi, 392, 412
Agassiz, Alexander, on echinodermata, xi, 235, 236
Agassiz, Louis, on amblyopsis, xi, 144; on embryological characters, 437; on embryos, 371, 468; on his first lecture, xviii, 452; on glacial period, xi, 394; on immutability of species, 348; on movement of glaciers, xxx, 225; on synthetic types, xi, 362; on tertiary species, 336
Agassiz [Louis], Fiftieth Birthday of, Longfellow's, xlii, 1293-4
Agatha, St., Kempis on, vii, 309, note 2
Agatharchus, Alcibiades and, xii, 120; Zeuxis and, 49
Agathocles, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 29, 31-2
Agathon, Aristophanes on, viii, 441; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 236; quoted, ii, 214 (18)
Agathonius, age of, ix, 70
Agave, mother of King Pentheus in the Bacchae, viii, 436-43; doom of, 433-6; leader of Bacchanals, 399-402; slays Pentheus, 420-1
Age (see also Old Age); not to be regarded, vii, 279; legal, in Massachusetts, xliii, 73 (53)
Agelaus, in the Odyssey, xxxii, 281-2, 299, 302, 303, 304
Agents, Bacon on choice of, iii, 118; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 413-14
Agesilas, Bacon on, iii, 23, 108; Cicero on, ix, 104; on happiness, xxxii, 5
Aggravation, punishment of priests, xxxvi, 308 note
Agincourt, Drayton's, xl, 222-6
Agincourt, Macaulay on, xli, 915
Agio, defined, x, 358; of Amsterdam Bank, 256-7
Agis I of Sparta, and Alcibiades, xii, 128
Agis II of Sparta, xii, 210
Agis the Lycian, xiii, 347
Aglauros, in Dante's Purgatory, xx, 203
Agnolo, Baccio d', xxxi, 412 note 3
Agnolo, Giuliano di Baccio d', xxi, 392, 412
Agamemnon, Achilles and, xiii, 14-15; burial of, viii, 94-5; Cassandra foresees death of, 48-59; Homer on return and death of, xx, 37, 38, 39, 59-60, 154-6; in Hades, 154-7, 320-2; Iphigenia, sacrifice of, by, viii, 15-17; murder of, 60-71; Orestes on, 140-1; Sidney on, xxvii, 17; Spenser on, xxi, 62; in Trojan war, viii, 9-13, 26-7; xxi, 107; Virgil on death of, xiii, 365
Agamemnon, Tragedy of, Æschylus's, viii, 7-75; compared with Lear, xxi, 339
Agapetus, Bishop, xx, 306, note 6
Agariste, mother of Pericles, xii, 37
Agassiz, Alexander, on echinodermata, xi, 235, 236
Agassiz, Louis, on amblyopsis, xi, 144; on embryological characters, 437; on embryos, 371, 468; on his first lecture, xviii, 452; on glacial period, xi, 394; on immutability of species, 348; on movement of glaciers, xxx, 225; on synthetic types, xi, 362; on tertiary species, 336
AFTER-GAMES, i, 348 (302)
AFTON, SWEET, vi, 417-18
 Age, not to be regarded, vii, 279; legal, in Massachusetts, xliii, 73 (53)
Agincourt, Drayton's, xl, 222-6
Agincourt, Macaulay on, xli, 915
Agio, defined, x, 358; of Amsterdam Bank, 256-7
Agis I of Sparta, and Alcibiades, xii, 128
Agis II of Sparta, xii, 210
Agis the Lycian, xiii, 347
Aglauros, in Dante's Purgatory, xx, 203
Agli, Lotto degli, xx, 57 note
Agrius, in the Odyssey, xxii, 299, 302, 303, 304
Agis, St., Luther on, xxxvi, 326
Agis I, Emerson on, v, 183
Agis the Lycian, xiii, 347
Aglauros, in Dante's Purgatory, xx, 203
Agli, Lotto degli, xx, 57 note
Aglova, Sir, xxxix, 128
Agnese, in The Betrothed (see Mondella, Agnese)
Agno, Baccio d', xxxi, 412 note 3
Agno, Giuliano di Baccio d', xxi, 392, 412
Agrippina, daughter of Antony, xviii, 64; daughter of Germanicus, xii, 389
Agrippinus, Florus and, ii, 119
Aguarus, xxxv, 148
Aguecheek, Sir Andrew, Macaulay on, xxvii, 385
Ahitophel, Dante on, xx, 118
Ahaz, Rimmon and, iv, 99-100
Ahab, reference to, iv, 368
Ahala, C. Servilius, ix, 65
Ahauton, the Indian, xliii, 142, 143
Ahriman (see Arimanes)
Ai, Duke, xlv, 8 (19), 11 (21), 18 (2), 38 (9), 48 (22)
Aias (see Ajax)
Aigoun, siege of, xxxv, 7, 9
Air, composition of, xxx, 144; elasticity of, 149-50; life without (see Anaerobian Life); needed for combustion, 104-5; pressure of, 145-9; resistance of, 19-20, 147-8; temperature dependent on pressure, 212; weight of, 52, 144-5
Air-burner, the, xxx, no note
Airly Beacon, xlii, 1060-1
Ajax (Aias), son of Telamon, xxii, 156, 320; Hector and, v, 93; madness of, xxvii, 17; Socrates on, ii, 29; Ulysses and, xxii, 158-9; son of Oileus, xxii, 58-9
Agriculture, capital, best employment for, x, 291, 306
Agriculture, Cicero on pleasures of, ix, 63-6; combinations in, x, 128; effect of, on prices of bread and meat, 151-2; Emerson on, v, 50; European policy not favorable to, x, 6, 131; improvement in, 184-6; in Utopia, xxxvi, 173-4, 178; labor, division of, in, x, 11-12; Locke on, xxxvii, 174-5; Luther on, xxxvi, 332; manufactures compared with, x, 11; manufactures, relation to, 221, 304-7, 444; military spirit and, xxxvii, 372-3; Milton on study of, iii, 240; prices in general, x, 192; protective tariffs and, 338; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 179-9, 207-8; skill required in, high, x, 129-30; taxes on profits of, 503; wealth, best source of, iii, 88-9; Woolman's high opinion of, i, 196 note
Agrippa, King, St. Paul and, xlv, 478 (13-27, 1) 481 (27-32)
Agrippa, Cornelius, Emerson on, v, 177; in Faustus, xix, 210; on science, xxvii, 30-31
Agrippa, Marcus, Antony and, xvii, 25; at Actium, xii, 372-3; xiii, 290; Augustus and, iii, 67; marriages of, xii, 388; Octavia and, 348
Agrippa, Menenius, xii, 152; Sidney on, xxvii, 24
Agrippa, Michel, father of Bandinello, xxxi, 14
Agrippa, Michel, the Sienese, xxxi, 55 note 1, 59-60
Agrippa, Michel (Buonarroti) (see Michelangelo)
Agnosticism, Huxley on, xxviii, 208
Agricultural schools, Cowley on, xxvii, 65-6; Ticknor on, xxviii, 367
Agricultural systems, of political economy, x, 426-46
Agriculture, Essay on, Cowley's, xxvii, 61-9
Agrippa, King, St. Paul and, xlv, 478 (13-27, 1) 481 (27-32)
Alamanni, Luigi, xxxi, 86 note 4; Cellini and, 86, 91, 259, 260, 261, 276, 299, 319
Agrius, xxxv, 148
Akin, Robert, Burns's inscription to, vi, 134; references to, vi, 70, 72, 224, 351, note 4
Alagia, wife of Malaspina, xx, 224 note
Alain-ed-In Senjer, xvi, 208

GENERAL INDEX
GENERAL INDEX

Alaopolitanes, Nephelogetes and, xxxvi, 216
Alára Kálama, xlv, 716-7, 722-3
Alaska Purchase, xlii, 432-6
Alaskie, Albert, v, 416
Alba Longa, Virgil on, xiii, 82
Albanians, Freeman on the, xxviii, 264, 266
Albany, The Bonie Lass of, Burns', vi, 284
Albany, Duke of, in Lear, xlvi, 215, 217, 219; before battle, 304; Cornwall, war with, 242, 262; Edgar with, 312-3; Edmund with, 308-10; France, war against, 288; Gloucester's wrongs, 285-6; Goneril's death and, 315-4; Goneril denounced by, 311-2; Goneril's letter to, 305; Goneril with, 239-40, 284-6; Lear and Cordelia sent for, by, 314; Lear with, 237-8, 239; plot against, 299; resigns power, 317
Albany Convention, Franklin on, i, 124-6
Albatross, Dana on the, xxiii, 37; food of the, xxix, 167
Albemarle Island, Darwin on, xxix, 380
Alberigo, the friar, xx, 139 and note 4
Alberigo of Como, xxxvi, 44
Albero of Sienna, xx, 122 note 5
Albert I, Emperor, Dante on, xx, 168, 368 notes 5 and 6; Switzerland, conduct of, toward, xxvi, 480-1; murder of, 477-8
Albert, Archbishop of Mayence, xxxvi, 281 note; Luther's address to, 247-9
Alberti, Alessandro and Napoleone, xx, 132 and note 2
Alberto, Abbot, xx, 219, note 8
Albertus Magnus, xx, 327, note 15
Alcandre, her gifts to Helen, xxii, 49
Alcancr, vii, 316, 332-3
Alcavala, of Spain, x, 540
Alcestis, Milton on, iv, 86; Ruskin on, xxviii, 142; Wordsworth on, xli, 664
Alchemist, The, xlvii, 541-664; remarks on, 540
Alchymy, Emerson on, v, 297; metal, the, xxxv, 324; punishment of, in Dante's Hell, xx, 122-3
Alcibiades, accused of impiety, xii, 122-3; Andros expedition and, 141; Aristophanes on, viii, 484; Athenian government, attempts to change, made by, xii, 129-31; Athens' power of, strengthened by, 118-9; Athens, return of, to, 138-9; at Potidaea, 111-2; Anytus and, 109-10; Bacon on, iii, 106; birth of, xii, 106; Bithynia and Phrygia, retires to, 144; childhood anecdotes of, 107-8; condemned, 126; Coriolanus and, compared, 186-90; death of, 145-6; Emerson on, v, 265; Eupolis and, ix, 149; excesses of, endured by Athenians, xii, 119-20; General, 131-2; Hipponicus and, 112; league broken by, 116-7; marriage of, 112-3; Montaigne on, xxii, 58; naval victory of, xii, 132; Nicias's jealousy of, 116-7; Olympic games, success of, at, 114-5; Pericles and, 106, 108, 111; rivels of, in public life, 115-6; Sparta, life of, at, 127-8; Syracuse, expedition of, to, 120-1, 125-6; Thrasybulus's accusation against, 125; Timon of Athens and, 120, 376; Tisaphernes with, 129, 133; treason of, 126; warns the generals, 143
Alcibiades, Life of, Plutarch's, xii, 106-46
Alcidamas, Molière on, xxvi, 215
Alcides (see Hercules)
Alcinous, king of Phaeacia, xxi, 81; Poseidon and, 178; descent and marriage of, 91-2; gardens of, iv, 271; Milton on feast of, 22; Ulysses received by, xxii, 94-114; Ulysses sent on way by, 174-5
Alcides, German god, xxxiii, 117
Alcmæon, son of Amphiarus, xxi, 206; Dante on, xx, 192, 300
Alcmena, Heracles's mother, xxi, 151; xl, 242; Homer on, xxii, 24; Herodotus on, xxxiii, 27
Alcohol, produced by fruits in carbonic acid gas, xxxviii, 302-10
Alcoholic fermentation, xxxviii, 275-302, 309 note, 311-6, 339, 345-363
Alcoholic liquors, Burke on taste for, xxiv, 15; Locke on, xxxvii, 19-20
Alda, Roland betrothed, xlix, 94, 153, 186-7
Aldobrandesco, Omberto, xx, 188 note 1
Aldobrandi, Bertino, xxxi, 99
Aldobrandi, Tegghiaio, xx, 66 and note 2
Aldobrandino, Clement VIII called, xviii, 283
Ale, Harrison on English, xxxv, 285
ALE, JOLLY GOOD, AND OLD, xl, 190-2
Alecto, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 250-8; Dante on, xx, 37
Alençon, Earl of, at Cressy, xxxv, 27, 29, 30
Aleotti, Giovanni, xxxi, 120 note 2
Alesia, siege of, xii, 287-8
Alessio, in Dante's Hell, xx, 76; in The Betrothed, xxi, 427-8, 429-30
Alethes, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 301, 303
Alexander (see Paris)
Alexander, of Antioch, xii, 358, 359
Alexander, the grammarian, ii, 195 (10)
Alexander the Great, Achilles and, xii, 27; xv, 368; xxvii, 36; xxxvi, 50; age of, at conquest of Asia, iv, 384-5; Apelles and, ix, 104; Aristotle and, xxxii, 53-4; at Arbela, iii, 74; Athens, orators of, xii, 210; attitude toward arts and sciences, xxxii, 53-4; M. Aurelius on, ii, 206 (3), 236 (24), 254 (3), 270 (29); Browne on, iii, 278; Cervantes on, xiv, 488; chastity and drunkenness of, xlvi, 90; Curzio on, xxxvi, 354; Dante on, xx, 51; Darius's box and, xiv, 51; dogs of, xxxv, 355; Emerson on, v, 202, 265; Hestherion and, xli, 28; his wish for more worlds to conquer, xxxix, 316; Podar and, iv, 78; liberality of, xxxvi, 53; Marlowe on, xiv, 237; melancholy of, iii, 49; Montaigne on, xxxii, 13; one of nine worthies, xliii, 29; Pascal on, xlvi, 51 (132), 235 (701); the Platrans and, xii, 90; reprobated for playing well, 36; reason of security of his conquests, xxxvi, 15-17; Sidney on, xxxvii, 36; the shower of flame and, xx, 58; supposed prophecy of, xlvi, 248
Alexander, the Jew, xliv, 466 (33-4)
Alexander, king of Macedonia, at Platza, xii, 92-3
Alexander, the Platonic, ii, 195 (12)
Alexander, the false prophet, xxxvii, 384-5
Alexander, of Syria, xii, 373
Alexander III, Pope, exile of, xxxvii, 368
Alexander VI, Pope, Caesar Borgia, father of, xxxvi, 15; church, aggrandizement of, the, 39; frauds of, 58; King Louis and, 13, 14-15, 24; son, efforts to aggrandize his, 23-4, 27
Alexander, James, i, 124
Alexander Pherecus, xxxvii, 27-8
Alexander Severus, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 63, 64, 68
Alexander, Wilhelmina, vi, 181, note 7
Alexander, William, To AURORA, xl, 314-15
ALEXANDER'S FEAST, xl, 391-6
Alexandridas, Montaigne on, xxxii, 45
Alexandrine philosophy, Taine on the, xxxix, 427, 431 note
Alexandrine verse, Dryden on, xiii, 54
Alexas of Laodicea, xii, 378-9
Alf, son of Hjalprek, xlix, 281-2, 338-9; remarks on story of, 250
Alfonso X (The Wise), Bacon on, iii, 130
Alfred the Great, called the truth-speaker, v, 374; crowned and buried at Winchester, 462; Emerson on, 15; book, how he won the, 403
Algalif, the, xlix, 109, 111, 158, 159
Algarsife, reference to, iv, 36-7
Algebra, Descartes on, xxxiv, 16, 18-19
Ali, in Dante's Hell, xx, 115; quotation from, v, 82; and Mohammed, xlv, 988 note 17
'Ali Baba and the Forty Thieves, xvi, 424-41
Alchino, the demon, xx, 88, 92
Alcorno, Traiano, xxxii, 92 note, 120, 144, 147
Alidosi, Lito degli, xx, 351 note 12
Alienations, in Massachusetts, xliii, 68 (10, 14, 14, 15)
Alifamfaron, Pentapolin and, xiv, 136-7
Alighieri, grandfather of Dante, xx, 349 note 2
Alisto of Cos, alluded to, ix, 46
GENERAL INDEX

All for Love, Dryden’s, xviii, 13-106; remarks on, 6; Byron’s poem, xli, 789-90
A’ the Airts the Wind Can Blaw, vi, 306-7
All-Prayer, weapon of Christian, xv, 66-7
Allan, John, Poe and, xlviii, 370
Allan, Dr., on Diodon, xxix, 24; on Holuthuria, 468
Allan Stream, By, vi, 468
Allegories, barbarous nations among, xxiv, 18; Bunyan on, xv, 8; Spenser on, xxxix, 62
Allegretti, Antonio, xxxi, 97 note 5, 163, 166
All mand, Francois I’, xxxi, 281 note
Allen, John, translator of Calvin, xxxix, 1
Allen, Richard, xxxiii, 164-5
Allen, William, i, 106
Allemande, story of, xvii, 162-6
Alliances, provision for, under Confederation, xlii, 162, 165; under constitution, 186 (10, 3); Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 72-4; More on, 213; Washington on, xlii, 245-6
Alligators, fights of male, xi, 95
Allingham, William, THE FAIRIES, xlii, 1116-1117
Allori, Angelo (Il Bronzino), xxxi, 401 note, 410
Allston, Washington, Coleridge on, v, 319, 320-1
Alluvium, land made of, xxxiii, 11-12; saliferous, in Peru, xxix, 367-8; stratified, in Andes valleys, 319-20
Allworth, Lady, in NEW WAY TO PAY OLD DEBTS, in mourning, xlvi, 863, 866-7; at home, 868-9; with Tom, 869-70; scene with Wellborn, 874-6; welcomed Wellborn and Marrall to dinner, 884-5; after dinner, 887-8; thought to be in love with Wellborn, 890-1; at Overreach’s, 905-6, 908, 909; at home, with Lovell, 916-9; reconciliation with Lovell, 928-30; with Wellborn, 931; with Overreach, 932, 933, 934-5, 936-7, 939-40; in final scene, 940, 941
Allworth, Tom, in NEW WAY TO PAY OLD DEBTS, xlvi, with Wellborn at Tapwell’s, 862-5; at home, with servants, 867-8; with Lady Allworth, 868-70; shuns Wellborn, 873; parting with servants, 881-2; reconciled to Wellborn, 883; with Lovell on way to Overreach’s, 892-5; at Overreach’s, 901, 902, 904, 909; discharged from service, 911; as messenger to Margaret, 912; scene with Margaret, 924-8; Lovell on, 929; married to Margaret, 938; in final scene, 940, 942
Almagro, Diego, xxxiii, 317
Almaris, King, xlix, 120, 139
Almasour, in ROLAND, xlix, 123-4, 134
Almeni, Sforza, xxxi, 366 note
Almon, son of Tyrrebus, xii, 257
Alms, Buddha on, xlvi, 593; Krishna on, 866; Mohammed on, 883 note 1, 883-4, 957, 972; never impoverish, v, 27
Alnaschar, story of, xvi, 177-84
Aleus, and Iphimeidea, xii, 152
Alonso, king of Naples, in THE TEMPEST, in shipwreck, xlvi, 398, 399; his previous conspiracy with Antonio, 403-4; in island after wreck, 417-22; plot against, 425-6; awakened by Ariel, 426-7; in search for Ferdinand, 439-40; at the banquet, 440-1; denounced by Ariel, 442-3; imprisoned by Ariel, 452-3; in final scene, 454-63
Alonso, Peter, and Don Quixote, xiv, 45
Alonzo III, of Arragon, Dante on, xx, 174 and note 12
Alpha Centauri, distance of, xxx, 316
Alphabet, methods of teaching, xxxvii, 129-30, 131
Alphenus of Castile, Bacon on, iii, 130
Alphonsus of Castile, Bacon on, iii, 130
Alps, Byron on the, xii, 793; Goldsmith on states seen from, 520-1; Helmholtz on the, xxx, 211-14; glaciers of, 215-31
Alps, Witch of the, in MANFRED, xviii, 423-7
Alric, and Eric, v, 344
Alsu, and Podalirius, xiii, 400
Alswaid, xlvi, 307, 308
Altabin, king of Atlantis, iii, 158
Althea, Eschylus on, viii, 102
Althea, to FROM PRISON, xli, 355-6
Altho’ He Has Left Me, vi, 415
Altmayer, in FAUST, xix, 85-99
Altviti, Bindo, xxxi, 384 note 2, 385
Altruism, Kant on duty of, xxxii, 334, 341, 351; Locke on, xxxvii, 118; Luther on, 364-6, 369-70; Mill on, xxi, 4-5; More on, xxxvi, 198-9; St. Paul on, xlv, 504 (24)
Alum, crystallization of, xxx, 27, 37; fireproofing qualities of, xxxv, 319
Aluminium, weight of, xxx, 11 note 2
Alva, Duke of, at Metz, xxxviii, 28; Egmont, character in Goethe’s, xix, 253-334; Egmont’s arrest planned by, 303-6; Egmont on, 326-7; Egmont with, 307-14; Gomez on, 301-2; in the Netherlands, 252; Netherlands, ruler of, 295-6; Netherlands, sent to, 286, 289-90; Orange, arrest of, planned by, 303-6; Orange thwarts, 306-7; Raleigh on, xxxiii, 87
Alypius, student under St. Augustine, vii, 87-8; at the gladiatorial show, 88-9; apprehended as thief, 89-90; as assessor, 91; advises against marriage, 94; as lawyer, 126; his conversion, 115, 136, 142; baptized with Augustine, 145
Amadeus, Cardinal, xxxix, 42
Amadis of Gaul, Arcalaus and, xiv, 114; Cervantes on romance of, 48-9; Don Quixote on, 92, 212; Don Quixote, supposed sonnet of, to, 11; Montaigne on, xxxii, 89; Oriana and, xiv, 116, 212, 218; Sidney on romance of, xxv, 23; squire of, xiv, 496; sword of, 135
Amadis of Greece, xiv, 49
Amalthea, and Jove, iv, 161-2; horn of, 380; vi, 321
Amana River, xxxiii, 341
AMANTIIUM IRAE, xl, 201-2
Amantius, friend of Caesar, xii, 305 note
Amapia, xxxiii, 328-30, 360-1
Amara, Mount, iv, 161-2
Amara, town of, xlv, 577
Amaran, iv, 144
Amaryllis, reference to, iv, 73
Amasis, king of Egypt, xxxii, 81-90; Ionian guard of, 78
Amasias, the student, xiv, 85, 98, 104, 108-9
Ameipsias, Aristophanes on, viii, 439
Amendment, Confucius on, xliv, 6 (8), 29 (23), 40 (21); Kempi on, vii, 234-7; Penn on, i, 345 (262)
Amendments, Constitutional, xliii, 191 (5); Lincoln on, 320-1
America, Bacon on ancient, iii, 136, 157-9; Browne on animals of, 275; discovery of original documents concerning, xliii, 5-48; Emerson on, v, 454, 461; English colonies in, first, xxxiii, 226, 227; (see also Roanoke, St. John’s); foreign powers in (see Monroe Doctrine); natives of, iii, 159; probable geological changes in, xxix, 136-7; glacial period in, xi, 409; Haies on exploration and settlement of, xxxii, 263-7; Hunt on, xxvii, 294; Irish monks in, xxxii, 175; Paré on Spaniards in, xxxviii, 32; Seneca’s prophecy
Ambassadors (U. S.), appointed by President, xliii, 188 (2); foreign, received by President, 189; cases affecting, 190 (2); under the Confederation, 162
Amber, Tacitus on, xxxiii, 118-9
Ambiorix, xii, 285 note
Ambition, St. Augustine, St., on, vii, 28, 191-2; Bacon on enviousness of, iii, 24; Burke on, xxiv, 44-5; Burns on, vi, 222, 249, 308; Carlyle on, xxxv, 384-5, 420, 448; Epictetus on, ii, 131 (43), 146 (79); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340, 366, 372; Milton on, iv, 94, 264; Montaigne on, xxxii, 115; Pascal on, xlviii, 411-12, 415; Pope on, i, 381; Pope on, xl, 420; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 224; Ruskin on common, xxviii, 94-5; Shakespeare on, xlv, 132, 349; Webster on, xlvii, 769
Ambition, Essay on, Bacon’s, iii, 93-5
Amble, in New Way to Pay Old Debts, xlvii, 866-8, 871, 872-3, 882, 883, 886-7, 916, 941
Amblyrhynchus, Darwin on the, xxix, 389-95, 399
Amboise, Cardinal d’, xxxvi, 15, 28
Ambrogio, in The Betrothed, xxi, 120, 126-7
Ambrose, St., Augustine, St., on, vii, 76, 81-2; Donne, Dr., comparison of, with, xv, 341-2; Justina persecutes, vii, 146; Luther on, xxxvi, 266; Simplicianus, father of, vii, 119; verses by, 156
Ambrosio, the student, xiv, 85, 86, 98, 104, 108-9
Ameipsias, Aristophanes on, viii, 439
Amendment, Confucius on, xlv, 6 (8), 29 (23), 40 (21); Kempi on, vii, 234-7; Penn on, i, 345 (262)
Amendments, Constitutional, xliii, 191 (5); Lincoln on, 320-1
America, Bacon on ancient, iii, 136, 157-9; Browne on animals of, 275; discovery of original documents concerning, xliii, 5-48; Emerson on, v, 454, 461; English colonies in, first, xxxiii, 226, 227, (see also Roanoke, St. John’s); foreign powers in (see Monroe Doctrine); natives of, iii, 159; probable geological changes in, xxix, 136-7; glacial period in, xi, 409; Haies on exploration and settlement of, xxxii, 263-7; Hunt on, xxvii, 294; Irish monks in, xxxii, 175; Paré on Spaniards in, xxxviii, 32; Seneca’s prophecy
GENERAL INDEX

of, iii, 90-1, 93; Smith on discovery of, x, 327-8, 397-403; Thoreau on, xxviii, 405-8; zoology of North and South, xxix, 135-7; zoology of, changes in, 178-80 (see also North America, South America, United States)

American art, Emerson on, v, 79

American Civil War, documents of, original, xliii, 313-41; Lowell on, xxviii, 429-33, 442-7; Mill on, xxv, 164-7

American colonies, agriculture and cattle in, x, 186-7; currencies in, 249, 251, 254; documents in history of, original, xliii, 49-105, 138-49; England's trade laws for, x, 424-5; xliii, 148; exportations of meat from, x, 193; Franklin's plan to unite, i, 124-6; Granville on royal government of, 159-60; interest, rates of, in, x, 94; Jefferson on wrongs of, xliii, 151-3; manufactures in, x, 307; newspapers in, i, 19-20; books in, 74; population in, increase of, x, 72; settlement of, motives of, 397-404; settlements in, situation of, 24; slavery in, i, 207-8; trade of, bounties on, x, 407-10; wages in, 71-2; wealth in, progress of, 294; Woolman on state of, i, 261-2

American flag, Haskell on the, xliii, 380; Longfellow on the, xlii, 1286-7

American Historical Documents, xliii

American Indians (see Indians)

American literature, Emerson on possibilities of, v, 5, 180; Whitman on, xxxix, 388-409

American mythology, possibilities of an, xxviii, 414-15

American Philosophical Society, founded by Franklin, i, 3, 105, 164

American poets, xlii, 1213-1422

American political institutions, Emerson on, v, 243-6

American Revolution, Burke and the, xxiv, 5-6; Burns on, vi, 51-2; documents of, original, xliii, 150-79; Franklin's part in, i, 4, 76, 165; Franklin's plan of union and, 125; French in the, 136; public libraries, influence of, on, 67; Sheridan on, xviii, 108

American Scholar, Emerson's, v, 5-23

American War, Ballad on the, Burns's, vi, 51-2

Americans, cant of, v, 431; Emerson on interest in, 50; in England, 453-4; faith and hope lacking in, 54-5; materialism of, 277-8; Mill on political abilities of, xxv, 309; morals and religion of, v, 279-80; Thoreau on, xxviii, 407-8; Whitman on, xxxix, 388-9

Amerigo, the enameler, xxxi, 48

Amerzene, Andrew, first mate on "Pilgrim," xxiii, 398

Ames, Fisher, on republics and monarchies, v, 245

Ames's Mariner's Sketches, xxiii, 5

Amici, Professor, v, 318

Amiens' Song, xl, 268

Aminias, the Decelean, xii, 18

Amity, sonnet on, xiv, 238

Ammanato, Bartolommeo, xxxi, 415 note 2, 420-1, 427

Amnon, the Libyan Jove, iv, 161 (see also Amun); Alexander called son of, xx, 58; xl, 411; oracle of, founding of, xxxiii, 33

Ammonia, production of, by moulds, xxxviii, 298 note; test of organisms, 342

Ammonians, Herodotus on the, xxxiii, 27

Amnesty Proclamation, Lincoln's, xliii, 416-9

Amompharetus, xii, 95

Amoreta, and Busirane, xxxix, 64

Amos, prophecy of, xlviii, 259

Amphiatus, in the Odyssey, xxii, 206

Amphiaraius, Dante on, xx, 82 and note 1; Eriphyle and, 300 note n; Homer on, xxii, 206; lines on, xii, 81

Amphiloclus, son of Amphiaraius, xxii, 206

Amphimedon, wooer of Penelope, xxii, 302, 303; death of, 303; in Hades, 322-5

Amphimath, suitor of Penelope, xxii, 225; advises against killing Telemachus, 225, 279; death of, 298; with Odysseus, 248-9, 256; sees ship of conspirators, 224

Amphion, founder of Thebes, xxii, 151; Dante on, xx, 131; reference to, v, 239; Sidney on, xxvii, 6, 11

Amphithea, grandmother of Ulysses, xxii, 267

Amphitrite, references to, iv, 69; viii, 215; xxii, 75-9, 163

Amphitryon, husband of Alcmene, xxii, 151; Herodotus on, xxxiii, 27; name used to express a good host, v, 207

Apostle, chatelain of, xxxv, 41, 46, 58
Amputations, Paré on cauterizing after, xxxviii, 8, 20, 21
Amram, father of Mary, xlvi, 952 note 4
Amsactus, Lake, xiii, 258-9
Amsdorf, Nicolaus von, xxxvi, 260 note
Amun, Zeus called, xxxiii, 27 (see also Ammon)
Amusements, Pascal on, xlvi, 13 (11), 56
Amycla, nurse of Alcibiades, xii, 106
Amyclas, the fisherman, xx, 331 note 16
Amycus, in the AENEID, xiii, 81, 319, 407
Amyntas, king of Lycaonia, xii, 369, 370
Amythaon, Homer on, xiii, 151
Anabaptists, Bacon on, iii, 14; of Munster, xxiv, 286-7
Anachronisms, Dryden on, of Virgil, xiii, 34-6; in Shakespeare and Sidney, xxxix, 218
Anacreon, Byron on, xli, 814; in Dante’s Limbo, xx, 236 note 7
AnÆrobian life, xxxviii, 277 note, 317, 324, 333-5, 337-49, 344, 365-7
Analogical resemblances, xi, 443-8
Analogous variations, xi, 159-63
Anatomy, Locke on study of, xxxvii, 138, 147; study of, necessary for artists, 293; xxxix, 255-6
Anaxagoras, a native of Ionia, xxviii, 58; Creator, his idea of the, xxxix, 101; Euripides and, vii, 302; in Dante’s Limbo, xx, 20; Pericles and, v, 437; xii, 39-40, 42, 54-5, 69; Socrates on doctrines of, ii, 15, 91-2; Themistocles and, xii, 6; Voltaire on teachings of, xxxiv, 102-3
Anaxarete, Webster on, xlvi, 794
Anaxenor, harper of Antony, xii, 338
Anaxilaus, at Byzantium, xii, 137
Anaximander, on the world, xxxix, 104
Anaximenes, letter to Pythagoras, xxxii, 48; mention of his doctrines, vii, 164; xxxix, 101
Ancestors, Bentham on veneration of, xxvii, 226-8; Huxley on, xxviii, 223; Lowell on, xlii, 1372; More on, xxxvi, 142; Tennyson on, xlii, 1001; Tseng-tzu on, xlv, 6 (9)
Ancemolus, death of, xiii, 334
Anches, father of Æneas, xiii, 95; Crete, advises settlement of, 131-2; death in Sicily, 151; Dante on, xx, 348; Evander and, xiii, 273; funeral games of, 180-197; ghost of, advises Æneas, 202; in Hades, 230-8; Priam, relationship to, 20; Sidney on, xxvii, 17; Troy, in sack of, xiii, 121-5
Ancient Mariner, RIME OF THE, xli, 682-701; Wordsworth on the, xxxix, 268
Ancus, Marcius, Virgil on, xiii, 235
Andersen, Hans Christian, life and works of, xvii, 220; remarks on stories of, 2; TALES OF, 221-361
Andes Mountains, appearance and scenery, xxix, 257-8, 262, 279-89, 322-3, 325-6, 337; Darwin on his passage of, 317-40; geology of, 323-5, 335-7; mines of, 321-2; rain, absence of, in, 328; shingle terraces of, 319-20; snow-line of, 249-50; stone, crumbling, of, 323; torrents of, 320-1; upheaval of, 320, 324-5; vegetation and zoology of, 322, 330-1; winds and storms of, 327-8, 364
Andocides, impiety, accused of, xii, 34; Bacon on, vii, 341 note 4
Andreas, in THE CENCI, xviii, 285, 323
Andrea Del Sarto, xlii, 1087-94
Andrew, the apostle, xlii, 378 (14), 424 (13); in PARADISE REGAINED, iv, 372-3
Andrews, Dr., bishop of Winchester, xv, 339, 383
Andrews, Isaac, Woolman and, i, 181-2
Andrews, Jacob, i, 184
Andrews, Peter, i, 183, 184-6
**Androcles, Alcibiades's accuser, xii, 123**

**Androcles, Fable of, xvii, 20-1**

**Androgeos, death of, xiii, 112-13**

**Andromache, in Greece, xiii, 137-9, '43**

**Andromachus, a Syrian, xxviii, 58**

**Andromeda, constellation, iv, 149**

**Andronicus, Livius, date of, ix, 63; Sidney on, xxvii, 6**

**Andros, Themistocles at, xii, 23**

**Andvari, the dwarf, xlii, 285-6**

**ANE AN'T TWENTY, TAM, vi, 415-6**

**Anemolians, ambassadors of the, xxxvi, 41-2**

**Aneurin, Celtic bard, xxxii, 166**

**Aneurism, defined, xxxviii, 81**

**ANGEL, THE, a story, xvii, 341-3**

**Angelica, Agrican and, iv, 392; xiv, 76; Orlando Furioso and, xiv, 12, 213, 226; xxxvi, 51 note**

**Angelo, Michael (see Michelangelo)**

**Angels, Bagehot on Milton's, xxviii, 200-1; bowers of the, iv, 321; Browne on creation of, iii, 284-5; chorus of, in Faust, xiv, 36-8; creation of, xx, 313 note 9, 407-8 notes; Dante on rank among, xx, 298 note 6; habitation of, iii, 289; in Faustus, xiv, 208, 219, 224, 226; in Paradise Lost, iv, 195-7 (see also Michael, Raphael, etc.); rebellion of the, 198-226 (see also Fallen Angels); love among, 259; Milton on nature of, 212-3; number of, xx, 410-11; Smart on, xlii, 487; Tutelary (see Tutelary Angels)**

**Angels, Footsteps of, xlii, 1267-9**

**Anger, Augustine, St., on, vii, 28; Bacon on, iii, 134-6; Collins on, in music, xli, 477; in Dante's Hell, xx, 31-2, 47; Dante's examples of, 213; Ecclesiastes on, xiv, 342 (9); Epictetus on, ii, 144 (75); Hobbes's definition of, xxxiv, 340; Krishna on, xlv, 862; Manzoni on, xxi, 519; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 201 (10), 204 (16), 229 (28), 239 (26), 280 (25), 291; Pascal on, xlv, 164 (502); Penn on, i, 346 (270, 271); Plutarch on, xii, 166; Walton on, xiv, 328; Webster on, intertemperate, xlii, 788-9**

**Angle, Guichard d', xlvii, 46, 47, 51**

**Angles, Tacitus on, the xxxiiii, 115**

**Angrivarians, Tacitus on, the xxxiiii, 111**

**Anguillotto of Lucca, xxxii, 99**

**Angular figures, not beautiful, xxiv, 94**

**why unpleasant, 99, 120-1**

**Angus, in Macbeth, xlvii, 327-8, 383-4**

**Angustia, Donna, xxi, 238, 383-4, 385**

**Aniase, King, xxxv, 164, 172**

**Anicius, Titus, ix, 117**

**Animal kingdom, how distinguished from vegetable, xxxviii, 341-2**

**Animalculie, perfection of, v, 89; xlvii, 27**

**Animals, acclimatisation of, xi, 145-6; Bacon's experiments on, iii, 174-5; beauty in, proportion as cause of, xxiv, 77-8; beauty sense of, xxxvi, 203-4; Blake on cruelty to, xli, 587-8; Buddhist ideas of, xlv, 706-9; Burke on cries of, xxiv, 71; Burke on matings of, 38-9; care of, in Massachusetts, xxiiii, 79; Carlyle on, xlv, 437 note; death, no fear of, in, xxxiv, 177; Descartes on reason in, 47; domestic (see Domestic Animals); Emerson on, v, 229; extinction of, large cause of, xxix, 178-80; fertilisation of, xi, 106-7; habits, diversity of, 116-17; Hume on reason of, xxxviii, 371-4; Locke on cruelty to, 101-2; love of offspring among, xlv, 425; Marcus Aurelius on kindness to, ii, 236 (23), 251 (65); Pascal on mind in, xlvii, 117 (340-3); admiration among, 130 (401); plants and, complex relations of, xi, 79-83; Rousseau on distinction between men and, xxxiv, 175-6; size of, disadvantages in, xi, 355; size of, in relation to vegetation, xxix, 91-6; social instincts of, ii, 267 (9); souls of, xxxvi, 227; truth, love of, among, v, 374; Voltaire on souls in, xlvii, 107; Woolman on kindness to, i, 300 (see also Organic Beings, Species)**

**Animism, defined, xvii, 7**

**Animosities, teach value of friendship, ix, 17**

**Anius, king of Delos, xiii, 131**

**Anna, St., in Dante's Paradise, xx, 422; Jesus found by, iv, 365**

**Anna, the prophetess, xlv, 359 (36-8)**

**Anna, sister of Dido, xxi, 152-4; Aeneas sought for by, xiii, 167-8; at Dido's death, xiii, 176-7**

**Anna, Thy Charms, vi, 309**

**Annabel Lee, xlii, 1239-40**

**Annas, the high priest, xlv, 360 (2), 429 (6); Dante on, xx, 97 note 7**

**Annates, Luther on, xxxvi, 278-9, 288**
Anne, St. (see Anna)
Annebault, Claude d', xxxi, 321 note 2, 328; Paré and, xxxvii, 12
Anneius, M., legate of Cicero, ix, 135, 137
Annibale, the surgeon, xxxi, 31
Annie, St. (see Anna)
Antelope, Tu, xl, 337
Anthemocritus, xii, 66-7
Anthony, St. (see Antony, St.)
Antilochus, son of NeBtor, xxii, 36; Achilles and, 322; death of, 51; in Hades, 156, 320
Antinous, in the Odyssey, xxii, complains of Penelope, 23-4; counsels suitors to heed Telemachus, 280; death of, 296; Irus encouraged by, to fight with Ulysses, 246, 247; contest with the bow, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290-2; Penelope, his gifts to, 252; Penelope rebukes, 226; Telemachus invited to feast by, 29; Telemachus plotted against by, 62, 66, 224-5; Ulysses and, as beggars, 237-40; with Telemachus, 19
Antioch, Christian Church at, xliv, 448 (26-30), 450 (1)
Antiochus of Ascalon, xii, 220
Antiochus, Athenian admiral, xii, 142
Antiochus, king of Commagene, xii, 347
Antiochus Deus, xlviii, 249
Antiochus Epiphanes, and the Jews, iv, 388
Antiochus the Great, Etolians and, iii, 128; anecdote of, v, 293; prophecy of, xlviii, 249; the Romans and, xxxvi, 11-12, 73
Antiochus Hierax, xii, 84 note
Antiochus, the pilot, and Alcibiades, xii, 113
Antigone, the goatherd's story, xiv, 500-4
Anton's Voyages, Mill on, xxv, 11
ANON, The, Scott's, xli, 748
Ant and Grasshopper, fable of, xvii, 25-6
Antaeus, chief of Turnus, xiii, 340
Antagoras, of Chios, xii, 101
antarctic islands, climate and productions of, xxix, 253-6
Anteia, wife of Helvidius, ix, 239
Antenor, founder of Padua, xiii, 81; xx, 163 note 7
Anteon (see Anteus)
Anterigoli, Piermaria d' (see Sbietta)
Anteros, and Eros, xii, 109 note 3; xviii, 425
Anthea, To, xl, 337
Anthracocritus, xii, 66-7
Anthony, St. (see Antony, St.)
Anthony, the goatherd, xiv, 81-4
Anthodes, death of, xiii, 348-9
Anthrax, Pasteur on, xlviii, 365, 369-70
Anthylla, city of, xiii, 48
Antichrist, Browne on, iii, 298; legend of birth of, 282; Luther on, xxxvi, 295; Pascal on, xlvi, 285-6, 293, 295 (846); Paul, St., on, xxxvi, 274
Anticleia, mother of Odysseus, xiii, 147, 148-50; her death of grief, 209
Anticlus, in the Trojan horse, xxii, 53
Antigone, condemned to perish in cave, vii, 281; death of, 282-6, 295-6; fate bewailed by people, 278; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 237; Oidipus with, viii, 253-4; in The Phoenicians, xxxix, 341;
Polynices' burial by, viii, 255-8; Ruskin on, xxviii, 142
Antigone, Tragedy of, Sophocles's viii, 255-99
Antigonus, of Judaea, xii, 349; and the Parthians, iv, 393
Antilochus, son of Nector, xxi, 36; Achilles and, 322; death of, 51; in Hades, 156, 320
Antinous, in the Odyssey, xxii, complains of Penelope, 23-4; counsels suitors to heed Telemachus, 280; death of, 296; Irus encouraged by, to fight with Ulysses, 246, 247; contest with the bow, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290-2; Penelope, his gifts to, 252; Penelope rebukes, 226; Telemachus invited to feast by, 29; Telemachus plotted against by, 62, 66, 224-5; Ulysses and, as beggars, 237-40; with Telemachus, 19
Antioch, Christian Church at, xlv, 448 (26-30), 450 (1)
GENERAL INDEX

63; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 370; Hugo on, xxxix, 361; Johnson on, 208; More on, xxxvi, 142; Pascal on, xlviii, 106 (301), 437-44; not the rule of belief, 95 (260)

ANTI-REFORMERS, FALLACIES OF, Sydney Smith on, xxvii, 225-51

Antiseptic principle, Pasteur on the, xxxviii, 257-67

Antithesis, Pascal on, xlviii, 17 (27)

Antonia, daughter of Antony, xii, 388; xviii, 64

Antonius, Marcus Aurelius (see Aurelius, Marcus)

Antonius, T. Aurelius (Pius), ii, 192; M. Aurelius on, 196 (16), 237 (30)

Antonio, in Duchess of Malfi, xlvii; Ariel announces, 441-2; banquet, at the, 440; Prospero and, 423-6, 440

Antonius, Caius, Roman consul, xii, 337

Antony, Caius, brother of Marcus, xii, 322; Sidney on, xxvii, 48

Antonius, Marcus, the Triumvir (see Antony)

Antonius, Publius, and Cæsar, xii, 266

Antonius of Florence, xxxvi, 311

Antony, Caius, brother of Marcus, xii, 337

Antony, Mark, Actium, flight from, xii, 372-3; Antiochus, war with, 347-8; appearance and dress of, 324; Artavasdes seized by, 361-2; in Asia, 338-9; Bacon on, iii, 27; his relations with Octavius, 123-4; burial of, xii, 384; Cæsar and Pompey, contest of, 325-8, 290-1, 297, 300-1; Cæsar, favorite of, 330; after Cæsar's death, 253-4, 331-2, 333; character of, 339; children of, 388; Cicero, relations with, 253-4, 255-6, 259, 322, 335-6; Cicero on his relations with, ix, 93, 177, 178, 180; Cleopatra and, Dryden on, xviii, 13; Cleopatra and sons honored by, xii, 364; Cleopatra, first meeting of, with, 339-44; Cleopatra prevents, from renewing war, 362-3; Cleopatra renews relations with, 349-50; Cleopatra, slave of, charged with being, 367-8; death of, 381-2; Dolabella and, 328, 330; East, campaigns in, early, 323-4; in Egypt after Actium, 376-9; Fulvia, marriage to, 329; in Greece, 337, 346-7; Ides of March, at, 317, 318, 330-2; Italy, driven from, 256, 333; Life of, Plutarch's, 322-89; Lupercalia, at the, 313, 330-1; master of horse, 328; Octavia, marriage of, to, 344-5; Octavia neglected by, 362-3; Octavius and, meet at Tarentum, 348; Octavius, break of, with, 333; Octavius, charges against, made by, 364-5; Octavius, contest with, 367-73; Octavius's growing jealousy of, 346; popularity and liberality of, 324-5; prodigies preceding the war, 368-9 (cf. xviii, 23); Sextus Pompey and, 345-6; statues and honors to, abolished, 259; triumvir, 335-6; Virgil on, at Actium, xiii, 291; war of, with republicans, xii, 336-7 (cf. xviii, 38); world divided by, to triumvirs, 344

Antony, in All for Love, xviii, 21; in Egypt after Actium, 25, 27, 29; his lamentation, 30-1; scene with Ventidius, 31-8; remarks on scene with Ventidius, 20; his reply to Cleopatra's appeal, 40-1; on Octavius, prepares to march, 42-3; receives Cleopatra's gift, 44-5; meeting with Cleopatra, 46-53; with Cleopatra in the palace, 53-4; advised by Ventidius, 55-7; with Dolabella, 57-61; scene with Octavia, 61-5; sends farewell to Cleopatra by Dolabella, 69-70; hears Dolabella's falsehood, 77-83; accuses Dolabella and Cleopatra, 84-7; betrayed by Egyptian
deacons appointed by the, xlv, 434 (1-6); Holy Spirit received, 425; imprisoned and miraculously freed, 433 (17-20), renew teachings, 433 (21-42); in Jerusalem, 439 (1, 14); with Paul, 442-3 (27); Jesus's appearances to, after death, 418 (36-53), 423 (3-11), xlv, 511 (5, 7); Jesus with, xlv, 374 (1, 9), 375 (22-5), 378 (10), 378 (18), 379-80 (43-6), 383 (1), 386 (1), 389 (41), 398 (5-10), 402 (31), 410 (14-40), 412 (45-6); Judas's place supplied, 424; Kempis on the, vii, 286 (4), 295 (6); Lessing on the, xxxii, 198-9; Luther on the, xxxvi, 290, 344; Luther on council, 273; Milton on the, iv, 353, 354; Mohammed on the, xlv, 954, 967, 1006; Pascal on the, xlviii, 268 (770), 277-8, 289 (838); Paul, St., on the, xlv, 495 (9-13); power and authority given to, xlv, 377 (1); sent forth to preach, 377 (2-6)

APOSTLES, ACTS OF THE, xlv, 421-86

Apostles' Creed, xxxix, 47

Apotheories, Chaucer on, doctors and, xl, 23; profits of, x, 113

Apparel, Penn on, i, 330; Woolman on, 252-4

Apparitions, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 316-7

Apparitor, Chaucer's, xl, 28-9 note 314

Appeal, right of, in Massachusetts, xliii, 72 (36)

Appearances, Emerson on regard for, v, 67; fable of deceptiveness of, xvii, 27; Goethe on, xix, 381; Machiavelli on care of, xxxvi, 50; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 233 (13); Pascal on, xlviii, 110 (319); Paul, St., on, xxxvi, 276; Schiller on aesthetic, xxxi, 284-9

Appetite, Locke on tempting the, xxxvii, 30

Appius Claudius (see Claudius)

Appius, Marcus, Caesar and, xii, 282; Cicero and, 240; ix, 120, 127, 142, 146; provincial governor, 131, 142; propylaeum of, 151

Applauders, professional, in Rome, ix, 220

Applause (see Praise)

Apple-growing, in Chiloe, short method employed, xxix, 301-2

Apples, Locke on eating of, xlvii, 21

Appointments, Confucius on, xlv, 41; Koran on, xxxv, 244; Presidential, xliii, 188-9 (2, 3)

Appomattox, terms of surrender at, xliii, 421-2

Apprehensions, Pliny on, ix, 327

Apprenticeships, limitation of, x, 122; long, 122-5; Smith on, 104; unknown to ancients, 125

Appropriations, in Massachusetts, xliii, 77 (78); (U. S.) under the Confederation, 164-5; under Constitution, 184 (12), 186 (7)

Apries, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 81-4

April, Chaucer on, xi, 11; Shakespeare on, 278

Apteryx, wings of the, xi, 177

Apuileius, Golden Ass of, xxxix, 350; xlii, 1357

Aquila of Pontus, xlv, 462 (2-4), 463 (18-19), 464 (26)

Aquila, P. Attius, ix, 410

Aqueleia, Freeman on, xxviii, 256

Aquilius, Cicero on, ix, 81

Aquilo, charioteer of Winter, iv, 18

Aquinas, Thomas, St., angels, reference to, xx, 408 note; death of, 227 note 11; Hazlitt on, xlviii, 278; Dante places in Paradise, xx, 327; life of, sketch of, 327 note 16; pupil of Albertus Magnus, 327 note 15

Aquinius, Marcus, Cicero on, xii, 240

Arabella, Lady (see Stuart, Arabella)

Arabesques, Cellini on, xxxi, 60-1

Arabian Heresy, iii, 258 (7)

ARABIAN NIGHTS' ENTERTAINMENTS, xvi

Arabs, adopted children among, xlv, 985 note 2, 989 note; beacon-fires of, 1001 note; divorce among, xlv, 985 note; Emerson on conquests of the, v, 55-6; hospitality among, xlv, 990 note; religion of, 876; Schiller on civilization of, xliii, 237; sheiks, habits of, v, 139; swords as mirrors among, xx, 343 note 22

Arachne, Dante on, xx, 192; reference to loom of, 70

Aratus, Pliny on, ix, 271

Araviscans, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 108

Arbela, battle of, iii, 74

ARBITRARY GOVERNMENT, Winthrop on, xliii, 85-105

Arbitration, Hobbes on legal, xxxiv, 410; Pascal on international, xlviii, 105 (296); U. S. and Mexico, agreement between, for, xliii, 302-3
GENERAL INDEX

Arc, Joan of (see Joan of Arc)
Arcades, Milton’s, iv, 41-4
Arcadia, Johnson on first inhabitants of, xxxix, 199; Spartan invasion of, xii, 149 note; the “thesmophoria” in, xxxiii, 85
Arcalus, the enchanter, xiv, 114
Arcas, Callisto’s son, xx, 416 note 5
Arceius, father of Laertes, xxi, 218
Arcens, son of, xiii, 313
Arcesilaus, method of teaching, xxxii, 36; Pascal on, xlvi, 124 (375)
Archander, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 48
Archangelus, in FAUST, xix, 18
Archelaus, Antony and, xii, 324; the tower of, xxxv, 319
Archenaus, Aristophanes on, viii, 486
Archeogetera, xi, 342
Archias, the exile-hunter, xii, 214-5
Archibius, Cleopatra’s friend, xii, 383-4
Archilochus, banished from Sparta, iii, 194
Archilochus, the exile-hunter, xii, 214-5
Archibius, Cleopatra’s friend, xii, 383-4
Archidamus, king of Sparta, xii, 66, 69
Archidiche, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 68
Archilochus, banished from Sparta, iii, 194
Archimedes, Huxley on, xxviii, 219; Manzoni on, xxi, 115; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 424 (47); Pascal on, xlvi, 275
Archipelagoes, Darwin on, xi, 342
Arctic, M. d’, on changes in species, xi, 359
Arcias, the exile-hunter, xii, 214-5
Archibius, Cleopatra’s friend, xii, 383-4
Archidamus, king of Sparta, xii, 66, 69
Archidiche, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 68
Archilochus, banished from Sparta, iii, 194
Archimedes, Huxley on, xxviii, 219; Manzoni on, xxi, 115; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 424 (47); Pascal on, xlvi, 275
Archipelagoes, Darwin on, xi, 347
Archippus, wife of Themistocles, xii, 33
Archippus, Flavius, ix, 389-90, 399
Architecture, Burke on colors in, xxiv, 69; Coloridge on, xxvi, 262; effects, its means of producing, xxiv, 129; figures in, various, xxiv, 64; Greenough’s theory of, v, 317; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Hugo on medieval, xxxiii, 350-1; human body as model in, xxiv, 81-2; light and shade in, 68-9; magnitude in, 64-5; Vitruvius on study of, v, 176; xxxiii, 8
Architeles, Themistocles and, xii, 11
Archytas of Tarentum, on isolation, ix, 38; on sensual pleasure, 59
Arctic and Palamon, story of, xxxix, 160, 161, 172
Areius and Octavius, xii, 383-4
Areopagitica, Milton’s, iii, 184-232
Areopagus, Council of, Æschylus on ordaining of, viii, 150-1; Burke on, xxiv, 338; its composition, xii, 44; its powers reduced, 42, 44
Ares, Æschylus on, viii, 23-4; Aphrodite and, xxii, 106-8; Phineus’s sons and, viii, 287; worshipped in Egypt, xxxiii, 34, 35, 42; (see also Mars)
Arete, wife of Alcinous, xxii, 91-2; Ulysses with, 93-4, 110, 153; Ulysses’s farewell to, 175
Arethus, Eudamidas and, xxii, 81
Arethusa, Alpheus and, Milton on, iv, 42; Dante on story of, xx, 104; Jupiter and, xix, 246; Virgil on, xiii, 151
Arethusa, in PHILASTER, xlvii, Bellario sent to, 684, 691; Bellario, scenes with, 691-2, 713, 721, 750; hunt, at, 714; king, scenes with, 709-9, 735; lost in wood, 718; Megra denounces, 697, 744; Pharamond and, 667, 669, 682, 692, 693, 724-5; Philaster, letter to, 704; Philaster, scenes with, 677-81, 719, 721-2, 739, 731, 734
Arethusa, Browne on river, iii, 257
Aretino, Pietro, Milton on, iii, 203 note 43; pictures of, reference to, xlvii, 569; portrait by Titian, xxvii, 272
Argand, Aimé, inventor of hollow wick, xxx, 104, 156
Argas, friend of Orgon, xvi, 279
Argas, the poet, xii, 194
Argent, Dr., Harvey to, xxxviii, 62
Argenti, Filippo, in Dante’s HELL, xxi, 33
Argia, in Limbo, xx, 237
Arginuse, battle of, ii, 20
Argo, Homer on ship, xxii, 163; Milton on ship, iv, 134; Stukeley on, v, 458
Argonauts, date of expedition of, xxxiv, 120-30
Argos, eyes of, references to, iv, 322; xlvii, 567
Argos, Hermes, slayer of, viii, 187 note 37; xxii, 10
Argos, Io and, viii, 187, 190-1
Argos, dog of Ulysses, xxii, 235-6
Argument, Franklin on habit of, i, 15-16, 126-7; Penn on, 335-6 (133-6); Socrates on, ii, 83-4; varieties of, xxxvii, 332 note
Argus, Evander and, xiii, 279; (see also Argos)
Argutus, Eliazar and, xxxv, 154
Ariadne, sister of Minotaur, xx, 49 note 5; placed among stars, 339; Homer on, xxii, 153; Theseus and, xxvi, 136, 143
Ariamenes, Xerxes’ admiral, xii, 18
Arians, Bacon on the, iii, 138; Browne on
the, 259 (8); Pascal on the, xlviii, 293, 301; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 83-4
Aricia, mother of Virbius, xiii, 265
Aricia, in PHÆDRÆ, Hippolytus and, xxvi, 135-7, 148-56, 185, 186-7, 194; Theseus and, 188-9, 196
Ariel, in FAUST, xix, 184, 190
Ariel, in PARADISE LOST, iv, 213
Ariel, in THE TEMPEST, xlvi, at banquet, 441-2; Caliban and, 436-9; Ferdinand and, 412-3, 416; Gonzalo and, 422, 426; Prospero and, 405-10, 445, 449-50, 452-3, 453-4, 455, 459-60, 461, 462-3; Hugo on, xxxix, 354; Hunt on Shakespeare's, xxvii, 294; Shelley on Miranda and, xli, 848-9
Aries, Dante on sign of, xx, 178; sun started in, 6 note 5
Arimanes, in MANFRED, xviii, 431
Arimaspians, Æschylus on the, viii, 195 and note 55; and griffons, iv, 132
Arimnestus, at Plataia, xii, 89, 97
Ariobarzanes, Cicero and, ix, 136, 142; Plutarch on, xxxvi, 272; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 317
Arioch, in PARADISE LOST, iv, 213
Aristo, Titus, letters to, viii, 301; Montaigne on, xxxii, 74; quotation from, 63
Aristophanes, Dryden on, xxxix, 174; Euripides and, viii, 302; THE FROGS, 439-87; Hugo on, xxxix, 347; life and works, viii, 438; Milton on, iii, 194, 206; Samians on the, xii, 63; Socrates on, ii, 7; Taine on comedies of, xxxix, 435
Aristophanes, the grammarian, on Epicurus, xxxii, 64-5
Aristophon, the painter, xii, 120
Aristotle, air and rain, on, xxxviii, 101; Alexander's tutor, iv, 401; xxxii, 53-4; animals, motion of, xxxviii, 134-5; antagonist on persuasiveness of, xii, 188; Art of Poesy, xxvii, 39; Bacon on ostentation of, iii, 128; Browne on, 262 (12), 265, 287, 305, 322; Cicero on, xii, 237; comedy on, xxvii, 46; comets, on, xxxix, 118; Dante's Limbo in, xx, 20 note 8; death, on, xxxviii, 85; democracy, on, xxiv, 259-60 and note; Don Ferrante on, xxi, 445; drama, on the, xii, 6, xxxix, 220; Emerson on, v, 152-3; Euripus, flux of, xxxviii, 75; friendship, on, xxxii, 73, 80; heart and blood, on the, xxxviii, 81, 84, 93, 123, 128, 130, 132, 133, 137; human understanding, on, xxxiv, 103; Hume on, xxxvii, 291; imitation, on, xxxiv, 43-4; inequality, on, xxxiv, 408-9; Lowell on, xxxvii, 452; Luther on, xxxvi, 321; Milton on, xxv, 219; medicine, on study of, xii, 226-7 notes 12 and 13; Newman on Lyceum of, iii, 244; iv, 401; Montaigne on, xxxii, 29; natural selection, his idea of, xii, 9 note; Newman on Lyceum of, xxxviii,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>General Index</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>Pascal on, xlviii, 114; Plato's pupil, ii, 3; poetry, on, xiii, 35; xxvii, 50; xxviii, 79; xxxix, 279, 387; poetry and history, on, xlvii, 19; xxviii, 74; Raleigh on his doctrine of eternity, xxxix, 99, 100, 101, 104; Rhetoric of, xxv, 13; ridicule, on, xxxix, 180; soul, on the, 101; space, on, v, 175; state, on members of, xx, 318 note 14; summum bonum of, iii, 331 (15); Taine on, xxxix, 431 note; teacher, profits as, x, 137; taste, on, xxviii, 376; things to be avoided, on, xx, 47 note; tragedy, on, iv, 412; xiii, 8; viper, on the, xxxv, 344-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arithmetic, Descartes on, xxxiv, 19; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Hume on, xxxvii, 306; Locke on study of, 153, 154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arius, Dante on, xx, 343 note 21; Pascal on, xlviii, 288 (832)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arjuna, Prince (see Bhagavad-Gita)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ark, Browne on story of the, iii, 274; on pigeon sent from, 273; Milton on the, iv, 337</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arkansas River, sediment of, xxxviii, 402</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arkwright, the spinning-jenny and, v, 395</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armatha, The, by Macaulay, xli, 915-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armadillo, Darwin on the, xxix, 102</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armadillo, Darwin on the, xxix, 102</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armado, fish, xxix, 141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armagnac, Earl of, xxxix, 95</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armenians, Freeman on the, xxviii, 271</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armelge, in William Tell, xxvi, 468, 469-73</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armies, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 40-1, 48; medievai Italy, of, xxvii, 374-5; 16th century, xxxviii, 8; standing (see Standing Armies)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arminians, Bacon on the, iii, 138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arminius, Milton on, iii, 204</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armoii, Adam, Prayer of, vi, 121-2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnot, Jean, farewell to, vi, 224; lines on, 58, 68-9, 92, 306-7, 316-7; references to, 142 note, 173; Robert Burns and, 15, 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnis, Don Quixote on profession of, xiv, 373-5, 377-9; Machiavelli on practice and study of, xxxvi, 40, 48-9; Milton on lack of training in, iv, 347; More on practice of, xxxvi, 144-5; profession of, necessary to empire, iii, 77-8; right of, in U. S., xliii, 104 (2)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armstead, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 390</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armstrong, Dr., on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 228</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armstrong, Johnie, xl, 101-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Army, U. S., under the Confederation, xliii, 161, 164, 165; under Constitution, 184 (12), 185 (14); President commander-in-chief of U. S., 188 (1)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Army of the Potomac, Haskell on, xliii, 327-8, 402</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnas, the beggar, xxix, 245</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnault, M., references to, xlviii, 346 note 4, 387</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Sir Edwin, translator of Bhagavad-Gita, xlv, 783</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Matthew, on culture, xxviii, 273-4; life and writings, 64; Poems by, xlii, 1123-40; Study of Poetry, xxviii, 65-90</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Sir Nicholas, xxxv, 328</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Thomas, Matthew Arnold on, xlii, 1130-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Bishop of Liege, xxxv, 101</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold's Battery, at Gettysburg, xliii, 337, 351, 381</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aromia, Raleigh on, xxxix, 333-4, 353</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aroras, Raleigh on the, xxxiii, 351</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arouet, Francois-Marie (see Voltaire)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arowacai, town of, xxxiii, 349</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arragon, Cardinal of, in Duchess of Malfi, xlvii, 755-855; Antonio, relations with, 759, 762, 183; Bosola, scenes with, 756, 837, 838, 843-5, 851-4; Duchess and, 764-6; Ferdinand and, 762, 786-9, 806, 835, 836-7; Julia and, 783-4, 841-3; keeps watch alone, 847-8; Loretto, at, 807; Malatesti and, 804</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrangement, Pascal on, xlviii, 16 (22-3)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrests, in U. S., xliii, 104 (4)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arria, wife of Patus, ix, 242-4; Certus, in case of, 338, 340-1; exile of, 239; Pliny and, 339</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrian, Epictetus and, ii, 116</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrianus, Maturus, letters to, ix, 187-8, 251-2, 278-80, 331-2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrigo, Cardinal, xx, 336 note 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrigo, Florentine nobleman, xx, 27 note 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrius, Quintus, xii, 230; Cicero on, ix, 88, 93</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrogance, Dante places, in Hell, xx, 33</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hobbes on, xxxiv, 364, 409; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 279 (13, 19)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrows, Raleigh on poisoned, xxxiii, 352</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrunkius, at Actium, xlii, 373 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

Arsaces, Parthian empire, founder, iv, 391
Arsago, Pagolo, xxxi, 27
Art, ancient and modern, contrasted, xxviii, 191; Aurelius on nature and, ii, 287 (10); Browne on, and nature, iii, 268; Browning on, xlii, 1072; Burke on, xxiv, 47-8, 65-6, 87-8; Coleridge on, xxvii, 255-63; Confucius on nature and, xlii, 20 (16), 38 (8); Emerson on, v, 180, 301; Goethe on, xxv, 382; xxxix, 251-66; Goldsmith on blessings of, xlii, 522; Greenough's ideas of, v, 316; Hugo on, xxxix, 345-6, 348, 351-2, 355, 356, 364, 367; human and divine, ii, 138 (61); Hume on, xxvii, 207-8; xxxvii, 292-3; “is long” (original saying), xxviii, 2; Morley on principles of, xxv, 28; Pascal on, and nature, xvlii, 49 (120); Penn on, i, 343; public attitude toward, xxviii, 119-20; purism in, satirized, xix, 185; Ruskin on, xxvii, 152; Schiller on, xxxii, 209, 212, 231-8, 253-5, 267-9, 268-74; Sidney on nature and, xxvii, 9; Taine on, xxxix, 392, 431, 434; utility and, xxxii, 211; “weaker than Necessity,” viii, 185; Whitman on reality in, xxxix, 402 (see also Beauty, Taste)

Art Thou Weary, xliv, 544-5
Artabanus, Themistocles and, xii, 28-9
Artavasdes, king of Armenia, xii, 350, 351
Artemidorus, The Death of, xlii, 351
Artemidorus, Caesar and, xii, 316-17; Pliny on, ix, 239-40
Artemis, Actaeon and, viii, 381; Atridas and, 12; Egyptian mythology, in, xxxii, 79; Bubastis, festival of, 34; oracle of, 42; temple of, 69-70; Homer on, xxii, 83-4; reference to, viii, 215; Thebes, goddess of, 214, 215 (see also Cynthia, Diana)
Artemisia, Burns on, vi, 59
Artemisium, battle of, xii, 12-3
Artemon, the engineer, xii, 63-4
Arteries, Harvey on the, xxxviii, 65-9, 73, 79-81, 88, 89, 102, 109-10, 113, 116, 137, 139
Arthimius of Zela, xii, 10
Arthur, King, Caxton on, xxxix, 20-4; Cervantes on, xiv, 92, 489; drinking-cup and arms of, xxxii, 145; Elwold and, 168-9; Guenevere and, xlii, 1186; Mordred and, xx, 132 note 3; Renan on, xxxii, 148-9, 155-7; Spenser on, xxxix, 62; university at Carenton, xxxv, 371; Uther's son, iv, 102
Arthur, King, in Holy Grail, xxxv, 105-6; his custom of adventure, 107; and the marvelous sword, 108; welcomes Galahad, 109, 110; and the Sangreal, 111; his tourney at Camelot, 111-12; at Holy Grail feast, 113; grief at departure of knights, 113-14, 115, 116; orders chronicles of the Grail, 213
Arthur, Morte d', by Tennyson, xlii, 986-92
Arthur, Prince, son of Henry VII, xxxix, 26
Arthur's hunting, xxxii, 153 note 9
Arthurian legends, Caxton on, xxxix, 20-4; Renan on, xxxii, 146, 148-66 (see also Holy Grail)
Artichoke, compared with cardoon, xxxix, 125 note 9; Jerusalem, xi, 147
Article, Dryden on the, xiii, 61
Articles of Confederation, xliii, 158-68; Lincoln on, 316
Articulate speech, man and nature, the distinction between, xxviii, 256-7
Artificers, in agricultural system, x, 430-6, 439-46; in policy of Europe, 103-4
Artificial, Carlyle on the, xxxv, 330
Artisans, anciently inferior to warriors, xxxii, 83; Socrates on, ii, 10
Artist, Epigram to An, vi, 263
Artist, Northern, in Faust, xix, 185
Artists, Browning on, xlii, 1096; Emerson on duty of, v, 50-1; Goethe on training and duty of, 252, 255; xxxix, 260-1, 263, 265; relations to the public, 259
Arts, Burke on the, xxiv, 40, 44, 47-8; Emerson on the, v, 79-80, 304; Raleigh on the, xi, 206; progress in, due to wants, xxxiv, 177-8; relation of various, xxxix, 261 (see also Architecture, Music, Painting, Poetry, Sculpture)
Arulenus, Rusticus (see Rusticus)
Arundel, Earl of, in Crecy campaign, xxxv, 9, 24, 27
Arundel, Thomas of, xxxv, 255
Arundel, in Edward the Second, xlv, 43-6, 50, 59
Aruns, Camilla and, xiii, 383-5; doomed by Diana, 386; his death, 386; in Dante's Hell, xx, 82
Aruspiciny, defined, xxxiv, 382
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Arwacas, Raleigh on the</td>
<td>xxxiii, 341, 374</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aryan Races, Freeman on</td>
<td>xxviii, 240-2, xxi, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aryans, Tacitus on the</td>
<td>xxxiii, 117</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arybas, daughter of</td>
<td>xxii, 210-12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asaf, son of Barkhiya</td>
<td>xvi, 26 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asaph, Psalms attributed</td>
<td>xliv, 144, 203, 232-49</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascanio, servant of Cellini</td>
<td>xxxi, 185-8, 188-9, 192, 197, 212-14, 258, 261, 265, 277, 278, 279, 304, 327, 335-6, 348, 351</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascanius (Ilulus) in sack of Troy</td>
<td>xiii, 123, 125</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asclapo, Roman physician</td>
<td>ix, 154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascomilo, Aurelio</td>
<td>xxxi, 58</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascot, Duke of</td>
<td>xxxiii, 52, 53, 55, 57</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assente, Dante on</td>
<td>xx, 84, and note 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashburton, Alexander Lord</td>
<td>xliii, 281</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley, Lord and Locke</td>
<td>xxxvii, 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asia, cause of barbarism</td>
<td>x, 25-6; wealth of ancient, ix, 379 note 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asinarius, friend of Pliny</td>
<td>ix, 256</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ask Me No More</td>
<td>-xl, 351</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Askew, in Shoemaker's Holiday</td>
<td>xxvii, 471, 472-3, 475, 492</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asmach, Herodotus on the</td>
<td>xxxiii, 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asmadai, Asmodai, or Asmodeus, reference to story of</td>
<td>iv, 151; in the battle, 213; lustfulness of, 375</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspasia, of Miletus, accused of impiety, the Megarians, 67; Plutarch on, xii, 60-1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspasia, concubine of Cyrus</td>
<td>xii, 61</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspasia's Song</td>
<td>xl, 321</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asphalax, blindness of the</td>
<td>xxix, 59</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asphant, squire of Menelaus</td>
<td>xxii, 31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspirations, worldliness and</td>
<td>xix, 33; in-born in man, 48</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascension Island, Darwin on</td>
<td>xxix, 494-8; rock incrustations at, 19; species of, xi, 414</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascension Day, Walton on</td>
<td>xv, 403-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascetic goodness, Baggehot on</td>
<td>xxviii, 171-3; disagreeable to women, 182-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asceticism, Diogenes on ii</td>
<td>180 (187)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epictetus on, 154 (101); pride in, 177 (176); Utopian idea of, xxxvi, 204</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascham, Johnson on</td>
<td>xxix, 225</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aschburgium, founded by Ulysses</td>
<td>xxxiii, 94</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asclepius (see Æsculapius)</td>
<td>ix, 154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascolano, Aurelio</td>
<td>xxxi, 58</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascoli, Euriolo d'l</td>
<td>xxxi, 58 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assent, Dante on in moving</td>
<td>xx, 342</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harvey on, xxxviii, 96; Penn on, to please, i, 337 (149)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assent, on haste in giving</td>
<td>xx, 342</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assegai, Burke on the</td>
<td>xxiv, 255-8, 322-7, 364-71</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assimilation, Freeman on</td>
<td>xxviii, 248</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assistance, asking, is honoring</td>
<td>xxiv, 361; Confucius on, xlii, 52 (15); only to be given by superiors, xviii, 8; willingness to accept, ii, 244 (7)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Associates (see Company)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Association, Burke on effects of</td>
<td>xxiv, 104; Emerson on principle of, v, 259-60; Locke on, as means of education, xxxvii, 36 (49), 40 (58); Mill on education by, xxv, 87-8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Association of ideas, Hume on</td>
<td>xxxvii, 304-5, 327-31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assurance in children, xxxvii, 52, 53</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assyria, Milton on ancient</td>
<td>iv, 390-1; Raleigh on history of, xxxix, 112</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Astarte, Ashtaroth, or Astoreth, Milton on</td>
<td>iv, 13, 99; xlii, 1231</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Astarte, in MANFRED, xviii, 434-6; Manfred on, 425-6; further references to, 420, 424, 444</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Astoreth (see Astarte)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
general index

Astronomers, in Dante’s Hell, xx, 84
Astrology, Augustine, St., on, vii, 103-5; Don Quixote on, xiv, 86; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; interest in, reason of, v, 298; unknown in Utopia, xxxvi, 195
Astronomy, Augustine, St., on ancient, vii, 63-4; Dante’s, xx, 292-3, 325; Emerson on our ignorance of, v, 80-1; Helmholtz on science of, xxx, 174; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Hume on, xxxvii, 419; Huxley on Greek, xxviii, 219; Locke on study of, xxxvii, 138, 147, 155; Marlowe’s, xix, 225; modern foundation of, xxxix, 52 note; Montaigne on study of, xxxii, 48; Prometheus, originator of, viii, 183
Astur, ally of Aeneas, xiii, 327
Astyanax, son of Hector, xiii, 115, 144
Astyochus, Greek admiral, xii, 130
Aswattha, the banyan tree, xlv, 857
Asychis, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 68-9
Asyniur, goddesses, xlix, 300 note
Atabalipa, Milton on, iv, 329; Raleigh on, xxxiii, 303, 317, 319, 321, 330
Atalanta, reference to apple of, xxxix, 138
ATALANTA, chorus from, xlii, 1199-1201
Atarbechis, city of, xxxiii, 26
Ate, Eschylus on, viii, 36, 78, 96, 205; Virgil on, xii, 348
Athamas, in sack of Troy, xiii, 108; Dante on, xx, 123
Athanarian Creed, Bagehot on, xxxviii, 156
Athanasius, St., Pascal on, xlvi, 303 (868); on psalm-singing, vii, 186; on the Trinity, xxxiv, 83
ATHEISM, Essay on, Bacon’s, iii, 42-5
Atheism, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 233; Browne on, iii, 272; Browning on, xii, 931; Burke on, xxxvii, 227; Burns on, vi, 204; Hume on, xxxvii, 407; Mill on, xxv, 30; Milton on, iv, 422; Molière on charges of, xxvi, 213-14; Pascal on, xlvii, 69 (190), 80 (221), 81 (225), 82 (228); of physicians, iii, 253 note; preferable to superstition, 45
Atheist, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 137-8
Atheists, as witnesses, xxxv, 224; Pascal on, xlviii, 69 (190)
Athena, birth of, viii, 149; holder of key to thunderbolts, viii, 156; war goddess of Delphi, 123; Egyptian worship of, xxxiii, 34, 42, 86, 89-90; Ruskin on, xxxviii, 142 (see also Minerva)
Athena, in The Furies, with Orestes and the Furies, viii, 138-42; at trial of Orestes, 144, 145, 150-1; ordains court of Areopagus, 150; casts vote for Orestes, 152-3; appeases the Furies, 155-64
Athenæus, and Cicero, ix, 136
Athenais, Queen, ix, 136
Athene, friend of Ulysses, xxii, 10-11
Athenians, prayer of the, ii, 224 (7); Taine on the, xxxix, 412
Athenodorus, the ghost and, ix, 312-13
Athenodorus, Milton on, vi, 204; Hume on, xxxvii, 407; Mill on, xxv, 30; Milton on learning of, iv, 401-4; named for Minerva, xx, 206 note 3; Newman on intellectual supremacy of, xxviii, 40-3; population under Pericles, xii, 74-5; religious liberty in, xxxvii, 393; sacred galleys of, xii, 42 note 5; St. Paul in, xiv, 461 (16-34); Schiller on art and liberty in, xxxii, 237; Shelley on golden age of, xxvii, 338-9; on the drama in, 339, 340-1; Spartan policy toward, xxxvi, 18; teachers in, rewards of, x, 136; the Thirty at, xii, 144-5 (for various portions of Athenian history, see Plutarch’s Lives of Themistocles, Pericles, Aristides, Alcibiades, Demo-thenes)
Athens, Duke of, constable of France, xxxv, 46, 47, 48
Athens, Maid of, xlii, 795-6
Athens, University Life at, xxviii, 51-61
Athlete, life of an, Epictetus on, ii, 155 (104)
Atolius, Lucius, called the wise, ix, 11
Atinas, in Aeneid, xiii, 409, 413
Atlantic, Bacon on, iii, 157-8
ATLANTIS, NEW (see NEW ATLANTIS)
Atlas, Eschylus on, viii, 178-9 and note
21, 182; Homer on, xxii, 10; Virgil on, xiii, 161, 234, 272
ATLI, THE SONG OF, xlix, 407-17; re­marks on, 252
Atli, in the VOLUNGE TALE, xlix, 310; his future foretold, 312, 328, 334; Brun­hild and, 340-1; his dreams, 341; sends for Gun­nar, 342-3; in the battle, 346-7, 348, 349; Gunnar and, 349-50; his end, 350-3
Atli, in the EDDA, his future foretold, xlix, 378, 383-4, 392; Brunhild and, 379; wedded to Gudrun, 402-4; his dreams, 404-6; sends for Gunnar, 407-8; with Gunnar, 413-4; Oddrun and, 435-7; his eating of his children, 415-6; death, 416-7
Atmosphere, composition of the, xxx, 144; pressure of the, 146-9; resistance of the, 19-20; a blanket for the earth, 212; temperature dependent on alti­tude, 212-13
Atolls, Darwin on, xxix, 469-72; formed from barrier reefs, 477-81; causes of destruction of, 482-3; absence of, in West Indies, 484; in the Pacific, 406, 456-69
Atom, the universe in the, xlvi, 27
Atonement, commencement of, xviii, 439
ATREUS, HOUSE OF, viii, 7-165
Atreus, Thyestes and, viii, 71-2; Sidney on, xxvii, 17
Atropos, “the blind Fury,” iv, 74
Attachments, Pascal on human, xlviii, 156 (471), 158 (479)
Attages, species of, in South America, xx, 101
Attainder, bills of, in U. S., xxx, 185 (3), 186 (10)
Attention, Yu-tzu on, xlv, 6 (13), 25 (2)
Attia, mother of Octavius, xii, 255
Attic, Cephalus called the, iv, 37
Attic comedy, coarseness of, viii, 438
Attica, Newman on, xxviii, 412-3; Rous­seau on, xxxiv, 177
Atticus, Titus Pomponius, character of, ix, 80; Cicero’s letters to, 81, 83, 85, 94, 100, 133, 141, 169, 171, 172; essays dedicated to, 9-10, 45-6
GENERAL INDEX

33 note; communistic household of, vii, 96; concubine of, vii, 96; concubine of, 46, 96; CONFESSIONS, 5-198; CONFESSIONS, remarks on, xxxi, 1; CONFESSIONS, object in writing, vii, 22, 24, 161-3; conversion of, 76-7, 82-4, 118-43; Dante's PARADISE, XX, 420 note 4; De Saci on, xlviii, 393-4; on the dead, xxxix, 92; on death, xlviii, 338; deati his fear of, vii, 96; on deception, xlviii, 105 note; Descartes and, 408; disappointments of, vii, 85-7; diviners and, 46-7; Donatists and, xxxix, 34; on doubtful points, 37 note 31; evil, on question of, vii, 101-2, 106; Faustus and, 67-9; friend, loss of, vii, 48-52; on God, 5-7, 27-8, 37-8, 60, 74-5, 98-9, 115, 164, 174, 176-81; on goodness of all things, no-n; on happiness, 176; Hugo on, xxxix, 345; infancy and boyhood of, vii, 8-20; learning, on his, 59-61; Luther on, xxxvi, 266, 300; on man, xlviii, 32 note; Manichazans, among, vii, 35-45, 63-6, 74-5; marriage, his wish for, 93-5; memory, on the, 166-76; Milan, in, 76; on miracles, 350-1; xlviii, 281 (812); on monks, xlviii, 36 note 25; mother's death, vii, 151-9; Orosius and, vii, 328; Platonists partly convert, vii, 107-14; Pascal on, xlviii, 345; infancy and boyhood of, vii, 8-20; learning, on his, 59-61; Luther on, xxxvi, 266, 300; on man, xlviii, 32 note; Manichazans, among, vii, 35-45, 63-6, 74-5; marriage, his wish for, 93-5; memory, on the, 166-76; Milan, in, 76; on miracles, 350-1; xlviii, 281 (812); on monks, xlviii, 36 note 25; mother's death, vii, 151-9; Orosius and, xx, 328; Platonists partly convert, vii, 107-14; Pascal on, xlviii, 87, 304 (869); on praise, xlviii, 67; on righteousness, xlviii, 167; Rome, in, vii, 70-3; scriptures, attitude toward, 35, 114-17; studies of, 34; rhetoric, teacher of, 46, 75, 138-41; trials and temptations of, 161-95; truth, his search for, 92-3; Walton on, xv, 336, 341, 353; wills, on two, in man, vii, 131-3
Augustine of Canterbury, Roper on, xxxvi, 130; See of London, changed by, xxxv, 252; Stamford University, suppressed by, 371
Augustus, Æneas, compared with, xiii, 19-24, 36; ÆNEID saved by, xiv, 99; Agrippa and, iii, 67; Ajax of, iv, 412; arts of, iii, 17; beauty of, 106; Britain's tribute to, xxxvi, 315-16; calm nature of, iii, 104-5; censorship of books under, 195; Dante on victories of, xx, 307-8; death of, iii, 10; decree of, in LUKE, xlviii, 357 (1); diet of, xxxvii, 17; favorites of, xii, 388; Horace and, xxvii, 68-9; Horace and, xxxix, 164; Herod's son, on, xlviii, 66 (179); Rome, liberator of, iii, 130; M. Aurelius on, ii, 258
(31); motto of, xix, 369; Ovid and, xiii, 36-7, 54-5; Pascal on, xlviii, 51 (132); on pets, xii, 35; pleasure in small children, 368 note 11; postal service of, ix, 369 note; Scribonia, his divorce of, xiii, 37; times of, iii, 45; vestal virgins and, ix, 254 note; Virgil and, xiii, 17-20, 55, 83, 234; xxxix, 164 (see also Octavius)
Auld, William, lines on, vi, 353 note 16; reference to, 228
AULD FARMER'S NEW YEAR SALUTATION, vi, 147-50
AULD HOUSE, THE, xlii, 561-2
AULD LANG SYNE, vi, 317; Whittier on air of, xiii, 1362
Auld Lights, Burns on, party of, vi, 16, 63-6, 90-1, 104-7, 183-5
AULD ROB MORRIS, vi, 445-6
AULD ROBIN GRAY, xii, 557-8
Aulestes, death of, xiii, 400
Aulettes, Æneas, ally of, xiii, 328
Aunus, death of, xiii, 381
Aurelia, Regulus and, ix, 229
Aurelia, Caesar's mother, xii, 269, 271-2
Aurelian, Bacon on, iii, 130
Aurelius, King, v, 374
Aurelius, Marcus, sketch of life and work, ii, 192; Alexander the prophet and, xxxvii, 384; Arnold on, xiii, 1139; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 63, 68; MEDITATIONS of, ii, 193-301; Pope on, xl, 436
Aurelius, Scaurus, xxxiii, 113
Auret, Marquis d', xlviii, 52-8
Auricles, of the heart, xxxviii, 82-6, 134-5
Aurinia, worship of, xxxiii, 97
Aurochs, deterioration of the, xi, 134
Aurora, Cephalus, the Attic Boy, and, iv, 37; Orion and, xxxvi, 71; Tithonus and, v, 92; xxxii, 68; Zephyr and, iv, 30
Aurora, To, xli, 314-15
Aurora Borealis, Kelvin on, xxx, 264
Austen, St., Augustine called, xxxix, 13-14; xlv, 16
Austen, Adam, FOR LACK OF GOLD, xli, 532-3
Austen, Charles, edits Parliamentary Review, xxv, 76; in debating society, 79-80; Mill on, 51-2, 64; in Utilitarian movement, 67
Austen, John, Mill on, xxv, 49-51; his
friendship with Mill, 44, 49; paper for Westminster Review, 63; for Parliamentary Review, 76; later years of, 111-12, 161

Australia, Darwin on, xxix, 435-55; European species in, xi, 84, 493; fossil mammals of, 372; glaciers in, 400; marsupials of, 119; native species reduced, 134-5; productions of, reason of inferiority, 111; useful plants, absence of, in, 48

Australians, Darwin on the, xxix, 235, 437-8; dances of the, 454-5; dogs not domesticated by, xi, 258

Austria-Hungary, Freeman on, xxviii, 262-3, 269-70

Authorities, Bacon on, in philosophy, xxix, 122-3; Emerson on quoting, v, 71; Hugo on citing, xxxix, 387; Raleigh on, 100

Authority, Bacon on vices of, iii, 30, 48; Channing on, in religion, xxviii, 342; Hobbes on legal, xxxiv, 414; Kempis on obedience to, vii, 212; knowledge on, xxxii, 37-9; Lowell on decline of, reverence for, xxviii, 466; Luther on, xxxvi, 274; Mill on limits of, xxv, 203-6, 270-89; Pascal on, and reason, xlvi, 438-44; Pascal on, in religion, 95 (260); Paul on, xxxvi, 274; Pliny's remarks on, ix, 333; truths on, xxv, 229-39

Authors, in law, xxxiv, 414-15, 417; Pascal on egotism of, xlvi, 21 (43); relation of, to public, xxxix, 253-4

Autobiographies, preeminent, xxxi, 3

Autobiography, Cellini on, xxxi, 5; Cicero on, ix, 104; James on influence of, i, 68; Vaughan on, 70-1

Autolycus, xxii, 267-8

Automata, Descartes on, xxxiv, 45-6; Hobbes on, 309

Automedon, in sack of Troy, xiii, 116

Autonoë, in The Bacchae, viii, 399, 421, 427

Autonomy of the Will, explained by concept of freedom, xxxii, 356-7; Kant on, 341-3, 346; the supreme principle of morality, 343, 350-1, 355

Autumn, One to, xli, 879-80

Autumn, Burns on, vi, 231-2; Campbell on, xli, 772; Collins on, 481; Longfellow on, xlii, 1304; Shakespeare on, xl, 277-8; Shelley on the, xli, 833-4

Auxerre, battle of, xxxix, 82

Auxiliary troops, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 45-8

Ava, plant, xxix, 414

Avalanches, cause of, xxx, 214-15

Avalos, Alfonson d', xxxi, 183 note

Avan, province of, xliii, 24

AVARICE, MSOP'S FABLE ON, xvii, 32

Avarice, Arabian proverb on, xvi, 201; Arabian verses on, 302; Browne on, iii, 329; Cicero on, in old age, ix, 68; Dante's punishment of, xx, 225 note 1; Epictetus on growth of, ii, 144; Krishna on, xlv, 862; miserliness contrasted with, xxxvi, 51; Mohammed on, xlv, 883-4; Pascal on, xlviii, 164 (502); Penn on, i, 331-2; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 376

AVARICIOUS AND ENVIOUS, fable of, xvii, 32

Avenant, Sir William d', DAWN SONG, xl, 354

Aventinus, son of Hercules, xiii, 262

Avernus, Lake, xiii, 215

Averroes, Dante on, xx, 20 note

Aversion, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 337-40; language of, 344

Avianius, Cicero and, ix, 105

Aviaries, Bacon on, iii, 117

Avicenna, in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20 note

Australia, Darwin on, xxix, 435-55; European species in, xi, 84, 493; fossil mammals of, 372; glaciers in, 400; marsupials of, 119; native species reduced, 134-5; productions of, reason of inferiority, 111; useful plants, absence of, in, 48

Australians, Darwin on the, xxix, 235, 437-8; dances of the, 454-5; dogs not domesticated by, xi, 258

Austria-Hungary, Freeman on, xxviii, 262-3, 269-70

Authorities, Bacon on, in philosophy, xxix, 122-3; Emerson on quoting, v, 71; Hugo on citing, xxxix, 387; Raleigh on, 100

Authority, Bacon on vices of, iii, 30, 48; Channing on, in religion, xxviii, 342; Hobbes on legal, xxxiv, 414; Kempis on obedience to, vii, 212; knowledge on, xxxii, 37-9; Lowell on decline of, reverence for, xxviii, 466; Luther on, xxxvi, 274; Mill on limits of, xxv, 203-6, 270-89; Pascal on, and reason, xlvi, 438-44; Pascal on, in religion, 95 (260); Paul on, xxxvi, 274; Pliny's remarks on, ix, 333; truths on, xxv, 229-39

Authors, in law, xxxiv, 414-15, 417; Pascal on egotism of, xlvi, 21 (43); relation of, to public, xxxix, 253-4

Autobiographies, preeminent, xxxi, 3

Autobiography, Cellini on, xxxi, 5; Cicero on, ix, 104; James on influence of, i, 68; Vaughan on, 70-1

Autolycus, xxii, 267-8

Automata, Descartes on, xxxiv, 45-6; Hobbes on, 309

Automedon, in sack of Troy, xiii, 116

Autonoë, in The Bacchae, viii, 399, 421, 427

Autonomy of the Will, explained by concept of freedom, xxxii, 356-7; Kant on, 341-3, 346; the supreme principle of morality, 343, 350-1, 355

Autumn, One to, xli, 879-80

Autumn, Burns on, vi, 231-2; Campbell on, xli, 772; Collins on, 481; Longfellow on, xlii, 1304; Shakespeare on, xl, 277-8; Shelley on the, xli, 833-4

Auxerre, battle of, xxxix, 82

Auxiliary troops, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 45-8

Ava, plant, xxix, 414

Avalanches, cause of, xxx, 214-15

Avalos, Alfonson d', xxxi, 183 note

Avan, province of, xliii, 24

AVARICE, ESOP'S FABLE ON, xvii, 32

Avarice, Arabian proverb on, xvi, 201; Arabian verses on, 302; Browne on, iii, 329; Cicero on, in old age, ix, 68; Dante's punishment of, xx, 225-30, 222-4; instances of, 228-9; Dante on, 225 note 1; Epicetus on growth of, ii, 144; Krishna on, xlvi, 862; miserliness contrasted with, xxxvi, 51; Mohammed on, xlv, 883-4; Pascal on, xlvi, 164 (502); Penn on, i, 331-2; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 376

AVARICIOUS AND ENVIOUS, fable of, xvii, 32

Avenant, Sir William d', DAWN SONG, xl, 354

Aventinus, son of Hercules, xiii, 262

Avernus, Lake, xiii, 215

Averroes, Dante on, xx, 20 note

Aversion, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 337-40; language of, 344

Avianius, Cicero and, ix, 105

Aviaries, Bacon on, iii, 117

Avicenna, in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20; on tumefaction, xxxviii, 114

Avila, Don Louis de, works of, xiv, 55

Avilion, island-valley of, xlii, 992

Aviones, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 115

Avitus, letter to, ix, 215

Avoidance, Aurelius on, ii, 236 (20)

Awa', Wings, Awa', vi, 360-1

Awe, Confucius on, xlv, 29 (22), 56 (8)

Awood, John, More and, xxxvi, 121-2

Ax, speckled, story of, i, 84-5

Axioms, Montaigne on, xlvii, 392; Pascal's rules for, 405

AYE MY WIFE SHE DANG ME, vi, 515

Ayeshah, wife of Mohammed, xlv, 992 note 1

Ayr, THE BRIGS OF, vi, 230-7

AYR, FAREWELL SONG TO BANKS OF, vi, 238-9

Ayrton, William, in Hazlitt's discussion, xxvii, 267-78

Aytoun, Sir William, REFUSAL OF CHARON, xli, 917-18

Azara, Don Felix, on carrion-hawks, xxix, 64, 66; on cattle in Paraguay, xi, 80-1; on hydrophobia, xxix, 357; on ostrich
eggs, 98; on Pampas Indians, 111 note; on plants along new tracks, 124; on wild horses in droughts, 139; on wasps and spiders, 44 note 9; on S. American rainfall, 55 note
Azazel, standard bearer of Satan, iv, 101
Azores, stocked by glaciers, xi, 392-3
Azotos, siege of, xxxiii, 79
Azpetia, Don Sancho de, the Biscaine, xiv, 70
Azuzuma, Pines Ibn, xlv, 96
Azzolino, Dante on, xx, 51 and note 8
Azzecca-Garbugli, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 40, 42-7, 74, 76, 80-1, 406, 637
Baalim, Milton on, iv, 98
Baal-peor, xliv, 279 (28)
Baba Mustafa, in ALI-BABA, xvi, 429-30
Babieca, horse of the Cid, xiv, 13-14; saddle of, 490
Babington, Rev. Dr., lines on, vi, 499
Babrius, Valerius, JEsop and, xvii, 8-9
BABY, by MacDonald, xlii, n 18-19
Bachelors, ancient penalty on, ix, 404 note 1
Bachiocca, the embroider, xxxi, 28-9; note 5
Bachiocca, the painter, xxxi, 56 note 2, 64, 65
Bachman, on carrion vultures, xxix, 190
Bacchic mysteries, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 42
Bacchus, Amalthea's son, iv, 161; Circe and, 46; Dyden on, xi, 392; Euripides on, viii, 371-2, 382-3, 384
Bacchus, India, return from, xiii, 234; mirth, father of, iv, 30; mother of, xii, 271; Pentheus and, viii, 123; Sophocles on, 293; Thes, guardian of, 215-16; worship of, described, 399-402; worship of, various forms of, xii, 338 note (see also Dionysus Iacchus)
Bachelors, ancient penalty on, ix, 404 note 1
Baillie, Lady Grisel, *Werena My Heart*, xl, 398-400

Baillie, Joanna, *Constantine of*, xxv, 15 note

Bailly, M., as mayor of Paris, xxiv, 372-3; on October sixth, 211 note; Burke on death of, 216 note

Bain, Alexander, *Mill and*, xxv, 152 note 3, 161, 189

Baird, Dr., on Franklin, i, 59

Bain, Alexander, *Mill and*, xxv, 152 note 3, 161, 189

Baird, Dr., on Franklin, i, 59

Bakbak, story of, xvi, 171-4

Baker, Henry Williams, *Hymn*, xlv, 536

Baker, Sir Samuel, on the giraffe, xi, 221

Bakewell, the agriculturist, v, 362

Balaam, death of, xxxix, 95; Milton on, iv, 371; prophecy of Rome, xxxvi, 327

Balaam's Ass, Luther on, xxxvi, 272

Bald Head, Australia, xxix, 453-4

**BALD MAN AND FLY, fable of**, xvii, 18

Baldini, Bernardone, and the diamond, xxxi, 109

Baldini, Bernardone, and the diamond, xxxi, 109

Balsham, Hugh, founder of Peter College, xxxv, 381

Baltic, the battle of the, xii, 779-80

Balzac, Jean Louis de, Philarchus on, xiii, 60

Ban, King, xxxv, 152

Bancroft, George, and Emerson, v, 463

Band dog, Harrison on the, xxxv, 352-3; cross between bear and, 355

Banda Oriental, province of, xxix, 147-63

Bandaging, Harvey on, xxxviii, 110-4

Bande Nere, Giovanni della, xxxi, 15 note 1

Bandinello, Baccio, xxxi, 14 note 1; Cellini, relations with, 95, 349, 358-9, 363, 364-5, 367-71, 400, 401-2, 412; choir by, 412; Duke Cosimo and, 345 note 4, 347, 392-3, 416; father of, 14-5; “Hercules” of, 368-70 note 1, 416; knight of St. James, 410 note; “Pieta” of, 419-20

Bandini, Giovan, xxxi, 105 note

Bandini, Don Juan, xxiii, 233-4, 237, 389

Bank failures, Ruskin on, xxviii, 115


Banking corporations, x, 461-2

Banknote, Lines on a, vi, 221-2

Bank-notes (see Paper Money)

Bankruptcy, Smith on, x, 270

Bankruptcy laws, Ruskin on, xxviii, 115; under control of Congress, xliii, 184 (4)

Banks, power of Congress to incorporate, xliii, 209, 212-15, 222-4

Banks and Banking, Smith on, x, 230-57

Bank of Ayr, *Farewell to*, vi, 238-9

Bank of the Devon, vi, 288

Banks o’ Doon, vi, 398-9

Banks of Nith, vi, 342-3

Banks, Sir J., expedition of, xxix, 215

Bannerets, Harrison on, xxv, 222
GENERAL INDEX

424 (13); patron of New Atlantis, iii, 154-5

Barthram’s Dirge, xli, 769-70

Bartolini, Onofrio de, xxxi, 411 note

Barton, George, xxxiii, 229, 235, 237

Barzanes, in Utopia, xxxvi, 181

Basan and Basil, xlix, 101, 105, 110

Bashan, mountain of, xlv, 224 (15)

Bashfulness, Emerson on, v, 110; Locke on, xxxvi, 51-2, 120

Basil, Council of, xxxix, 42

Basil, St., at Athens, xxviii, 54, 60-1; on use of Homer, iii, 200

Basil, the smith (see Lajeunesse)

Basilio, in Life is a Dream, relates story of Segismund, xxvi, 23-6; his plan to try Segismund, 26-30; hears of Segismund from Clotaldo, 30-1; with Segismund, 45-52; in the battle, 69-71; resigns crown to Segismund, 72-3

Basilisk, the serpent, xlvii, 680 note

Baskerville, Sir Thomas, xxxiii, 227

Basket, Fuegia, xxix, 212-3, 226-7, 231, 233

Basoche, Hugo on the, xxxix, 351

Basset, Lord, at Crecy, xxxv, 25; at Poitiers, 42; at Poix castle, 18

Bassempierre, M. de, xxxviii, 51

Bassus, Gabius, Pliny on, ix, 370, 373

Bat, Birds, and Beasts, fable of, xvii, 21

Beatrice, Dante and, xx, 3-4

Beatrice, in Divine Comedy, xx, 10-12, 267-75, 280-417, 419; Arnold on speech of, xxviii, 72; Hugo on, xxxix, 349; Ruskin on, xcviii, 140-1

Beatrice, Dante and, xx, 3-4

Beatrice, in Divine Comedy, xx, 10-12, 267-75, 280-417, 419; Arnold on speech of, xxviii, 72; Hugo on, xxxix, 349; Ruskin on, xcviii, 140-1

Beatie, James, Minstrel of, xxxix, 299; references to, vi, 166, 177

Beatty, Mr., with Franklin, i, 142

Beaufort, Philip, On Natural Religion, xxv, 47-8

Beauchamp, Philip, On Natural Religion, xxv, 47-8

Beaumont, Sir George, Wordsworth on picture by, xii, 605-7
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xxxix</td>
<td>318; editorial remarks on plays of, xlvi, 666; Emerson on plays of, v, 121; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 276; Philaster, xlvi, 667-751</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxv, 377</td>
<td>in Dante's Paradise, xx, 329; on Purgatory, xxxii, 179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedford, Duke of</td>
<td>Burke and, xxiv, 380; Burke's reply to attack of, 381-421; estates of, v, 404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedivere, Sir</td>
<td>xxlii, 986-92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedr, battle of</td>
<td>xlvi, 944 note 4, 948 note 12, 950 note 2, 959-60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedr Basim</td>
<td>xvi, 335, 338-40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedr-ed-Din, the Gardener</td>
<td>xvi, 123-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedr-ed-Budur, the Sultan's daughter</td>
<td>xvi, 365-424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beds, in old England</td>
<td>xxxv, 297; Locke on, for children, xxxvii, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedsores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beer</td>
<td>Harrison on making of, xxxv, 283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beetles, Brazilian</td>
<td>xxix, 42 and note 7; Collins on, xli, 479; dung-feeding, xxxix, 493 note; at Port St. Julian, 175; at sea, xi, 411; xxix, 163-4; springing, xxxix, 39-40; without anterior tarsi, xi, 141; wingless, 141-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beet-root sugar</td>
<td>Pasteur on, xxxviii, 305 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beginnings, The Jolly</td>
<td>vi, 122-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beggars</td>
<td>Blake on, xi, 588; Luther on, xxxvi, 313-14; More on, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Behemoth</td>
<td>references to, iv, 239; xliiv, 164</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Beda | Venerable, sketch of life, xx, 329 note 27; first doctor of Cambridge,
GENERAL INDEX

Behmen, Jacob, Emerson on, v, 141, 178, 232-3

Behold, My Love, How Green the Groves, vi, 503-4

Behold the Hour, the Boat, Arrive, vi, 429

Behold the Hour, the Boat, Arrive, vi, 472-3

Behring, the navigator, Emerson on, v, 81

Bekkluld, sister of Brynhild, xlix, 306-7

Belacqua, in Dante's Purgatory, xx, 160-1

Belcher, the devil, in Faustus, xix, 217-18

Belgians, eating custom of, xxxv, 288

Belial, in Paradise Lost, iv, 100, 111-14, 219-20

Belial, in Paradise Regained, iv, 375-6

Belianis, Don, Burke on romance of, xxiv, 20; Cervantes on romance of, xiv, 51; Don Quixote on, 18, 93; to Don Quixote, 11

Belief, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 347-8; Hume on, xxxvii, 324, 325-31, 332-4, 373, 376-7, 381; Pascal on, xvii, 35 (81), 42 (99), 90-102, 172 (536); through understanding and will, 400-2

Belisarius, Dante on, xx, 306; Raleigh on, xxxix, 98

Bell, The, story of, xvii, 357-61

Bell Mountain, Chili, xxix, 260-3

Bellario, in Philaster, as Philaster's boy, xlvii, 681-2; sent to princess, 684, 690; with Arethusa, 691; accused as Arethusa's lover, 698, 702; with Philaster, 704-8; Arethusa ordered to dismiss, 709; parting from Arethusa, 713-4; meets Philaster in woods, 717-8; with Arethusa in wood, 721; asleep on bank, 726; wounded by Philaster, 726; taken by Pharamond, 727-8; saved by Philaster, 728-30; with Philaster in prison, 731-3; announces to king marriage of Philaster, 734; denounced by Megra, 744-5; condemned to torture, 746; confesses, 746-51

Bellarmati, Girolamo, xxxi, 328 note 3

Bellarmine, Cardinal, xv, 325

Bellay, M. du, Montaigne on, xxxii, 62, 101

Belle Dame Sans Merci, La, xli, 893-5

Bellefontaine, Benedict, the farmer of Grand-Pré, xlii, 1301; on evening of Evangeline's betrothal, 1306, 1399; at betrothal feast, 1311; on day of exile, 1315, 1316; death, 1317-18

Bellegarde, Abbé, on ridicule, xxxix, 179-80

Bellerophon, reference to, iv, 227

Bellerus, reference to, iv, 76

Belles of Mauchline, vi, 58

Belles Lettres, Hume on, xxxvii, 324, 325-31, 332-4, 373, 376-7, 381; through understanding and will, 400-2

Belzoni, on inhabitants of Gournou, v, 199

Bembo, Pietro, xxxi, 189

Bembo, Cardinal, patron of poets, xxvii, 40, 50

Benchuca, Darwin on the, xxix, 333

Benedicio, Alberto, xxxi, 52, 269, 271, 272

Bene, Albertaccio del, xxxi, 143, 144, 189, 434-5

Bene, Alessandro del, xxxi, 69

Bene, Ricciardo del, xxxi, 319

Benedetto, Ser, xxxi, 132-3

Benedict, St., Dante on, xxxvii, 66 note 1

Benedict, Emerson on, v, 291-2

Benedictines, Dante on corruption of the, xx, 380-1

Benedictis, Jacobus de, hymn by, xlv, 553

Benefaction, the rule of good men, v, 190-1

Beneficence, Kant on moral worth of, xxxii, 310; recompense of, xvi, 334

Benefices, of Catholic Church, xxxvi, 280, 286; Luther on, 289, 291

Benefits, Bacon on, common and peculiar, iii, 33; Cicer on, ix, 20, 27; Emerson on, v, 96, 220; Hobbes, of receiving, xxxiv, 371; Tacitus on, xlvii, 30 note (see also Favors)

Benedict, Lord, Mill on, xxv, 52, 67

Belphæbe, Spenser's, xxxix, 63, 65; Burke on Spenser's, xxiv, 136

Beltenebroes, name assumed by Amadis, xiv, 212

Belis, father of Dido, xiii, 95

Belus, the god, iv, 106

Belzoni, on inhabitants of Gournou, v, 199

Bembo, Pietro, xxxi, 189

Bembo, Cardinal, patron of poets, xxvii, 40, 50

Benchuca, Darwin on the, xxix, 333

Benedicio, Alberto, xxxi, 52, 269, 271, 272

Bene, Albertaccio del, xxxi, 143, 144, 189, 434-5

Bene, Alessandro del, xxxi, 69

Bene, Ricciardo del, xxxi, 319

Benedetto, Ser, xxxi, 132-3

Benedict, St., Dante on, xx, 379 note 3, 420 note 6

Benedict, Emerson on, v, 291-2

Benedictines, Dante on corruption of the, xx, 380-1

Benedictis, Jacobus de, hymn by, xlv, 553

Benefaction, the rule of good men, v, 190-1

Beneficence, Kant on moral worth of, xxxii, 310; recompense of, xvi, 334

Benefices, of Catholic Church, xxxvi, 280, 286; Luther on, 289, 291

Benefits, Bacon on, common and peculiar, iii, 33; Cicer on, ix, 20, 27; Emerson on, v, 96, 220; Hobbes, of receiving, xxxiv, 371; Tacitus on, xlvii, 30 note (see also Favors)

Benegridran, Welsh chief, quoted, v, 403

Benengeli, Cid Hamete, xiv, 70, 176

Benefaction, the rule of good men, v, 190-1

Beneficence, Kant on moral worth of, xxxii, 310; recompense of, xvi, 334

Benefits, Bacon on, common and peculiar, iii, 33; Cicer on, ix, 20, 27; Emerson on, v, 96, 220; Hobbes, of receiving, xxxiv, 371; Tacitus on, xlvii, 30 note (see also Favors)

Benegridran, Welsh chief, quoted, v, 403

Benengeli, Cid Hamete, xiv, 70, 176

Benvenuto, battle of, xx, 66 note 1

Benevolence, Bacon on, iii, 32-4; Burns
on, vi, 251; Emerson on, v, 27-8, 105, 190-1, 211, 217; Epictetus on, ii, 163 (128); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340; Kant on, xxxii, 340, 345, 351; Mill, James, on, xxxv, 35; More on, xxxvi, 198; Pope on, xl, 439; universality of, ix, 352 note
Benezet, Anthony, i, 102, 285
Bengal, cause of early civilization of, x, 25
Benham, William, translator of IMITATION OF CHRIST, vii
Benincasa of Arezzo, xx, 166 note 2
Benintendi, Niccolò, xxxi, 150-1
Ben-Manasseh, Israel, xxxix, 379-80
Bennett, Harry, xxiii, 401
Bensalem (see NEW ATLANTIS)
Bentham, Jeremy, Mill on, xxv, 39, 43, 44-6, 65-6, 74-5, 127, 164; Review of his Book of Fallacies, xxvii, 225-51
Bentham, Sir Samuel, Mill on, xxv, 39
Benthamism, Mill on, xxv, 44-5, 65-73, 136
Bentivoglio, Annibale, xxxvi, 61
Benvegnato, Messer, xxxi, 67-8
Benvenuti, Benvenuto, xliii, 28
Benvenuto (see Cellini)
Benzo of Milan, xxxviii, 32
Beowulf, Breca and, xli, 19; Daeghrefu and, 73; death of, 79-82, 83, 89; Dragon and, 69, 71, 74-9; Eadgils and, 70; funeral of, 88, 90; Grendel and, 24-7, 62; Grendel's mother and, 40-9, 63; Hetwaras and, 70; Hrothgar and, 72; Hrothgar and, 11-23, 30-1, 33; Hygelac and, 59-64, 70, 73; Hygelac's thane, 10; king, 65, 70; Renan on, xxxii, 147; Scyld's son, xli, 5; sea-adventures, 20
Beowulf, epic of, xli, 5-92; remarks on, 3-4
Béranger, Pierre Jean de, Poe on, xxviii, 373
Bérard, J. F., on fruits, xxxviii, 306
Berengario, Giacomo (see Carpi)
Berenger, Raymond, daughters of, xx, 174 note 14, 309 note 27; and Romeo, his steward, 309 note 26
Berenger, in SONG OF ROLAND, xli, 120, 135, 147, 167
Berenice, daughter of Ptolemy, xliii, 248
Bergamo, Bartolommeo of, xxxvi, 43
Berkeley, in Edward II, xli, 72-3, 74
Berkeley, George, sketch of life and works, xxxvii, 186; DIALOGUES, 187-285; Emerson on anecdote of, v, 264; Emerson on idealism of, 153; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 277; Hume on philosophy of, xxviii, 412 note
Berkeley, Lord Thomas, at Poitiers, xxxv, 49-50
Berkenshaw, Mr., and Pepys, xxviii, 298-9
Berlinghieri, Berlinghier, xxxi, 101
Bermuda, birds of, xi, 415, 416; Raleigh on, xxxiii, 377
Bermuda, SONG OF EMIGRANTS IN, xl, 376-7
Bernabo of Milan, xxxvi, 73
Bernard, of Clairvaux, St., Anastasius and, xxxvi, 339; Considerations of, 344; in Dante's PARADISE, xx, 417-24; hymns by, xlv, 550-1; on idleness, xxxix, 13; IMITATION OF CHRIST, attributed to, vii, 200; quotation from, v, 101; on the soul, xxxiv, 103
Bernard, of Morlaix, hymns by, xlv, 548-9
Bernard, of Quintavalle, xx, 332 note 17
Bernard, son of Pepin, xxxix, 80-1, 83
Bernardi, Giovanni, xxxi, 131 note 2
Bernardo da Carpio (see Carpi)
Bernardo, in HAMLET, xlv, 93-8, 104-7
Bernardone, Pietro, xx, 332 note 21
Berner, Lord, translator of Froissart, xxxv, 1
Berni, Francesco, and the capitolo, xxxi, 237 note 1
Bernice, and Agrippa, xlv, 478 (13), 479 (23), 481 (30)
Bernouilli, on conservation of force, xxxiv, 175; on comets, xxxiv, 118; on integral calculus, 126
Beroe, wife of Doryclus, xiii, 198
Berreo, Antonio de, xxxiii, 303, 313, 314, 315, 320, 324, 327-35, 369
Berries, Locke on, xxxvii, 20
Bert, Paul, on ferments, xxxviii, 351
Bertha of Brueneck, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 395; with Fürst, 446; with Gessler, 442; Rudenz and, 411, 432-6, 446-7, 463, 475-6, 488-9
Berthelot, M., Pasteur on, xxxviii, 350
Berti, Antonio de, xxxiii, 303, 313, 314, 315, 320, 324, 327-35, 369
Berries, Locke on, xxxvii, 20
Bert, Paul, on ferments, xxxviii, 351
Bertha of Brueneck, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 395; with Fürst, 446; with Gessler, 442; Rudenz and, 411, 432-6, 446-7, 463, 475-6, 488-9
Berthelot, M., Pasteur on, xxxviii, 350
Berti, Bellincione, xx, 66 note 1, 350
Berti, Guadrada, xx, 66 note 1
Bertoldi, Pierfrancesco, xxxi, 422
Bertrand de Born, in Dante's HELL, xxvi, 118 note
Bessel, on distance of stars, xxx, 316
Bessy, in FAUST, xix, 155-7
BESSY AND HER SPINNIN' WHEEL, vi, 441
Beste, J. R., translator, xlv, 555
Woolman on influence of, i, 170 (see also Gospel, New and Old Testaments)

Bibulus, Calpurnius, consul with Caesar, xii, 274, 275; Cicero on, ix, 110, 121, 137; edict of, 147; Luceceus and, 88; in Parthia, 147; in Parthian War, xii, 325; Pompey and, ix, 98, 99

Bicham, Young: a ballad, xl, 84-6

Bigges, Walter, Drake's Armada, xxxiii, 226-59

Bigotry, in literature, xxvii, 221; and philosophy, xxxvii, 393

Bikki, in Volsung tale, xlix, 354, 355, 385, 418

Bildad the Shuhite, xliv, 73, 82, 98, 110, 141; Walton on, xv, 337

Bill of Rights, in Constitution, xliii, 194-5

Bills of Credit, under Confederation, xliii, 165; forbidden to states under Constitution, 186 (10)

Bills of Exchange, x, 236, 243

Bimbisara, King, xlv, 755

Bingham, editor, Mill on, xxv, 63, 73, 74

Bingham, the Kanaka, xxiii, 144

Biography, Bagehot on methods of, xxviii, 166-7; Carlyle on, xxv, 397, 398-9; history made up of, v, 68; Johnson on, xxvii, 175; poetry, compared with, xxxix, 280

Bion, Bacon on, iii, 43

Birney, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 348

Birth, Browne on life before, iii, 291 (39); Burke on preference to, xxiv, 190; Hippolytus on, viii, 331; Pascal on accident of, xlviii, 100; on advantages of noble, 111 (322); on respect for, 112 (324), 116 (335, 337); Shakespeare on, xvi, 112; "a sleep and a forgetting," xli, 596

Birtha, Dame, xx, 343 note 24
# General Index

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Item</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>vi, 290-1</td>
<td>Birthday Ode for 31st December, 1787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii, 191</td>
<td>Birthplaces, Plutarch on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxv, 295</td>
<td>Bishop, Benedict</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 1075-8</td>
<td>Bishop Orders His Tomb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxix, 41</td>
<td>Bishops, Calvin on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi, 282, 293-;</td>
<td>in Catholic Church</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii, 108</td>
<td>Bithynia, Pliny's administration of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii, 191</td>
<td>Birthplaces, Plutarch on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvi, 282</td>
<td>Black, John, Mill on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi, 402-3</td>
<td>Blackmore, Sir Richard, xxxxi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi, 46-54</td>
<td>Black Prince, Audley and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xli, 732-4</td>
<td>Blackness, Burke on effects of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxix, 53-4</td>
<td>Blacksmith, The Village, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v, 321</td>
<td>Blackwood's Magazine, Carlyle on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix, 228</td>
<td>Blacesus, Velleius, story of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii, 211</td>
<td>Blake, William, Poems, xli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi, 399</td>
<td>Blanc and, folly of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii, 211</td>
<td>Blanche-Taque, battle of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 1215-17</td>
<td>Bobolink, Bryant on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi, 265</td>
<td>Boats, of the Britons, xxxvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii, 6</td>
<td>Boatswain, in The Tempest, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxviii, 370</td>
<td>Bobadilla, Francesco de, Bishop of Salamanca, xxx</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi, 287-6</td>
<td>Bloythe Was She, vi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi, 399</td>
<td>Bloythe Hae I Been on Yon Hill, vi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii, 211</td>
<td>Boat Song, by Burns, vi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii, 64</td>
<td>Boats, of the Britons, xxxvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi, 459</td>
<td>Body, Browne on the, xiii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii, 417</td>
<td>Bodleian Library, Emerson on, v</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii, 289</td>
<td>Body, Browne on the, xiii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi, 45</td>
<td>Boccaccio, on Arthur, xxxix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxv, 21</td>
<td>Boadicea: An Ode, xli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxviii, 370</td>
<td>Boccallo, Bryant on the, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi, 57-9</td>
<td>Böhm, Francesco de, Bishop of Salamanca, xxx</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi, 57-9</td>
<td>Böhm, Francesco de, Bishop of Salamanca, xxx</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix, 380</td>
<td>Bodenham, The, xliii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 1149-53</td>
<td>Blind, animals, Darwin on, xvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi, 59</td>
<td>Blind Boy, The, xli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 441</td>
<td>Blind man, parable of the, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi, 370</td>
<td>Blind-man, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv, 100</td>
<td>Blindness, Milton, On His, iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv, 84</td>
<td>Blindness, Milton on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv, 137, 416-18;</td>
<td>Schiller on, xxvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxv, 350</td>
<td>Bloodhounds, Harrison on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xli, 765</td>
<td>Blood, circulation of the (see Circulation of Blood)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxviii, 125</td>
<td>Blood-poisoning, Harvey on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x, 222</td>
<td>Bloody-man, the giant, xv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii, 77</td>
<td>BOOLEAN CONCEPTION OF PERFECTION, xlv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 117</td>
<td>Blasphemeus, in Dante's Hell, xx, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 117</td>
<td>Blasphemy, in early Massachusetts, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii, 193</td>
<td>Blasphemy, in early Massachusetts, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv, 19-20</td>
<td>Blasphemy in, in Dante's Hell, xx, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxi, 80 (3);</td>
<td>penalized in Athens, iii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv, 449</td>
<td>Blasphemy, in early Massachusetts, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii, 732-4</td>
<td>Blessed Damozel, The, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 1149-53</td>
<td>Blind, animals, Darwin on, xvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix, 370</td>
<td>Blindness, Milton on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii, 441</td>
<td>Blind man, parable of the, xlii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi, 370</td>
<td>Blind-man, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv, 100</td>
<td>Blindness, Milton, On His, iv</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Boutron, M., on fermentation, xxxviii, 352
Bowie, Alexander, reviser of Harvey, xxxviii, 59
Bowles, William Lisle, DOVER CLIFFS, xii, 682
Bowring, Sir John, xxv, 60, 62, 83
Bowyer, Sir William, and Dryden, xiii, 426
Boyardo, Matthew, Cervantes on, xiv, 50
Boyhood, Augustine, St., on, vii, 12; Emerson on, v, 61; Wordsworth on, xli, 596
Boyle, Robert Johnson on, xxxix, 230
Boynton, Sir Edward, house of, v, 398
Braccio, Fortebracci, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 42, 44
Brachs, defined, xx, 427
Brackenburg, in EGMONT, xix, 265-6, 269-70, 315-18, 269-70
BRACKLEY, THE BARON OF, xl, 119-21
Brackly, Lord, in COMUS, iv, 44
Bracy, the bard in CHRISTABEL, xii, 719, 723-4, 727
Bradamant, xxxii, 51 note 44
Braddock, Gen., Franklin on, i, 128-36
Bradford, Andrew, Franklin with, i, 22, 26, 27; paper of, 59, 60; as postmaster, 64-5, 98
Bradford, William, i, 22, 26-7
Bradlaugh, Charles, and Mill, xxv, 128-36
Bradley, James, astronomer, xxxv, 319
Bradshaw, John, Milton on, v, 194
Bradwardine, Bishop, Chaucer on, xli, 46; Newman on, xxxvii, 47
BRAES O' KILLIECRANKIE, vi, 359-60
BRAES OF YARROW, by Hamilton, xli, 572-6
BRAES OF YARROW, by Logan, xli, 500-1
Brage, Norse god, v, 389
Braggard, Emerson on, v, 390
Brahma, Emerson's, xlii, 1243
Brahma, Hindu god, xlv, 800, 821, 822-45, 871-2
Brahma Sahampati, xlv, 721-2
Brahman, Buddha on qualities of, xlv, 627; virtues of, 870
Brahmins, Emerson on the, v, 179
Brain, Berkeley on the, xxxviii, 229; in birds, xxxviii, 134; Harvey on the, 100; Pascal on the, xlviii, 26 (70)
Bramber, hill of, xxix, 365
Brambonde, Queen, xlix, 114, 183, 184, 186, 195
Bran Galed, horn of, xxxiii, 146
Branch, Darwin on, xi, 186-7
Brand, Bishop, xiii, 20
Brandabaray, of Boliche, xiv, 137
Brandan, St., Renan on legend of, xxxii, 143, 174-5; and Judas, 148
Brandebourgh, Marquis of, at Metz, xxxviii, 31
Brander, in FAUST, xix, 85-99
Brandini, Giovanbattista, xxxi, 410
Brandstock, xlix, 260, 261
Brasidas, quoted, xxxiv, 216
Bratius, on hounds, xxxv, 350
Brava Island, xxxii, 203
Bravery, Confucius on exterior, xlv, 59; fable of, at a distance, xvii, 18
BRAVING ANGRY WINTER'S STORMS, vi, 288
Bravoes, in Lombardy, xxi, 10-13
BRAW LADS O' GALLA WATER, vi, 452
BRAW WOOLER, THE, vi, 536
Brawn, boar meat, Harrison on, xxxv, 331-3
Braxfield, Lord, story of, xxv, 277
Brazil, Darwin on, xxix, 21-4, 28-46, 498-503; Francis Pretty on, xxxiii, 203-4
Bread, Locke on eating of, xxxvii, 17, 18; price of, compared with meat, x, 151, 154; wheat and oatmeal, compared, 164
Breadalbane, Burns on district of, vi, 277
Breadalbane, Earl of, vi, 205 note
BREAK, BREAK, BREAK, xlii, 975-6
Breathing (see Respiration)
Breca, and Beowulf, xlix, 19
Brede, the thrall, xlii, 257-8
Breeding, close, diminishes vigor, xi, 103, 134, 304; cross (see Intercrosses)
Brefeld, Oscar, on fermentation, xxxvii, 313-14, 344
Breintnal, Joseph, i, 57, 58, 60, 63
BREMEN TOWN MUSICIANS, THE, xvii, 113
Brennus, reference to, xx, 306
Breton, Nicholas, PHILLIDA AND CORIDON, xli, 196-7
Bretons (see Celtic Races)
Breuer, Thomas, cow of, xxxv, 325
Brevity, "the soul of wit," xlii, 127; in speech and writing, xxxii, 44-5
Brewing, in old England, xxxv, 281-6
Briareus, in Dante's HELL, xx, 129, 191; Jupiter and, iii, 40; Milton on, iv, 93; Virgil on, xiii, 217 (see also Ægaon)
Briar-Rose, Little, story of, xvii, 137
Bribery, in elections, Plutarch on, xii, 159; a ground of impeachment, xiii, 189 (4); Penn on, i, 354 (384)
Bridge, The, xliii, 1275-7
Bridge of Sighs, by Hood, xli, 907-10; Poe on, xxviii, 386
Bridges, expense of maintaining, x, 453; made of hide, xxix, 267
Bridgewater, Earl of, president of Wales, iv, 45
Bright, John, on American Civil War, xxv, 166; on woman suffrage, 186-7
Bright, Mynors, Stevenson on, xxviii, 285
Briggs of Ayr, The, vii, 366-7
Brisk, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 230-1
Brissac, M. de, at Perpignan, xxxviii, 15-16
Brissot, Jean Pierre, Burke on, xxiv, 381
Britain, Caesar in, xii, 284; planted by descendant of Æneas, xiii, 19
British Constitution, Burke on the, xxiv, 376-7; Lowell on the, xxviii, 456; James Mill on, xxv, 61; representation under, xxiv, 319-20; Ruskin on, xxviii, 131
Britomartis, Spenser's, xxxix, 63, 65
Britons, agriculture of the, xxxv, 308; boats of the, 360-1; food of the, 271; houses of the, 293; mirrors among, 322; productions of the, 315-16; use of woad by the, 314-15
Brittany, Arthurian legends in, xxxii, 161-2; Christianity in, 170, 171-3, 174 note 26, 180; English descent on, xxxviii, 13-14; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 9; Paré on pastimes in, xxxviii, 14-15; Renan on, xxxii, 137, 140
Broca, Paul, objections to natural selection, xi, 211
Brocken, Charles, the scrivener, i, 67, 74
Brocket, defined, xxxv, 343
Brodie, Sir Benjamin, on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 247
Brome, Alexander, The Resolve, xii, 369-70
Promios, Bacchus called, viii, 123, 372
Bronn, Heinrich, on geological formations, xi, 332, 349; objections to natural selection, 210-1
Brontë, Emily, poems by, xlii, 1110-11
Bronzino, Il (see Allori)
disputes, 257; on salvation, 305-9; on spirits, 281-5, 299; on study of nature, 264-7; sympathy of, with all things, 310; tenderness and love of friends, 318-19; toleration of, 256 (6); at variance only with himself, 319-21, 324-5

Browne, William, On Countess of Pembroke, xi, 333

Brownell, George, i, 10

Brownhill Inn, Epigram at, vi, 413

Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, lines to, by Robert Browning, xlii, 1094-1100; poems by, xlii, 922-42

Browning, Robert, sketch of life and works, xviii, 358; A Blot in the Scutcheon, 359-404; Short Poems by, xlii, 1065-1110; Sonnet on, by Landor, xii, 902

Brown-Séquard, on mutilations, xi, 141

Brue, Robert, To the Cuckoo, xii, 570-1

Bruce, Robert, Burns on, vi, 374, 472, 111 note 4

Bruchsal, Count von, in Minna von Barnhelm, xxvi, 352, 373

Brutus, Decimus (Albinus), xii, 316, 317, 330; Bacon on, iii, 67; Cicero on, ix, 11, 178, 179

Brutus, Lucius Junius, first Roman tribune, xii, 152, 158, 313; Corneille on sons of, xxvi, 127; Dante on, xx, 20; death of, ix, 71; Virgil on, xiii, 235

Brutus, Marcus, Caesar and, xii, 302-3, 310, 314, 318-9, 331-2; ix, 164, 171; after Caesar's death, xii, 253, 320, 332; Caesar's ghost and, 321; iii, 91; Cicero and, xii, 255-6, 263; xxi, 96; Cicero on his relations with, ix, 142-4; letter to, 176-81; in Dante's Hell, xx, 142 and note 1; death and burial, xii, 337; descent of, 313; Hobbes on vision of, xxi, 316; Lepidus and, xii, 331; loans of, x, 96; at Marseilles, xx, 219 note 7; Montaigne on, xxi, 96; at Philippi, xii, 336-7; on virtue, v, 126

Brynyère, La (see La Bruyère)

Bryant, William Cullen, poems by, xlii, 1213-24; June of, Poe on, xxvii, 380-1

Brydone, Patrick, vi, 176 note 10

Brynhild, Fragments of Lay of, xlix, 391-5; remarks on, 251

Brynhild, The Hell-Ride of, xlix, 387-90; remarks on, 251

Bryo, Dante on, xx, 343

Bubastis, the Egyptian Artemis, xxi, 79

Bubastis, city of, xxi, 34, 37; temple of Artemis at, 69-70

Bubble, Madam, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 307-9

Bubonax, death of, xxvii, 51

Buch, Capitl de, xxxv, 36, 42, 47, 50, 58

Buchanan, George, and Montaigne, xxi, 3, 66; Sidney on tragedies of, xxvii, 46

Buchanan, Robert W., Liz, xlii, 1199

Buchheim, C. A., translator of Luther, xxxvi, 2

Buck, defined, xxxv, 343

Buckingham, Dukes of (see Stafford, Villiers)

Buckingham, Earl of, in Tyler's Rebellion, xxxv, 67

Buckwheat, The, story of, xvii, 355-7

Bucolic poets, Shelley on, xxvii, 342

Buddha, on animals, xlv, 706-9; attainment of Buddhiship, 613-24; birth of, 603-12; daily habits, 629-32; death, 633-46; first resolutions to strive for Buddhiship, 577 note 1; on indifference, 712; life of the, 574; Mālunkya-putta sermon of, 647-52; on mendicant ideal, 748-50; Middle Doctrine of, 661-5; Noble-craving Sermon, 713-30; Pasenadi and, 675-6; story of Hare-Mark in Moon, 697-701; story of Husband-honoror, 693-6; on the truth, 657-8; Visākhā and, 754, 770-1, 774, 776-7, 779-81; on way of purity, 702

Buddhism, Taine on, xxxix, 424, 432-3

Buddhist priests, ordination of, xlv, 749-7
GENERAL INDEX
Burnes, William, father of Robert Burns, vi, 15; epitaph on, 50
Burnet, Bishop, History of his Own Time, xxv, 11; on French clergy, xxv, 283
Burnet, Gov., and Franklin, i, 33, 60
Burnet, Miss, Elegy on, xxvii, 272, 278

Burning Babe, The, xl, 218-19

Burns, John, of Gettysburg, xliii, 331
Burns, Robert, Poems and Songs, vi, 19-553; Arnold on, xxviii, 77, 78, 84-9; daughter of, vi, 55-7; death, lines on his own, 60; first book of, 221; elegy on himself, 93-4; Emerson on, xxvii, 278; Jacobitism of, vi, 281 note; life and works, sketch of, 15-17; possessions, inventory of, 186-8; wife of (see Armour, Jean)

Burton, Sir Richard F., on Arabian Nights, xvi, 3; on deserts, xxviii, 411
Burton, Robert, death of, v, 381
Busbacca, the courier, xxxi, 191-4
Busby, John, Lines on, vi, 488
Busby, Mr., of New Zealand, xxix, 425-6
Business, character in, v, 185-6; Confucius on, xliv, 5; Emerson on the ways of, v, 45-6; honesty in, iii, 8-9; love and, 28; xl, 311; method in, i, 355 (403); Penn on qualities for, 341-2 (210-12); suspicion bad in, iii, 82; three parts of, 64; time the measure of, 63; Woolman on, i, 180, 195-6 and note, 197, 235-6, 274, 297, 298; youth and age in, iii, 105

Busirane, Spenser’s, xxix, 64
Busiris, city of, xxxii, 34
Busiris and his Memphian cavalry, iv, 95
Busk, Mr., on avicularia, xi, 237
Bus ludicrous, Hieronymus, xxxvi, 241
Busy-bodies, commonly envious, iii, 23
Butcher, S. H., translator of Homer, xxv, 102
Butchers, excluded from juries, xxvii, 102

Butes, and Dares, xii, 190-91; death of, 380-1, 402, 407
Buthrescas, in Utopia, xxxvi, 230
Buti, Cecchino, xxxvi, 245
Butler, Joseph, Bishop, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 277; on meaning of “natural,” xi, 1; Mill on Analogy of Religion of, xxv, 29
Butler, Samuel, Emerson on Hudibras of, v, 433; Voltaire on Hudibras of, xxxiv, 147-8

Buto, city of, xxxiii, 34-5, 37; oracle of, 42, 78
Butterflies, in Brazil, xxix, 42; dimorphism of, xi, 57; flocks of, at sea, xxix, 163; imitation by, xi, 446-7; symbol of the soul, xx, 186 note
Button, coffee-house of, xxvii, 179
Button, Jemmy, xxix, 212-14, 222, 223, 225-7, 230-1, 233-4
Butyric acid, production of, xxxviii, 328
Butyric fermentation, xxxviii, 329-40

By-employments, Smith on, x, 119-21
By-ends, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 102-9, 111, 278, 285

Byron, Admiral John, on brutality of Fuegians, xxix, 221; on wolves in Falkland Islands, 198
Byron, George Gordon, Lord, sketch of life and works, xviii, 406; Arnold on, xlii, 1135-6; Carlyle on, xxv, 345, 420, 425; Emerson on, v, 265, 433, 444; Goethe on, xxxii, 128; Hugo on, xxxix, 362; Manfred of, xviii, 407-50; Mill on, xxv, 93, 95; and Newstead Abbey, v, 399; Poe on lines by, xxviii, 389-90; Poems by, xli, 784-816

Byron and Goethe, by Mazzini, xxxii, 377-96
Byzantium, Pliny on expenses of, ix, 383; Trajan on, 397-8
Ca’ the Yowes to the Knowes, by Burns, vi, 356, 496
Ca’ the Yowes to the Knowes, by Pagan, xli, 556

Cabbage, fertilization of the, xi, 105

Cabot, John, account of life, xliii, 45 headnote; account of discoveries, 45-8; Hayes on, xxxii, 264-5

Cabot, Sebastian, Hayes on, xxxii, 264-5
Caccia of Asciano, xx, 122 and note 7
Cacciaguida, in Dante’s Paradise, xx, 349-61

Caccianimico, Venedico, xx, 74 and note 2

Cactornis, Darwin on species of, xxix, 383, 399-400
Cactus, Darwin on, xxix, 170 note 9, 265
GENERAL INDEX

Cacus, the robber, xiii, 274-5; Burke on, xxiv, 126; Cervantes on, xiv, 8, 26, 50; Dante on, xx, 103; Hercules and, xiii, 274-7

Cadmus, founder of Thebes, viii, 375; Dante on, xx, 104; letters invented by, xxxiv, 322; letters of, Byron on, xli, 814; Milton on, iv, 273; sower of the giant's sod, viii, 378

Cadmus, in the BACCHÆ, viii, 375-6, 381-2, 427-35

Cadwallader, John, Woolman on, i, 269

Cadwallo, Gray on, xl, 457

Cadytis, city of Syria, xxxiii, 80

Caecilius, C, Pliny on, ix, 256

Caecilius, Statius, on old age, ix, 54, 58; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 236

Caecilius, the orator, and Cicero, xii, 248; ix, 82-3; on orators, ix, 192

Caecina, Aulus, letter to, ix, 161

Caeculus, and Eneas, xiii, 340

Caecus, name of, xii, 157

Caedicus, and Remulus, xiii, 305

Caelius, Sempronius, ix, 374

Calius, Marcus Rufus, and Cicero, xii, 248 note, 260-1; ix, 149-50; Pliny on, 205 note 4

Caen, city of, xxxv, 13; defence against Edward the Third, 9, 13-14; capture of, 13 note 3

Caeneus, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 212, 312

Capio, Servilius, and Cæsar's daughter, xii, 275; in Germany, xxxiii, 113

Caerleon, ancient see of, xxxv, 252; university of, 371

Cæsar, Caius Julius, reputed ancestor of Æneas, xiii, 18; in African War, xii, 306-8; Alexander and, xii, 315; ambitiousness of, xii, 273; Analogy of, xxvii, 57; Anti-Cato of, xii, 250-1, 266, 308; Antony's funeral oration on, 332; Atticus and, ix, 151; Bacon on, iii, 104, 130; Blake on laurel crown of, xii, 589; brevity of, xii, 305-6; on British tides, xxx, 279-80; Browne on valor of, iii, 278; Brutus on, ix, 171; Brutus and ghost of, xii, 320-1; Brutus, Decimus, and, iii, 67; Burke on, xxiv, 91; Cæcina and, ix, 161-2; calendar reformed by, xii, 311-12; Calpurnia, wife of, 275; in Catiline conspiracy, 234-5, 269-70; on Cato, ix, 240; Cervantes on, xiv, 8, 488; Cicero, relations with, xii, 236, 243, 248-9, 250-1, 252, 266, 269-70, 276; Cicero on his relations with, ix, 113, 114, 115, 116, 118, 120, 121, 122, 127-8, 129, 156-7, 162-3, 165, 169, 170, 171, 179; Cicero on character of, 163, 168; Cicero on consulship of, 82, 83; clemency of, xii, 309-10; Cleopatra and, 304-5; xviii, 47, 49-50; Clodius and, ix, 114; conspiracy against, xii, 313-15, 330-2; consulship, first of, 239, 273-5; consulship, third, 329; consulship, fifth, 330; Curio and, xx, 117 note 11; Dante on, 219 note 7, 252, 307; death, prodigies preceding, xii, 315-16; xlii, 97; death of, xii, 316-18; death, state of affairs after, ix, 170-1, 177-8; death, signs following, xii, 320-1; death of, Webster on, xlvii, 853; dictatorship of, xii, 309-10; Dryden on, xiii, 15, 16; early offices, xii, 267; Egypt, war in, 303-4, 305; Egyptian priest and, v, 265; Emerson on, 68, 202, 265; extravagance of, xii, 267-8; Fiorino of Cellino and, xxxi, 6; funeral orations on aunt and wife, xii, 267; in Gaul, 276, 279-88; generalship of, 276-9; generosity to the Republicans, 164; as High-Priest, 269; Hugo on, xxxix, 356; kingship desired by, xii, 312-13; Luceceius and, ix, 88; at the Lupercalia, xii, 313-14, 330; Machiavelli on liberty of, xxxvi, 53; Marian party revived by, xii, 268-9; Milton on, iv, 385; Montaigne on history of, xxxvii, 97, 99; Octavius, heir of, xii, 255; one of nine worthies, xxxix, 20; Pascal on, xlviii, 51 (132); Pharmaces and, xii, 305; Pharsalia, magnanimity after, 250, 302-3; the pilot and, iii, 100-1; pirates and, xii, 264-5; plans of, 310-11; Pliny on, ix, 205; Plutarch's Life of, xii, 264-321; Pompeia, wife of, 267, 271-2, 241, 242; Pope on, xlvii, 434; as prætor, xii, 270-1, 236; Revelius and, 310; Suetonius on, xxxiii, 64; Senate, relations with, ix, 124; Shakespeare on portents before death of, xlvii, 97; sick soldier and, xxxiii, 21;
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sidney on</td>
<td>xxvii, 21; xii, 273; story of the storm, 256; studies at Rhodes, 265-6; Sylla and, 264; iii, 41; Tacitus on, xxxiii, 108; triumphs of, xii, 308, 309-10; Virgil on, xiii, 234; will of, xii, 319; worshipped as a god, 319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caesar, Lucius, saved by sister</td>
<td>xii, 336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caesarion, son of Caesar</td>
<td>xii, 305; death of, 384; made king by Antony, 364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cæsonius, Cicero on</td>
<td>ix, 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Castius, Cicero and the younger</td>
<td>xxxii, 96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caglia, Benedetto da</td>
<td>xxiv, 204, 231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cagnano, Angelo da</td>
<td>xx, 116 note 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cagnazzo, the demon</td>
<td>xx, 88, 92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cahors, reference to</td>
<td>xx, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cain, and Abel</td>
<td>xlv, 192 note 7; Bacon on, iii, 24; author of BEOWULF on, xlix, 8, 39; Cowley on, xxvii, 64; Milton on, iv, 330; Mohammed on, xlv, 997; tree of Eve and, xxxvi, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caina, first round of Hell</td>
<td>xx, 131-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cairns, in old Ireland</td>
<td>xlix, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cairo, Arabian idea of</td>
<td>xvi, 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caithness, in MACBETH</td>
<td>xlvii, 383-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cajeta, nurse of Æneas</td>
<td>xii, 239</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cajetan, Cardinal</td>
<td>xxxvi, 341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calaber, Quintus, Shelley on</td>
<td>xxvii, 349</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calamities, Emerson on compensation of</td>
<td>v, 101-2; limitation of, 131; human delight in, xxiv, 40-3; Montaigne on consolation in, xxxvii, 45-6; Woolman on, i, 237</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callandrina, Boccaccio's</td>
<td>xxxvii, 385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calasirians, district of the</td>
<td>xiii, 83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callatinus, Attilius, epitaph of</td>
<td>ix, 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calboi, Fulcieri da</td>
<td>xx, 200 and note 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calboi, Rinieri da</td>
<td>in Dante's PURGATORY, xx, 199-201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calc Spar, crystallization of</td>
<td>xxx, 31; 239-40; effect of, on polarized light, 34-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calcabrina, the demon</td>
<td>xx, 88, 92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calchas, the seer, Æschylus on</td>
<td>viii, 13; Landor on, xlii, 903; Sinon and, xiii, 103-5; and Trojan War, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calculus, integral and differential</td>
<td>xxxiv, 125-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calderon de la Barca, Pedro, sketch of</td>
<td>life and works, xxvi, 3-4; LIFE IS A DREAM, 7-74; Shelley on, xxvii, 340</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caldwell, Gen., at Gettysburg</td>
<td>xliii, 346, 349, 392</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caledonia: A Ballad</td>
<td>vi, 329-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calendar, Caesar, reforms</td>
<td>xii, 312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calendar, Egyptian</td>
<td>xxi, 8; Lateran Council, revision of, xxxix, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calentura, Bigges on</td>
<td>xxi, 247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calf, The</td>
<td>vi, 225</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caliban, in THE TEMPEST</td>
<td>xlvii, son of Sycorax, 409; Prospero and, 410-12, 427, 436-9, 450-2, 460-2; Stephano and, 429-31, 435-6; Trinculo and, 428, 429; Hugo on, xxxiv, 354; Hunt on, xxvii, 294; Johnson on, xxi, 228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>California, admission of</td>
<td>xliii, 306 head-note; Dana on history of, xxi, 165-6; Dana in (1835), 56-254, 377-8; Dana in (1859), 378-96; Drake in, xxi, 213-17; southern boundary of, xlii, 292-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>California, Gulf of</td>
<td>xliii, 294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>California Rangers</td>
<td>xxi, 244-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caligula (Caius Germanicus), his descent</td>
<td>xii, 388-9; Germans and, xiii, 114; wish of, iii, 316 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callao, Darwin on</td>
<td>xxix, 369, 371; ruins of old, 372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callias, Alcibiades and</td>
<td>xii, 111-12; Aristides and, 103-4; Aristophanes on, viii, 452; birth of, xii, 60; at Marathon, 83; Socrates and, ii, 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callicles, son of Arrhenidas</td>
<td>xii, 212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callicles, THE SONG OF</td>
<td>xlii, 1126-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callicrates, builder of Parthenon</td>
<td>xii, 50; of Athenian wall, 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callicrates, the soldier</td>
<td>xii, 95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callidromus, the slave</td>
<td>ix, 369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callimedes, called the Crab</td>
<td>xii, 213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callimichus, meaning of</td>
<td>xii, 156 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calliope, mother of Orpheus</td>
<td>iv, 73, 228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callippides, the tragedian</td>
<td>xii, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callisthenes, Alexander and</td>
<td>xvi, 36; xiii, 57; on the Phocian War, ix, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callisto, Diana and</td>
<td>xx, 249; changed to constellation, 416 note 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callistratus, the orator, influence on</td>
<td>Demosthenes, xii, 194; Melanopus and, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callixtus, Bishop</td>
<td>xx, 400 note 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callot, Hugo on</td>
<td>xxxix, 347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calodera Maculata</td>
<td>xxi, 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calonne, M. de, on reign of Louis XVI</td>
<td>xxvii, 266 note 33; on France under the Revolution, 217-8 notes, 318-19, 368 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calosoma, instance of, at sea</td>
<td>xxix, 163</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Calpurnia, wife of Caesar, xii, 275; her dream, 315; and Antony, 332
Calpurnia, wife of Pliny, ix, 248 note 5; Pliny on, 258; letters to, 280, 298
Calumniators, punishment of, in Rome, ix, 296 note 9
Calumny (see Detraction)
Calvary, Mount, xliiv, 415 note 4
Calventius, Cicero on, ix, 114
Calvin, John, Dedication of the Institutes, xxxix, 27-51; Knox and, 58 note; life and works, sketch of, 27 note; Pope on, xl, 434; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 84; Wyclif and, iii, 223
Calvinism, doctrines of, xxxix, 47-51; in France, 27-47; Mill on, xxv, 256
Calvinists, debt of, to St. Augustine, vii, 4; in France, xxxix, 83-4; low ideas of human nature, xxviii, 308; Pascal on, xlviii, 270 (777), 301
Calvinus, Domitius, at Pharsalia, xii, 300-1
Calvisius, correspondent of Pliny, letters to, ix, 228, 229, 272, 317, 335
Calvisius, dependent of Caesar, xii, 367
Calypso, Dido and, xxxix, 157; Odysseus and, xxii, 9, 10, 69-75, 95-6
Cambalu, seat of Cathaian Can, iv, 328
Cambay, peace of, More at, xxxvi, 104-5
Cambrian Period, antiquity of the, vii, 344-5; absence of deposits before, 345-8
Cambridge University, Emerson on, v, 415; Harrison on, xxxiv, 371-381
Cambscan, reference to, iv, 36
Cambyses, expedition against Egypt, xxxiii, 7; Ladiké and, 89; prophecy of, xlviii, 344-5
Camden, the antiquary, and Ben Jonson, xlvi, 540
Camden, the antiquary, and Ben Jonson, xlvii, 549
Camera Apostolica, xxxi, 41 note 3
Cameronus, Sulpicius, ix, 189 note 5
Camers, son of Volscensus, xiii, 340
Camertus, in the Aeneid, xiii, 397
Candio de Pazzi, xx, 133 and note 6
Camilla, in the Aeneid, xiii, 266-7, 374-7, 379-88; Dante on, xx, 8, 19
Camillo, Cardinal, in The Cenci, at banquet, xviii, 291-2; Beatrice and, 353, 355-6; Bernardo and, 351-2; Count Cenci and, 281-5; with Giacomo, 300-1; at the trial, 342-6
Camillus, Cicero on, ix, 160; Virgil on, xiii, 235
Camino, Gaia da, xx, 212 note 10
Camino, Gherardo da, xx, 211 note 7, 212
Camino, Riccardo da, death of, xx, 321 note 13; Lombardo and, 209 note; wife of, 177 note 4
Camoes, Wordsworth on sonnets of, xlii, 681
Campana, mountain, xxi, 260-2
Campanella, the physiognomist, xxi, 106-7
Camposerpe and Cupid, xl, 209
Campbell, Bonnie George, a ballad, xl, 114
Campbell, John, Freedom and Love, xli, 782
Campbell, Thomas, poems by, xl, 770-81; Mill on poems of, xxv, 16; on English nobility, v, 413
Campegines, Cardinal, xxi, 103, 104
Campion, Thomas, poems by, xl, 284-7
Camplin, Hugo on, xxxvi, 360, 364
Can Ye Labour Lea, vi, 438
Canace, reference to story of, iv, 37
Canada, invited into the Confederation, xliii, 166
Canadian Boat-Song, by Moore, xli, 819
Canadian Boat Song, by Wilson, xlii, 1064-5
Canals, expense of, x, 453-5; Smith on, 159
Canary Islands, Drake in the, xxxiii, 233; Vespucci on, xliii, 30
Canadace, queen of Ethiopia, xlii, 440 (27)
Candle, Chemical History of a, xxi, 86-170
Candle-wood, xxx, 87
Candel, A. de, on alpine species, xi, 171; on Australian species, 495; on insular plants, 414; on naturalization of plants, 118; on oaks, 62-3; on plants with large seed, 389; on struggle for life, 72; on wide-ranging plants, 65-6, 134, 427; on winged seeds, 150
Candor, Whitman on, xxxiv, 402
Condour, Mrs., in School for Scandal, xviii, 120-5, 132-5, 180-5
Candy, Locke on, xxxvii, 21
Canidia, Sidney on, xxi, 19
Canidius, lieutenant of Antony, xii, 348; in Parthian war, 354-5; in war of Antony and Octavius, 365, 370-1, 372, 374-5, 377
Caninius, letter to, ix, 350
Canoneschi, Machiavelli on the, xxxvi, 61
Canning, George, and free trade, xxv, 65; on reform, v, 371
Cannon, known to ancients, iii, 139
Canobos, city of, viii, 197
Canoes, Columbus on Indian, xliii, 24; Vespucci on, 36
Canon law, Luther on, xxxvi, 305, 307, 323
Canonization of saints, Mill on, xxxvi, 215
Canst Thou Leave Me Thus, My Katie, vi, 509
Canterbury, Harrison on the See of, xxxvi, 252; archbishops of, 252-3, 255-6
Canterbury, Archbishop of, in Edward the Second, xlvi, 14-15, 16-18, 81
Canterbury Tales, Arnold on, xxvii, 76-80; Dryden on, xxviii, 77; xxxix, 164, 165-7; Nun's Priest's Tale of, xl, 34-51; proem to, xxxix, 18-19; sources of, 159-60, 172
Canterbury Tales, Prologue to, xl, 11-34; Dryden on, xxviii, 77; xxxix, 160, 165-7; editorial remarks on, xl, 10
Cantillon, on wages, x, 69
Cantiron, John de, xxxv, 96
Cantyman, the cacique, xxxii, 313
Canuri, Raleigh on the, xxxiii, 373
Canute, buried in Winchester, v, 462; Knighton Guild and, xxxv, 314; laws against adultery, 365-6; suppers of, 287
Capaneus, in Dante's Hell, xx, 59
Cape de Verd Islands, Darwin on, xxix, 11-15; Pretty on, xxxiii, 201-3; productions of, xi, 421-2
Capernaum, Jesus on, xli, 381 (15)
Capet, Hugh, Dante on, xx, 226-7; Raleigh on, xxxiii, 83
Capillarity, Faraday on, xxx, 93
Capilupus, Montaigne on, xxxii, 32
Capital, accumulation of, x, 264-77; circulating and fixed, 215-17 (see also Circulating Capital, Fixed Capital); combinations of, to fix wages, 145; defined, 215; distribution of, in agriculture, manufactures, and trade, 305-9; employments of, 287-303; importance of increase of, 270-1; increase of, effect on profits, wages, and interest, 281-2; investment of, 221-2; labor and, relations of, 6, 67-9, 212-13, 260, 333; loans as, 278; naturally seeks domestic industries, 353-5; naturally seeks most profitable industries, 335; profits in relation to, 90, 96-7; revenue and, as determining industry, 262-5; taxes on, 505-11; wages in relation to increase of, 70-5
Capital Causes, in ancient Athens, ii, 25; Bacon on mercy in, iii, 131
Capital Cities, industry in, x, 263-5; virtual universities, xxviii, 36-7, 38
Capital Punishment, in old Massachusetts, xliii, 73 (44, 47), 79-81; More on, xxvii, 149-50
Capitalists, combinations of, x, 68; Smith on interests of, 209-11
Capitation taxes, Smith on, x, 514-15; in U. S., xliii, 185 (4), 191 (5)
Capitolo, the, xxxi, 237 note
Capocchio, in Dante's Hell, xx, 122-4
Caps, Harrison on, xxxv, 336
Caprara, Cardinal, and Napoleon, v, 208
Caprice, Monody on, vi, 484
Caprichioso, on Rozinante, xiv, 514
Caprona, surrender of, xx, 87 note
Captain Car, a ballad, xl, 103-7
Captain! My Captain, xliii, 1412
Captain's Lady, The, vi, 344
Captiousness, Locke on, xxxvii, 123
Captive Ribband, The, vi, 361-2
Captive, story of the, xiv, 382-423
Captive in Babylon, Pascal on, xlviii, 212 (637, 639)
Capuchins, Manzoni on the, xxi, 51
Capulets, Dante on the, xxxii, 340
Capybara, Darwin on the, xxix, 57-8
Capys, author of the Capuan name, xiii, 326; Privernus and, 312; Trojan horse and, 101
Car, Captain, a ballad, xl, 103-7
Caracalla, as a charioteer, iii, 48; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 64, 65-6, 68
Caracaras, Darwin on, xxix, 63
Caradoc, mantle of, xxxix, 21
Caradosso, Messer, xxxi, 48 note 5, 301
Carapana, district of, xliii, 325 note 23, 325, 369, 370
Carapana, king of Emeria, xliii, 331-2, 334
Caratch, on valor, v, 76-7
Carbo, Gaius, Africanus and, ix, 99; Gracchus and, 24-5
Carbolic Acid, as an antiseptic, xxxviii, 257-66, 381
Carbon, Faraday on combustion of, xxx, 158-9, 160-2, 168-9; Helmholtz on combustion of, 201; tests of presence of, 161
Carbon Castle, xxv, 206-7
Carbonic Acid, as gas, liquid, and solid, xxx, 14 note; composition of, 158; method of decomposing, 159-61; heat generated by formation of, 201; made by burning candles, 150-2; natural sources of, 152-3; produced in respiration, 164-8; properties and weight, 153-5; tested by lime-water, 151-2, 153-4

Carbonic Acid Gas, fermentation in, xxxviii, 302-13

Cardan, Emerson on, v, 177; on dogs, xxxv, 355-6; on pigeons, 336; on rogues in England, 369; on sheep, 329-30

Cardenio, in DON QUIXOTE, xiv, 201-5, 238-1, 264, 268-9, 356-65

CARDIN' O'T, THE SPINNIN' O'T, vi, 526-7

Cardinals, Luther on, xxxvi, 277

Cardoness, lines on, vi, 498, 499

Cardoon, Darwin on the, xxix, 125-6, 153

Cards, Locke on playing, xxxvii, 176

Care, Burns on, vi, 305; Cicero on freedom from, ix, 26; Cowper on, xli, 542; David on uses of, 491; Goethe on, xix, 33; Milton on, iv, 85; pays not debt, xviii, 502

Careless, in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, xviii, 150-3, 157-62

Carelessness in children, xxxvii, 48, 107-9

Carentan, Edward III at, xxxv, 10; importance of, 13 note

Carew, Thomas, poems by, xl, 351-3

Carey, Dr., Bishop of Exeter, xv, 347

Carey, Henry, SALLY IN OUR ALLEY, xl, 403-5

Caries in Egypt, xxxiii, 77-8, 82

Caribbean Savages, lack of foresight in, xxxiv, 178; love among, 192

Caricatures, Fielding on, xxxix, 178-9

Cariola, in Duchess of Malia, xliv, 760, 766-7, 771, 772, 780, 794-5, 798, 803-4, 811, 819-20, 824-5, 826-7

Carlandrea, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 128

CARLE, AN THE KING COME, vi, 347

Carlife, Christopher, with Drake, xxxiii, 226, 227, 229, 230, 231, 232, 234; at St. Domingo, 240-1; at Cartagena, 244, 246, 250; at St. Augustine, 254-5; remarks on his services, 253-4

Carlife, Richard, prosecution of, xxv, 58

Carlo, San, body of, in Milan plague, xxi, 523-3; plague named after, 502

Carlo Emanuele I, of Savoy, xxi, 434-6, 466
Carrying Trade, capital used in, x, 299, 333-4; encouragement of the, 371-2; limits of, 302; a sign of wealth, 301
Cartagena, Drake at, xxxiii, 144-5, 156-60, 244-53, 259
Carthage, Cato on, ix, 51-2; city of Dido, xiii, 85, 89; loved by Juno, 73-4, 88-9; Machiavelli on destruction of, xxxvi, 18; mercenaries of, 42; More on mercenaries of, 145; Raleigh on, xxxix, 71, 113; Rome and, xiii, 174, 321; schools of, vii, 69-70
Cartagena (see Cartagena)
Carthusian Monks, Pascal on, xlviii, 172
Carus, Metius, Regulus and, ix, 188-9; Fannia and, 308
Cartwright, William, ON THE QUEEN'S RETURN, xl, 358
Cary, Henry F., translator of Dante, xx
Casa, Cecchino della, xxxi, 69
Casa, Giovanni della, "book on manners" (Galateo), reference to, xxvii, 162, 163
Casalodi, Alberto da, xx, 83 note 5
Casarita, Darwin on the, xxix, 32
Casati, Father Felice, xxi, 511, 592-5
Casaubon, Isaac, at Oxford, v, 416; on changes, xxxix, 73-4
Cassada, Darwin on, xxix, 32
Cassandane, wife of Cyrus, xxxiii, 7
Cassander, Demades and, xii, 217
Cassius, the consul, in Germany, xxxiii, 113
Cassius, Quintus, xii, 326
Cassius, Roman jurist, ii, 169 (144); ix, 310 note 2
Cassius Longinus, Caesar and, xii, 310, 314-15, 317, 330; ix, 164; Cicero on, 147; conduct after Caesar's death, xii, 253, 331; in Dante's HELL, xx, 142 and note 1; xiii, 16; flight of, xii, 320; at Philippi, 320, 336-7
Castagneri, Bortolo, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 285-8, 432-3, 542-5, 641
Castali, Locke on, xxxvii, 71
CASTARA, ROSES IN BOSOM OF, xl, 252-4
CASTAWAY, THE, xii, 540-2
Castello, Guido da, xx, 211 and note 9
Caste, Channing on, xxviii, 343-6; the four Hindu, xlv, 870-1
Castiglione, Baldassare, the Courtier of, xxvii, 162
Castiglione, Valeriano, xxi, 447
CASTLE GORDON, vi, 282-3
Castlemaine, Lady, xxviii, 296
Caster and Pollux, Homer on, xxi, 152; in Rome, xii, 149; seamen's term, xxxiii, 295; Virgil on, xiii, 211; worshipped in Germany, xxxiii, 117
Castor and Pollux, Homer on, xxii, 152; in Rome, xii, 149; seamen's term, xxxiii, 295; Virgil on, xiii, 211; worshipped in Germany, xxxiii, 117
Castor-berry, cultivated in Egypt, xxxiii, 47
Castoro, Francesco, xxxi, 16
Castracani, Castruccio, xxvii, 399
Castration, Harvey on, xxxviii, 399
Castrioni, John (see Kastriota)
Castro, Chili, Darwin on, xxix, 281-2
Castruccio, in DUCHESS OF MALFI, xlvii, 758-9, 772, 774, 783, 785, 845
Cataclysms, Darwin on, xi, 81, 102-3; Lyell on, xxxviii, 407, 417
Catastrophes, Pope on, xl, 411-12; require a comic element, xxviii, 177-8
Catastrophism (see Cataclysms)
Catechising, Herbert on, xv, 406
Catechumens, Pascal on, xlvi, 376-7
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Categorical Imperative, Kant on the</td>
<td>325-6, 330-43, 363-5, 371, 395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Categories (see Predicaments)</td>
<td>307-8, ix, 159; indictment for extortion, 115; Pompey and, 98; xii, 288-9; Rousseau on, xxiv, 226; as a senator, ix, 88, 99; Sidney on, xxvii, 21; Virgil on, xiii, 17, 290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caterina, mistress of Cellini, xxi, 305-9, 312-16, 318</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caterpillars, instincts of, xi, 252</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cates, Thomas, xxi, 227, 229</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catesby, and Hastings, xxi, 76</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cathedrals, Burke on grandeur of old, xxiv, 63-4; Hugo on medieval, xxix, 350-1; origin of, xxxv, 257</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine of Aragon, queen of Henry VIII, xxxvi, 102-5, 114; xxxix, 86</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catholic Church, Roman (see Roman Catholic Church)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catullus, Gaius Valerius, Montaigne on</td>
<td>xxxii, 90; pet-bird of mistress of, xii, 368 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catulus, Quintus Lutatius, Caesar and</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catullus, in the AENEID, xiii, 262, 372, 379</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cato, Addison's drama of, xxvii, 158, 165-8, 178; Dennis on, 184-96; Johnson on, 185; Shelley on, 341; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 135; xxxix, 227</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cato, Gaius, Cicero on, ix, 97, 99</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cato, Dionysius, alleged author of Caton, xxi, 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cato the Censor, on agriculture, ix, 63-5; x, 341</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catillus, in the AENEID, xiii, 262, 372, 379</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cato, Cicero on, ix, 81, 83; xxvii, 47; conspiracy of, xii, 226-236, 269-70; ix, 5; Pope on, xi, 411; Virgil on, xiii, 290</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cats, breeds of, why impossible to improve, xi, 51-2; correlated variation in, 27, 148; in Egypt, xxxiii, 36-7; flowers dependent on, xi, 82; fruit trees injured by, xxix, 140-1; inherited mental qualities in, xi, 256; Jenner on, xxxviii, 145; in S. America, xxix, 126</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cattans, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 109-11, 113</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cattinaro (see Gattinara)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cattle, color of, its importance, xi, 199; crosses between Indian and common, 292; descent of, 33, 41; in old Egypt, xxxiii, 25-6; in Falkland Islands, xxix, 195-6; forests and, x, 170; grass-growth and, xxix, 124; importation of foreign, x, 339, 342; insects and, xi, 80-1; as medium of exchange, x, 30; new breeds of, xi, 114; Niata, 219; xxix, 150-2; price of, in relation to agriculture, x, 183-4; recognition among, xxix, 150; trees and, xi, 80; as wealth, x, 312</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catullus, Quintus Lutatius, Montaigne on, xxxvi, 102-5, 114; xxxix, 86</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cauquenes, mineral springs of, xxix, 267-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cause and effect, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 192; in divine matters, xxxix, 104-6; Emerson on, v, 83, 90, 283-4; in human affairs, xxvii, 352-62; Hume on, 307-18, 320-2, 330, 331, 333-4, 337-43, 346-50, 363-4 and note, 371-2, 396-7, 403 note, 405-6, 415; Hume's doctrine, Emerson on, v, 438; in ideas, xxvii, 304-5, 327, 329; Lowell on, xxviii, 446; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 219 (45); in matter, xxxvii, 352-3; Raleigh on, xxxix, 100; Shelley on, xxvii, 329-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Causes, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 236-7, 257; Browne on, iii, 265 (14); Burke on, xxiv, 103-4; definitions of, xxxvii, 348-9, 364 note; Emerson on, v, 133; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 374-7; Hume on ignorance of, xxxvii, 332; Hume on ultimate, 310; Hunt on, xxvii, 290; identity of ancient and modern, xxxviii, 385, 417-8; as immediate volitions of God, xxxvii, 343-5; Lyell on uniformity of secondary, xxxviii, 386; Socrates on, ii, 89-95; Taine on moral, xxxix, 417; Whewell on, xi, 1

Cauteretz, The Valley of, xlii, 976

Caution, Confucius on, xliv, 22 (10); Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 82; mountain of, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, XV, 124; Penn on, i, 334

Cautions, Penn's personal, i, 347-8

Cavalcanti, Cavalcante, Dante on, xx, 41-2

Cavalcanti, Guido, xx, 42 notes 6 and 7, 189 note 5

Cavalleri, Cavalcante, Dante on, xx, 41-2

Cavalcanti, Edward, Gentleman's Magazine of, iii, 17

Cave, Edward, Gentleman's Magazine of, i, 147

Cave-animals, blindness of, xi, 142-4

Cavendish, Henry, on gravitation, xxx, 281

Caves, use of, in NEW ATLANTIS, iii, 172-3

Caviare, to the general, xlvi, 137

Caviare, to the general, xlvi, 137

Cawdor, thane of, in MACBETH, xlvi, 323, 327, 328, 329

Caylen, Darwin on, xxix, 284

Cebes, friend of Socrates, ii, 33; book on virtue, iii, 240 and note 23; with Socrates in prison (see PHÆDO, Plato's)

Cecidomyia, Darwin on the, xi, 458

Celano, the Harpy, and Æneas, xiii, 136

Celandine, Wordsworth on the, xii, 551-15

Celano, Thomas à, DIES IRE, xlv, 551

Celer, Asinius, surmullet of, x, 182

Celer, friend of Pliny, ix, 305

Celer, Metellus, origin of name, xii, 156; wife of, 242

Celer, Roman knight, ix, 254

Celestial city, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 156-7

CELESTIAL SURGEON, THE, xlii, 1212-13

Celestine V, Dante on, xvi, 192; John on, xxx, 202-3; Pope, Clement, early relations with, 16, 40-1

Cellini, Andrea, xxxi, 8-9, 10

Cellini, Benvenuto, accident to eye, xxxi, 373; Alessandro de' Medici and, 149, 157, 172, 174; Altoviti, bust of, 383, 385; Angelica, the Sicilian, and, 127, 129, 135, 137; Anguillara, Count, and, 54; "Apollo and Hyacinth" of, 372; arabesques of, 60; arms of, 103; in artists' club, 55; Ascanio, servant of, 185-9, 212-3, 258, 261, 262, 265, 277-8, 279, 304, 327, 335-6, 348, 351; AUTOBIOGRAPHY of, 5-436; AUTOBIOGRAPHY of, remarks on, 1-2; Baldini and, 399; Bandinello and, 364-5, 367-71; banishment of, 16; Benedetto and, 132-3; Benintendi and, 150-3; birth and family, 5-9; bronze statues, first, 288-90; brother of, 15-16, 19; brother's death, 98-106; CAPITULO ON THE PRISON, 251-7; Caterina and, 305-9, 312-16, 318; Charles V and, 178, 180-1; childhood of, 10-11; "Christ" of, 417, 419, 433-4 and note; Clement, Pope, early relations with, 16, 40-1, 45, 73, 76, 78-80; Clement, in service of, 86-95, 98, 104, 105-17, 119-26, 133, 135, 139-42; coin designs by, 94-5, 98, 146, 156-7, 309, 312; Comte de Saint Paul and, 333; Cosimo de' Medici and, 341-50, 354-5, 357-68, 372-8, 383, 386-93, 395-404, 405-9, 409-21, 429-31, 433-6; country-house at Tres­piano, 423 note; daughter by Jeanne Scorzone, 318-19; dog of, 106, 110, 175, 229; escape from prison, 215-22; Etampes, Mme. d', and, 292-3, 296-8, 300-1, 310, 322, 325, 328-30; Farnese, Pier, and, 339-40; Faustina's maid and, 52; in Ferrara, 268-73; Ferrara, Cardinal, and, 201-2, 258-62, 275-6; fever in Florence, 377-9; Fontainebleau,
work at, 288-9, 294, 295-6, 301, 318-19; France, journey to, 188-195; in France, 195-7, 274-5, 279-82, 299-300, 302-3, 323-4; France, queen of, and, 434-5; Francis First and, 196-7, 201-2, 207-8, 212, 249, 261, 269, 274-5, 278-96, 300, 309-10, 312, 317, 319-35, 348, 350-2, 374; Giovanni Gaddi and, 97, 111, 133-4, 160, 164-6, 167; Galluzzi and, 250; Gambetta and, 355-6; Giacomo da Carpi and, 50-2; Guidi and, 298-9, 422; halo of, 251; Holy Land, intentions to visit, 277-8; II Bologna and, 310-12, 314; imprisonment of, 203-22; imprisonment, second, 227-50; at the inn, '54-5; Jeanne Scorzone and, 318-19; Julius III and, 385; "Jupiter" of, 279, 282, 288, 324-6; "Jupiter," exhibition of, 324-6; life after 1562, 2; Lippi, Francesco, and, 24, 28; Lo Sbietta and, 421-7, 428-30, 431-3; Lucagnolo and, 35-8; Luigi Pulci and, 62-8; "Mars" of, 295, 310 note 2, 326-7, 331; medals by, 45-6, 48, 61-2, 85-6, 126, 139-40, 157, 174-5, 189-90, 268-9; Medici, Cardinal de', and, 139; Michael Angelo and, 24, 85-6, 384, 386; minor works, 24, 26-7, 28, 34, 35, 42, 51, 61, 90-3, 103, 112, 119, 179, 181-3, 258-60, 279, 289; mistress in Rome, 106; monument to brother, 103; Moro's daughter and, 96-8; musical training, 11, 12, 13, 15, 17-18, 21-2, 39; musician to the Pope, 40-1; "Nar­cissus" of, 372-3; necromancy, practised by, 127-31; "Neptune" of, 414-21, 423, 427, 428, 434-5; Pantasilea and, 55-6; Pascucci and, 200-1; Paul, Pope, and, 154-6, 159, 163-4, 178-80, 183-5, 202-3, 207-9, 212, 213, 222-3, 225-6, 227-8, 232, 239-40, 243, 244-5, 249-50; Paulino and, 39-40, 42; "Perseus" of, 342 notes 3 and 4, 348, 354, 358, 373, 375-8, 379-83, 397, 400-3, 406-8, 409-12; pilgrimage of thanksgiving, 404-5; Pompeo and, 121, 125-6, 133, 135, 142-4; Pompeo's daughter and, 146-9; Porzia Chigi and, 34-5, 36-7, 38, 45; prophecies of, 176-7, 251; pulpits for S. Maria del Fiore, 413-4; reliquary for Mantua, 82; restorations by, 367, 372, 374, 395, 398; robbery of, attempted, 285-7; in Rome, 24-8, 33-4, 174-6, 383-6; among Roman ruins, 49, 50; in sack of Rome, 69-80, 206-7; Salamanca, Bishop of, and, 34, 38, 41-6; in sack of Siennese war, 392-5, 405-6; sick with plague, 53-4; sister of, 81-2, 267, 341; soldier of Cieri and, 46-7; son of, 364-5; Son­net on His Life, 4; Sonnet to Castellana, 244; Taine on memoirs of, xxxix, 435; Torrigiani, relations with, xxxi, 22-4; Vasari and, 172-3; in Ven­ice, 149-53, 356-7

Cellini, Cecchino, brother of Benvenuto, xxxi, 15, 19, 84, 88 note 1; Bargello guard and, 99-100; death of, 102; duel and exile, 15-16; monument, 103

Cellini, Cosa, xxxi, 81-2

Cellini, Cristofano, xxxi, 7-8

Cellini, Giovanfrancesco (see Cellini, Cecchino)

Cellini, Giovanni, father of Benvenuto, xxxi, 8-13, 14, 16, 18, 19, 20-2, 32-3, 39, 41-2, 80-1; death of, 83; the Eight and, 39, 81; the Medici and, 88 note; Pierino and, 17-19

Cellini, Liperata, xxxi, 83-4, 167, 341, 349

Cellini, Luca, xxxi, 7

Cellino, Fiorino da, xxxi, 6

Celsius, Aulus Cornelius, Bacon on, iii, 82; Milton on, 241 note 33; on care of stomach, ix, 354 note

Celsius, governor of Cilicia, xxviii, 60

Celsius, the philosopher, Pascal on, xlviii, 194 (597), 269 (770)

Celtchar, the Luin of, xlix, 238

Celtic Races, Christianity and, xxxii, 170-81; Emerson on the, v, 338, 342; future of, xxxii, 181-2; Herodotus on the, xxxii, 22; literature of the, xxxii, 141-70; mythology of, 153-5; Renan on character of the, 137-44

Cemetery Ridge, at Gettysburg, xliii, 336

Cencl The, by Shelley, xviii, 281-356; editorial remarks on, 272; story of the,

275-6

Cencl, Beatrice, arrest of, xviii, 334-7; assassins and, 344-51; at banquet, 289-94; Bernardo and, 355-6; Camillo and, 282-3; Count Cencl and, 285, 297-8, 309-13, 320-5; condemned to death, 353-6; Giacomo and, 316-17; Lucretia
and, 294-7, 331-3; madness of, 305-9; Oriano and, 286-8, 309-13; portrait of, by Guido, 278-9; in prison, 346-51; Shelley on character of, 278-9; trial of, 340-6
Centano, Bernardo, Beatrice and, xviii, 294-7, 346-9, 355-6; Count Cento and, 298, 322, 332-3; Lucretia and, 294-7; Pope and, 351-2
Centani, Andrea, xxxi, 227-8
Centaur, beginning of their feud with men, xxii, 292; in Dante's HELL, xx, 50; Theseus and, 245 note
Centralization, Mill on, xxv, 120-1, 307-12
Cephalos, the Attic boy, iv, 37
Cephas, Peter called, xx, 377 note 16; Christ's appearance to, xlv, 511 (4)
Cephisophon, in THE FROGS, viii, 484
Cerbaia, Orso da, xx, 166 note 6
Cerbellon, Gabriel, xiv, 388
Cerberus, /Eneas and, xiii, 221; in Dante's HELL, XX, 25-6; Hercules and, 38 and note
Cerchi, Veri de', head of Bianchi faction, xx, 27 note 4
Cerealis, letter to, ix, 226
Ceremonies, Browne on religious, iii, 255 (3); Confucius on, xliv, 9 (4), 11 (15); Hume on religious, xxxvii, 328; Locke on excess of, 123-4; Luther on religious, xxxvi, 372-8; Montaigne on, xviii, 14; Pascal on religious, xlviii, 92-3 (250-2); Penn on religious, i, 363 (507), 387 (175); Rousseau on religions, xxxiv, 282-3, 302-3; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 204, note 35, 358; lead to superstition, iii, 45-6; Swift on, xxvii, 100-1
CEREMONIES, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 124-6
Ceres, daughter of (see Proserpine); Proserpine and, iv, 161; in THE STEMPEST, xlvi, 446-7
Ceri, Rienzo da, xxxi, 46 note 2, 70
Ceroxylus laceratus, xi, 225
Certainty, Descartes on, xxxiv, 29; impossibility of, xlvi, 30, 128 (387), 147 (437); Pascal on, 87-8 (234)
Certus, Publicius, ix, 340-3
Cervantes, Miguel de, author of DON QUIXOTE, xiv; captivity of, 393-4; Galatea of, 54; Hugo on, xxxix, 351; life and works of, xiv, 3-4; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131-2
Cervantes, Miguel de, author of DON QUIXOTE, xiv; captivity of, 393-4; Galatea of, 54; Hugo on, xxxix, 351; life and works of, xiv, 3-4; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131-2
Census, Milton on government, iii, 206-10
Census (U. S.), provisions for taking, xliii, 180-1 (3)
Ceylon, slavery not practised in, xxxv, 226 note
Chacao, Chili, xxix, 278-9
Chacidiablo, on Don Quixote, xiv, 515
Charophen, Plato on, ii, 8
Chersonae, Demosthenes at battle of, xii, 206; iv, 79
Chafing Gear, defined, xxiii, 19
Chagos Islands, xxix, 482
Chagres, river, xxxiii, 143-4
Chalk Formations, Darwin on, xi, 357-8
Chalmers, on the public, xxviii, 126
CHALMERS, WILLIE: a song, vi, 227-8
Chalybe, priestess of Juno, xiii, 254
Chalybes, the, viii, 192 and note 43
Cham, Amalthea and, iv, 161
Chama, shells of the, xxix, 464
Chamavians, Tacitus on, xxxiii, 111
CHAMBERED NAUTILUS, THE, xlii, 1365-6
Chamberland, THE GERM THEORY, xxxviii, 269, 364-70
Chamisso, on coral islands, xxix, 471; on seeds, 459; on transported stones, 465
Chamois Hunter, in MANFRED, xviii, 417-22
Chamois Hunter, song of, in WILLIAM TELL, xvi, 35-51
Chamouni, glacier of, xxx, 217-19, 222-3
CHAMOUNI, HYMN IN THE VALE OF, xlii, 707-9
Champlain, Lake, naval forces on, xliii, 266
Chance, in Chaos, iv, 131-33; Emerson on, v, 83; Hume on, xxxvii, 332, 364; Pope on, xl, 415; provision in, iii, 268-9; Sophocles on, vii, 293; in thoughts, xxxix, 119
Chancellorsville, Haskell on, xliii, 327
Chandos, Sir John, in French invasion, xxxv, 18-19; Lord Clermont and, 40-1; at Crecy, 24; at Poitiers, 43, 45, 52
Ch'ang-chu, Confucius on, xliv, 62 (6)
Change, Carlyle on, xxv, 350-2; Confucius on, xlv, 53 (36), 57 (3); dread of, v, 94-5; Emerson on, xlii, 1261; Goethe on, xxxix, 259; Hooker on, 185-6; the law of the universe, ii, 218 (36), 219 (42, 43), 245-6 (18, 19, 23), 246 (25), 249 (47), 254 (6), 268 (19), 276-7 (7), 278 (11), 279 (18), vi, 502; xxxix, 497-8; Lowell on, xlii, 1386-7; Lyell on uniformity of, xxxvii, 398-418; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 200 (3), 212-3 (3); Pascal on, pleasure of, xlviii, 119-20 (355); Shakespeare on, xl, 274; tendency to, xi, 345-6, 304; Tennyson on, xlii, 992 (see also Innovation, Vicissitude)
Changelings, legerdemain of, iii, 282
Channa, charioteer of Buddha, xlv, 644-5
Channing, Dr., on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 251
Channing, Edward T., cousin of R. H. Dana, xxiii, 598-9
Channing, William Ellery, Coleridge on, v, 319; life and character of, xxxviii, 308; ON THE LABORING CLASSES, 309-367
CHANSON DE ROLAND, xlix, 93-195; Arnold on, xxviii, 70-1
Chanticleer, in Nun's Priest's Tale, xlv, 35-51
Chao, Duke, xlv, 23 (30) note 8
Chao of Sung, xlv, 20 (14)
Chao, Duke, xlv, 23 (30) note 8
Chao of Sung, xlv, 20 (14)
Chaos, Descartes on, under natural laws, xxxiv, 36-7; Milton's description of, iv, 131-3
Chaplain, Jean, Corneille and, xliii, 362-3; Dryden on, xiii, 13
Chapman, George, Arnold on, xxviii, 81; Dryden on, xiii, 62; on man, v, 176
Chapman's Homer, On First Looking into, xlii, 895-6
Character, beauty and, v, 310; Browne on outward signs of, iii, 312-3; circumstances and, xxv, 106; concealment of, impossible, v, 285; consistency of, 66; culture and, xxxiii, 236-7, 254-5; discernment of, v, 142; education and natural, xxxvii, 44-5; force of, cumulative, v, 67; influence of, in our civilization, 248; Locke on the native, xxxvii, 84-5; maker of its own forms, v, 206; M. Aurelius on, ii, 217 (28), 288 (15); Mill on, xxxv, 255; the supreme end, v, 248; talent and, contrasted, 159
Character, Essay on, Emerson's, v, 183-197
Characteristics, Carlyle's, xxv, 319-56; remarks on, 317
Charaxos, and Rhodopis, xxxiii, 67, 68
Charcoal, combustion of, xxx, 158-9
Charesa, island of, xxxiii, 144, 156
CHARGE OF THE LIGHT BRIGADE, Tennyson's, xlii, 1005-7
Charity, Bacon on, iii, 33-4, 90; xxxviii, 129; Browne on, iii, 310, 312, 313-14, 330; Dante on, xx, 205-6, 395-7; Dante's allegory of, 265 note 11;
Dante's star of, 177 note 9; David on, xlv, 193-4; Emerson on popular, v, 63; Emerson on relating our, 130; Herbert on, xv, 408; Hobbes's definition of, xxiv, 340; Kempis on works of, vii, 218-9; Luther on, xxxvi, 248, 254; method or, iii, 256; Milton on, iv, 356; More on, xxxvi, 198; offences against, iii, 314-7; Pascal on, xviii, 187-8, 220 (663, 665), 274-5 (793) 275-6; Paul, St., on, xlv, 508 (1-13); Penn on, i, 327, 360 (469-70), 396-7; pleasure from, xiv, 41; Pope on, xi, 430, 439; pure and sentimental, xviii, 179

Charity, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 54-6

Charity, Mount, xv, 291

Charixenus, and Endamidas, xxxii, 81

Charlatanism, Arnold on, xlv, 188

Charlemagne, and the Church, xx, 308; in Dante's PARADISE, 362; division of empire of, iii, 139; extinction of race of, xxxix, 80-1; at Fontarabbia, iv, 102; HYMN attributed to, xlv, 547-8; one of nine worthies, xxxix, 20; the Normans and, v, 342; in Spain, xlix, 43

Charlemagne, in SONG OF ROLAND, xlix, 43

Charles I, of Anjou, abilities of, xx, 173 note 11; Conradine and, 115 note 3, 227 note 10; Machiavelli on success of, xxxvi, 41; Nicholas, Pope, and, xx, 80 note 9; Thomas Aquinas and, 227 note 11; victories in Italy, 66 note 1, 115 notes; wife of, 174 note 14

Charles I, of England ("martyr"), controversy over, iv, 4-5; Drake to, xxxii, 125; on English law, v, 422; execution of, place of, xxxiv, 359; fondness for plays, xxxiv, 153; Harvey and, xxxvi, 60; Marvell on death of, xl, 374; Milton on, xxxii, 187; Swift on reign of, xxxvi, 98; Vane on, xlii, 121, 125-6; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 87

Charles II, of England, Emerson on, v, 402; Hobbes and, xxxiv, 308; Milton on restoration of, iv, 5; Presbyterian and, xxxiv, 81; Puritans and, xxvii, 136; Quakers and, xxxiv, 73-4; Shelley on drama under, xxvii, 341-2; Waller and, xxxiv, 145-6

Charles II, EPISTAPH on, xl, 383

Charles II of Naples, Dante on, xx, 174 note 13, 227 note 14, 309 note 24, 368 note 11

Charles V, Emperor, Adrian, Pope, and, xxxvi, 102; Clement VII and, xxxi, 114 note 5; on Eraso, xv, 327; France, passage of, through, xxxi, 321 and note; at Landresy, xxxvii, 17; Luther on, xxxvi, 246, 263; melancholy of, iii, 49; at Metz, xxxviii, 23-4, 26, 29-32; More, Thomas, on, xxxvi, 134; the Netherlands and, xix, 252; Raleigh on, xxxix, 86; Rome, visit of, to, xxxi, 178-9; Ruysum in EGMONT on, xix, 255; Seldius and, xxxix, 91; at Therouanne, xxxviii, 34-43; in triumvirate of kings, iii, 50; Valdesso and, xv, 412-3; war with Francis I, xxxi, 68 note, 328 note 1, 334 note 1; wealth of, xxxiii, 307

Charles V, in DR. FAUSTUS, xix, 233, 236-9

Charles VI of France, Duke of Guelders and, xxxv, 100; Voltaire on wars under, xxxiv, 87

Charles VII, organizes national army, xxxvi, 47

Charles IX of France, in Bayonne, xxxviii, 49-50; at Bourges, 46-7; at Havre de Grace, 49; Navarre, King of, and, 47-8; Paré and, 48-9, 50-1, 52; Raleigh on, xxxix, 83; Voltaire on reign of, xxxiv, 87

Charles, Duke of Alençon, xxxv, 27, 29, 30

Charles of Almaine, in Crecy campaign, xxxv, 11-12, 28-9

Charles of Burgundy, secrecy of, iii, 68

Charles the Bald, son of Debonnaire, xxxix, 82

Charles of Luxembourg, at Crecy, xxxv, 28-9

Charles Martel, king of Hungary, xx, 315-9

Charles, Elizabeth, translator, xlv, 559

Charles, Mr., agent of Pennsylvania, i, 159, 162

Charles Island, Galapagos group, xxix, 379

Charles's Wain (see Wain)

CHARLES, KING, HERE'S A HEALTH TO, xli, 754-5
GENERAL INDEX

CHARLIE, He's My Darling, vi, 489
CHARLIE IS MY DARLING, xlii, 566
CHARMING MONTH OF MAY, vi, 504
Charmon, maid of Cleopatra, xii, 368; death of, 387
Charmon, in All For Love, xviii, 39-41, 71-2, 75, 88, 90, 100, 102-5
Charms, Burns on immortal, vi, 289; origin of term, xxvii, 8-9
Charny, Sir Geoffrey, xxxv, 51
CHARON, THE REFUSAL OF, xli, 917-18
Charon, /Eneas and, xiii, 220-1; Dante on, xx, 15-16; description of, xiii, 217-8; Dirce and, xlii, 899; reference to, viii, 443
Charon, in THE FROGS, viii, 444-5
Charondas, iii, 242 note 46
Charron, Montaigne and, xxxii, 105; Pascal on, xxxv, 24 (62); on reason, xxxix, 99-100; on religious creeds, xxxiv, 284 note
Chartel, Capt., xxxviii, 18
Chartism, and the Times, v, 448-9
Chartist Day, nobility on, v, 408
Cheagle, John, i, 182
Cheating, impossibility of, v, 98-9
Chebar, Milton on, iv, 24 (6)
Checks and Balances, Washington on, xliii, 241-3
Cheek, Sir John, Milton on, iv, 80
CHEER UP, MY MATES, xli, 366
Cheerfulness, in music, xli, 478; Penn on, i, 334 (119); in prosperity, no credit, vii, 247 (1)
Cheiron, and Prometheus, vii, 53-4; value of the, to princes, xxxvi, 49
Chassoygnet, the tree, xxxix, 12
Chaste women, often forward, iii, 22
Chastillon, M. de, xxxviii, 18
Chastisements of heaven, Woolman on, i, 237
Chastity, beauty and, xlvi, 145; Franklin's rule of, i, 80; Jonson on, xl, 296; Pascal on, xlvii, 127 (385); Paul, St., on, xlv, 499 (25-6); "she that has," iv, 55-6; spirit of, in New Atlantis, iii, 168; sun-clad power of, iv, 65; "unblemished form of," 50
Chasuarions, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 112
Chauvian, ii, 259
Chaussier, on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 247
Cheagle, John, i, 182
Cheating, impossibility of, v, 98-9
Chebar, Milton on, iv, 24 (6)
Cheiron, and Prometheus, vii, 53-4; value of the, to princes, xxxvi, 49
Chemical affinity, capacity of, to do work, xxx, 200-5; converted to heat and light, 58-9, 201-2, 202; correlation with electricity, 73-82, 202-4; defined, 47; illustrations of, 47-60; measurement of, 208
CHEMICAL HISTORY OF A CANDLE, XXX, 86-170
Chemistry, Huxley on study of, xxviii, 221
Chemmis, island of, xxxiii, 79; worship of Perseus in, 44-5
Chemos, description of, iv, 98
Ch'en Ch'eng, xiv, 48 (22)
Ch'en Wen, xliv, 16-17
Chenab, sediment of the, xxxviii, 402
Chénier, Marie-Joseph, on reason, xxxii, 125
Chatterton, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 278; Saxon Poems of, xxxix, 329; Shelley on, xlii, 867; Song from Ælla, xli, 558-9; Wordsworth on, 659
Chaucer, Geoffrey, Arnold, Matthew, on, xxvii, 76-81; Boccaccio and, xxxix, 171; CANTERBURY TALES, PROLOGUE TO, xl, 11-34; Caxton on, xxxix, 18-20; Didon, his picture of, v, 276; Dryden on, xxxix, 154-5, 159-72; Emerson on, v, 144, 181, 433; Froissart and, xxxv, 6, on good blood, v, 176; Hazlitt on, xxxvii, 271-2; Nun's Priest's Tale, xl, 34-51; Ovid, compared with, xxxix, 154, 159-162; reference to, iv, 36-7; Ruskin on, xxvii, 142; Shakespeare and, xxxix, 229-30; Shelley on, xxvii, 350; Sidney on, 6-7, 42; sources of his tales, xxxix, 159-61, 172; Thoreau on, xxxvii, 413; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 330; Wordsworth on language of, 272 note
Chaucers, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 112
Chamber, Christopher, xlii, 1161
Chaurias, ii, 259
Chaufer, on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 247
Cheer Up, My Mates, xli, 366
Cheerfulness, in music, xli, 478; Penn on, i, 334 (119); in prosperity, no credit, vii, 247 (1)
Chaste women, often forward, iii, 22
Cheops, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 63-4
Chephren, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 64-5
Cherbourg, taking of, by Edward III, xxxv, 10, 11 note
Chernubles, in Song of Roland, xlix, 125-36
Cherries, Locke on eating of, xxxvii, 20-1
Cherry-Ripe, by Campion, xl, 284
Cherry-Ripe, by Herrick, xl, 334
Cherubim, the, in Heaven, iv, 40, 10 (11)
Cherubino, Maestro, xxxi, 262, 265-6, 267
Cheruscans, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 112-13
Chess, among Mohammedans, xlv, 1003 note 12
Cherterfield, Lord, Johnson's letter to, xxxix, 206-7, 182 note; lines ascribed to, 308; on truth in gentlemen, v, 374
Cheucau, Darwin on the, xxix, 292, 282
Chevalier's Lament, The, vi, 305
Chevy Chase, xl, 93-101; Johnson on, xxxvii, 197-8
Chi, Confucius on the, xliv, 9-10 (1, 6) 20 (22), 34 (16), 54 (1)
Chi Huan, xliv, 61 (4)
Chi K'ang, xliv, 8 (20), 19 (6), 34 (6), 39 (17) note, 18, 19, 47 (20)
Chi-tiao K'ai, xliv, 15 (5)
Chi Tzu-ch'eng, xliv, 38 (8)
Chi Tzu-juan, xliv, 35 (23)
Chi Wen, xliv, 17 (19)
Chiana, river, xx, 120 note 2, 339
Chicheley, Henry, xxxv, 381
Chicken-pox, and smallpox, xxxviii, 173
Chicken Cholera, Pasteur on, xxxviii, 374
Chickens, counting, before they're hatched, xvii, 42; Harvey on incubation of, xxxviii, 84, 85-6; incubation of, 127; instinctive fears of, xi, 257-8
Chiding of children, Locke on, xxxvii, 40-1, 42-3, 48-50, 60-1, 63-4, 90-1, 94
Chidley, Mr., on Dr. Donne, xv, 343
Chief Justice, presides at impeachment of president, xliii, 182 (6)
Chieh-yü, xlvi, 61 (5)
Chieh-ni, xlvi, 62 (6)
Chien, Duke, xliv, 48 (22) note
Chigi, Agostino, xxxi, 34 note 4
Chigi, Porzia, and Cellini, xxxi, 34-8, 45
Chih, music-master, xliv, 26 (15)
Chilaway, Job, i, 264-5
Child is father of the man, xlii, 600
Child, On a New-born, xli, 580
Child of Quality, To A, xl, 396-7
Child's Grace, A, xl, 334

Childbirth, Browne on curse of, iii, 261 (10); Holmes on, xxxviii, 242-3, 251-3; Pasteur on, 380-1
Childeric III, xx, 226 note 7
Childhood, intimations of immortality in, xlii, 595-600; shows the man, iv, 400; wisdom sends us to, xxviii, 97 (271)
Children, Arabian proverb on, xvi, 345-6; Bacon on, iii, 21-2, xl, 349; confidence of, v, 61-2; Confucius on, xliv, 5 (6); Dante on, and parents, xx, 317-19; De Quincey on griefs of, xxvii, 320; fable on training of, xvii, 28-9; Goethe on fashioning of, xix, 355; ingratitude of, Lear on, xxxiv, 237, 238, 268; Jesus on, xliv, 401 (15-17); liberties of, in Massachusetts, xxxiii, 77-8; Locke on training of, xxxvii, 9-184; memory's voices, viii, 98; Mill on control of, xxv, 302; misfortune made harder by, vi, 224; Montaigne on, and parents, xxxii, 73-5; Penn on training of, i, 384; the Psalmist on, xliv, 310 (3-5); in Utopia, xxxvi, 183-4, 186-7, 192
Children, by Longfellow, xlii, 1279-80
Children, Deaths of Little, xxvii, 285-288
Children, Institution and Education of, xxxii, 29-71
Children and Parents, Bacon's Essay on, iii, 19-21
Children's Hour, The, xlii, 1294-5
Chile, climate of, xxix, 250; Darwin on, 257-365; horses in, 158-9; Lyell on earthquakes in, xxxviii, 390; Pretty on coast of, xxxiii, 208-9
Chileus the Arcadian, xii, 10
Chillingworth, Locke on, xxxvii, 159
Chillon, On the Castle of, xlii, 811
Chillon, The Prisoner of, xlii, 801-811
Chilloe, climate and productions of, xxix, 248-50; Darwin on, 277-82, 295-301; orchard-making in, 301-2
Chinese, by Longfellow, xlii, 1279-80
Children, Deaths of Little, xxvii, 285-288
Children, Institution and Education of, xxxii, 29-71
Children and Parents, Bacon's Essay on, iii, 19-21
Children's Hour, The, xlii, 1294-5
Chile, climate of, xxxix, 250; Darwin on, 257-365; horses in, 158-9; Lyell on earthquakes in, xxxviii, 390; Pretty on coast of, xxxiii, 208-9
Chileus the Arcadian, xii, 10
Chillingworth, Locke on, xxxvii, 159
Chillon, On the Castle of, xlii, 811
Chillon, The Prisoner of, xlii, 801-811
Chiloe, climate and productions of, xxix, 248-50; Darwin on, 277-82, 295-301; orchard-making in, 301-2
Chimera, reference to, xiii, 217
Chimera, statue called, xxxi, 395
Chimango, Darwin on the, xxix, 63-5
Chimborazo, Emerson on, v, 164-5
Chimneys, in Elizabethan England, xxxv, 298
China, ancient government of, xlv, 66 note 1; ancient ordnance in, iii, 139-40; ancient, selection in, xi, 45; ancient shipping of, iii, 157; cause of early civilization of, x, 25; inoculation in, xxxiv, 97; law against visitors in, iii,
GENERAL INDEX

160-1; Mill on unprogressiveness of, xxv, 266-7; Pascal on history of, xlviii, 192-4; Smith on conditions in, x, 73; state of wealth of, 97-8, 295; women of, xxxvii, 15-16

CHINESE SACRED WRITINGS, xliv, 5-67

Ching, Duke, xliv, 39 (11), 42 (8), 56 (12), 61 (3)

Chioccio, Bartolommeo, xxxi, 304, 313

Chionis Alba, xxix, 101

Chiostra, Ulivieri della, xxxi, 20

Chiromancy, Browne on, iii, 313; Jonson on, xlvii, 56

Chiron, iii, 306; with the Argonauts, xxxiv, 129-30; the Centaur, xxxvi, 57; in Dante's HELL, XX, 50-1; his refusal of immortality, xxxii, 27

Chironomus, asexual reproduction of, xi, 458

Chiu, Duke, xliv, 47 (17) note

Chivalry, Burke on age of, xxiv, 212-13; Cervantes on books of, xiv, 473-7, 481, 487-8; Don Quixote's defence of, 488-94; examples of romances of, 48-54; order of, for girls and boys, xxviii, 157 note; Renan on origin of, xxxii, 158-9; romances of, parodied by Cervantes, xiv, 3, 9; Ruskin on, xxviii, 143-4 (see also Knight-errantry)

Chlorate of potash, experiments with, xxx, 53-4

Chloreus, the priest, xiii, 383-4

Chloride of calcium, experiment with, xxx, 54 note 18

Chloris, in Hades, xxii, 152

Chloris, sonnets to, xiv, 331

CHLORIS, ON, vi, 498

CHLORIS BEING III, vi, 532

CHLORIS, INSCRIPTION TO, vi, 541

CHLORIS, Sedley's, xl, 383-4

Chospeus, river, iv, 391

Chochilaicus, Danish king, xlii, 3

CHOJPHOR^ (see LIBATION-BEARERS)

Choiseul, Duke de, Burke on estate of, xxiv, 249

Choler, Bacon on, iii, 93

Chonos Archipelago, Darwin on, xxix, 285-294

Chorazin, Jesus on, xliv, 381 (13)

Chorus, the, in tragedy, iv, 412-13

Chorus of Captive Women (see LIBATION-BEARERS, vii)

Chorus of Dinities (see SAMSON AGONISTES, iv)

Chorus of Frogs (see FROGS, THE, viii)

Chorus of Trozenian Women (see HIPPOLYTUS, viii)

Chorus of Furies (see FURIES, THE, viii)

Chorus of Huntsmen (see HIPPOLYTUS, viii)

Chorus of Initiated Persons (see FROGS, THE, viii)

Chorus of Inspired Damsels (see BACCHUS, THE, viii)

Chorus of Old Men (see AGAMEMNON, viii)

Chorus of Priests and Suppliants (see EUPHORUS THE KING, viii)

Chorus of Theban Elders (see ANTIGONE, viii)

Chou, Chinese dynasty, xliv, 9 note 9, 11 (14)

Chou, Duke of, xliv, 21 (5) note, 26 (11), 63 (10, 11)

Chou, Emperor, xliv, 61 note 1, 65 (20), 66 (1) note, 67 note

Chriemhild (see Grimhild)

Christ, Arnold on, xlii, 1138-9; Augustine, St., on, vii, 54-5, 74, 108-9, 114-5, 196-7; Bacon on prophecy of, iii, 91; Bunyan on, xv, 56-7, 212-16, 285-6; Calvin on, xiii, 48-50; Church doctrine of, xlviii, 328; Clement, St., on, xliv, 541-2; the "Counsellor," iii, 52; Dante on, xx, 311-3, 340 note 6; in Dante's PARADISE, 383-6; as David's son, xliv, 407 (41-4); genealogies of, 190-1; Greek Hymn on, xliv, 541; Hell visited by, xx, 35 note, 49 note; Herbert on, xv, 401-2; Hugo on, xxxix, 343; Jewish rejection of, xlvii, 266-7 (760-2); Jews in NEW ATLANTIS on, iii, 167; John the Baptist on, xliv, 361 (15-17); Keble on, xliv, 565-6; the kingdom of, xxxvi, 276; Lessing on, xxxii, 197-8, 201-2; Luther on, xxxvi, 345, 347, 356-9; Luther on belief in, 346-8, 350-4, 355-6, 358-9; Moses's prophecy of, xliv, 437 (37); Niceta of Remisiana on, xliv, 546-7; Pascal on, xlvii, 155 (466), 159-60 (483), 166 (512), 170 (526-8), 174-80 (543, 545-54), 182, 183, 194 (596), 194 (599-600), 197-8 (607, 609), 220 (665), 220-1 (666, 668), 222 (670), 225-6, 267-9 (764-74), 270 (776) 271 (780, 781-5), 276 (794-7), 277 (800), 284 (822), 295 (846), 332-4, 348-9; Paul, St., on, xxxvi, 366-8; Penn on, i, 359 (456); Platonists on, vii, 107-8; proofs
of, 254-72; prophecies of, xlvi, 186-9, 201, 202 (616-17), 204-5, 214, 215 (644), 218 (656), 219 (659), 219-20 (662), 222 (670), 231, 234-5 (701, 706), 236-8 (707-12), 244 (715), 245 (720), 247-8, 251-9, 263 (744), 263 (749), 264-6 (751-8, 761), 287, 292-3; Quakers on, i, 190; second coming of, xlviii, 388-390 (35-59), 399-400 (22-37), 400 (8), 408 (8-11), 409 (25-36); second coming of, Browne on, iii, 277; “unconscious prophecies” of, viii, 197 note 59, 203 note 69; Vane on, xliii, 122 (see also Jesus)

Christ, in PARADISE LOST, iv, 137-46, 195-6, 199, 221-7, 231-43, 292-7, 319-20; Bagehot on Milton’s

Christ, in PARADISE REGAINED, iv, 359-411

CHRIST, IMITATION OF, Kempis’s, vii, 201-364

CHRIST’S NATIVITY, ON THE MORNING OF, iv, 7-15

CHRISTABEL, by Coleridge, xii, 709-28

Christian, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv; ancestors of, 264-5; Apollyon and, 59-64; Atheist and, 137-8; at Beautiful Palace, 49-51; in Beulah-land, 156-8; burden of, 13, 42; By-ends and, 102-6; charity and, 54-6; death of, 159-60; in Delectable Mountains, 122-6; at Difficulty Hill, 45-6; in Enchanted Ground, 138-9; Evangelist and, 14-15, 24-8, 89-96; Faithful and, 70-90; Flatterer and, 135-7; Formalist and Hypocrisy with, 43-5; Giant Despair and, 116-22; Good-Will and, 29-32; on Guilt, Mistrust, and Faint-Heart, 133-4; Holdthe-world and, 108-9; Ignorance and, 126-8, 146-52; at Interpreter’s House, 32-41; on Little-Faith, 128-32; on Lot’s wife, 112-3; at Lucre Hill, 109-11; at Mount Sinai, 24; Obstinate and, 115-7; Piety and, 51-3; Pliable and, 15-19; Prudence and, 53-4; at River of Life, 113-14; Simple and Sloth with, 42; in Slough of Despond, 18-20; Talkative and, 81-9; Timorous and Mistrust with, 46-7; in valley of Humiliation, 240-3; in valley of Shadow of Death, 245-6; at wicket-gate, 191-2

Christianity, Bacon on, iii, 33; bardism and, xxxii, 168-9; Browne on, iii, 253 (2), 260 (9, 10), 278, 305; Carlyle on modern, xxv, 337-8; Celtic Races and, xxxii, 170-82; Channing on influence of, xxxiii, 361; Dante on, and salvation, xx, 367-8; Emerson on, v, 30-7, 81, 155; and freedom of conscience, xliii, 122; Goethe on, xxv, 381; heathenisms in modern, v, 277-8; Hobbes on belief in, xxxiv, 347-8, 379; Hugo on, xxxix, 342-5; Hume on, xxxvii, 375, 391-2; Lessing on, xxxii, 197-202; Luther on, xxxvi, 368-9, 375-6; Manzoni on, xxxi, 171; Marcus Aurelius and, xxv, 220-2; James Mill on, 29-31; J. S. Mill on, 235-6, 242-6; paganism in, v, 276; Pascal on, xliii, 69, 84, 89 (241), 91 (245), 92 (251), 97 (269), 146, 148 (441, 444), 151 (450), 155 (468), 161 (491), 164 (593), 172 (537-8), 173 (542), 174 (544), 181-92, 193 (589), 195-6 (601), 197 (606), 198, 202 (615), 233 (693), 272 (783), 337, 371-2; Pascal on fundamentals of, 181-92; Pascal’s proofs of, 102 (289), 260; Penn on, i, 360 (468), 397 (296-99); perpetuity
GENERAL INDEX

of, xlviii, 200-5; poetry and, xxxix, 345, 355; porches of, xli, 490; Renan on marvelous element of, xxxii, 160; Rousseau on belief in, xxxiv, 294-9, 300-2; Rousseau on miracles of, 288 note; Ruskin on modern, xlviii, 123-5; rapid spread of, xxxiv, 385-7; Shelley on, xlv, 345-6; spread without books, iii, 209; Taine on, xxxix, 424-5, 432; in Utopia, xxxvi, 225-6; Vanity Fair opposed to, xv, 97; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 314

Christians, Browne on instability of, iii, 277; disciples first called, xlv, 448 (26); early, forbidden to teach, vii, 124; forbidden to read by Julian, iii, 199; and heathen taxes, i, 218 note; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 285 (3); Mohammed on, xlv, 996, 999, 1001-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 94 (256), 116 (337-8), 173 (540-1), 223 (671), 311 (903); Pascal on early and later, 374-7; persecutions of, foretold by Jesus, xlv, 408 (12-19); persecution of, in Jerusalem, 439 (1), 448 (1); persecution of, by Marcus Aurelius, ii, 192; Pliny's letter on the, ix, 404-6; attitude towards poetry, xxxix, 314; Trajan on the, ix, 407 and note; Woolman on oppression by, i, 306

Christina, Queen, Pascal to, xlviii, 359-61

Christmas, celebration of, xv, 403; spirits at, xlv, 98

CHRISTMAS HYMN, xlv, 561-2

Chronology, Hakluyt on, xxx, 325; Hume on, xxxvii, 419; Locke on study of, 138, 153, 156-7; Newton's system of, xxxiv, 126-30

Chryseis, Agamemnon's slave, viii, 65

Chrysippus, ii, 178 (177)

Chrysogonus, Alcibiades and, xii, 138; freedman of Sylla, 210-20

Chrysostom, St., and Aristophanes, iii, 194; in Dante's Paradise, xx, 338 note 35; Olympias and, xv, 377; Walton on eloquence of, 394

Chrysostom, in Don Quixote, burial of, xiv, 98-100, 108-9; canon of, 101-4; Marcella and, 85-90, 104-08

Chryssipus, citations of, xxxii, 31; on logic, 63

Ch’ü Po-yü, xlv, 48 (26), 51 (6)

Chung-kung, disciple of Confucius, xlv, 15 note 2, 18 (1), 19 (4), 33 (2), 37 (2), 41 (2)

Church, Burke on an established, xxiv, 228-35; civil authority in the, xliii, 74; Emerson on decline of the, v, 33-4, 275; Emerson on the future of the, 294; Emerson on revivification of, 40-1; liberty and the, xliii, 66; liberties of, in Massachusetts, 81-4; Mill on an established, xxv, 69; Pascal on early idea of the, xlviii, 374-5; politics and the, xlv, 151-2; Raleigh on, xl, 205; Ruskin on the true, xxviii, 125; Tennyson on, the, 1053; in Utopia, xxxvi, 232-5

CHURCH, FUTURE PEACE AND GLORY OF THE, xlv, 563

Church Councils (see Councils)

Church Fathers, Calvin on the, xxxix, 35-8; Kempis on the, vii, 220-2

Church Music, Augustine, St., on, vii, 186; Dr. Donne on, xv, 352-3

Church Services, Herbert on, xv, 400-2; Paul, St., on, xlv, 510 (26-35)

Church of England (see England, Church of)

Churchman, John, i, 201, 228, 229

Churchmen, best single, iii, 21; kings and, 51; remuneration of, x, 133-5

Churchyards, Montaigne on, xxxii, 19

Chyle, Harvey on, xlviii, 126-7

Ci-Devant Genius, in Faust, xix, 187

Ciagno, the glutton, in Dante's Hell, xx, 26-8

Ciampolo, in Dante's Hell, xx, 90-2

Cianghella, Dante on, xx, 351 note

Ciawani, Raleigh on the, xxxiii, 339

Cibber, Colley, The Blind Boy, xl, 441-2; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 139

Cibo, Cardinal, xxxi, 45

Cicero, Marcus, Tullius, the orator, Antony and, xii, 253-4, 256, 259, 322, 333-4, 335; at Athens, xxvii, 52; Atticus and, ix, 85-8, 94-7; made Augur, xii, 247; Augustine, St., on Hortenses of, vii, 34; Bestia, case of, and, ix, 99-100; birth and parentage, xii, 218; brother, his love for, ix, 90-4; building ideas, 111; Caesar and, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 120, 121-3, 126, 127, 128, 129-30, 156, 161-3, 164-5, 169, 170-1, xii, 250-1, 252, 266-7, 270, 308, 309-10, 312; conspiracy against Caesar, 253; after Caesar's death, ix, 177-80; xii, 253-4; Catiline and, 226-36, 259; xxvii, 47; Cato and, ix, 135, 139, 140-1, 152-4; xii, 308; xxxii, 62; character,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Text</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>178</td>
<td>GENERAL INDEX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79-80; ix, 101-5, 139-1; xii, 223, 224; 237, 247, 261; iii, 128; in Cilicia, ix, 135-41; xii, 247-8; in Civil War, ix, 162; xii, 248-9, 290; Clodius and, 241-6; 246-8; consulship, ix, 80-3, 84; xii, 226; Crassus and, ix, 128; on death of daughter, ix, 168-9; xii, 253; death, 258-9; at Delphi, 221; DEMOSTHENES COMPARED WITH, xii, 260-3, also 192-3; xxxix, 159; on divination, ix, 161-2; divorce, xii, 253; stories of miraculous dreams, xl, 39-42 note 66; eloquence of, xxxii, 96; exile, ix, 88-90, 92-4, 123-4; xii, 244-6; called father of his country, 227; on fear as a critic, ix, 307; flight, xii, 257; on FRIENDSHIP, ix, 7-44; on public games, 107-8; on gestures in speaking, 226 note; Greek epistles, xii, 238; on right of heirs to prosecute, ix, 173; design for a history, xii, 252; Hume on, xxxvii, 291; on husbandry, xxvii, 61-2; impeachment, xii, 242-4; Jonson on, xxvii, 56; as a lawyer, xii, 230; ix, 89, 109; Lentulus and, 118-20; LETTERS, 80-181; on his library, 100-1, 105-6; life and works, 5-7; Locke on study of, xxxvii, 157, 159, 161; Lucretius and, iii, 195; on study of lyric poets, xxxii, 53; defence of Milo, xii, 246-7; Montaigne on works of, xxxii, 94; Octavius and, xii, 254-6; 259, 334; xlvii, 28; On Old Age, ix, 45-76; as an orator, xii, 221-2; on orators, iii, 109; Pascal on, xviii, 18 (31); on philosophers, xxxiv, 333; on philosophy, xii, 251; xxxii, 9; on physical knowledge, xxiv, 9; Pliny on, ix, 185, 205, 252, 348; Plutarch's Life of, xii, 218-59; as a poet, xii, 219; iii, 324; Pompey and, ix, 88, 94, 96, 113, 115-6, 120-1, 122, 122-3, 128-9, 161-2; as prator, xii, 224-6; on his public services, ix, 84-5; quotations from, i, 82; xvili, 121-2 notes 4, 5, 7, 14; in retirement, ix, 158-60; return from exile, 94-7, 120, 125-6; xii, 246; on Roman success, iii, 44-5; case of Roscius, xii, 219-20; instances of sarcasm, 238-41, 310, 312; case of Satyrus, ix, 82; at school, xii, 219; Senate thanks, ix, 152-4; as Senator, 88, 96, 98, 110; case of Sestius, 99, 100; Shelley on, xxxvii, 334; in Sicily, xii, 223; iii, 215; Sidney on, xxxvii, 28; principles of statesmanship, ix, 129; with Sylla, xii, 219; travels, 220-1; case of Vatinius, ix, 127-8; case of Verres, xii, 223; on his writings, ix, 114, 130-1, 145</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 2d (son of the above), birth, ix, 83; Castius and, xxxii, 96; Cicero on, ix, 92; as consul, xii, 259; letter to, ix, 89; at school, 146, 171, 172-3, 175</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicero, Quintus, Atticus and, ix, 85-6; Caesar and, 113, 114, 118, 127, 129-30; in Clodian troubles, xii, 246; death of, 257; in Gallic wars, 285 note; letters to, ix, 90, 97, 110; in Parthian War, 138; with Pompey, 121-2; Pomponia and, 134; letter of, to Tiro, 175</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cichuili, in Da DERGA'S HOSTEL, xlix, 209, 241</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicones, Ulysses and the, xxiii, 116</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cid, The, Cervantes on, xiv, 491; Emerson on, v, 202, 213; excommunication of, xiv, 150</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cieza, Pedro de, xxxiii, 317</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cimabue, Giovanni, Dante on, xx, 189; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 279, 281</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cimaroons, of Central America, xxxiii, 134; Drake and the, 152-5, 165-84, 188, 190, 192, 194; houses of, 168; king's residence, 170; religion of, 169; Spaniards and, 166, 170; town of, 169; weapons of, 167</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cimber, Tullius, and Caesar, xii, 317</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cimbrions, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 113</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cimmeria, Homer on, xxii, 145</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cimon, builder of porticoes at Athens, xxviii, 40-1; commissioner to Greek confederacy, xii, 100-1; death of, 46; Emerson on, v, 265; military successes of, xii, 33; Montaigne on, xxxii, 33; at Olympic games, xii, 9; ostracism of, 44-5; Pericles and, 41, 45-6; Plato on, 104; political arts of, 44; sons of, 65; Spartans favor, 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cincinnatus, Cicero on, ix, 65; Dante on, xx, 307 note 12; Locke on, xxxvii, 175</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cinderella, story of, xviii, 98-104</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cinnia, Caius Helvius, Cicero on, xiv, 491; Montaigne on, xxxii, 33; at Olympic games, xii, 9; ostracism of, 44-5; Pericles and, 41, 45-6; Plato on, 104; political arts of, 44; sons of, 65; Spartans favor, 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cinna, Lucius Cornelius, Caesar, relationship to, xii, 264; Cicero on supremacy of, ix, 122; Dryden on, xii, 15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cioli, Francesco, xxxi, 420 note 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cioli, Simone, xxxi, 420 note 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cipango, Cabot in, xliii, 47</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Circassia, inoculation in, xxxiv, 94-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Term</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarity, Mrs.</td>
<td>116, 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara, in EGMONT, Brackenburg and,</td>
<td>265-7, 291-2, 315-18, 320-5, 346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarinda, Mistress of My Soul, vi</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarinde, Alphé following of,</td>
<td>444-5, 446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, Sir, xx</td>
<td>296 note 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claribel, daughter of Alonso, in THE TEMPEST, xlv</td>
<td>418, 424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claridiane, Alphé following of,</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara, Donna, in DON QUIXOTE, xiv</td>
<td>431-5, 443, 445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clare, Saint, xx</td>
<td>296 note 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarity, Mrs.</td>
<td>116, 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara, in EGMONT, Brackenburg and,</td>
<td>265-7, 291-2, 315-18, 320-5, 346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarinda, Mistress of My Soul, vi</td>
<td>295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarinda, Verses to, vi</td>
<td>304-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clark, Dr., on Unitarianism, xxiv</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, Bishop of Bath, xxxii, 103, 109, 114</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classics, Arnold on, xxviii, 69; Héricault on, 68</td>
<td>121-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classical Literature, Augustine on, vi</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cities, Bacon on, iii, 66; xl, 349; country and, relations of, i, 342-3; v, 203-4; x, 304; Cowley on life in, xxvii, 63-4; Emerson on, v, 224; Goldsmith on, xl, 516-18; Newman on, xxviii, 38-9; pleasures of, iv, 33; poetry and, xxvii, 66; power of inhabitants of, 368-9; Thoreau on life in, xxviii, 397-8; in Utopia, xxxvi, 174-7; Whitman on life in, xlii, 1411-12; Wordsworth on life in, xxxix, 273</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

16-18; Browne on, iii, 273; the grotesque in, xxxix, 350; Hugo on, 346; Hume on, xxvii, 219-20; Huxley on study of, xxxvii, 209-16; Locke on, xxxvii, 77; Milton on study of, iii, 199-200; Shelley on immorality in, xxvii, 336-7; Swift on study of, 110

Classification, Darwin on, xi, 136-7, 431-43; Darwin's theory, effect of, on, 502-4; embryos in, 467-8; Emerson on, v, 7; Hackel on, xi, 452; rudimentary organs in, 475

Claudian, the poet, Shelley on, xxvii, 349; Taine on, xxxix, 426

Claudine, Claudas's son, xxxv, 210

Claudius, name of, xii, 157

Claudius I, Emperor, descent of, xii, 388; famine in reign of, xliv, 448 (28); and the Jews, 462 (2); Nonianus and, ix, 199

Claudius, Appius (Cæcus), old age of, ix, 58; Pyrrhus and, 51

Claudius, Appius, the decemvir, iii, 27; Plutarch on, xii, 165

Claudius, King, in Hamlet, xlvi, 93-211; death of, 208; Gertrude and, 99, 169-70; Hamlet and, 101-2, 141, 147, 172-4, 205-7; Hamlet on, 165-6; Hamlet's father murdered by, 116; Hamlet's friends and, 124-5, 142, 159-60; Laertes and, 100, 179-81, 182-3, 184-8, 197-8, 205-7; marriage of, 99; Norway and, 100, 127; Ophelia and, 177-8; Polonius and, 127-9; remorse of, 160-1

Claudius, Publius (see Clodius)

Clauserus, on poets, xxvi, 50-1

Clausius, on freezing-point, xxx, 232

Clausius, in Œneis, xiii, 263, 333

Claveret, and Corneille, xxxix, 361

Claverhouse (see BONNY DUNDEE)

Clay, Henry, in Treaty of 1814, xliii, 255, 264

Clean Beasts, texts on, interpreted, xv, 83

Cleandrides, and Pericles, xii, 59

Cleandrides, and Pericles, xii, 59

Cleantes, Hymn of, ii, 186-7

Clearness, less affecting than obscurity, xxiv, 51-4

Cleigenes, Aristophanes on, viii, 460

Cleisthenes, reference to, viii, 452

Cleitophon, pupil of Euripides, viii, 468

Cleitus, son of Mantius, xxii, 206

Clemency, in commanders, xxxvi, 56; More on, 185; pity and, xxxiv, 189; Pliny on, ix, 344; in princes, xxxvi, 53-4

Clemens, Attius, letter to, ix, 195-7, 249-50

Clement, St., of Alexandria, hymn by, xlv, 541-2

Clement, Friar, Bacon on, iii, 98

Clement V, Pope, Dante on, xx, 79 and note 4, 415 note 7

Clement VII, Pope, bastard son of Medici, xxxi, 84-5 note; Cellini and, 40-1, 45, 73, 75-6, 76, 79-80, 86-7, 88-90, 91-5, 98, 104, 106, 107-9, 111-17, 119-26, 133, 135, 140-2; Charles V and, 114 note 5; the Colonnesi and, 69 note; death of, 142; election of, 33; events of life, 16 note; Foiano and, 237 and note 2; Machiavelli and, xxxv, 384, 399; reputed father of Alessandro de' Medici, xxxi, 174; in sack of Rome, 68, 70, 71, 73, 75-6, 78, 79-80, 206-7; war with Florence, 86

Clement VIII, in The Cenci, xviii, 275, 281-2, 301, 351-2

Clemenza, Queen, xx, 319 note 1

Cleobuline, Pascal on, xlvi, 14 (13)

Cleoctitus, the Corinthian, xii, 86, 98

Cleodora, daughter of Pandareüs, in the Odyssey, xxii, 274

Cleonice, called Byzantine Maid, xviii, 428

Cleonice, called Byzantine Maid, xviii, 428

Cleo, in Polyeucte, xxvi, 94, 108-9

Cleopas, xliv, 417 (18); and Jesus, xv, 407

Cleopatra, at Actium, xii, 371-3; Antony and, 339-46, 349, 362-71, 375-6, 381-2; Antony's soldier and, 379-80; burial and statues of, 388; Caesar and, 304-5; Caesar and, Dryden on, xviii, 46-53;
Dante on death of, xx, 308, in Dante’s *Hell*, 22; daughter of, xii, 388; death of, 386-7; death, plans for, 378; monument of, 379; Octavius and, 378-80, 382-3, 384-6; Octavius and, Dryden on, xviii, 51; Pascal on nose of, xlviii, 62-3; revels in Alexandria, xii, 378; Seleucus and, 379; Virgil on, xiii, 291-2

Cleopatra, in *All for Love*, xviii, 13; Alexas and, 88-93; Antony, her love for, 25, 28, 38-41; Antony, message to, 45-5; Antony, scenes with, 46-53, 53-4, 84-8, 100-2; death of, 103-5; Dolabella and, 58-9, 71-6; Octavia and, 14, 66-8; suicide attempted by, 89; Ventidius on, 76-7

Cleopatra, statue called, xxxi, 318

Cleophas, son of Themistocles, xii, 33

Cleophon, Aristophanes on, viii, 459, 486-7

Clermont, in *Philaster*, xlvii, 667-751

Clergy, Dryden on satires on the, xxxix, 164-5; Emerson on the, v, 12, 33-41, 299; Herbert on duties of the, xv, 468-7; Luther on the, xxxvi, 357; Luther on marriage of the, 362-5; maintenance of the, x, 464; More on idleness of the, xxxvi, 180; paid, remarks on a, v, 429; scandal of the, breeds atheism, iii, 44

Clergymen, as examples, xv, 395-6

Clerk, Chaucer’s, xl, 19

Clerk, John, manoeuvre of breaking the line, v, 358

Clermont, Lord, and Chandos, xxxv, 24

Cleveland, Grover, and Hawaii, xliii, 437 note

Cleveland, Grover, and Hawaii, xliii, 437 note

Cledged, as story of, xvii, 121-3

Clifford, Lord Thomas, xxxv, 24

Clifton, John, and street-lamps, i, 120

Climate, adaptation to (see Acclimatization); aesthetic disposition and, xxxii, 283; compensations of, v, 86-7; enjoyment of life and, xxix, 258; influence of, in struggle for existence, xi, 78, 85; industry and, xxxiv, 177; jurisprudence and, xlivii, 104; martial disposition and, iii, 139; of northern and southern hemispheres, xxix, 253-4; reactors on man, xxviii, 407; relation of, to productions, xi, 378-9; Taine on effects of, xxxix, 424; variations due to, xi, 139

Climbing Plants, development of, xi, 241-3; various methods of, 185-6

Climorin, xlix, 114, 144

Cline, Henry, on inoculation, xxxviii, 198-9

Clinias, father of Alcibiades, xii, 106

Clinton, Sir Henry, Burns on, vi, 51

Clinton, Gov., story of, i, 106

Clithenes, Aristides and, xii, 79; Plutarch on, 37

Clitandre, Moliere on, xxvi, 215

Clitumnus River, Pliny on the, ix, 318

Clonius, in *The Aeneid*, xiii, 347

Cloanthus, in the *Ieneid*, xiii, 91, 95, 182-6

Clocks, gravity, xxx, 178-9

Cloth, garments of, xlv, 581 note 9

Clothing, demand for materials of, x, 168, 178; Locke on, xxxvii, 10-11, 15, 29; materials of, do not limit population, x, 167; price of, 203-7; price of materials of, 165-6

Clothing (see also Apparel, Dress)

Clotho, Dante on, xx, 308

Cloud, *The*, by Shelley, xli, 852-4

Clouds, on the Corcovado, xxix, 37; lesson from the, xv, 235

Clough, Arthur Hugh, *Poems by*, xlii, 1119-22; reviser of Plutarch’s Lives, xiii, 4

Clover, and bees, xi, 81-2, 101-2

Clubs, established by Cato, ix, 61

Clusius, Charles, xxxv, 241

Clymene, in *Hades*, xiii, 153; mother of Phaëton, xx, 357 note 1; reference to, iv, 376

Clytemnestra, in *House of Atreus*, vii, 17-20, 29-30; *Ægisthus* and, 74-5; Agamemnon and, 39-40, 62-70, 98;
Cassandra and, 45-6; dream of, 99-100; ghost of, 126-7; Homer on, xxii, 39-40, 155; Orestes and, viii, 104-5, 113-17; Voltaire on, xxxix, 364

Clytius, Cydon and, xiii, 332; death of, 319

Clytonesus, in the Odyssey, xxii, 102

Clytoneus, in the ODYSSEY, xxii, 102

Coal, heat from burning of, xxx, 201; price of, x, 169-71

Coal-gas, cause of brightness of, xxx, 110-11; carbon in, 161

Coal-mines, rent of, x, 169, 171

Coan, Hippocrates called, xx, 266 note 15

Coadjutors, Luther on, xxxvi, 283, 288

Coal, heat from burning of, xxx, 201; price of, x, 169-71

Coal-gas, cause of brightness of, xxx, 110-11; carbon in, 161

Coal-mines, rent of, x, 169, 171

Cocytus, Dante on the, xx, 60; Homer on, xxii, 143; Milton on, iv, 123; Plato on, ii, 109; Virgil on, xiii, 212

Codes, the conscience of nations, v, 246

Codfish, Hayes on the, xxxiii, 275

Collins, William, Poems by, xii, 475-81; Wordsworth on poems of, xxxix, 325

Collinson, Peter, Franklin on, i, 146-7, 159

Colnett, on discolored sea, xxix, 26-7; on lizards, 389-90; on Galapagos Islands, 395-6

Colonias, bacon on, iii, 85-7; motive of...
establishing, x, 395-404; in subject states, xxxvi, 10-11; wages and profits in, x, 94

Colonna, Fabrizio, xxvii, 392
Colonna, House of, and Clement VII, xxxi, 69 note
Colonna, Stefano, xxxi, 367 note

Colonna Infame, story of, xxi, 4-6
Colonnades, Burke on, xxiv, 64, 113

Colonnesi, Alexander VI and the, xxxvi, 23-4; Orsini and, 39-40; Valentino and, 42

Color, beauty and, xxiv, 95-6, 127-8; Berkeley and, xxxvii, 206-2, 265; cause of, xxxiv, 122-3; climate and, xi, 139; constitutional peculiarities and, 27-8; Goethe on operation of, xxxix, 257; Hume on, xxxvii, 302; importance of, to animals, xi, 92, 199; nature of, illustrated, xxx, 261-2; as source of the sublime, xxiv, 69

Colpoda, Pasteur on, xxxviii, 337, 342
Columba, Renan on, xxxii, 172, 174
Columbus, Christopher, Emerson on, v, 81; Smith on, x, 398; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 100

COLUMBUS, LETTER OF, xliii, 21-7
COLUMBUS, PRAYER OF, xlii, 1420-2

Columbus, Realdus, on the circulation, xxxviii, 97; on the heart, 70; on the lungs, 67

Columella, on agriculture, xxvii, 64-5; on country life, 61; on enclosures, x, 157; on flowers, xxxv, 238; on vineyards, x, 158

Combe, George, xxviii, 210 note
Combination, of capitalists, x, 68; Mill on liberty of, xxv, 206; to fix wages, x, 145; of workmen, 69

Combustion, of carbon and other substances compared, xxx, 161-2, 168-9; chemical affinity, the cause of, 56-7; with and without flame, 105-6; heat generated by, 200-1; oxygen necessary to, 57-8, 104-5; illustrations of, in oxygen, 48-9, 55-6, 137-8; water produced by, 113-5
COME, LET ME TAKE THEE TO MY BREAST, vi, 470-1
COME UNDER MY PLATDIE, xli, 577-8
Comedy, burlesque and, xxxix, 177-8; Cervantes on, xiv, 477-82; Fielding on epic, xxxix, 176; Hugo on, 346-51, 356; Hume on standards of, xxvii, 218-9; Johnson on, xxxix, 213, 223; Macaulay on wit in, xxvii, 383-4; M. Aurelius on, ii, 286 (6); popular notions of, xxxix, 214-5; Sidney on, xxvii, 27, 45-6; Voltaire on translations of, xxxiv, 139-40

Comenius, John Amos, iii, 236 note
Comenius, Petrus, xx, 338 note 33
Comets, Bacon on effects of, iii, 137; nature and motion of, xxxiv, 118

Comfort, Confucius on, xlv, 45 (3); Kempis on, vii, 237 (9), 239 (4), 247-9, 260-78

COMIC EPIC IN PROSE, Fielding's, xxxix, 176-81

Comines, Philip de, on England, v, 356; Montaigne on, xxxii, 101

Cominius, Roman consul, xii, 152-3, 154; names Coriolanus, 156

Comitatus, institution of the, xlix, 77 note 2

Commandments, The Ten, Locke on, xxxvii, 132; Milton on giving of, iv, 348; More on, xxxvi, 150

Commandments, Luther on, xxxvi, 283, 288

Commendam, St. Augustine on, viii, 56

Commentators, Johnson on, xxxix, 241-9; Locke on, xxxvii, 169; Montaigne on, xxxii, 107; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 132

Commerce, in agricultural system, x, 431-5, 438-42; Bacon on, in ancient times, iii, 156-7, 159; capital used in, x, 290, 292, 295-302; domestic, sacrificed to foreign, 316; favored above agriculture, 6; foreign (see Foreign Commerce); Harrison on, xxxv, 224-5; honor and, xli, 522-3; interferences with, by landed nations, x, 436; internal, 304, 444-5; language and, xxxix, 202; military spirit and, xxvii, 373-4; necessity of, x, 23-4, 288; regulation of (U.S.), xxxv, 225; More on, xxxvi, 181; origin of, x, 27; producers and consumers under, 424-5; results of, v, 400-1; Ruskin on the, xxviii, 116;
Tennyson on the, xlii, 1015-16; ways of trade under, v, 45-6
Commercial Treaties, Smith on, x, 389-94
COMMISARY GOLDIE'S BRAINS, vi, 459
Commissions, Bacon on standing, iii, 55
Commodus, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 64, 66, 68; statue called, xxxi, 318 note 1
Common, Dorothy (see Dol Common)
Common Law, suits at, in U. S., xliii, 195 (7); Winthrop on the, 104
Common Sense, Dryden on, xxxix, 163; Epictetus on, ii, 150 (90); limitations of, xxviii, 415; Montaigne on, xlvi, 392, 395; in morals, Kant on, xxxii, 316-7
Common Things, Emerson on, v, 20; Penn on, i, 329 (68)
Commons, House of, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 89-91
Commonwealth, English (see Instrument of Government)
Commonwealths, More on, xxxvi, 236
Commotions, Calvin on, xxxiv, 388-9; excessive, generates fraud, xxviii, 316; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 370; of labor, restraints on, x, 121-33, 137-46; of labor, unnaturally encouraged, 133-38; Mazzini on, xxxii, 380-1; necessary to good management, x, 150-1; in professions, 133-6; as regulator of prices, 57-8; results of, v, 400
Competition, as cause of quarrels, xxxiv, 388-9; excessive, generates fraud, xxviii, 316; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 370; of labor, restraints on, x, 121-33, 137-46; of labor, unnaturally encouraged, 133-38; Mazzini on, xxxii, 380-1; necessary to good management, x, 150-1; in professions, 133-6; as regulator of prices, 57-8; results of, v, 400
Competitive Prices, tendency to minimum, x, 63
Competitive System, Ruskin on the, xxviii, 132
Complacency, Penn on, i, 337
COMPLAINT OF THE ABSENCE OF HER LOVER, xl, 193-4
Complaints, of children, xxxvii, 90; Kempis on, vii, 228 (6)
Complaisance, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 407
Complex Angler, Walton's, xv, 322
Compliment, Bacon on, iii, 126
Composite, Darwin on, xi, 149, 215, 470
Composition, Hume on, xxvii, 206
Compositions, Luther on papal, xxxvi, 286
Compound Animals, Darwin on, xxix, 207
Compound Fractures, Lister on, xxxvii, 257-9, 262-3
Compound Words, Johnson on, xxxix, 189-90
Comprehension, Raleigh on, xxxix, 103 note
Compromise of 1850, xliii, 306 note
Compromises, Lowell on, xxviii, 462; Mill on, xxv, 57; with sin, xlii, 1371
Compulsion, Locke on, in education, xxxvii, 57, 174
Compunction, Kempis on, vii, 225 (5), 226-7
Compass, of the Phoenicians, v, 458
Compass-flower, xlii, 1333
Compassion, Augustine, St., on, vii, 32; Bacon on, iii, 34; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 342-3; Pliny, on, ix, 353 note (see also Pity, Sympathy)
Compensation, Darwin on growth of, xi, 150-2; Epictetus on, ii, 126 (27); Gray on, xl, 461-2; Pope on, in nature, 412; of pleasure and pain, Socrates on, ii, 48; Whitman on, xxxix, 404-5
COMPENSAION, ESSAY ON, Emerson's, v, 85-103
Competition, as cause of quarrels, xxxiv, 388-9; excessive, generates fraud, xxviii, 316; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 370; of labor, restraints on, x, 121-33, 137-46; of labor, unnaturally encouraged, 133-38; Mazzini on, xxxii, 380-1; necessary to good management, x, 150-1; in professions, 133-6; as regulator of prices, 57-8; results of, v, 400
Competitive Prices, tendency to minimum, x, 63
Competitive System, Ruskin on the, xxviii, 132
Complacency, Penn on, i, 337
COMPLAINT OF THE ABSENCE OF HER LOVER, xl, 193-4
Complaints, of children, xxxvii, 90; Kempis on, vii, 228 (6)
Complaisance, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 407
Complex Angler, Walton's, xv, 322
Compliment, Bacon on, iii, 126
Composite, Darwin on, xi, 149, 215, 470
Composition, Hume on, xxvii, 206
Compositions, Luther on papal, xxxvi, 286
Compound Animals, Darwin on, xxix, 207
Compound Fractures, Lister on, xxxvii, 257-9, 262-3
Compound Words, Johnson on, xxxix, 189-90
Comprehension, Raleigh on, xxxix, 103 note
Compromise of 1850, xliii, 306 note
Compromises, Lowell on, xxviii, 462; Mill on, xxv, 57; with sin, xlii, 1371
Compulsion, Locke on, in education, xxxvii, 57, 174
Compunction, Kempis on, vii, 225 (5), 226-7
Comte, Auguste, Mill on, xxv, 104-5, 131-3, 152 note 3, 208
Comus: A Mask, iv, 44-72; Bagehot on, xxviii, 205-6; at Ludlow Castle, v, 411
Conaire, story of, xlix, 202-47
Conall Cernach, xlix, 226-7, 234-47
Conceit, vEsop's fable of, xvii, 20; Epic-tetus on, ii, 143 (72); results of, xxxiv, 353; Smith on, of mankind, x, 109
Conceit, country of, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 126
Concentration, Buddha on, xlv, 702-4, 705, 728
Concepcion, Chili, earthquake at, xxix, 307-13
Conception, Point, Dana on, xxiii, 69; gale off, 212-19
Conceptions, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 219-20; Descartes on reality of, xxxiv, 29, 34; Hobbes on impossible, 323; Taine on various kinds of, xxxix, 419-20
Conchenn, the giant, xlix, 239
Concini, wife of, v, 186
Concino, Bartolommeo, xxxi, 430 note
Conciseness, Pliny on, ix, 204; Pope on, xl, 407
Concord, even among devils, iv, 121
Concord Hymn, xlii, 1245-6
Conference, maketh a ready man, iii, 122
Confervse, Darwin on, xxix, 24-7
Confession, Augustine, St., on, vii, 62; Dante on, xx, 272 (note 2); Herbert on, xv, 400; Kempis on, vii, 281 (1); Luther on, xxxvi, 306, 364; Pascal on, xviii, 44
Confessions of St. Augustine, vii, 5-197
Confidence, between parents and children, xxxviii, 81-2; daughter of fortune, iii, 100; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340-1, 365; Kempis on over-, vii, 225 (4); in self, Emerson on, v, 59-63, 67; Epicetus on, ii, 120 (9)
Confiscations, Burke on, xxiv, 288, 289; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 55, 59
Conformity, Burke on, xxiv, 44; Emerson on, v, 62, 64-5; Mill on, xxv, 157, 251, 253, 256, 264-5; Milton on, in religion, iii, 228-9; Penn on, i, 392-3
Confucius, the basket-bearer on, xlv, 49; Chi Huan and, 61 (4), note 3; Chieh-yü and, 61 (5); Duke Ching and, 61 (3); the gate-keeper on, 49 (41); habits and character of, 6 (10), 21 (4), 22 (9-12-13), 22 (17), 23 (20), 23 (26), 24 (31), 24 (37), 27 (4, 9), 30-2; on himself, 7 (4), 17-8 (25, 27), 21 (1), 21 (2, 3, 5, 7, 8), 22 (10, 11), 22 (16), 22-3 (18), 23 (19, 20, 22, 23), 23 (27, 29), 24 (32), 24 (33), 27 (2), 27 (6, 7, 8), 28 (15), 32 (1), 42 (10), 48 (30), 49 (37), 51 (2), 63 (8); in K'ang, 28 note, 35 (22); life and works, 3; Sainte-Beuve on, xxi, 130; story of, v, 454; on his teachings, xlv, 13 (15), 16 (12), 23 (23), 23 (24), 27 (1); on tiger-skins, xxxviii, 416; Tzu-kung on, xlv, 65 (22) note 6, 65-6 (23), 66 (24-5); the warden of Yi on, 12 (24); wanderings of, 61-2
Confucius, Sayings of, xlv, 5-67; remarks on Sayings, 3
Confusion, and grandeur, xlv, 67-6; worse confounded, iv, 133
Congregation Day, Mohammedan, xlv, 942 note 2
Congress, power to propose amendments, xliii, 94 (5); power to incorporate banks, 209-10, 212-16, 222-4; under the Confederation, 159-60 (5), 162-5 (9); under the Constitution, 180-6; power to establish courts, 189 (1); powers forbidden to, 194 (1); implied powers of, 212-22; relations with President, 189; power to prescribe proofs of state records, 190; power to admit new states, 191 (1); power over territories, 191 (2); power to punish treason, 190
Congress of 1774, xliii, 206-7
Congreve, William, comedies of, xxxix, 233; Dryden and, xiii, 67; Macaulay on, xxvii, 383-4; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 139; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 330
Conio, Alberigo of, xxxvi, 44
Conjectural Criticism, Johnson on, xxxix, 246-7
Connate Ones, the seven, xlv, 612
CONNECTICUT, THE FUNDAMENTAL ORDERS OF, xliii, 60-5
Conon, at Aegospotami, xii, 144
Conquered States, arms in, xxxvi, 69; factions in, 69-70; Machiavelli on, 8-12, 18
Conquerors, Jesus on, iv, 386
Conquerors, Locke on, xxxvii, 102
Conquest, Hobbes on right of, xxxv, 388; More on foreign, xxxvi, 159-60; Rousseau on right of, xxxiv, 213; vanity of, xl, 253
Conrad III. and Cacciaguida, xx, 351 note 15
Conradino, of Naples, xx, 227 note 10
Conrayer, Father, xxxiv, 80, 96
Conscience, Bacon on matters of, iii, 14; Beaumont on, xlvii, 672; Carlyle on, xxxv, 325; Cenci on, xviii, 326; Dante on, xx, 118, 153; Emerson on, v, 62; Epictetus on power of good, ii, 161 (119); Goethe on persistency of, xix, 21; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 347; intellect and, xlviii, 323; Kemps on good, vii, 244; liberty and, v, 246; liberty of, Vane on, xliii, 122-4; Mill on liberty of, xxv, 210-49; Milton on liberty of, iii, 221-7; Pascal on rest and security of, xlviii, 312; Raleigh on, xxxix, 70; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 239-40, 268-75; Webster on guilty, xlviii, 830, 851
Consciousness, Carlyle on, xxv, 332; in death and rebirth, xlv, 681-2; of modern society, xxv, 334; origin of, xxxii, 263
Consecration, Luther on, xxxvi, 266
CONSERVATION OF FORCE, Helmholtz on, xxx, 171-210; discovery of the law, 175; statement of the law, 176, 208-9
Conservatism, Burke on, xxiv, 290, 377; Emerson on, v, 264; Lowell on, xxviii, 470
Conservatism, false, Smith on, xxvii, 225-51
Consideration, Penn on, want of, i, 325, 345 (263)
Considius, the Senator, Caesar and, xii, 75-6
Consigne, Queen, and the mastiff, xxxv, 354
Consistency, Confucius on, xliv, 53 (36); Emerson on, v, 66-7
Consolation, fallacy of false, xxvii, 242; for death, God alone can give, vi, 273; Kemps on, vii, 252 (3), 217-8; Kemps on inward, 258-334; Pascal on, xlviii, 331, 338-9; Pliny on, ix, 274; in public calamities, xxxii, 117; Sulpicius on, ix, 165
Conspicuousness, why honorable, xxxiv, 366
Conspiracies, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 60-1
Constable, Henry, DIAPHENIA, xl, 228-9
Constable, Thomas, translator of Corneille, xxvi, 75
Constance, Council of, xxxvi, 317-8
Constance, wife of Henry VI, xx, 296 note 7
Constancy, hyacinth, the flower of, vi, 407; Penn on, i, 334 (119)
CONSTANT LOVER, THE, xl, 353
CONSTANT TIN SOLDIER, THE, xvii, 293-7
Constantine the Great, and Council of Nicaea, xxxvi, 273; Dante on, xx, 80 note 10; 278 note 11, 305 note 1, 371 notes 7, 8; the Donation of, xxxvi, 295 note; and the nails of the cross, iii, 280; sons of, 50; Sylvester and, xx, 80 note 10, 113
Constitution, first written, xliii, 60 note; Lowell on an unwritten, xxviii, 468
Constitution, Holmes on the frigate, xliii, 1366 note
CONSTITUTION OF UNITED STATES, xliii, 180-98; the act of the people, not of States, 210-11, 212; defended in Fed-
eralist, 199-207; Hamilton on the, 199-203; implied powers under the, 212-22; Lincoln on the, 316, 317-18, 320-1; Lowell on framers of the, xxviii, 461-2; powers of nation and state under, xliii, 208-9, 210-12, 215, 216, 224; Washington on the, 239, 240

Constitutional Convention, Jay on, xliii, 205-6, 207; suggested by Vane, 133

"Constitutional Society," Burke on the, xxiv, 145

Consulates, expense of, x, 458

Consumers, sacrificed in Commercial System, x, 424

Consumption, annual, dependent on annual labor, x, 5; the end of production, 424; immediate and durable, 275; productive and unproductive, 259, 266-70; taxes on, 517-48; unproductive, More on, xxxvi, 181; unproductive, Smith on, x, 233

Contagious Diseases, Holmes on, xxxviii, 226 (3); Jenner on, 163-4

Contemplation, activity and, ii, 125 (2); Buddha on, xlv, 705, 729; Burke on, xxxv, 39, 46-7; Epictetus on duty of, ii, 121 (13, 14), 141 (68); Hindu ideal of, xlv, 814-5; Kempis on, vii, 250 (3), 296 (3), 320 (1); Mill on, xxv, 94; Montaigne on, xxxii, 9; More on, xxxvi, 206-7, 229; Pascal on, xlvii, 59 (146); Plutarch on proper objects of, xii, 35-6; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 279; Schiller on, xxxii, 280; two ways of, xxxix, 117

Contempt, Bacon on, iii, 135-6; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 338, 364; Kempis on self, vii, 274 (1); Locke on, xxxvii, 121; Rousseau on beginnings of, xxxiv, 204-5

Content, by Greene, xl, 282-3

Content and Resolute, xl, 329

Content, O Sweet, xl, 318-19

Contented wi' Little and Cantie wi' Mair, vi, 507-8

Contentment, Epictetus on, ii, 118 (6), 121 (14), 127 (31), 159 (114), 163 (127), 165 (133), 179 (182), 184 (17)

Contentment by Holmes, xlii, 1368-70

Contentment, Kempis on, vii, 211 (2), 286 (5); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 201 (5), 204 (13), 211 (16), 211 (3), 216 (23), 216 (25), 233 (11), 241-2 (49, 50), 247 (27), 255 (7), 257 (26), 274 (1), 283 (35), 286 (7), 292 (20); Rousseau on, xxxiv, 261; Shelley on, xlii, 827; wealth and, 522-3; Woolman on, i, 214; work necessary to, 141 (see also Acquiescence, Independence of Circumstances, Tranquillity)

Contiguity of ideas, xxxvii, 304, 327-8

Continental Congress, xliii, 150 note, 158 note

Continental Drama, xxvi

Continents, Darwin on, xi, 347; Geikie on evolution of, xxx, 328-51; are rising areas, xxxix, 484; species, affinity of, in same, xi, 380-1

Continuity, Pascal on, xlvii, 119-20

Contracts, Descartes on, xxxiv, 22; Hobbes on, 394-400, 414; known only to man, x, 18; laws impairing, forbidden in U. S., xliii, 186; Mill on freedom of, xxxv, 298-300

Contradiction, Locke on, xxxvii, 122, 125; Montaigne on, xxxii, 41; Pascal on, xlvii, 126; Penn on, i, 337 (149)

Contraries, the life of each other, iii, 316; in temper and distemper, 49

Contrast of ideas, xxxvii, 305 (note 4)

Contrite, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 280-1, 283

Contrition, Dante on, xx, 272 note 2; Kempis on, vii, 321; Luther on, xxxiv, 252-3; Pascal on, xlvii, 317 (923)

Contrivers, the life of each other, iii, 316

Controversies, Bacon on, iii, 12; Browne on religious, 256-7; Franklin on habit of, i, 15, 126; Penn on, 340 (184); truth and, xxxiv, 54; uncertainty indicated by, xlvii, 310 (902); unsettled, iii, 314-5

Contumely, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 408

Conveniences, Rousseau on, xxxiv, 202

Convention, society loves, v, 210

Conventionalities, Lowell on, xxxvii, 439

Convents, Luther on, xxxvi, 301-2, 305-6, 326

Convergence of Character, xi, 132-3

Conversation, attention to, ii, 243 (4), 247 (30); Bacon on, iii, 83-5; Emerson on, v, 154; Epictetus's rules of, ii, 175 (164), 176 (171), 177 (175); Franklin on the ends of, i, 18; Goethe on, xxxiv, 253; Kempis on, vii, 213; one to one, v, 113-4; Penn on, i, 335-6 (see also Intercourse)

Conversation, Essay on, Swift's, xxvii, 91-8

Conversini, Benedetto, governor of Rome, xxxi, 203-4, 224

Conversion, joy in, of men, vii, 122;
GENERAL INDEX

Pascal on, xl viii, 383-6; true, Emerson on, v, 32

Conveyances, in Massachusetts, xliii, 68 (14, 15)

Conviction, Epictetus on, ii, 153-4 (99); is genius, v, 60; necessary to persuasion, ix, 30

Convicts, children of, moral sentiment of, v, 244-5; More on, xxxvi, 151-4

Cook, Capt., on kelp, xxix, 244

Cook, Chaucer's, xl, 21; Dryden on Chaucer's, xxxix, 166-7

Cook, Capt., on kelp, xxix, 244

Cook, Lady (see Danvers, Jane), xv (418)

Cook, Sir Robert, xv, 418

Cookery, Penn on, i, 329 (61)

Cooper, Fenimore, Carlyle on, xxv, 393-4. 397

Cooper, Joseph, i, 54

Cooper o' Cuddy, vi, 527

Copernicus, Nicolaus, life and works, xxxix, 52 note; misunderstood, v, 66; REVOLUTIONS OF HEAVENLY BODIES, xxxix, 52-7

Corcovado, Mount, Brazil, xxix, 37-8; Chiloe, 279, 295

Cord, proverb of the, iii, 39

Cordelia, in KING LEAR, xlv, 217; disowned by father, 218-9, 223; rejected by Burgundy, 223; grief for father's misfortunes, 287-8; her suitors, 216-7, 221-2; letter to Kent, 251; ordered to be hanged, 316; remarks on character of, 214; taken by France, 223; taken prisoner, 306; with doctor in French camp, 288-9; with Kent, 300; with father at his awakening, 301-3

Cordilleras (see Andes)

Cordova, Gonzalo Fernandez de, in Man- tuan contest, xxi, 434-6, 466-8

Corella, Phyllida and, xl, 196-7

Corinna Sings, xl, 285

Corinna's Maying, xl, 339-40

Corinna to Tanagra, xii, 899-900

Corinth, Christian Church of, xlv, 489

Corinthians, Epistles to the, xlv, 489-532

Corinthians, crafts most respected among, xxxiii, 83

Coriolanus, accusations against, xii, 162-3; ALCIBIADES, COMPARED WITH, 186-90; Antiates, inroad of, into, 158; banishment of, 158-9; character of, 147-8; consulship, defeat of, for, 158-9; Johnson on, xxxix, 239; love of, for mother, xii, 150; on the multitude, 161; name, origin of, 156; reprieved, 158-9; training of, to arms, 148; trial and death of, 184; among the Volscians, 167-9; in Volscian War, 152-6; war, first experience in, 148-9

Coriolanus, PLUTARCH'S LIFE OF, xii, 147-85

Cormac Condlongas, xlix, 218-9, 244-5

Cormac, King of Ulaid, xlix, 201

Cormorant, Harrison on the, xxxv, 340

Cormorants, habits of, xvi, 203-4

Corm, Cicero on growth of, ix, 63-4; duties on importation of, x, 522, 340-1; as measure of value, 38-9, 42; parable of the, xv, 205; price of, as affected by bounties, x, 375-6, 382-3; prices of, 12;
real value of, 385; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 206
Cornaro, Francesco, xxxi, 144 note, 145, 170, 212, 221-2, 227-8
Cornaro, Marco, xxxi, 46 note
Cornaro, Pietro, xxxi, 112 note 4
Cornbury, Lord, lines to, xxvii, 273
Corneille, and his critics, xxxix, 361-3; Hugo on, 372-3; Hugo on Athalie of, 354; Hume on Polybeute, of, xxviii, 221; on length of the drama, xiii, 7; life and works, xxvi, 76; on love, xlviii, 62-3 (162); Macaulay on, xxvii, 383; Polybeute, xxvi, 77-130; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 124; Shakespeare and, xxxix, 357; Voltaire and, 426; Voltaire on Pompey of, xxxiv, 135
Cornelia, vestal virgin, ix, 253-4
Cornelia, in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20
Cornelia, wife of Cesar, xii, 264, 267
Cornelianus, letter to, ix, 294-7
Cornelius, Caius, prophecy of Pharsalia, xii, 303
Cornelius, the centurion, xlv, 444-6 (1-48)
Cornelius, in Dr. Faustus, xix, 209-11
Cornelius, in Hamlet, xlv, 100, 126-7
Corners, of corn, in Elizabethan England, xlvii, 245-7, 249-50
Cornhill Magazine, xxviii, 5
Cornificius, in Civil War, xii, 300 note; fellow candidate of Cicero, ix, 81
Cornwall, tin-mines of, x, 172
Cornwall, Duke of, in Lear, xlv, given part of kingdom, 215, 216, 219; at Gloucester’s, 244-5; with Kent and Oswald, 246-9; death of, reported, 285-6, 303; Edmund and, with Gloucester’s letter, 273; reported war with Albany, 242, 262; with Gloucester, 277-80; with Lear, 255, 257, 258, 261
Cornwall, in Shoemaker’s Holiday, xlviii, 532
Cornwallis, Burns on, vi, 51; surrender of, xliii, 160-73
Correus, builder of Eleusis, xii, 50; death of, xiii, 114; in sack of Troy, 111-4
Coronach, by Scott, xii, 747
Coroner’s Juries, in Massachusetts, xliii, 74 (57)
Corporal Punishment, of children, xliii, 56; xxxvii, 35-7, 38-40, 41, 56, 60-3, 65-6, 67-8, 93-4; in Massachusetts, xliii, 73 (46)
Corporations, Burke on punishment of,
Costiveness, Locke on, xxxvii, 23-5
Costume (see Dress)
Cotta, Lucius, Cicero on, xii, 240
Cotta, Publius, Cicero on, xii, 239
Cottage, and palace, vi, 139
Cotters, life of, Burns on, vi, 152-4; Scotch, x, 119
Cotter's Saturday Night, The, vi, 134-40; an idyllic poem, xxxix, 299; remark on, vi, 16
Cottius (see Spurinna)
Cotton, Charles, and Walton, xv, 322; Wordsworth on Winter of, xxxix, 309-10
Cotyto, goddess of nocturnal sport, iv, 48
Coulson, Walter, xvi, 58, 76
Councillors, of kings, iii, 53-4; of kings, More on, xxxvi, 141-2; Penn on, i, 352 (360); Webster on duty of, xlvii, 756
Councils, Church, Luther on, xxxvi, 265; Pascal on, xlvii, 304 (871)
Councils, Ecclesiastical, Luther on, xxxvi, 272-5, 290
Counsel, boldness in, iii, 32; of friends, 70-1, 120; good, excels wealth, viii, 289; right of legal, in U. S., xlii, 194-5 (6); safer to receive than to give, vii, 213 (3)
Counsel, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 52-6
Counsellors, Confucius on, xlv, 56 (6); evil, in Dante's Hell, xx, 106-14; of kings, xxxvi, 157-8; Machiavelli on, 77-8
Count, meaning of, xxxiv, 368
Countenance, expressions of the, xxviii, 279-81
Counterfeiters, in Dante's Hell, xx, 124-5
Counterfeiting, punishable by Congress, xliii, 184 (6)
Country, pleasures of the, iv, 30-3; and town, relations of, x, 127-31, 304-7
Country Glee, xi, 317-18
Country Laird, Epigram on a, vi, 498-9
Country Lass, The, vi, 440-1
Country Life, Bacon on, iii, 88-9; Cicero on, ix, 63-6; Cowley on, xxvii, 61-9; Emerson on, v, 50; Locke on, xxxvii, 174-5; Penn on, i, 342-3; Smith on, x, 129-31; Smith on attractiveness of, 306; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 271
Country Life, Essay on, Cowley's, xxvii, 61-9
Country Seat, On a Beautiful, vi, 499
Country Workmen, Smith on, x, 22-3

Courage, Buddha on, xlv, 595-6; Confucius on, xlv, 44 (27), 48 (30), 58 (8), 60 (23, 24); Hobbes on, xxiv, 340, 365; in Latin the same as virtue, xii, 148; Locke on, xxxvii, 95-101; and oppression, iii, 38-9; not roughness, xxxvii, 51; without courtesy, xlv, 25 (2), 60 (24); without good breeding, xxxvii, 72; worldly, Socrates on, ii, 57
Court, fees of, x, 451-2
Court Mantle, trial by, xxxii, 146 note
Court Records, in Massachusetts, xliii, 73 (48), 75 (64)
Court of Session, Extempore in, vii, 256-7
Courtesy, Bacon on, iii, 34; benevolence of, v, 211, 217; first point of, is truth, 208; intellectual quality in, 209-10; oft found in lowly sheds, iv, 53; Yu-tzu on, xlv, 6 (12, 13); Confucius on, 6 (15), 7 (3), 10 (8), 11 (18), 12 (22), 13 (13), 21 (25), 25 (2, 8), 37 (1), 39 (15), 41 (3), 50 (44), 53 (32), 57 (13), 59 (11), 67 (3)
Courtiers, Burns on, vi, 222; Confucius on, xlv, 55 (2); Montaigne on, xlii, 42-3; Simon Eyre on, xlvii, 503
Courtin', The, xlii, 1376-9
Courts, Bacon on, xxxiv, 368; congressional regulation of, xliii, 184 (9); pleasures of, iv, 33; Raleigh on, xlv, 204-5; United States, xliii, 189, 190; Webster on princes', xlvii, 755-6 (see Judicature)
Courtship, naturally done by men, xlviii, 419
Couthony, Mr., on coral-reefs, xxix, 478 note
Covenants, Hobbes on, xxiv, 394-401, 414; the keeping of, 401-6
Cotters, life of, Burns on, vi, 152-4; Scotch, x, 119
Country, pleasures of the, iv, 30-3; and town, relations of, x, 127-31, 304-7
Country Glee, xi, 317-18
Country Laird, Epigram on a, vi, 498-9
Country Lass, The, vi, 440-1
Country Life, Bacon on, iii, 88-9; Cicero on, ix, 63-6; Cowley on, xxvii, 61-9; Emerson on, v, 50; Locke on, xxxvii, 174-5; Penn on, i, 342-3; Smith on, x, 129-31; Smith on attractiveness of, 306; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 271
Country Life, Essay on, Cowley's, xxvii, 61-9
Country Seat, On a Beautiful, vi, 499
Country Workmen, Smith on, x, 22-3
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page(s)</th>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>331-2</td>
<td>Paul, St., on, xlv, 497 (11, 10); the sin of, in Faustus, xix, 227</td>
<td>(see Avarice)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373 (4)</td>
<td>Cowardice, Locke on, xxxvii, 95-6; how developed, 97-8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373 (11, 10)</td>
<td>Cowards, insult dying majesty, xvii, 14-15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>227</td>
<td>Cowley, Abraham, Of Agriculture, xxvii, 61-9; on Chaucer, xxviii, 81</td>
<td>Dryden on, xiii, 62, 427; Dryden on, xxxix, 162 note 13; life and works, xxvii, 60; Poems by, xl, 365-9; Pindaric Odes of, xxxix, 320; popularity of works of, 320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>95-6</td>
<td>Cowards, insult dying majesty, xvii, 14-15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>97-8</td>
<td>Cowardice, Locke on, xxxvii, 95-6; how developed, 97-8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>95</td>
<td>Cowley, Abraham, Of Agriculture, xxvii, 61-9; on Chaucer, xxviii, 81</td>
<td>Dryden on, xiii, 62, 427; Dryden on, xxxix, 162 note 13; life and works, xxvii, 60; Poems by, xl, 365-9; Pindaric Odes of, xxxix, 320; popularity of works of, 320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>98</td>
<td>Cowley, Abraham, Of Agriculture, xxvii, 61-9; on Chaucer, xxviii, 81</td>
<td>Dryden on, xiii, 62, 427; Dryden on, xxxix, 162 note 13; life and works, xxvii, 60; Poems by, xl, 365-9; Pindaric Odes of, xxxix, 320; popularity of works of, 320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>102</td>
<td>Cranmer, Archbishop of Canterbury, xxxvi, 114, 117, 120</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12-13</td>
<td>Craon, Lord, xxxv, 35</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Crashaw, Richard, Wishes for Mistress, xl, 359-63; On Saint Teresa, 363-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>Grassus, Gaius Licinius, law of, ix, 41</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>Grassus, Lucius, the orator, Sidney on, xxvii, 48</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>93</td>
<td>Grassus, Marcus Licinius, Asia contract, ix, 93; Catiline's Conspiracy and, xii, 229-30; Cicero and, ix, 121, 128-9; xii, 238-9, 242, 246; death of, 288; Dryden on, xiii, 16; influence of, xii, 224; Milo and, ix, 98; and the Parthians, xxxiii, 113-14; Pompey and, ix, 99; reference to, xx, 229 note 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>Grassus, Publius, Roman jurisconsult, ix, 55, 63, 67; son of Marcus, admirer of Cicero, xii, 246; killed in Parthia, 247</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>Grassus, brother of Piso Galba's adopted son, victim of Nero, ix, 189 note 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>Grassius, Caius, at Pharsalia, xii, 301</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>165</td>
<td>Crassinius, Caius, at Pharsalia, xii, 301</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>165</td>
<td>Crates, of Galapagos Islands, xxix, 376; of elevation, 487</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>487</td>
<td>Cratinus, reference to, viii, 449</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>487</td>
<td>Cratinus, on Aspasia, xii, 61; on Pericles, 37-8, 50</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>174</td>
<td>Cratippus, Cicero and, xii, 237; Cicero the Younger, and, ix, 174</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>174</td>
<td>Craving, Buddha on noble and ignoble, xlv, 715</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>174</td>
<td>Cravings, of children, xxvii, 86-8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Creation, Bacon on the, iii, 8; Berkeley on the, xxxvii, 272-8; Calvin on the, xxxix, 47-8; centres of, xi, 383-6; Dante on manner of, xx, 313-14 note 9; Descartes on, xxxiv, 38-9; Dryden on the, xl, 389; Emerson on the, xlii, 1260-7; greater than destruction, iv, 242; Hume on, of matter, xxxvii, 419 note; Job, description of, in, xlv, 132 (4-11); March, date of, xl, 44; Mill on problem of, xxv, 32; Mohammed on the, xlv, 888-9, 899; Mohammed on, of man, 879, 885, 889, 891, 900; music on morning of, iv, 11 (12); Owen on,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

xi, 13-14; Pascal on the, xlviii, 82-3, 207 (625); prophecy of, iv, 104, 117; Raleigh on the, xxxix, 99, 101-6, 107-11; reason of the, iii, 287; of the soul, 288-9; special, objections to, xi, 399, 413-14, 417, 418-19, 427, 453-4, 455, 472-3, 488-9, 490, 491, 493, 494, 495, 496, 499-500; special, of species, objections to, 67-8, 102-3, 136-7, 143, 144, 154, 157, 159-60, 166, 180, 192, 196, 247-50, 296, 315; special, Owen on, 13-14; Raphael relates story of, iv, 232-43; Uriel describes the, 153-4

Creative Genius, Aristophanes on, viii, 442

Creator, Addison on the, xlv, 535

Crecy, battle of, xxxv, 27-31; losses at, 32-3 and note; order of the English at, 24-5; order of French, 25-6

CRECY, THE CAMPAIGN OF, XXXV, 7-33

Credit, Bacon on assuming, iii, 100-1; Franklin on assuming, i, 75; Luther on, xxxvi, 331-2 (see also Loans)

Credits, cash, in Scotland, x, 237, 244-5

Creditulity, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 374; reason of, human, xxv, 18

CREEE, WILLIAM, LAMENT FOR, vi, 267-9

Creeds, best when clearest, xxxiv, 289; Brontë on, xlii, 1110; decline of, reason of, xxv, 233-7; xxxiv, 383-7; determined by accident of birth, 284 note; Emerson on modern, v, 77; Hobbes on belief in, xxxiv, 348; Locke on, xxxvii, 127-8; origin of, xxxiv, 375; Pope on religious, xl, 430; Rousseau on usefulness of, xxxiv, 302-3; truth of, impossibility to finding, 292-8; of Utopia, xxxvi, 223-36

Creep, the, in Tierra del Fuego, xxix, 242

Creighton, Robert, Bishop of Wells, xv, 392

Cremona, reference to, iv, 24 (4)

Creno, brother of Jocasta, sent to Delphi by OEdipus, viii, 211; returns, 211-13; suspected by OEdipus, 221; disclaims guilt, 224-8; last scene with OEdipus, 251-4; King of Thebes, forbids burial of Polynices, 256, 260-3; hears of burial, 263-5; condemns Antigone, 267-74; with Hamon, 276-80; warned against his crimes, 287-91; sees death of son, 295-6; death of wife, 297-8

Cresceus, Attilius, Pliny on, ix, 281-2

Crescino, the Bargello, xxxi, 203

Cressy, Drayton on, xl, 224 (see Crecy)

Cretaceous Era, in Europe, xxx, 346-7

Crete, Anchises on, xiii, 131-2; Homer on, xiii, 261-2

Creteus, death of, xiii, 319

Cretheus, son of /Eolus, xxii, 150

Creusa, ghost appears to /Eneas, xiii, 126-7; in sack of Troy, 123, 125

Crevasses, formation of, xxx, 226-7, 237; in glaciers, 215, 220-2

Crewe, Mrs., lines addressed to, xviii, 108-12

Crichton, Admirable, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 277

Crick and Grasshopper, by Keats, xii, 895

Crifford, John, xxxv, 381

Crime, reasons of, Augustine, St., on, vii, 27-30; Confucius on causes of, xliv, 25 (10); and law, xlviii, 104 note 2; made by distrust, v, 56; nature hostile to, 97; prevention of, laws for, xxv, 291-2; and punishment, inseparable, v, 90; retribution of, 100; retribution of (see Retribution); Stoic doctrine of, ix, 317 note 1; trials of, in U. S., xliii, 194 (5), 194-5 (6) (see also Penology)

Crimes, great, never single, xxvi, 176

Criminal Codes, sanguinary, Emerson on, v, 89

Criminals, equality of, v, 116; public and private, 279; proper treatment of, ii, 150 (88); real punishment of, 120 (12)

Crinusus, father of Acestes, xiii, 179

Crises, Lowell on, xlii, 1371

Crisis, the, shows the man, ii, 173 (157)

Crispinus, and Horace, xviii, 18

Crispus, xliv, 463 (8); baptism of, xlv, 491 (14); destruction of, iii, 50

Cristoforo, Father, in THE BETROTHED, Attilio and, xxi, 181; death, 623; life and character, 53-67; Lucia and, 38-9, 50-1, 123, 130-3, 604-11; Renzo and, 83-7

Cristias, and Alcibiades, xii, 179

Criticism, of art, xxiv, 28; of art, Goethe on, xxxix, 261-3, 264; Baghot on, xxviii, 194-5; comparison necessary to, xxvii, 213; xxviii, 73-4; xxxix, 208-9; delicacy requisite to just, xxvii, 209-11; false method of, xxxix, 289-90; fallacies of poetic, xxvii, 67-72; Hugo on, xxxix, 383-5; Hume on, xxxvi, 297, 359, 420; Johnson's ideas of, xxxix,
242-8; Johnson on conjectural, 244-5, 246, 247-8; of manners, morals, and religion, xxvii, 219-21; Mazzini on mission of, xxxii, 396; Montaigne on, xlviii, 390-1; need of negative, xxv, 239; of others (see Censoriousness); Pascal's method of, xlvi, 17-18; physical organs in relation to, xxvii, 209; practice necessary to, 211-12; prejudice fatal to, 213-14; of poetry, xxx, 311-16; possibility of fixing standard of, xxvii, 216-19; reason in, 215-16 (see also Taste).

Critics, Burke on mistake of, xxiv, 48; Burns on, vi, 321; Dryden on, xviii, 15-17, 21; Johnson on, xxxix, 239; knowledge requisite to, xxiv, 18-21; qualifications of, xxvii, 208-16; xxxix, 315-16.


Crito, Plato's, ii, 31-43.

Crito, of Cere, xxxiii, 89.

Crito, and Socrates, ii, 22, 26, 47.

Crito, the orator, xii, 204.

Crito, Baccino della, xxxi, 98, 126.

Crocodile, in Book of Job, xlvi, 138 note 1; the, creation of, iv, 239; Herodotus on the, xxxiii, 31-7.

Crocker, Mrs., and More, xxxvi, 116.

Crocker, Mrs., and More, xxxvi, 116.

Crocker, David on the, xlii, 494.

Cresus, Chaucer on dream of, xi, 43; death of, xxxii, 5; and Solon, iii, 74.

Cromwell, Sir Richard, xxxvi, 121.

Cromwell, Sir Thomas, and More, xxxvi, 113, 117, 120.

Cronion, father of Venus, xxxii, 106; name of Zeus, 160; references to, 35, 36, 51.

Cronos, his curse on Zeus, viii, 199-200; overthrown by Zeus, reference to, 148; the war against, 173-4.

Crossfield, George, i, 306.

Crossfield, Jane, i, 308.

Cross, the, in architecture, xxiv, 63-4.

Cross, of Jesus, exhortation to bear the, vii, 326; few bearers of, 251-2; royal way of the, 253-7; spell of the, xix, 56.

Cross Breeding (see Intercrosses).

Cross Lies, iii, 128.

Cross, Robert, xxxiii, 230, 245.

Crossbow, Helmholtz on the, xxx, 188-9.

Crossing (see Intercrossing).

Crossing the Bar, xlii, 1057.

Crossley, Hastings, translator of Epictetus, ii, 115.

Crossness, founded in Vinland, xliii, 13.

Crow and Fox, fable of, xvii, 14.

Crow and Pitcher, fable of, xvii, 32.

Crowd, not company, iii, 66.

Crowns, Hippolytus on usurped, vii, 347-8; Jesus on, iv, 383.

Crucifixion, The, xxxix, 415-16.

Crucifixion, The, xliv, 415-16.

Cruelty, in children, xxxvii, 102-3; in commanders, xxxvi, 55-6; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 343, 408; in princes, xxxvi, 53-5; of single and married men, iii, 22; well and ill employed, xxxvi, 32.

Cruelty, Mr., juryman in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 100.

Cruikshank, Miss, To, vi, 331.

Cruikshank, Mr., Epitaph For, vi, 288.

Crusaders, in Dante's Paradise, xx, 362.

Crustacea, South American, xxix, 166-7.

Crying, of children, Locke on, xxxvii, 92-5.

Crystallization, different forms of, xxx, 30-4, 37.

Crystals, perforated, xxix, 154.


Ctesiphon, Emerson on, v, 226; indictment of, xii, 210.

Ctesippus, xxxiv, 303; death of, 303; and Demosthenes, xii, 203; with Socrates, ii, 47; and Ulysses, xxxii, 280-1.
Ctimene, daughter of Anticleia, xxii, 209
Cuba, Independence of, xliii, 440-1, 443
Cubagua, land of the, xxi, 193 note
Cúchulainn, lxi, 239
Cuckoo, habits of the, xxix, 60-62; Wordsworth on the, xxxix, 303
Cuckoo, To the, by Michael Bruce, xli, 450-1
Cuckoo, To the, by Wordsworth, xli, 641-2
Cudworth, Dr., xiii, 30; xxxvii, 166
Cudworth’s Risk, v, 273
Cuentas, Sierra de las, xxix, 154
Cueva, Luis Gonzaga, xliii, 289
Culan, Baron de, xxviii, 37
Cultivated Classes, rage of the, v, 65
Culture, Arnold on, xxviii, 213-14; Confucius on, xlviii, 162; necessity of valor in our, v, 123-4; Rousseau on progress of, xlviii, 177; proper aim of, xlviii, 276; in relation to freedom and virtue, 219, 236-7, 254-5, 266-7, 271-4; Schiller on office of, 244; Thoreau on, xxviii, 417-18; timidity of our, v, 95
Culture and Science, Huxley’s, xxviii, 207-23
Cumberland, Goldsmith on, xli, 505-7
Cuming, on shells, xxix, 395, 396, 492
Cunizza, xx, 320 note 6
Cunning, Bacon on, iii, 57-60; fable on, xvii, 34; Locke on, xxxviii, 101; Hume on, xxxvii, 119; in war with Pyrrhus, ix, 60
Cure, of Faust, xix, 66-7
Curses, Chaucer on, xl, 29
Curtius, Quintus, on Alexander, xxxvii, 354; Cicero and, ix, 114
Curtis, John, i, 265
Curule-chair, defined, xx, 427
Curves, more beautiful than angles, xxiv, 94-5, 98
Cusco, Milton on, iv, 329
Cuscrad, son of Conchobar, lxi, 233-4
Cush, the Benjamite, Psalm concerning words of, xxxiv, 150-1
Cushing’s Battery, at Gettysburg, xliii, 337, 351, 375, 381, 382
Custom, Calvin on, xxxix, 38-9; Descartes on ease of following, xxxiv, 14; Emerson on defiance of, v, 68-9; Harvey on, xxxviii, 101; “honored in breach,” xlvii, 112; Hume on, xxxvii, 309, 321-2, 330, 373; and innovations, iii, 62; and justice, xlvii, 104, 105 (297), 108 (309), 109 (312); and manners, xxxvii, 355-6; Mill on, xxxv, 199-200, 265-6; in modes of living, v, 51-2; and nature, iii, 96; obedience to, xlviii, 112 (325); obedience to, a result of ignorance, xxxiv, 373-4; overcome by custom, vii, 227 (2); Pascal on, xlviii,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>(89, 90), 41 (92, 93), 42 (97); in religion, 91 (245), 93 (252); not resisted, becomes necessity, vii, 124; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 167-8; Winthrop on, xliii, 85 (see also Conformity, Habit, Precedent)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Custom, Bacon’s Essay on, iii, 98-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Customs, Augustine, St., on, vii, 39; Burke on, xxiv, 85, 289-90; Goethe on, xix, 80; Woolman on, i, 192 (see Duties)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Customary Conjunction, xxxvii, 324, 330, 346-7, 415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cuttle-fish, Darwin on habits of, xxix, 16-18; eyes of, xi, 190-1; supposed to have no heart, xii, 16 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cuvier, on conditions of life, xi, 207-8; on the Diodon, xxix, 23-4; on monkeys, xi, 341; reference to, v, 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cybele, mother of the Gods, iv, 42; viii, 371, ix, 385 note; and the ships of Aeneas, 295-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cyclades, the, described, xiii, 132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cycloids, invention of the, xxxiv, 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cyclops, the, in the Aeneid, xiii, 148-50; and the Phaeacians, xxii, 81; of Sindbad, xvi, 252-5; and Ulysses, xii, 117-29; at Vulcan’s forge, xiii, 282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cynics (see Diogenes, Demetrius, Antisthenes)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cyprian, St., xxxix, 37 note 30; xxxvi, 134; Luther on, 280; on sin, xxxix, 39-40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cypris (see Aphrodite)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cyprus, conquered first by Amasis, xxxiiii, 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cyrene, Amasis and, xxxiii, 88-9; School of, iii, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cyrus, the Elder, Bacon on, iii, 129-30; and Cassandane, xxxiii, 7; the cities of, iv, 391; first post ascribed to, ix, 368 note; gardening of, xxxvii, 175; on immortality, ix, 73-4; and the Jews, xxxiiii, 194 (39); xlvi, 210 (633); liberality of, xxxvi, 53; Machiavelli on, 20, 21, 83; on his old age, ix, 55-6; Pascal on, xlvi, 234 (701); prophecy of, 240-1; and Scipio, xxxvi, 50; Sidney on, xxvii, 10-11, 18; and Tomyris, xx, 192; the young soldier of, xxxiiii, 82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cyrus, the Younger, and Aspasia, xii, 61; park of, ix, 66-7; Xenophon on, 66-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Cytheris, and Antony, xii, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>D'A Derca's Hostel, Destruction of, xlix, 197-248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dacia, Freeman on, xxviii, 265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dacier, Dryden on, xiii, 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daldalus, Dante on, xx, 318 note 15; Virgil on, xiii, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daghreftn, death of, xlix, 73-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daer, Lord, Lines on Meeting, vi, 240-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daffodils, The, xlii, 639</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daffodils, To, xl, 337-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dag, son of Hogni, xlix, 361-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dagon, god of the Philistines, iv, 99, 414, 425-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dahish, the Efrit, xvi, 306-10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daigne, the apothecary, xxxviii, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dainty Davie, vi, 471</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dairy Products, price of, x, 190-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daisies, Shelley on, xii, 842-3; for simplicity, vi, 407, 470</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daisy, Story of the, xvii, 297-301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Daisy, To the, xli, 640-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dalibard, M., i, 147, 148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dalila, wife of Samson, iv, 420, 424-5, 428, 432-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dalmatia, Freeman on, xxviii, 256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Dalrymple, Dr., reference to, vi, 351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Damaris, xiv, 462 (34)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Damiano, Pietro, xx, 377 and note 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Damien, St., xxxi, 156 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Damien, reference to, xlii, 531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Damis, in Tartuffe, disinherited, xxvi, 259; Dorine and, 208, 244-5; Loyal and, 288, 289; Pernelle and, 200, 201-2; Tartuffe and, 248, 253-4, 255-8, 281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Damætus, reference to, iv, 73</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

I96

Damon, ostracism of, xii, 79; Pythias and, Browne on, iii, 318; teacher of Pericles, xiii, 38

DAMON AND S YLVI A , vi , 414

Damonides, of Ces, xii, 44

Dampier, on gold countries, xiii, 60

Dana, Francis, xxi, 3

Dana, Richard Henry, Jr., life and works, xixii, 3-4; Two Years Before the Mast, 5-374; Twenty-Four Years After, 375-405

Danae, founder of Ardea, xiii, 253; Jove and, vii, 18; xli, 55; xlii, 612; Marlowe on, xlii, 33; Sophocles on, viii, 286; Carew on, xl, 352; Tennyson on, xliii, 974

Danaos, an Egyptian, xxi, 45; daughters of, vii, 197-8; xiii, 338; xixii, 85, 90

Danby, Earl of, Dedication to, xviii, 7-11; George Herbert and, xv, 391-2

Dancer, in Faust, xix, 188

Dancing, Confucius on, xli, 9 (1); Cowley on, xlv, 67; Emerson on beauty of, v, 303; among the Germans, xixii, 106; Locke on, xixii, 47, 170

Dancing-Master, in Faust, xix, 188

Dandini, on Socrates, etc., v, 268

Danger, admiration excited by, ix, 347; Bacon on, iii, 56; Goethe on, xix, 341; Locke on insensibility to, xixii, 95; of others, pleasure in, xiv, 42-3; passions excited by, 35; way of, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 45, 218

Daniel, the prophet, Dante on, xx, 238 and note 12; on dreams, xl, 43; on God, xxxvi, 328; learning of, iii, 199; Luther on, xlvii, 329; Milton on, iv, 380; Nebuchadnezzar and, xx, 297 note 1; Pascal on, xlvii, 232; prophecies of, 245 (722-3), 254

Daniel, Arnault, Dante on, xx, 253 and note 2

Daniel, Samuel, sonnets by, xl, 219-22

Daniel, the Saxon, xixii, 285, 290

Dante Alighieri, ancestry of, xx, 349 notes 1 and 2; Arnold on selections from, xvi, 72, 79; banishment of, xx, 178 and note 10, 227 note 12; banishment predicted, 42, 63-5, 356-60; Beatrice and (see Beatrice); Browning on the painting of, xliii, 1095-6; at Campaldino, xx, 164 note 8; Carlyle on, xlv, 444; Casella and, iv, 81; Cavalcanti and, xx, 42 note 6; Cellini on line of,
Darley, George, Loveliness of Love, xli, 913-14
Darning-Needle, The, xvii, 315-18
Darwin, Charles Robert, Origin of Species, xi; sketch of life and works, 5-8; Voyage of Beagle, xix
Darwin, Erasmus, xi, 5, 10 note
Darwin, George, on lunar disturbances, xxx, 282-3; on long period tides, 298
Darwin, Horace, on lunar disturbances, xxx, 282-3
Darwinism, Lowell on, xxviii, 462 note
Datarius, Papal, xxxvi, 284 note, 285
Dathan, reference to, xliv, 278 (17)
Datis, general of Darius, xii, 82
Dativo, the pedagogue, xxxviii, 14-15
Datur Hora Quietii, xli, 754
Daunton Me, To, vi, 303
Dauphin, heir-apparent of France, xxxv, 217
Davaine, Dr., xxxviii, 364
Davenant, Dr., Bishop of Salisbury, xv, 394
D'Avenant, Sir William, Dawn Song, xl, 354; Swift on, xxvii, 109
David, and the Amorites, xliii, 103; Bagshot on, xxviii, 169-70; Burns on, vi, 229; on Christ, xliv, 426-7 (25-31); Dante on, xx, 184-5; in Dante's Paradise, 371; faults of, xxvii, 260; God's covenant with, xliv, 46-7; Goliath and, xxxvi, 46-7; Kempis on, vii, 337 (8); Locke on stories of, xxxvii, 133; Mephibosheth and, xlii, 104; Milton on, iv, 350, 393-4; Mohammed on, xlv, 917; Nathan and, xxvii, 25; one of nine worthies, xxxix, 20; Pascal on, xlviii, 91 (243), 230 (690), 231-2, 264 (752); Paul on, xliv, 451 (22); on the Sabbath, xliv, 368 (3-4); sword of, xxxv, 187-8; and the tabernacle, xlv, 313-14; and the temple, 438 (46); in valley of death, xv, 66, 134-5; water, story of, i, 285-6; v, 126; Winthrop on, xliii, 94
David, Psalms of, xliv, 146-94, 205-30, 251-2, 268, 271-2, 283-87, 307-8, 308-9, 312-13, 314-15, 319-32; remarks on, 144; Sidney on, xxvii, 9, 11
David, Song to, xlii, 484-98
David, King, of Britain, xlv, 252
Davi, Epistle To, vi, 66-70
Davie, Second Epistle To, vi, 107-8
Davies, Charms of Lovely, vi, 405
Davies, Miss, Epigram on, vi, 404
Davies, Mr., on puerperal fever, xlviii, 229
Davies, Tom, Lamb on, xxvii, 300 note
Davy, Sir Humphry, and conservation, law of, xxx, 175; Faraday and, 5; on frictional heat, 197; potassium, discovered by, 119 note
Dawn Song, by D'Avenant, xl, 354
Dawn Song, by Shakespeare, xl, 268
Day Is Coming, The, xlii, 1195-7
Day Is Done, The, xlii, 1274-5
Day Is Past and Over, The, xlv, 542-3
Day Returns, vi, 314
Days, by Emerson, xlii, 1243-4
Days That Were, The, xlii, 1197-8
Dead, Brynhild on the, xlix, 370; Calvin on masses for the, xlix, 36-7; grief for, xxvii, 286; knowledge of the, xlix, 92; Luther on masses for, xlviii, 306-7; Pascal on prayers for the, xlviii, 339-40
Dead Man's Lane, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 128
Dean of Faculty, The, vi, 545-6
Death, Adam's first view of, iv, 330; Addison on contemplation of, xxvii, 80; Eschylus on, viii, 80; Arabian inscriptions on, xvi, 300-4, 312, 317, 320-1, 425, 441; Aristophanes on, viii, 483; Aristotle on, xlviii, 84; Barbauld on, xlii, 555; Beaumont on, xlvii, 707; Beowulf on, xlii, 43; Browne on, iii, 251, 290, 291-2, 295-6, 324; Browning, Robert, on, xlii, 1065; Browning, Elizabeth B., on, xlii, 941-2; Bryant on, xlii, 1213-15; Buddhist ideas of, xlv, 662, 681, 683-4, 736; Bunyan's allegory of, xlv, 158-60, 310-18; Burke on idea of, xlv, 35; Burns on, vi, 62, 297; Byron on fear of, xviii, 427; Calderon on, xlvii, 70; children mitigate, iii, 20; Cicero on, ix, 69-72; Clough on, xlii, 1120; comes to all alike, xxvii, 78 note 2; Confucius on, xlv, 34 (11); Diogenes on, ii, 180 (187); Drummond on, xlii, 326; Dryden on, xviii, 98, 99-100; Ecclesiastes on, xlv, 341 (1), 345 (5), 346 (6); Emerson on, v, 131, 293-4; Epictetus on, ii, 131 (44), 132 (45), 135 (55), 158 (112), 164 (130, 131), 165 (132, 134, 135), 167 (139), 174 (161), 181 (188); Euripides on, in misery, viii, 349; Faust on, xix, 66; fear of, exposes to peace, xxxiv, 370;
...
Dee, Dr., the magician, xlvii, 589 note 4
Deer, ages, various of the, xxxv, 343; in Brazil, xxix, 56-7
Defects, compensation for, v, 98; Hugo on, xxxiv, 385-6; Shakespeare on single, xlvi, 112
Defence, national, expense of, x, 447-50
Defence, Emerson on, v, 209; Pascal on, xlvi, 110 (317)
Definitions, Burke on, xxiv, 12; Goethe on, xix, 132; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 326-7, 333; Hume on, xxxvii, 351-2; Johnson on, xxxix, 191-5; Pascal on, xlvi, 404, 405, 422-4, 425-8, 433-4
Defoe, Daniel, EDUCATION OF WOMEN, xxvii, 148-51; Emerson on, v, 433; on Englishmen, 340; Essay on Projects, i, 14; Franklin on, i, 23; life and works, xxvii, 132; SHORTEST WAY WITH DISSENTERS, xxvii, 133-47
DEFORMITY, BACON'S ESSAY ON, iii, 107-8
Deformity, Browne on, iii, 267-8; Burke on, xxiv, 83-4; envy and, iii, 23
Degerando, Landor on, v, 317
Deglutition, Harvey on, xxxviii, 87
Degradation, geological (see Denudation)
Deianira, and Nessus, xx, 50 and note
Deidamia, Dante on, xx, 108, 237
DEIL, ADDRESS TO THE, vi, 140-3
DEIL'S AWA WI' THE EXCISEMAN, vi, 439
Deiotarus, Cicero on, ix, 136, 137, 140, 143, 147; in war of Antony and Octavius, xii, 370
Dephile, in Limbo, xx, 237
Delicacy, as cause of beauty, xxiv, 95; of imagination, Hume on, xxvii, 353-4
Delight, Burke on, xxiv, 33-4; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 339-40; how caused by pain, xxiv, 107-8; Shelley on, xli, 825-7
Delilah (see Dalila)
Delille, Hugo on, xxxix, 369-70
Delio, in DUCHESS OF MALFI, xxxiv, 755, 757; in presence-chamber scene, 757, 759-61; learns Antonio's marriage, 774; advises Antonio, 777; despatched to Rome, 780; with Antonio, after interval, 789-91; on Malatesti, 804-5; on Bosola, 805-6; with Julia in Rome, 785-6; on Antonio's betrayal, 786; with Antonio in Milan, 831-4, 845-7; in final scene, 854-5
Dellius, and Cleopatra, xii, 339-40, 368
Delos, island of, xiii, 133
Delphi, navel of earth, v, 334; building of temple of, xxxiii, 88
Delphian Oracle, Æschylus on ambiguity of, vii, 56; Emerson on, xlii, 1248; prophets of, vii, 122-23
Delphos, King, viii, 123
Delrio, Manzoni on, xxi, 532
Deltas, Lyell on, xxxviii, 401
DELUDED SWAIN, THE PLEASURE, vi, 474-5
Deluge, Calvin on the, xxxiv, 39; Locke on, xxxvii, 165; Milton on, iv, 337-40; Pascal on, xlvii, 207 (625), 215-16 (644)
Deluges, Bacon on, ii, 136-7
Demades, Alexander and, xii, 210; death of, 217; Demosthenes and, 197, 200, 214; fickleness of, 201
Demagogues, Hamilton on, xliii, 201-2
Demand, effectual and absolute, x, 57
Demand and Supply, equalization of, x, 58; of laborers in regard to population, 82; as regulators of price, 57-8
Demaratus, the Spartan, xii, 31
Demas, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 110-11, 309
Démété, functions of, vii, 379; Hades, ruler of, xxxiii, 62; hymn to, vii, 450-1; lason and, xxii, 71; the Isis of Egyptians, xxxiii, 34, 79; mystic rites of, 85; Rhampsinitos and, 62
Delectable Mountains, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 58, 122-3
DELIA, AN ODE, vi, 340
Deliberation, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 343; language of, 344
Delicacy, as cause of beauty, xxiv, 95; of imagination, Hume on, xxvii, 209-12
Delight, Burke on, xxiv, 33-4; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 339-40; how caused by pain, xxiv, 107-8; Shelley on, xli, 825-7
Delilah (see Dalila)
Delius, and Cleopatra, xii, 339-40, 368
Delos, island of, xiii, 133
Delphi, navel of earth, v, 334; building of temple of, xxxiii, 88
Delphian Oracle, Æschylus on ambiguity of, vii, 56; Emerson on, xlii, 1248; prophets of, vii, 122-23
Delphos, King, viii, 123
Delrio, Manzoni on, xxi, 532
Deltas, Lyell on, xxxviii, 401
DELUDED SWAIN, THE PLEASURE, vi, 474-5
Deluge, Calvin on the, xxxix, 39; Locke on, xxxvii, 165; Milton on, iv, 337-40; Pascal on, xlvii, 207 (625), 215-16 (644)
Deluges, Bacon on, ii, 136-7
Demades, Alexander and, xii, 210; death of, 217; Demosthenes and, 197, 200, 214; fickleness of, 201
Demagogues, Hamilton on, xliii, 201-2
Demand, effectual and absolute, x, 57
Demand and Supply, equalization of, x, 58; of laborers in regard to population, 82; as regulators of price, 57-8
Demaratus, the Spartan, xii, 31
Demas, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 110-11, 309
Démété, functions of, vii, 379; Hades, ruler of, xxxiii, 62; hymn to, vii, 450-1; lason and, xxii, 71; the Isis of Egyptians, xxxiii, 34, 79; mystic rites of, 85; Rhampsinitos and, 62
Demetrius, the Cynic, and Nero, ii, 132 (45)

Demetrius, the Grammarian, and the philosophers, xxxii, 49-50

Demetrius, of Phaleron, and Æsop, xvii, 8; on Aristides, xii, 78, 79

Demetrius, son of Philip II, iii, 51

Demetrius, the silversmith, xlv, 465, 466

Democracy, Aristotle on, xxiv, 260 note; Burke on, 229-30, 259-60; education and, xxv, 108; Emerson on, v, 243; justified by example of Lincoln, xxviii, 191-217; first entry on public business, 194-5, 200; on public speaking, ix, 251; recalled to Athens, xii, 213-14; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131; urged to new studies, xii, 196; style, 199-200; teachers, 194; methods of training himself, 199-200

Democracy, Essay on, Lowell's, xxviii, 451-70

Democracy in America, Mill on, xxv, 120-1; James Mill on, 126

Democritus, Browne on, iii, 316; death of, ii, 206 (3); Huxley on, xxvi, 220; on kitchen gardens, x, 157; in Limbo, xx, 20 note 9

Demodocus, the minstrel, xxii, 100, 101, 105, 111-12; Milton on, iv, 22

Demogorgon, xlvii, 567 note 13; Milton on, iv, 132

Demoleus, and Æneas, xiii, 187

Demons, Hobbes on possession by, xxxiv, 355-6; Milton on, "", 36

Demonstration, Hume on, xxxiv, 332 note, 418-19; judgment and fancy in, xxxiv, 351; Pascal's method of, xlvii, 404-7, 421-37

Demophon, steward of Alexander, xxxii, 57

Demophoon, Dante on, xx, 323

Demosthenes, on action, iii, 31; Æschines on, ix, 215; Alexander demands, xii, 209-10; early ambition, 194; opposes Antipater, 213; compared with other Athenian orators, 197; Athens honors, 216-17; birth and education, 193; Carlyle on, xxv, 378; Cicero compared with, xiii, 192-3, 258-9; Comparison of Cicero and, 260-1; xxxix, 159; Cicero on, xii, 237; condemnation and banishment, 212-13; courage in resisting populace, 202; on the Crown, 210-11; death of, 215-16, 263; iv, 79; determined disposition, xii, 201; fiery eloquence of, ix, 348-9; not an extempore speaker, xii, 196-7; faults, 201-2; flight from battle, 206-7; pronounces funeral oration, 207; suit against guardians, 194-5; Harpalus and, 211-12; forms new league, 209; Midias and, 200; Mill on, xxv, 18; nicknames, xii, 193-4; old woman and, ix, 346; orations, xii, 202-3; Philip of Macedon and, 200-1, 203-7, 208-9; Pliny on, ix, 187, 205; Plutarch's Life of, xii, 191-217; first entry on public business, 194-5, 200; on public speaking, ix, 251; recalled to Athens, xii, 213-14; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131; urged to new studies, xii, 196; style, 199-200; teachers, 194; methods of training himself, 199-200

Dempster, George, Burns on, vi, 159, 170, 177

Denham, Sir John, Dryden on, xxxix, 163; on Henry VIII, xxiv, 252

Denham, Mr., and Franklin, i, 39, 40, 41, 48, 48-50

Denial, not scepticism, xxxvii, 191-2

Denman (see Denham)

Dennis, John, on Addison's Cato, xxvii, 166, 167, 168, 185-96; on Shakespeare, xxxiv, 212, 231-2

Denny, Gov., Franklin on, i, 127, 146, 149-50, 161, 162

Dente, Vitaliano del, xx, 71 note 6

Denudation, Darwin on geological, xi, 322-3, 325, 330-1; xxxix, 319-20; Giekie on, xxx, 340-1; Lyell on, xxxviii, 400, 414

Departure, by Patmore, xlii, 1112-13

Dependencies, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 8-12, 18-19; arms in, 69; factions in, 69-70

Dependent Origination, xlv, 625, 664-5

Deposition, Rousseau on right of, xxxiv, 220, 226

Depravity, Dante on human, xx, 209-11; Emerson on doctrine of, v, 267

Depth, grander than other dimensions, xxv, 60-2

De Quincey, Thomas, life and works, xxvii, 318; Levana and Ladies of Sor­row, 319-25

Dercennus, in Æneid, xiii, 386

Dercetacus, and Antony, xii, 382

Descartes, René, on comets, xxxiv, 118; geometry, work in, 112, 125; on God, xxxvii, 345 note; life and works of, xxxiv, 3; on light, 122; Locke on system of, xxxvii, 165; On the Method,
De Staël, Madame, and the Emperor, xxvii, 235; on herself, v, 432
Destinies, in Manfred, xviii, 428-33
 Destruction of Da Derga's Hostel, xlix, 197-248
Destruction, Way of, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 45-6
Determination, why honorable, xxxiv, 366; Pliny on, ix, 250
Determinism (see Free Will)
Detraction, Jesus on, xliv, 369 (22); Kempis on, vii, 292, 310 (5), 323-4; Penn on, i, 345-6, 380-1 (85-89); Socrates on, ii, 16; superiority to, ii, 119 (7)
Detraction, On the, Which Followed Certain Treatises, iv, 79-80
Detritus (see Denudation)
Detroit, River, navigation of, xliii, 286 (7)
Deucalion, son of Minos, xxii, 262
Deuks, Dang O'er My Daddy, vi, 439
Deus, Ego Amo Te, xlv, 556
De Vere, Sir Aubrey, Glangariff, xli, 911-12
De Vere, Edward, A Renunciation, xl, 289
Devereux, Col., at Gettysburg, xliii, 385, 387
Devereux, Penelope, and Sidney, xxvii, 3-4
Devereux, Robert, A Passion, xl, 287
Devil, Bacon on, enviousness of the, iii, 25; Bunyan on, xv, 195; Dante on, xx, 164 note 12; Goethe on, xix, 22; Kempis on, vii, 266 (7); More on, xxxvi, 100-1; Penn on, i, 345 (267)
Devon, Banks of the, vi, 258
Devonshire, Duke of, Emerson on, v, 412-13
Devoted Wife, The, xlv, 693-6
Devotion, false, Kempis on, vii, 262-3 (5); Molière on false, xxvi, 213, 214
Dexter, Afranius, case of, ix, 322-4
Dexter, H. M., translator of hymn, xlv, 541-2
Dexterity, favored by division of labor, x, 13
Dextr-o-Tartrate of Lime, fermentation of, xxxviii, 316-23
Dhanañjaya, xlvi, 754, 755-6, 760-5
Dhritirashtra, xlvi, 785
Diadematus, surname of Metellus, xii, 156
Dialects, Johnson on, xxxiv, 183-4
Dialogue, Franklin on, i, 23
DIALOGUE SONG: PHILLY AND WILLY, vi, 506-7
DIALOGUES OF HYLAS AND PHILONOUS, ETC., xxxvii, 185-285; remarks on, 186
DIALOGUES OF PLATO, ii, 5-113
Diamonds, same as charcoal, xxx, 29; pounded, as means of death, xxxi, 246
Diana, Camilla and, xiii, 375-7; chastity of, iv, 56; goddess of childbirth (called Cinthia), xi, 244; Latmian Shepherd and (Cinthia), 244; worship of, at Ephesus, xlv, 465-6 (see also Artemis, Cynthia)
Diana, HYMN TO, xl, 299
Diana of Foix, Montaigne to, xxxii, 29
DIANEME, To, xl, 336
DIAPHENIA, xl, 228-9
Diaries, in travel, iii, 46-7
Diastole (see Systole and Diastole)
Diaz, Ruy (see Cid)
Dibdin, Charles, TOM BOWLING, xli, 502
Dicearcus, Montaigne on, xxxii, 20
Dicers, More on, xxxi, 200
Dichogamous Plants, xi, 105
Dickens, Charles, Emerson on, v, 439, 471; THE IVY GREEN, xlii, 1147-8
Dickie of Dryhope, xl, in
Dickson, J. F., paper by, xlv, 740
Dicomes, king of the Gets, xii, 371
Dictes, Caxton on, xxxix, 9
DICTES AND SAYINGS OF THE PHILOSOPHERS, xxxix, 9-13, 5 note
DICTIONARY, PREFACE TO JOHNSON'S, xxxix, 182-206
Didactic Art, Schiller on, xxxii, 270-1
Didactic Poetry, Poe on, xxviii, 375; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 299
Diderot, Carlyle on, xxv, 361-2; Penn on, i, 343 (234)
Dimorphism, Darwin on, xi, 57; reciprocal, 305-8
Dinas Bren, eagles of, xxxv, 338
Dinmont, Dandie, Ruskin on, xxviii, 140
Dinomache, mother of Alcibiades, xii, 106
Diocles, son of Orsilochus, xxii, 45, 204
Diocletian, Bacon on, iii, 49; miracles under, xlviii, 288 (832)
Diocletian, Bacon on, iii, 49; miracles under, xlviii, 288 (832)
Dioecletian, Bacon on, iii, 49; miracles under, xlviii, 288 (832)
Diodon Antennatus, habits of, xxix, 23-4
Diodorus, on Themistocles, xii, 34
Diodor Antennatus, habits of, xxix, 23-4
Diodorus, on Themistocles, xii, 34
Diogenes of Apollonia, on the soul, xxxiv, 103
Diogenes, the Cynic, Browne on, iii, 306; on comedies, ii, 286 (6); Dandini on, v, 268; Emerson on, 203; Epictetus on, ii, 163 (128); freedom of, 168 (141); on friends, xxxii, 81; health of, ii, 160-1 (118); Hegesias and, xxxii, 59; on indifference of circumstances, ii, 180-1 (187); in Limbo, xx, 20; lines on, xxv, 438; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 254 (3); mission of, 157 (108); Philip and, 158-9 (113); on philosophy, xxxii, 59; on recommendations, ii, 136 (57); Rome, Ambassador to, x, 137; in Rome, iii, 194; ix, 53; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 226; and the statues, ii, 177 note; on strength of soul, 138 (62); tub of, referred to, vi, 189; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 103; will of, iii, 292 note
Diogenetus, Aurelius's debt to, ii, 193 (6)
Diogoras, iii, 43
on value of, xxviii, 314-15; source of the sublime, xxiv, 65
Difficulty, hill of, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 45, 218
Diffidence, Browning on, xviii, 364; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340, 365; Pliny on, ix, 275; quarrels caused by, xxxiv, 388, 389
Diffidence, wife of Despair, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 117, 120-1, 287
Digby, Sir Kenelm, v, 354-5; Pope on, xlv, 433
Diggory, in SHE STOOPS TO CONQUER, xviii, 216-17, 252
Dignity, Confucius on, xliv, 53 (32); Emerson on, v, 208-9; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 361; Kant on, xxxii, 345; morality alone possesses, 345
Digressions, Raleigh on, xxxix, 112
Dilettantes, Emerson on, v, 161
Diligence, Carlyle on, xxv, 361-2; Penn on, i, 343 (234)
Dimorphism, Darwin on, xi, 57; reciprocal, 305-8
Dinas Bren, eagles of, xxxv, 338
Dinmont, Dandie, Ruskin on, xxviii, 140
Dinomache, mother of Alcibiades, xii, 106
Diocles, son of Orsilochus, xxii, 45, 204
Dioecletian, Bacon on, iii, 49; miracles under, xlviii, 288 (832)
Dioecletian, Bacon on, iii, 49; miracles under, xlviii, 288 (832)
Diodon Antennatus, habits of, xxix, 23-4
Diodorus, on Themistocles, xii, 34
Diogenes of Apollonia, on the soul, xxxiv, 103
Diogenes, the Cynic, Browne on, iii, 306; on comedies, ii, 286 (6); Dandini on, v, 268; Emerson on, 203; Epictetus on, ii, 163 (128); freedom of, 168 (141); on friends, xxxii, 81; health of, ii, 160-1 (118); Hegesias and, xxxii, 59; on indifference of circumstances, ii, 180-1 (187); in Limbo, xx, 20; lines on, xxv, 438; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 254 (3); mission of, 157 (108); Philip and, 158-9 (113); on philosophy, xxxii, 59; on recommendations, ii, 136 (57); Rome, Ambassador to, x, 137; in Rome, iii, 194; ix, 53; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 226; and the statues, ii, 177 note; on strength of soul, 138 (62); tub of, referred to, vi, 189; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 103; will of, iii, 292 note
Diogenetus, Aurelius’s debt to, ii, 193 (6)
Diogoras, iii, 43
Diomede, in Hell, xx, 108; Minerva and, xiii, 105; reference to, 89; return of, from Troy, xiii, 37

Diomedes, Dryden on, xiii, 25; in Italy, 268; refuses aid to Latinus, 364-6

Diomedes, friend of Alcibiades, xii, 114-15

Dion, Cocceianus, ix, 399-401

Dion, in Philaster, xlvii; in presence chamber scene, 667-77; before Pharamond's house, 692-9; scene with Pharamel, 699-703; at the hunt, 714-16, 718-21, 725, 727-31; on Philaster, 733; on Arethusa, 735; in the sedition, 736, 737-8; in final scene, 744, 746-8

Dion Prusceus, and the Rhodians, iii, 191

Dion, of Syracuse, and Plato, xii, 78

Dione, mother of Venus, xx, 314 note 1, 382 note 13

Dionysius, the Elder, in Hell, xx, 51; and tragedy, iv, 412

Dionysius, the Younger, Plato and, xii, 194, 206; xxvii, 38; xxxvi, 157; as a poet, xviii, 17

Dionysius, St., of Alexandria, xx, 328 note 22; on God, xxxix, 103; quoted, xxxv, 328; vision of, iii, 201

Dionysius, the Areopagite, xx, 406 notes 3 and 5; xliv, 462 (34)

Dionysius, king of Portugal, xx, 369 note 15

Dionysius, school of, ix, 158

Dionysius, surnamed Thrax, Cicero on, ix, 146-7

Dionysius, in the Bacchae, viii, 368-436; Dryas's son and, 286-7; Euripides on, 377, 379, 391-3; festivals of, 438; in the Frogs, 439-87; Hades, ruler of, xxxiii, 62; Osiris and, identified by Herodotus, 26, 29, 30, 72-3, 79 (see also Bacchus)

Diophantus, at Athens, xxviii, 59

Diopthres, decree of, xiii, 68-9

Diores, death of, xiii, 407; in the footrace, 188-9

Dioscorides, Dante on, xx, 20

 Dioscuri, unknown in Egypt, xxi, 27 (see Castor and Pollux)

Diotimus, ii, 257 (25), 259-60 (37)

Dipamkara, xlv, 582-4; Buddha and, 585-7; 599-600

Diphilides, and Themistocles, xii, 9

Diphilus, Cicero on, ix, 110-11; xxvii, 386 note 8

Dirce, the, xiii, 420

Dirce, daughter of Achelegend, xvi, 391

Dirce, river, Bacchus bathed in, viii, 391

Dirce, by Landor, xli, 899

Direct Taxes, apportionment of, xliii, 180-1 (3), 185 (4); 191 (5); under the Confederation, 162

Dirge, by Sidney, xl, 211-12

Dirge, Fidele's, xli, 269

Dirge of Love, Shakespeare's, xl, 268-9

Dirge, A Sea, xl, 270

Dis, in Scandinavian mythology, xlix, 291 note; Proserpine and, iv, 161

Dis, city of, xx, 34 et seq.

Disappointment, defined by Burke, xxiv, 34; Penn on, i, 325 (32), 385 (152)

Disasters, bring out leaders, xix, 147

Disciples, chorus of, in Faust, xix, 38; Pascal on, xlviii, 169 (519); Woolman on, i, 201

Discipline, Kempis on, vii, 236 (20), 127 (31, 32), 128 (35), 133 (49), 167 (140); Marcus Aurelius on, 211-2 (3), 224-5 (8), 233 (11), 256 (17), 259 (34), 280 (25), 281 (28), 292 (20), 299 (26); public, iii, 25-6, 36, 38, 40-1

Discord, Burke on Homer's figure of, xxv, 54; in chaos, iv, 133; daughter of sin, 308; Pope on, xl, 415; proclaims itself, xxv, 319

Discouragement, easy, Emerson on, v, 75-6

Discourse, absurdities of, xlviii, 358-9; discretion and fancy in, 351; excessive length or brevity of, xlviii, 29; Hobbes on ends of, xxxiv, 346-8; Kempis on proper, vii, 212; Pascal on natural, xlviii, 14 (14) (see also Conversation, Inquiry, Reasoning)

Discourse, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 83-5

Discretion, better than daring pride, xlix, 153; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 350; in discourse, 351

Discretion, damsel in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 50

Discussion, liberty of, James Mill on, xxv, 69, 210-11, 250

Disease, Browne on, iii, 295; carried by
Europeans, xxix, 439-40; cause of, Rousseau on, xxxiv, 172-3; caused by animals, xxxviii, 145; contagious, Jenner on, 163-4; death's messenger, xlv, 686; Emerson on, v, 123; germ theory of, xxxviii, 364-82; Herodotus on cause of, xxxiv, 40; inheritance of, Pliny on, ix, 198; sign of sanitary neglect, xxviii, 457; source of error, xlviii, 38

Diseases, Adam's vision of, iv, 331; cure of desperate, xlvi, 172; effects of, different, xxiv, 438; incurable, in Utopia, xxxvi, 208

Disgrace, fear of, in children, xxxvii, 39-41; Locke on fear of, 96

Dishonesty, for gain, i, 387 (184)

Disinterestedness, Hume on, xxxvii, 355

Dislike (see Aversion)

Disobedience, Locke on, xxxvii, 61-3

Disorder, and grandeur, xxiv, 66

Disorder, A Sweet, xl, 336

Dispatch, Bacon on, iii, 62-4; in public business, i, 354-5

Dispensations, Luther on, xxxvi, 309, 315-16

Dispersal, means of, of plants and animals, xi, 386-94; during glacial period, 394-9, 404-8; of fresh-water species, 409-13

Dispensatory, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 288-9, 290, 302; parts with Christiana, 312; death, 314-16

Disposition, Locke on, xxxvii, 57-8; not inherited, xx, 318-19

Dispositions, of children, xxxvii, 44-5, 84-5, 90

Disputes, passion in, iii, 314-15

Disputing, Franklin on habit of, i, 15, 126; Locke on habit of, xxxvi, 125, 126-7, 159-60; Montaigne on, xxxii, 41-2, 43; Penn on, i, 335 (133-5), 336 (136), 340 (184)

Disrespect, Locke on, xxxvi, 119-20

Dissatisfaction, Pascal on human, xlviii, 47 (109)

Dissections, Harvey on, xxxviii, 106-7, 139

Dissent, dishonoring, a way of, xxxiv, 364; Locke on, xxxvi, 125-6

Dissenters, Mill on duty of, xxv, 33; Milton on value of, iii, 224, 230; Price on duty of, xxiv, 152 note 3 (see Non-conformity)

Dissenters, Shortest Way with, Defoe's, xxvii, 133-47

Dissertation on Liberty and Necessity, i, 42, 55

Dissimulation, Bacon on, iii, 19 (see also Hypocrisy); in Hell, xx, 46; Pascal on, xlviii, 43; Penn on, i, 374 (15-16), 376 (37-44), 377 (44-6); Raleigh on, xxxix, 68-9; Stevenson on, xxviii, 281-2

Distance, Berkeley on idea of, xxxvii, 220-2

DISTANT FRIEND, TO A, xli, 674

Distinction, Carlyle on love of, xxv, 393-5; human thirst for, xxviii, 94-5; Rousseau on love of, xxxiv, 224

Distinctions, Locke on, xxxvii, 170; nice, Bacon on, iii, 64-5

Distress, goods taken in, xliii, 71 (35)

Distresses, of others, pleasure in, xxiv, 4-3

Distribution, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 409-10; importance of just, xxviii, 350-1; in agricultural systems, x, 437; in Utopia, xxxvi, 184-5, 189-90; Mill on laws of, xxv, 152; progress of wealth dependent on, x, 54-5; of produce (see Wages, Rent, Profits)

Distributive Justice, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 406, 409; Hume on, xxxvii, 400-1

District of Columbia, slave-trade in, xliii, 306 note; under Congress, 185 (17)

Distrust, Emerson on, v, 278-9; expensive of, 56; opponent of reform, xxvii, 239; Webster on, xlvii, 762-3

Disturbances, charges of creating, xxxix, 43-5

Disuse, of parts, effects of, xi, 140-4

Disuse, of parts, effects of, xi, 140-4

Ditty, by Sidney, xl, 212

Dify in Praise of Eliza, xl, 245-7

Diversity, Mill on need of, xxv, 266-7

Dives, and Lazarus, xv, 35; xlvii, 397 (19-25), 398 (26-31)

Divination, Augustine, St., on, vii, 106; in Egypt, xxxiii, 42; among the Germans, 98; pagan methods of, xxxiv, 381-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 282-3; Prometheus first teacher of, viii, 184 and note 35; Vindicianus on, vii, 47-8, 104
Domestic Races, improvement not limited, xi, 51-2; adapted to use of man, 48-9; origin of, 32-3, 41, 42-3, 49-50, 53
Domestic Trade, capital used in, x, 295-6; limit of, 301-2
Domestication, improves fertility, xi, 291-2; eliminates sterility of species, 39; variation under, 23-53
Dominant, technical definition of, xi, 65-6
Dominic, St., Dante on, xx, 330 note 8, 335-7; Luther on, xxxvi, 300
Dominicans, Dante on the, xx, 333 note 30; Milton on the, iv, 147
Dominis, Antonio de, on the rainbow, xxxiv, 122
Domitian, as an archer, iii, 48; dream of, 91; Helvidius and, ix, 338 and note 1; philosophers and, ii, 116; ix, 239 note; Pliny on, 253-4, 261 note, 314, 320 and note 1; spiders, toys of, xxxv, 348; Tiberius and, xxxvi, 3; the turbot of, xxxix, 356
Domitius, and Antony, xii, 370; Cicero on, ix, 116; xii, 249; in Civil War, 293, 299, 300; Phar­naces and, 305
Donalbain, in MACBETH, xlvi, 322, 334, 341, 346, 347, 349, 383
DONALD THE BLACK, GATHERING SONG OF, xii, 745-6
Donatello, his "Judith," xxxi, 342 note 3, 343 note 5; Cellini on, 343, 358, 359
Donati, Corso, enemy of Dante, xx, 239 note 3; death of, 244 and note 6; head of Neri faction, 27 note 5; Piccarda and, 296 note 6
Donatists, Calvin on the, xxxix, 34; Pas­cal on the, xlviii, 822
Don Galaor, Cervantes on, xiv, 18, 95
Don John of Austria, xiv, 385, 386, 387; Raleigh on, xxxix, 87-8
Donkey (see Ass)
Donkey, Man, and Boy, fable of, xvii, 35-6
Donn Desa, xlix, 202; sons of, 202, 204, 211, 212, 216, 232
Donne, John, advowsons presented to, xv, 344; appearance and character, 369; benefice declined by, 330-2; birth and education, 225-5; Book of Devotions by, 353; burial of, 366-7; charity in life of, 358-9; conduct of Deanery, 359-60; Dean of St. Paul's, 347; death of, 366-7; domestic sorrows, 333-4; Ellesmere, Lord, and, 325-6, 327; emb­assy to Bohemia, 346; in France, 335; friends of, 353; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 269-70; Herbert and, xv, 354-5, 383-4; Mrs. Herbert and, 376-8; Hymn to God, 355-6; James the First and, 339-40, 342, 348-9; King, Dr., and, 349-50; last sickness of, 351, 361-4; lecturer of Lincoln's Inn, 345; LINES TO GEORGE HERBERT, 354-5; LINES ON HIS MIS­TRESS, xxvii, 270-1; lines from Epithala­mion of, 269; marriage of, xv, 326-8, 351; monument of, 365, 368; More, Sir George, and, 327-8; mother of, 359; ordination of, 341-2; Poems by, 338-9, 354-5; xxvii, 270; xl, 303-13; as a poet, xv, 352; preaching of, 343; Pro­locutor of the Convocation, 348; Pseudo-Martyr of, 339-40; studies and writings, 356-7; travels of, 323-5; VALEDICTION by, 338-9; vision of, 335-7; Walton and, 322; Walton's LIFE OF, 323-69; wife's death, 344; will of, 357-8; Wolly, Francis, and, 329
Don Quixote, Amadis of Gaul imitated by, xiv, 226-8; on arms and learning, 374-80; balsam prepared by, 128; Bis­caine squire and, 66-7, 70-2; calling and manner of life of, 17; at Chrysos­tom's funeral, 108-9; countryman and his boy and, 36-9; disciplinants and, 597-9; Dorothea and, 270-7, 280-3, 368-70, 459; dream of triumph of, 170-3; Dulcinea and, 96-7, 213-19, 222; encaged, 63-7, 482-7; epitaphs on, 513-14, 515; first salty, 23; friars and, 63-5; galley slaves and, 176-86; goatherds and, 79-80; hearse, adventure of, 145-8; Holy Brotherhood and, 455-7; home, returning to, 510-13; at the inn, 25-8, 117-19, 125-6, 129-31, 430; innkeeper and, 445-6; knights of, 29-35; on knight errantry, 92-6; knightly tales read by, 17-19; "Knight of the Ill-favoured Face", 149-50; library burnt, 48-54; Mambrino's helmet and, 165-7, 448-51; Maritornes and, 120-2, 435-40; merchants of To­ledo and, 40-2; on romances, 489-95; Sancho Panza and, 58-9, 73-7, 284-7, etc.; sheep and, 136-41; sickness of, 55; sonnets in praise of, 11-14; wind­mills, adventure of, with, 60-1; wine-
bags and, 347-50; Yanguesian carriers and, 110-16
Don Quixote of the Mancha, Cervantes's, xiv; Lowell on, xxviii, 438
Doon, The Banks O', vi, 398-400
Doria, Branca, xx, 139 note 6
Dorian Music, described, iv, 102
Dorigen, and Sophocles, v, 121
Dorine, in Tartuffe, Cleante and, xxvi, 206-7, 264-5; Damis and, 208, 244-5; Elmire and, 268-9; Loyal and, 285-6, 288-9, 290; Mariane and, 228-33, 239-43; Orgon and, 209-10, 219-28, 282, 284, 290-1; Mme. Pernelle and, 200, 202-3, 45; Tartuffe and, 245-7, 293-4
Doris, eggs of the, xxix, 205 note
Dorothea, in Don Quixote, xiv, 252-77, 280-3, 356-65, 368-70
Dorothea, in Hermann and Dorothea, with the fugitives, xix, 345-6; described by Hermann, 372; in the French invasion, 379; found by the doctor, 380-1; the magistrate on, 382; with Hermann at the fountain, 387-90; returns to bid farewell to companions, 391-4; goes home with Hermann, 395-9; presented to his parents, 402-3; reproved in play by the pastor, 403-4; resolves to return to companions, 405-6; Hermann tells her his love, 407; begs father's forgiveness, 407-8; betrothed to Hermann, 408; tells of her first lover, 408-9
Dorset, Earl of, Raleigh on, xxxix, 75; Voltaire on, xxxv, 147
Doson, name of, xii, 156 note
Dotage, Rousseau on, xxxiv, 176
Douglas, John, the author, Goldsmith on, xli, 505, 507
Douglas, John, ship's master, with Raleigh, xxxiii, 334-5, 336, 337
Douglas, Katherine (see Barlass)
Douglas, Lord, at Poitiers, xxxv, 47
Douglas, Lady Margaret (see Douglas Tragedy)
Douglas, Stephen A., Lowell on, xxviii, 440
Douglas Tragedy, The, xl, 51-4
Dove, John, Epitaph on, vi, 120
Dove-house, Blake on a, xli, 683
Dover Beach, xlii, 1137-8
Dover Cliff, by Bowles, xli, 682
Down the Burn, Davie, vi, 473
Dow's Hounds o Yarrow, xl, 115-16
Draghinazzo, the demon, xx, 88, 91
DraKE, SIR Francis, Revived, xxxiii, 121-96
DraKe's Famous Voyage Round the World, xxxiii, 199-224
DraKe's Great Armada, xxxiii, 229-259
Drake, Sir Francis, armadas of, xxxiii, 226-7; on Barbary Coasts, 199-200; at Cape Blanco, 200; Cacafuego pursuit, 211; in Canaries, 233; at Canno, 212; at Cape Verde Islands, 201-2, 234-8; Cartagena, expeditions against, 144-5, 155-60, 244-53; Chagres Fleet and, 185; Chili, on coast of, 209-11; Cimaroons and, 152-5; in Cuba, 253; death of, 227; Dedigatory Epistle to Elizabeth, 126-7; at Dominica, 239; at Ferro and Cape Blanco, 233-4; fleet of, and commanders of, 229-30; at Fogo and Brava Islands, 202-3; French captain and, 186-8; Garret, John, and, 132; at Guatulco, 212; Harrison on, xxxv, 321; at Isle of Pinos, xxxix, 134, 143; at Isle of Victuals, 141-2; at La Mocha, 208; life of, chief events, 122, 128; at Lima, 210-11; in Malay Islands, 218-24; in New Albion, 213-7; at Nombre de Dios, 135-40, 166; in Pacific Ocean, 171, 207, 217; in Panama, 166-78; at Port Pheasant, 131-3; at Port St. Julian, 205-6; prizes and losses of, 258-9; Raleigh's colony and, 256-8; Resolution of Land-Captains, 248-50; Rio Grande expedition, 149-51; at St. Augustine, 254-6, 258; at St. Christopher's, 239; at St. Domingo, 249-40; at Santa Marta, 161; in Sound
of Darien, 148; on coast of S. America, 203-5; on coast of Spain, 230-3; Spanish prize, 163; Spanish treasure train taken by, 187-9; stores of, 151-2, 160-1; in Strait of Magellan, 206-7; at Venta Cruz, 178-9; plan against Veragua, 182-5; wound of, 140-1; wrongs and purpose to avenge, 129-30
Drake, Sir Francis (nephew) xxxiii, 123; DEDICATION TO CHARLES I, 125; DEDICATION TO THE READER, 128
Drake, Dr., James, xxxix, 165
Drake, John, brother of Sir Francis, xxxiii, 130, 136, 139, 143, 146-7, 152, 155; death of, 164
Drake, Joseph, brother of Francis, xxxiii
Drake, Thomas, brother of Francis, xxxiii, 205, 230 and note
Drama, in Athens, xxvii, 339, 340; Burns on imported, vi, 374; Dryden on, xiii, 6-10, 13; Goethe on, xxxix, 260; Hugo on, 352-75; Hugo on Greek, 341, 346-7; language in, correctness of, xxxix, 374-5; length of, 382-3; love as basis of, 211; Macaulay on, xxvii, 383; influence of, on morals, 339-40; narrations in, xxxix, 218; originality in, 364-6; pleasure in, reason of, 222-3; popular and poetical ideas of, xix, 11-17; reading of, xxxix, 223; reality in, 366-9; refinement in false, 370-1; Shelley on, xviii, 276, 278; xxvii, 339-40; Sidney on place and time in, 43-4; society, state of, and, 339-42; tragedy and comedy in, mingled, xxxix, 213; unities of, 220-4, 258-63; verse in, 369, 371-4
DRAMAS, CONTINENTAL, xxvi
DRAMAS, ELIZABETHAN, xlvi, xlvii
DRAMAS, GREEK, viii
DRAMAS, MODERN ENGLISH, xviii
Dramatic Poetry, Wordsworth on, xxxix, 298
Dramatists, Aristophanes on duty of, viii, 470, 472
Drances, and Æneas, xiii, 359-60; denounces Turnus, 363, 368-9
Drawbacks, Smith on, x, 330-1; called bounties, 357; on exports, 371-3
Drawing, Locke on knowledge of, xxxvii, 314
Drayton, Michael, poems by, xl, 222-8
DREAM, A, by Burns, vi, 207-11
DREAM, A, OF THE UNKNOWN, xlii, 842-3
DREAM, THE, by Donne, xl, 306
Dreams, Adam on, iv, 183; Augustine, St., on, vii, 182; Bunyan on, xv, 226-7; Calderon on, xxvi, 52-5, 56, 67-8; Chaucer on, xl, 37-8 note 34, 39-43; Descartes on, xxxiv, 33-4; Elihu on, xlv, 123-4 (15-17); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 315-17; Homer on, xxii, 271; Hume on, xxxvii, 304; Pascal on, xlvi, 127 (386); Pliny on, ix, 202-3; Tennison on, xlii, 1004
Dress, in ancient Egypt, xxxiii, 41-2; in Elizabethan England, xxxvii, 289-92; of the Germans, xxxiii, 102; Herrick on disorder in, xl, 336; Locke on, xxxvii, 10, 15-16, 29-30; Luther on luxury in, xxxvi, 331; Pascal on, xlvi, 37-8, 110 (315-16); Shakespeare on, xli, 109; in Utopia, xxxvi, 178-9, 182-3, 193-4, 199 (see also Apparel)
Dreux, battle of, xxxviii, 48-9
Dreux, Earl of, xxxv, 16
Drewry, Sir Robert, and Dr. Donne, xv, 335, 353
Drinking, Burns on, vi, 100, 185; Brynhild on, xlix, 369; of children, xxxviii, 19-20, 30; Cotton on, xxxix, 309; Dryden on, xl, 392-3; Johnson on, xxvii, 179; Locke on, xxxvii, 14, 176-7; More on, xxxvi, 203; Omar Khayyam on, xli, 943, 946, 976, 950-2, 954-5, 956-7; Penn on, i, 329 (65-7); Shakespeare on, xli, 343-4
DRINKING, by Cowley, xl, 366-7
Drinking Song, by Jordan, xl, 364-5
Drinking Song, by Sheridan, xli, 567
Drinking Song (16th century), xl, 190-2
Drinking Song, of Tony Lumpkin, xviii, 211-12
Dris, fosterer of Conaire, xlix, 229
effects of, xxxvii, 137-9
Drought, Bacon on, iii, 136; Darwin on effects of, xxxvii, 137-9
Drugger, in THE ALCHEMIST, xlvi, 558-62, 589-91, 603, 606-7, 638, 640, 653-4, 656, 662
Druids, Burke on, xxiv, 136; Darwin on effects of, xxix, 137-9
Drugger, in THE ALCHEMIST, xlvi, 558-62, 589-91, 603, 606-7, 638, 640, 653-4, 656, 662
DruMLANRIG, ON DESTRUCTION OF WOODS OF, vi, 411-12
Drummond, William, poems by, xl, 326-30
Drunkenness, as a crime, xxv, 294; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 354; St. Paul on, xlv, 497 (10), 497 (11); Penn on, i,
209

GENERAL INDEX

329 (72); price of wine and, x, 364; Woolman on, i, 196-7
Drusilla, wife of Felix, xlii, 477 (24)
Drusus, in Germany, xxxiii, 114; marriage of, xii, 388; Pillars of Hercules and, xxxiii, 112
Dryden, John, translation of AENEIS and DEDICATION, xiii; ALL FOR LOVE, xviii, 7-106; Arnold on, xxvii, 81-3; CHARLEMAGNE, HYMN OF, translation of, xvi, 357-8; on Chaucer, xxviii, 77-81; as a critic, xxviii, 197; on his critics, xxxix, 172-5; Gray on, xl, 456; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 274; life and works, xxxix, 153 note; xviii, 5-6; Locke and, xxxvii, 3; Macaulay on, xxvii, 383; Mill on, xxviii, 16; on Milton, xxviii, 203; Pepsy and, 304-5; PREFACE TO FABLES, xxxix, 153-75; remarks on his work, xiii, 424; on Shakespeare, xxxix, 249, 317; SHORT POEMS by, xl, 384-96; Taine on, xxxix, 428; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 134; Wordsworth on Indian Emperor of, xxxiii, 323-4 and note
Dryops, death of, xiii, 333
Duad, of St. Augustine, vii, 58
Dualism, in nature (see Polarity)
Duan, meaning of, vi, 172 note
Dubartas, The Creation of, xxxix, 317
Dubthach Chafer, xlix, 238, 245
Duca, Guido del, in Purgatory, xx, 199-201, 205 note
Ducato, value of the, xxxi, 37 note 1
Duchess, My Last, xlii, 1074-5
Duchess of Malfi, xliv, 755-855; remarks on, 754
Duckling, The Ugly, xvii, 221-30
Ducks, descent of, xi, 33; non-flying, 140; shoveller, 226-7; steamer, xxix, 204-5; wild and domestic, compared, xi, 27
Duclaux, M., Walton on, xvi, 353
Dudeford River, VALEDICTORY SONNET TO, xli, 679
Duelling, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 367; Locke on, xxxvii, 172-3; Swift on, xxvii, 100
Duera, family of, xx, 134 note 10
Dufferin, Lady, LAMENT by, xli, 919-20
Dugong, Owen on, the, xi, 434
Du Guesclin, saying of, v, 307
Duilius, Gaius, Cato on, ix, 61
Duke, meaning of, xxxiv, 368
Dulcinea del Toboso, mistress of Don Quixote, xiv, 22, 70; Don Quixote and, 96-7, 221; epitaph on, 515; Oriana to, 13; Sancho Panza and, 219-20, 290-1; Solis Dan on, 12-3; Sonnet on, 514
Dull, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 217
Dumas, M., on fermentation, xxxviii, 351
Dumont, Pierre Etienne, on Bentham's works, xxv, 44, 45; Traite des Judi­caires, xxv, 74
Dumouyier, General, IMPROMPTU ON DESERTION OF, vi, 461
Dunbar, Col., Franklin on, i, 132, 135, 137, 145-6
Dunbar, William, lines to, vi, 256 note
Duncan, in MACBETH, in camp near Forres, xlii, 322-4; horses of, 348; Lady Macbeth and, 332, 333, 343-5, 340; Macbeth and, 330-1, 334, 355; murder of, 337
Dunstan, St., Harrison on, xxxv, 253
Dunyazid, in ARABIAN NIGHTS, xvi, 10
Duport, Dr., Dean of Peterborough, xv, 382
Dupa, Dr., Walton on, xv, 353
Duquesne, Fort, attack on, i, 134-5, 137
Duranti, Durante, xxxi, 180 note, 245
Duras, Robert of, xxxv, 45
Dürer, Albert, method of, iii, 106
Durell, in Massachusetts, xliii, 72 (40)
Durham, Bishop of, at Otterburn, xxxv, 85, 94, 95-6, 97-8
Durham, John George Lambton, Lord, xv, 134-5
Durindana, sword of Roland, xlix, 119, 128, 130, 145, 171-2
Duris, the Samian, on Alcibiades, xii, 138; Cicero on, ix, 149; on Pericles, xii, 64
Dust, infusorial, in St. Jago, xxix, 14-5
Dutch, Goldsmith on the, xlii, 528
Duties, Customs, administration of, best, x, 528-30; discriminating, 353-70; ex­cise and customs, 524; exemption from, 380, 406; high, effect of, 527; historically considered, 524; on importation of necessities, 516; name, origin of,
524; origin of, 458; of passage, 332-42; removal of, 348; retaliatory, 347; for revenue, 352, 372; to equal taxes, 334-5; under U. S. Constitution, xliii, 181 (1), 185 (5, 6), 186 (2, 3); for war purposes, x, 342-3

Duty, Channing on, xxviii, 335-6; Confucius on, xliv, 52 (23); defined, xxxii, 344, 349-50; Emerson on, v, 26, 41, 75, 290; Epictetus on, ii, 117 (2), 150 (91), 162 (124), 165 (132), 175 (170, 172), 183 (22); Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 800; Hobbes on natural, xxxiv, 392, 401-12; imperatives of, xxxii, 332-44, 363-4; Kant on, 309-16, 317, 318-24, 332-4, 363-4; Locke on, xxxvii, 57, 59, 129; M. Aurelius on, ii, 201 (5), 216 (24), 218 (33), 222 (1), 223 (6), 232 (2), 236 (22), 237 (26), 248 (45); Mill on compulsion to, xxxv, 205; Pascal on reminders of, xlviii, 46 (104); perfect and imperfect, xxxii, 332 note; Poe on sense of, xxviii, 314-5; principles of, xxxii, 350-4, 342-3; Ruskin on, xxviii, 96, 157; Vishnu Purana on, 420; Woolman on, i, 189; worth of, intrinsic, xxxii, 345-6, 350

Duty, Ode to, by Wordsworth, xlii, 649-51

Dyer, Chaucer's, xl, 21

Dyer, Sir Edward, My Mind to Me, xl, 207-9

Dyes, Woolman on, i, 309-10

Dying Man in His Garden, xxv, 27

Eagerness, Confucius on, xliv, 58 (6); Kempis on, vii, 236 (7)

Ears, drooping, cause of, xi, 27

Earth, age of, xi, 321-5, 344-5, 394-5; ancient opinions of its motion, xxxix, 55; changes in, xi, 345-7, 387; xxxviii, 385-418; Copernicus on motion of the, xxxix, 52-7; Descartes on the, xxxiv, 37; Faraday on, xxx, 9-10; Geikie on past history of, 338-9; interior of the, 299-300, 305-6; Lactantius on the, xxxix, 56; Milton on, iv, 169, 195, 245-7, 263, 307-8; motion of poles of, xxxiv, 128-9; palpitation of, xxx, 283; Raleigh on changes in the, xxxix, 107; rigidity of the, xxx, 299, 300, 305-6; Socrates's idea of the, ii, 104-8; temperature of changes in, xxxviii, 395

Earth-Spirit, in Faust, xix, 27

Earthly Paradise, Prologue of the, xiii, 1193-4

Earthquakes, Darwin on, xxix, 305-16, 507; effect of, on the weather, 335-6; Lyell on, xxxviii, 406-7; oblivion in, iii, 136; rain and, xxix, 355-6; Woolman on, as judgments of God, i, 237

Ease, after pain, iv, 61; Confucius on, xlv, 6 (14); deliciousness of, due to toil, xxxiv, 341-5; Hobbes on desire for, xxxiv, 370-1; Tennyson on, xlii, 994-8; Yutzu on, xlv, 6 (12)

Ease, Plain of, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 109

East India Company, end of, xxv, 154; forts of, x, 457; Mill on, xxv, 212; mismanagement of, x, 470

Eastburn, Samuel, i, 234, 239, 249

Easter, celebration of, xv, 403

Easter, Spenser's, xl, 249

Easter Choruses, in Faust, xix, 36

Easter Song, by Herbert, xl, 345

Eating, Augustine, St., on continency in, vii, 183; Confucius on excessive, xlv, 60 (22); Locke on children's, xxxvii, 16-21, 31; Luther on freedom of, xxxvi, 309-10; More on pleasure of, 203; Penn on, i, 328 (59)

Eblosus, and Corynaxus, xiii, 400

Ecbatan, reference to, iv, 329

Eccentricity, Mill on, xxv, 262

Eccentrics, defined, iii, 45 note

Eccius, John, xxxvi, 340-1

Ecclesiastes, Book of, Buddha, resemblances of, to, xlv, 574; xlv, 335-49; remarks on, 334: i, 29

Ecclesiastical Princes, xxxvi, 38-40

Ecgtheow, 12, 15, 18 note 3

Echecrates of Phlius, ii, 45-7, 81, 95-6

Echeneus, in the Odyssey, xxi, 94, 153

Echephron, son of Nestor, xxi, 43
GENERAL INDEX

Echetus, the king, xxii, 247, 292
Echinades, Herodotus on the, xxxiii, 11
Echion, father of Pentheus, viii, 390, 392; husband of Agave, 429
Echo, the nymph, Dante on, xx, 334 note 3; Milton on, iv, 50-1; Shelley on, xli, 860
Echoes, by Moore, xli, 821-2
Eclipses, foretold by ancient philosophers, vii, 64; Pericles on, xii, 72; signs of ill, xlviii, 65 (173)
Economical Table, of Quesnai, x, 438, 444
Economists, of France, x, 443-4; on land taxes, 481
Economy, beauty in, v, 304; Burke on true, xxiv, 397; Emerson on, v, 52; of nature, xi, 151-2
Ecstasy, An, xl, 341
Ector, Sir, in the HOLY GRAIL, XXXV, 156-8, 159, 160-1, 162, 179-80, 203-4
Ed-Dejjal, Muslim Antichrist, xvi, 239 note
Ed-Dimiryat, king of the Jinn, xvi, 308, 309, 310
EDDA, ELDER, SONCS FROM THE, lix, 359-438; remarks on, 250-2
Edelfla, the tree, xxxix, 12
Eden, Burns on, vi, 142; Dante in, xx, 258-84; Milton on, iv, 158, 160-2
Edgar, king of England, navy of, xxxv, 361; and the wolves, 341
Edgar, in KING LEAR, Edmund and, xlvi, 226-9, 310-4; flight of, 242-3, 251-2; Gloucester and, 281-3, 291-3, 297-300, 306; Goneril's letter found by, 299, 305; Lear and, 273-7; madness of, remarks on, 214; soliloquy of, 280-1
Edh-Dhubyani, Arab poet, xvi, 297 note 1
Edinburgh, built of foreign timber, x, 170; industries of, 264
EDINBURGH, ADDRESS TO, vi, 252-3
Edinburgh Review, Emerson on the, v, 315; establishment of, xxvii, 225; Mill on, xxv, 61-62, 137; Whig organ, xxvii, 362; Wordsworth on, v, 464
Editors, Carlyle on, xxv, 446; Johnson on, xxxix, 235-6, 242-8; Stevenson on duty of, xxviii, 285
Edmund, in KING LEAR, bastard son of Gloucester, xlvi, 216; Albany and, 305, 308-10; before battle, 305; character of, 214; confession of, 312-15; Curan and, 242; death of, 316; Edgar and, 225-9, 242-3, 311; Gloucester and, 267, 273; Goneril and, 277, 283-4, 299; Lear and Cordelia with, 306-7; Regan and, 290, 303-4
Education, Channing on, xxvii, 358-60; Confucius on, xlv, 45 (28), 53 (38); Emerson on, v, 7-15, 48-50, 191-2, 256-7, 261-2; Epictetus on lack of, ii, 156 (105); Franklin on female, i, 321, 93; Goethe on, xxxix, 252, 255-7, 264-6; Hippocrates on, xxxviii, 4; Hume on importance of, xxxvii, 355-6; Huxley on, xxvii, 210-23; Kant on moral, xxxii, 322 note 2; Luther on, xxxvi, 214-15; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 193 (4); Mill on, xxv, 9, 28, 29, 37-8, 70, 87-8, 108, 111, 115, 302-5; Newman on, xxv, 231-8; Pascal on, xlviii, 19 (34), 38, 41 (95); Penn on, i, 321-3; Pliny on, ix, 301-3, 320-1; Ruskin on, xxxviii, 94, 102-3, 111, 135, 136, 146-56; Schiller on, xxxii, 207-95; Smith on, x, 133-7, 219, 463-4; in Utopia, xxxvi, 231-2; Vaughan on, i, 69-70; Washington on need of public, xlii, 243; Wordsworth on, v, 323
EDUCATION, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 98-9
EDUCATION, LOCKE'S THOUGHTS CONCERNING, xxxvii, 5-183; remarks on, 3-4
EDUCATION, MILTON'S TRACTATE ON, iii, 235-47; remarks on, 234
EDUCATION OF CHILDREN, Montaigne's, xxxii, 29-71
EDUCATION OF THE HUMAN RACE, xxxii, 185-206; remarks on, 184, 1, 32, 36-7
EDUCATION OF WOMEN, by Defoe, xxvii, 148-51; remarks on, 1, 36
Edward, a ballad, xl, 56-8
Edward I, of England, Dante on, xx, 174 note 16, 368 note 8
Edward the Second, of England, in EDWARD THE SECOND, in abbey, xlvi, 65; at Berkeley, 72-3, 82-3; at Boroughbridge, 52-3; capture of, 68-70; delights of, 9; death of, 84-6; flight of, 62; Cavendish and, 7-8, 9-21, 26-7, 31-4, 38-9, 43, 50-1; Gurney and Matrevis with, 74-5, 77-9; Isabella, Queen, and, 20-2, 25-7, 38; iii, 50; in Kenilworth Castle, xlvi, 68-70; nobles' quarrel with, 35-8, 54-5, 59-60; Normandy lost by, 49; Raleigh
on murder of, xxxix, 72; Spencer and, xlv, 47-8, 51-2; at Tynemouth, 40
Edward the Second, xlv, 7-89; remarks on, 5; Lamb on, 6
Edward the Third, in Edward the Second, xlv, 49, 56-9, 63-4, 81-2, 87-9; in France (see Crecy); St. Patrick's Purgatory and, xxxii, 178; Raleigh on, xxxix, 72; victories over kings, xxxv, 221
Edward IV, beauty of, iii, 106; census of England under, xxxv, 231; founder of King's College, 380; licence to sheep exporters, 328-9; Raleigh on, xxxix, 74-5
Edward V, murder of, xxxix, 75-6
Edward the Confessor, miracles of, xlv, 377-8
Edward, the Black Prince (see Black Prince)
Edwardes, Richard, AMANTIUM IS, xl, 201-2
Edwards, Jonathan, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 277
Edwards, Milne, on organization, xi, 129; on physiological division of labor, 118; on types, 451
Eels, in Egypt, xxxiii, 39
Effects, Pascal on reason of, xlviii, no (315)
Effat, Marquis d', and Bacon, xxxiv, 98-9
Effort, Channing on value of, xxviii, 314-15; Confucius on, xlv, 20 (20); Ecclesiastes on uselessness of, xlv, 335-8, 341 (15-16); Johnson on high, xxxix, 198-9
Egret, species of genii, xvi, 9
Egbert, the navy of, xxxv, 361
Egerton, Lady Alice, in Comus, iv, 44
Egerton, Lord, Jonson on, xxvii, 56-7
Egerton, Thomas, in Comus, iv, 44
Eggs, number of, as security against destruction, xi, 75-6
Egidio, in The Betrothed, xxi, 173-4, 321, 323
Egidius, the disciple, xx, 332 note 18
Egil, Emerson on, v, 344
Eglemore, Sir, xiv, 93
Eglentyne, Madame, in Canterbury Tales, xi, 14
Egmont, Goethe's, xix, 253-334; remarks on, 252
Egmont, Count, Alva and, xix, 298, 303, 305, 307-14; arrested, 313-14; Clara and, 267-8, 291-6, 315-18; Ferdinand and, 305, 326-32; historically, 252; Machiavel and, 262-4; Netherlanders' love of, 254, 255; with Orange, 283-8; in prison, 318-20; Raleigh on, xxxix, 89; rashness of, xix, 281-2; rioters and, 276-7; on way to scaffold, 333-4; with secretary, 278-83; hears his sentence, 326; sleep and vision, 332
Ego, Berkeley on the, xxxvii, 254-5; Buddhist denial of the, xlv, 653-60; Pascal on, xlviii, 111 (335), 155 (469); Schiller on, xxxi, 238-41
Egotism, Emerson on value of, v, 232-3; Kant on, xxxiv, 334, 341; Pascal on, xlviii, 152 (457)
Egremont, Earl of, i, 49
Egypt, agriculture of, xxxvi, 12-13; artificial lake it., 75-6; canals of, 52-3, 79-80; civilization of, why early, x, 25; "Deserters" of, xxxiii, 19-20; fathers and sons in, x, 64; freedom in ancient, v, 89; gods in, xxxiii, 72-3; xxxviii, 387; history of, xxxii, 48-89; Israel in, xlv, 435-8; kings of, xxxii, 9, 48-89; labyrinth of, 74-5; land of, nature and extent, 9-15; pigeons in ancient, xi, 40; plagues of, iv, 346; xlv, 242 (43-51), 276 (27-36); pyramids of, xxxiii, 63-5, 67, 68-9; Rousseau on arts of, xlviv, 177; shipping in ancient, iii, 210; wealth of ancient, x, 295; wonders of, xxxiii, 22
Egypt, Account of, Herodotus's, xxxiii, 7-90; remarks on, 5-6, 1, 19
Egyptian Feasts, skeleton at, xxxii, 16, 19
Egyptians, anointing among, xxxii, 47; antiquity of the, 7-8, 13-4; athletics among, 45; boats and navigation of, 47-8; calendar of the, 9; chronology of the, xxxiv, 127; circumcision among, xxxii, 23, 51; classes among the, 82-3; costumes, 41-2; diet and feasts of, 40-1, 45-6; divination among, 42; of the fens, 45-7; gnats, manner of protection from, 47; gods of the, 9, 26-31, 72-3, 78-9; health, care of, 40; hero-worship not practised by, 31; lutos and papyrus eaters, 45-6; manners and customs of the, 22-3; medical skill of, Homer on, xxii, 52; medicine among, xxxii, 42; memory of, 40; mode of greeting, 41; monogamy practised by, 45; mourning and burial customs, 42-4; old age, respect for, 41; oracles of, 33, 42, 78-9.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Term</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Perseus worshipped by</td>
<td>44-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>religious celebrations of</td>
<td>33-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>religious customs</td>
<td>23-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sacrer' animals of</td>
<td>24-30, 36-40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sanctity of temples</td>
<td>35-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>song of</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>transmigration believed in</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ehrenberg, on infusoria</td>
<td>xxix, 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on phosphorescence of sea</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eichthal, Gustave d'</td>
<td>xxv, 105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eidothee, daughter of Proteus</td>
<td>xxii, 55-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eimeo, island of</td>
<td>xxix, 410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephantus, on motion of earth</td>
<td>xxix, 55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elaine, mother of Galahad</td>
<td>xxxv, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(see Galahad, birth of)</td>
<td>xxiii, 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eland, Cumming on the</td>
<td>xxviii, 409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elasticity, force of</td>
<td>xxx, 188-92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elater, Darwin on the</td>
<td>xxix, 39-40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elatreus, in the games</td>
<td>xxii, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El-Bakbuk, story of</td>
<td>xvi, 164-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elbe, Tacitus on the</td>
<td>xxxiii, 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elbo, island of Anysis</td>
<td>xxiii, 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elder Edda, Songs from the</td>
<td>lxi, 359-438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elegance, born, not bred</td>
<td>v, 214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke on</td>
<td>xxiv, 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>true, in few wants</td>
<td>v, 53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elegiac Poets, Milton on</td>
<td>xxviii, 173-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elegy, Sidney on the</td>
<td>xxvii, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wordsworth on</td>
<td>xxxix, 298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ELEGY, by Byron, xli</td>
<td>790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ELEGY IN A COUNTRY CHURCHYARD, Gray's</td>
<td>xl, 443-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elieans, in Egypt, xxxiii</td>
<td>80-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elements, creation of the</td>
<td>xx, 313-14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elephantine, Herodotus on</td>
<td>xxxiii, 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elephants, habits of</td>
<td>xxxix, 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>increase of</td>
<td>xi, 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>insects and</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>seldom destroyed by beasts of prey</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weight of</td>
<td>xxix, 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ELEU LORO, xli</td>
<td>742-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleusis, chapel of, at Athens</td>
<td>xii, 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleutheria, establishment of the</td>
<td>xii, 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elevation, coral reefs and land</td>
<td>xxix, 483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyell on, of land</td>
<td>401, 406, 409, 411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El-Fadl, the vizier, xvi</td>
<td>193-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El-Feshsharfi, story of</td>
<td>xvi, 177-84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elfin Mound, The</td>
<td>xvii, 250-65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elfounds, champions of the</td>
<td>xlix, 240-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elgin, song of, Burns on</td>
<td>vi, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elgin, Lord, and the Greek remains</td>
<td>v, 361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>El-Heddar, story of</td>
<td>xvi, 168-71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eli, name of Chief Good</td>
<td>xx, 398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sons of</td>
<td>iv, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elie le Blank, xxxv</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elia, Calvin on, xxxiv</td>
<td>40, 44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. James on, xlviii</td>
<td>303 (868)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliazar, and Argustus, xxxv</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>son of Pelles</td>
<td>206-7, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eligius, St., xl, 14 note 68</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elihu, son of Barachel</td>
<td>xlv, 121-32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>remarks on speech of</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elijah, Augustine on</td>
<td>vii, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bunyan on, xv</td>
<td>379 (30)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milton on, iv</td>
<td>368, 372, 378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zarephath and</td>
<td>364 (25-6)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliot, John, BRIEF NARRATIVE, xliii, 138-46</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliot, Sir Thomas, xxxvi</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliphaz, the Temanite, xlv</td>
<td>73, 75, 93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>105, 141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisabat, the barber, xiv</td>
<td>207, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisabeth, mother of John, xlv, 353 (5, 7, 13, 354 (24-5), 359 (36, 41-5), 356 (57-60)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha, and Naaman, xlvii</td>
<td>364 (27)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

Eliwlod, xxxii, 168-9
Elixir, Sir Mammon on the, xl, 365-6
Elixir, The, xi, 342-3
Eliza, Farewell To, vi, 218
Eliza, Queen of the Shepherds, xi, 245-7
Elizabeth, L. H., Epitaph on, xi, 297
Elizabeth, of Bohemia, Walton on, xv, 347
Elizabeth of Bohemia, xl, 287-8
Elizabeth, Queen of England, Drake and, xxxiii, 122, 126-7; in The Faerie Queene, xxxix, 63; Harrison on progresses of, xxxv, 327; Hugo on, xxxix, 356; Johnson on times of, 218; literary age of, xviii, 5; Mary Queen of Scots on, vi, 396-7; the navy of, xxxv, 357-9; Philip II and, xxxiii, 226; pictures of, xxxv, 80; Raleigh and, 67 note 1; xxxiii, 300; secretaries of, stories of, iii, 57, 59; Sidney and, xv, 384; stockings first worn by, x, 206
Elizabethan Age, Emerson on the, v, 434-8
Elizabethan Dramas, xlvi, xlvii
Elizabethan England, ale-drinking in, xxxv, 285-6; ale-houses in, 245; apparel and attire, 289-92; the church in, 252, 256-70; cities, towns, bishoprics, parishes, and estates of, 230-5; climate, soil, and products, 307-17; commerce of, 224-6; customs of, 330-1; degrees of people in, 217-29; dishes of, 298-9, 321-2; dogs in, 350-6; fairs and markets, 244-51, 327; food and diet in, 271-88; fowls, wild and tame, 334-40; gardens and orchards of, 236-43; holidays in, 266; houses and furniture in, 293-8, 309-10; interest in, 299-300; laws and licences in, 315; learning in, xxxix, 225-6, 229; live stock of, xxxv, 325-33; luxuries of life in, 297-9, 321-2; manners in, 223, 226-7, 232, 273-5, 277-9, 286-8; minerals and metals, 318-24; navy and shipping of, 357-62; poor relief, beggars, vagabonds, and juggling, 301-6; punishment of vagabonds, 305-6; punishments of crime in, 363-70; rents and tenures, 299, 300; universities of, 371-83; wealth of, 299, 300; wild beasts, vermin, and insects, 341-9; woolen manufactures in, 328-9
Elizabethan England, Description of, xxxv, 215-383
Elizabethan Language, Johnson on, xxxix, 196-7
El-Kuz el Aswani, story of, xvi, 174-7
Ellesmere, Lord, relations with John Donne, xv, 325-6, 327
Elliot, Sir Gilbert, xl, 110
Elliot, Jane, LAMENT FOR FLODDEN, xli, 483
Elliot of Lariston, xii, 768
Elliott, Willie, and Scott, xxv, 414
Ellis, Sarah, wife of Woolman, i, 187
Ellis, William, xxv, 54, 63, 78, 80
El-Mihraj, the king, xvi, 239
El-M6in, the vizier, xvi, 193-209, 225-7, 229
El-Muntasir bi-llah, Caliph, xvi, 162-3
Eloquence, Augustine, St., on, vii, 67; Burke on, xxiv, 29-40, 299; Carlyle on, xxv, 377; Descartes on study of, xxxiv, 8-9; Hobbes on, 360, 373; Hume on, xxxvii, 381-3; Milton on, iv, 122; Montaigne on, xxxii, 62, 64; Pascal on, xliv, 12, 14-15, 17 (25-6); Pennon, i, 336; Pliny on, ix, 346-8; Woolman on, i, 34
Elpenor, and Artemidora, xii, 90; Homer on, xxii, 144, 146-7, 162
Elphinstone's Translations, On, vi, 264
Elpinice, sister of Cimon, xii, 45; Pericles and, 64
Elsbeth, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 437, 440
Elsie, Clever, story of, xvii, 121
Ely, Island of, xxxv, 314, 317
Elymas, the sorcerer, xliv, 450 (8-11)
Elysian Fields, /Eneas's visit to, xiii, 229; Britain reputed locality of, xxxv, 307; Homer on the, xxii, 60
Emancipation, Lincoln and, xxviii, 442-7
Emancipation Proclamation, xliii, 323-5; Emerson on the, xlii, 126 note
Elphantin's Translations, On, vi, 264
Elpinice, sister of Cimon, xii, 45; Pericles and, 64
Elsweth, in William Tell, xxvi, 437, 440
Elzie, Clever, story of, xvii, 121
Embalmung, in ancient Egypt, xxxiii, 42-4
Embassays, origin of, x, 457-8
Embassages, orign of, x, 457-8
Embellishment, is deformity, v, 302
Emblems, use of, v, 167-9, 175-6
Embryo Spirit, in Faust, xix, 185
Embryological Characters, in classification, xi, 437
Embryological Resemblances, xi, 249-50
Embryology, Darwin on, xi, 457-69
Embryos, early death of, xi, 301-2; in Milton’s Limbo, iv, 147; pictures of past, xi, 371-2
Emendation, Johnson on, xxxix, 243-8
Emeralds, country of, xxxiii, 325 note 23, 331
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, Carlyle and, xxv, 316-17; ENGLISH TRAITS, v, 315-474; Essays of, 5-310; life and work of, 3-4; Lowell on, xxviii, 467; personal acquaintances in England, v, 462-6; Poems by, xl, 1241-64; remarks on, l, 36; SPEECH AT MANCHESTER, v, 471-4; visit to Stonehenge, 453-62
EMIGRANTS IN BERMUDA, xl, 376-7
Emilius, Paulus (see Emilius)
Eminence, Confucius on, xliv, 40 (20); verses on, xvi, 235
Emlen, Samuel, i, 289-91, 301
Emmet, Esop’s fable of the, xxxiii, 129
Emmets (see Ants)
Emotions, Emerson on the, v, 66-70; Mill on the, xxv, 35-6; Stevenson on display of, xxxix, 104
Empedocles, Bacon on, iii, 66; in Dante’s Limbo, xx, 20; on evolution, xi, 6; in Milton’s Limbo, iv, 147; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 116; Sidney on, xxvii, 7; sphere of, ii, 295 (3); on the world, xxxix, 104
EMPEROR’S NEW CLOTHES, THE, xvii, 234
EMPIRE, ESSAY ON, Bacon’s, iii, 48-52
Employers (see Capitalists)
Employment, necessary to contentment, i, 141; Woolman on, 236
Employments, Johnson on the lower, xxix, 182; Smith on, x, 63-4, 102-46
Empty Sack, proverb of the, i, 91
Enclosed, reader to Pliny, ix, 316
Enclosures, advantage of, x, 154; Democritus and Columella on, 157; effect of, xi, 80
Encolpius, reader to Pliny, ix, 316
Encyclopedists, Burke on the, xxiv, 246; Carlyle on the, xxv, 335
END OF THE PLAY, xliii, 1058-60
Endicott, Gov., xliii, 88
Endor, Witch of, iii, 90; xviii, 428
Endowments, Carlyle on, xxv, 374-5; Mill on, 114-15
Ends, Kant’s kingdom of, xxxi, 343-4
Energy, Hume on idea of, xxvii, 336-50; ill-temper and, xxvii, 175-6 (see also Force)
Engagements, Mill on liberty of, xxv, 299
Engedi, reference to, xli, 485
Engelers, the, xxv, 120, 135, 138, 144, 167
Engien, Duc d’, xxxviii, 23
Engines, Helmholtz on, xxx, 190-4; improvement in, due to boy, x, 15
England, Alfieri, on, v, 331; in American Civil War, xxv, 166-7; xxviii, 115; apprenticeships in, x, 122; artificiality of, v, 362-3; Carlyle on history of, xxv, 366; Catholic Church in, xxxv, 252-6, 266, 267; climate and situation, v, 331-6; coasts of, action of sea on, xxxv, 319; commercial laws of, x, 405-25; country of contradictions, v, 362-3; Elizabethan (see Elizabethan England); estates of, 404-7; first book in, xxxix, 5 note; food in, xxxv, 237, 245, 350-3, 335, 336, 347; foreign policy, v, 467-8; France and, in trade, x, 367-8; France and, in war, iii, 75; free trade movement in, xxv, 65; Goldsmith on, xli, 528-31; influence of, v, 332-3; interest rates of, in, x, 91; liberalism in, xxv, 64-5; liberty, ideas of, in, 202-3; luxury and rioting in, xxxvi, 147-8; Milton on, iii, 215, 222-4, 225-6; minerals and metals, xxxv, 319-24; money of, x, 43; More on causes of theft in, xxxvi, 143-8; names of places in, v, 405; Norman, navy of, xxxv, 361; pauperism in, v, 467; peerage of, Carlyle on, xxv, 371; penalties in, xliii, 92; poor laws of, x, 139-41; post-office established in, ix, 368 note 4; press of, v, 447-53; prices in, i, 304; x, 195-6, 205; xxxv, 224-5, 228, 247-9; progress of wealth of, x, 272-3; races of, v, 352-3; Raleigh on,
xxx, 72-80; Royal Society and Academies of, xxxiv, 154-9; Saxon, x, 30, 194; xxxv, 361; sea-power of, iii, 80; serving men in, xxxvi, 144-6; sheep-raising in, 146-7; stage-coaches in (1772), i, 304-5; state of (1782), xxiv, 387-9; Tennyson on, xlii, 998; Thomson on, xl, 442-3; trade treaty with Portugal, x, 390-4; universities of, v, 415-23; wages in, i, 304; x, 77, 143-4; weights and measures in, xxxv, 249; Winthrop on government of, xliii, 91; Wordsworth on, xlii, 675, 677; workmanship in, xxxv, 228, 321-2

ENGLAND AND SWITZERLAND, xii, 675-6

England, Bank of, operations of, x, 241-3; power of, v, 396; privileges of, x, 461; profits of, 469

England, Church of, Browne on, iii, 255-6; Burke on, xxiv, 235-40; Defoe on establishment of, xxvii, 133-47; under Elizabeth, xxxv, 252, 256-70; Emerson on, v, 424-32; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 78-81

ENGLAND, MY ENGLAND, xlii, 1210-12

ENGLAND, YE MARINERS OF, xii, 777-8

English, ability of the, v, 361; American interest in the, 50; aristocracy, 402-15; Austin on the, xxv, 111; belles lettres among the, xxxiv, 140-54; brutality among the, v, 346-7; Burke on the, xxxiv, 222-3; character of the, v, 379-87; character summarized, 466-71; close union of the, 365; cockayne, 387-92; constitutional force, 381; courage and tenderness of, 348; diet of, 349; dinner among the, 372; domestic life of the, 369; dulness of the, 377; freedom of, 355; Goldsmith on the, xli, 528-9; government of the, xxxiv, 85-92; hatred of pretension, v, 372; horsemanship of, 350; industry and machinery, 394-6; literature of, 432-46; love of custom, 370; love of home, 369; love of private independence, 387; machinery, results of, on, 399-400; maritime inclinations of the, 347; mechanical tendencies of the, 367; Mill on the, xxv, 41-2, 96-7, 148-9; Mirabeau on the, xxviii, 468; moroseness, v, 379; narrow patriotism of, 388-9; natural sincerity of the, 373-9; patience of, 359-60; pertinacity of the, 360-1; physique of, 347; plain-dealing of the, 354; pluck of the, 366; practicalness of, 355; pride in wealth, 392-4; propriety of the, 371-2; prosperity, love of, 359; the race, 336-51, 352-3; religion of, 423-32; xxiv, 226-7; religious sects among the, xxxiv, 65-85; respect for property, v, 397-8; Ruskin on the, xxviii, 116-27; sea supremacy of the, v, 330; self-esteem, 389-90; social system, artificiality of, 364; sports of, 350; stoutness of mind of the, 381; Taine on the, xxxiv, 416, 421, 425; testiness of the, v, 384-5; thoroughness of the, 360; trade of the, xxxiv, 92-3; travellers, v, 382; underlying strength, 386; universities, 415-23; utility, love of, 357; vigorous in, 367-8; in war, 358; wars of the, xxxiv, 85-7; wealth of the, v, 396; wealth, use of, 400-1; Wordsworth on the, xlii, 676-7

ENGLISH, LETTERS ON THE, Voltaire's, xxxiv, 65-159

English Channel, tides of, xxx, 287-8

English Civil War, Marvell on, xl, 370-1; Vane on, xlii, 121

English Comedy, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 136-4

English Commonwealth, Milton on the, xxviii, 188-9; discussion under the, 189-90 (see also INSTRUMENT OF GOVERNMENT)

English Drama, blank verse in, xix, 204; gentility in, v, 121; Shakespeare and, xxxix, 229-30, 231-3; Shakespearean, v, 10; in Shakespeare's time, xxxiv, 230; (16th century) Sidney on, xxvii, 43-6; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 130-40

ENGLISH DRAMAS, MODERN, xviii

ENGLISH ESSAYS, xxvii

English Language, Caxton on old, xxxix, 24-5; Dryden on, xiii, 54; Johnson on, xxxix, 182-96; Locke on study of, xxxix, 162-3; Milton on, iii, 197; iv, 20-1; Sidney on, xxvii, 49-50; Whitman on the, xxxix, 408

English Law, Mill on, xxv, 44

English Literature, Bagehot on, xxviii, 176-7; Emerson on, v, 432-46; in 17th century, xxxix, 427-8; Taine on, 436-7; Thoreau on, xxviii, 413

ENGLISH LITERATURE, INTRODUCTION TO Taine's, xxxix, 410-37

English Money, Smith on, x, 30-2

ENGLISH PHILOSOPHERS, xxxiv, 307-417; xxvii

English Poetry, Arnold's review of, xxviii,
GENERAL INDEX

75-90; Eliot on, l, 4; Emerson on, v, 180; Wordsworth’s retrospect of, xxxix, 316-30

ENGLISH POETRY, xl, xli, xlii

ENGLISH REVOLUTION, Burke on principles of, xxxiv, 155-172; Price on the, 155

ENGLISH TRAGEDY, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 130-6

ENGLISH TRAITS, Emerson’s, v, 315-474; remarks on, l, 45

ENIY’S SONG, xlii, 976-7

Enipeus, and Tyro, xii, 150-1

Enis-el-Jelis, story of, xvi, 193-230

Enjoyment, of the present, xliv, 337 (24), 338 (12-13), 341 (18-19), 345 (15); social, ii, 118 (3); temperance in, 198

Enlightenment, Kempis’s prayer for, vii, 287-8

Enna, field of, iv, 161

En-Nabighah, Arab poet, xvi, 297 note 1

Ennius, on death, ix, 71; Dryden on, xxxix, 163; on Fabius, ix, 49; old age of, 50; on principles of nature, xxvii, 61; quoted, ix, 17-31; Shelley on, xxvii, 344; Sidney on, 6, 36-7

Enoch, Bunyan on, xv, 159; identified with Idris, xlv, 911 note 5; Pascal on, xlviii, 201; book of, 210

Enoch’s Pillars, iii, 276 note 53

Ens, father of the Predicaments, iv, 22

Entellus, character of, xiii, 60; Dares and, 191-4

Enteritis, Holmes on, xxxviii, 247

Enthusiasm, Emerson on, v, 55, 159; method of divination, xxxiv, 381

ENVY, ESSAY ON, Bacon’s iii, 22-6

Epaphroditus, freedman of Octavius, xii, 383

Epaphroditus, master of Epictetus, ii, 116; and the shoemaker, 130 (40)

Epeius (Epeiis), and the horse of Troy, xiii, 112

Epaphous, child of Zeus and Io, viii, 197; the same as Apis, xxxiii, 77

Epaphroditus, freedman of Octavius, xii, 383

Ephesians, on examples of virtue, ii, 293 (26)

Ephesus, Herodotus on plains about, xxxii, 11

Ephialtes, the Athenian, xii, 42, 44; murder of, 46

Ephialtes, the giant, in Dante’s Hell, xx, 129, 130; Homer on, xxii, 152-3 (see also Alsean Twins)

Ephraim, children of, xiv, 240 (9); Milton on, iv, 421; son of Jacob, xlviii, 237

EPIC AND SAGA, xlix

Epic Poetry, Dryden on, xiii, 5-11, 14; xxxix, 158; Fielding on, 176; Hugo on, 340-2, 352, 353-4; Milton on, v, 175; Poe on, xxxviii, 372; Shelley’s, xxvii, 349; Sidney on, xxviii, 28-9; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 298

Epicas, in Hades, xxii, 151

Epicharmus, rule of, ix, 117; on the understanding, xxx, 38

Epicles, of Hermione, xii, 9

Epictetus, on anger, vii, 89; on the understanding, xxx, 38

Epicles of Acharnæ, xii, 26-7; Cicero the Younger on, ix, 174

Epics, prose, xxxix, 176-7

Epictetus, on anger, xlviii, 35 (80); banishment of, ix, 239 note; on changes, ii, 293 (35); on consistency, xlviii, 118-19 (350); corn-superintendent and, ii, 125 (24); on desire and avoidance,
Equality, among low races, xxix, 234; 
ant pattern of, iv, 239; Ball, John, on, 
xxxv, 61; Burke on, xxiv, 175-6, 187; 
envy of, iii, 24; of fortune, 33; v, 88; 
of goods, Milton on, iv, 65; Hobbes 
on, xxxiv, 387-8, 408-10; Jefferson on, 
xxviii, 130; Lowell on, xxviii, 469; 
Montaigne on, xxxii, 25; More on, xxxvi, 
167, 168; natural, of men, v, 268; x, 
21; Pascal on, xxviii, 106 (299), 378- 
80; Paul, St., on, xlv, 525 (14); principle 
of, discovered by Plato, xxvii, 346; 
realized in aesthetics, xxxii, 295; 
of rights, v, 240-1; sedition bred by, 
iii, 36; Spartan principle of, v, 241; 
of trades, x, 116-21

Equanimity, Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 855; 
Marcus Aurelius on the term, ii, 277 
(8)

Equestrian Order, of Rome, ix, 204 note 2 
Equipage, demand for, x, 167-8

Equity, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 409; Moham­ 
med on, xlv, 986

Equivocation, Penn on, i, 336 (144)

Erasistratus, xxxviii, 67, 88-9

Erasmus, on the English universities, 
xxxv, 374; on folly, xxvii, 31; More 
on, xxxvi, 89; at Oxford, v, 416

Erasto, secretary of Charles V, xv, 327

Euristus, the disciple, xlv, 465 (22)

Eratosthenes, Taine on importance of, 
xlv, 422, 426-7

Erode, by Jonson, xl, 294-7

Erotes, Socrates on the, ii, 95

Ermine, hunting of the, xiv, 316; Smart 
on the, xlii, 494

Ernst, H. C., translator of Pasteur, xxxviii, 
269

Ero's, and Anteros, xii, 109 note 3; xvii, 
425; song to, viii, 326-8

Eros, servant of Antony, xii, 381

Erosion, Darwin on, xxix, 320-1; Geikie 
on, xxx, 341 (see also Denudation)

Erotic Poetry, Shelley on, xxvii, 342-3
GENERAL INDEX

Erp, son of Gudrun, xlix, 353, 357, 418, 426-7, 430
Erpingham, at Agincourt, xl, 224
Error, Augustine, St., on origin of, vii, 58; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 228; Emerson on, v, 17; Euripides on, viii, 325; hill of, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 123; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 332-3; knowledge of, necessary to truth, iii, 202; Milton on, iv, 401; Pascal on sources of, xlvi, 38-9; Sophocles on correction of, viii, 289
Erskine, Thomas, Lord, Burns on, vi, 159, 256-7, 449
Ertanax, the fish, xxxv, 183
Erymanthus, death of, xiii, 317
Erymanthus (region), and Hercules, xiii, 234
Erynnis, references to the, xx, 37; xxii, 206
Erysipelas, and puerperal fever, xxxviii, 236-7, 240 note, 242, 248-9, 252, 253
Erythrabolos, city of, xxxiii, 54
Erythraean Sea, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 10, 11; Milton on, iv, 16
Esau, Augustine, St., on, vii, 185; Bunyan on, xv, 125, 130-1; Woolman on, i, 298
Eschilus (see Æschylus)
Escobar, Pascal on, xlvi, 313 (915)
Escovedo, Raleigh on, xxxix, 88
Escremis, xlix, 124, 135
Escurial, Bacon on the, iii, 109
Esdras, Pascal on, xlvi, 209-10; Raleigh on, xxxix, 100
Esopus to Maria, vi, 485-7
Espanola, Drake at, xxxii, 226
Esquivel, friend of Don Quixote, xiv, 46
Esquimaux, Darwin on the, xxix, 234
Essay on Man, Pope's, xl, 406-40; l, 32
Essays, Founded by Montaigne, xxxii, 3
Essays, American, xxviii, 307-470
Essays, Bacon's, iii, 7-142
Essays, Emerson's, v, 5-310
Essays, English, xxvii, xxviii
Essays, French, German, etc., xxii
Essence, defined, ii, 70; knowledge of, 64-5 (see also Real Existence)
Essex, Earl of, and Bacon, iii, 3; Emerson on, v, 183; Jonson on, xxvii, 56; A Passion, xl, 287
Es-Sindibad of the Sea, xvi, 231-95
Es-Sindibad, the Porter, xvi, 231-4, 294-5
Estampes, M. d', governor of Brittany, xxxviii, 13-14, 15
Este, Azzo da, and Del Cassero, xx, 163 note 5
Este, Ippolito d', Cardinal of Ferrara, xxxi, 197 note 5, 201-2, 249, 258-61, 267, 274-6, 278, 282-3, 284-5, 294, 310-20, 334-5
Este, Obizzo da, and Ghisola, xx, 74 note 2; murder of, 52 note 9
Esteem, love of, in children, xxxvii, 39-41; Pascal on, xlvi, 60 (148-9), 61 (153), 115 (333), 131 (404); Penn on, i, 348 (313); for rank, Pascal on, xlvi, 381
Esteem for Chloris, vi, 500
Esther, reference to, xx, 213
Estorause, King, xxxviii, 211
Estorgan, in Song of Roland, xlix, 124, 135
Estouteville, Jean d', xxxi, 279 note
Estramaria, xlix, 97, 124, 135
Estrella, in Life a Dream, with Astolfo, xxvi, 21-3; her claim to throne, 22-3; agrees to king's plan, 28-9; with Segismund, 43-4; chosen queen of Segismund, 73
Estre's, M. d', Paré on, xxxviii, 25, 43
Etain, daughter of Eochaid, xlix, 201-2
Etain, daughter of Euchar, xlix, 201-2
Etain, daughter of Euchar, xlix, 201-2
Etampes, Madame d', mistress of Francis I, xxxii, 283 note, 328 note; Cellini and, 292-3, 296-8, 300-1, 310, 322, 325-6, 329-30, 333
Etearchos, king of Ammonians, xxxii, 20-2
Eteocles, and Polynices, xx, 107 note; viii, 255, 260, 261-2; sung by Statius, xx, 235 note 3
Eteoneus, squire of Menelaus, xxii, 46-7, 202
Eternal Goodness, The, xlii, 1338-41
Eternal Life, Kempis on desire of, vii, 315
Eternity, Browne on, iii, 262; Burke on idea of, xxiv, 52-3; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 791-2; in an hour, xli, 586; human life and, ii, 271 (32); ocean of, in Mirza, xxvii, 74, 76-7; Pascal on, xlvi, 31; shadows of, xli, 348; time and, iv, 39
Eterscel, King, xxxix, 88
Ethelred, navy of, xxxv, 361
Ethelwold, at Winborne, v, 354
Ether, luminiferous, Kelvin on, xxx, 255, 263-6, 271-3

Ethics, common rational basis of, xxxii, 305-17; empirical and metaphysical bases of, 318-55; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Hume on standard of, xxvii, 204-5; Kant on science of, xxxii, 299-300; Mill on Christian, xxv, 242-3; need of metaphysic of, xxxii, 300-3; need of philosophical basis, 316-7; Pascal on, xlvi, 25-6 (67), 313 (912); Pope on study of, xl, 406-7 (see also Morals)

Ethiopia, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 16, 19-20

ETHIOPIA SALUTING THE COLORS, xlii, 1407-8

Ethiopian Eunuch, xlvi, 440-1 (27-40)

Ethiopians, circumcision among, xxxiii, 51; Homer on the, xxii, 9-10

Ethnology, importance of, xxviii, 230-4; a physical science, 235-6 (see also Race)

Etna (see /Etna)

ETON COLLEGE, ON A DISTANT PROSPECT OF, xl, 447-50

Ettrick Forest, men of, at Flodden, xii, 482 note

Etymology, Johnson on English, xxxix, 186-8

Eu, Comte d', at Dreux, xxxviii, 48

Eu, Earl of, in English wars, xxxv, 13, 50

Eucharist, Calvin on the, xxxix, 37, 50; institution of the, xliv, 410 (19-20); Kempis on the, vii, 335-64; Luther on the, xxxvi, 320; Newman on doctrine of the, xxviii, 38; Pascal on the, xlvi, 81 (224), 218 (654), 220 (666), 223 (670), 273 (280), 301-2, 335, 348-9; St. Paul on the, xlvi, 505-6 (23-9)

Euchidas, the Plataean, xii, 99

Euclia, the goddess, xii, 156 note

Eudamidas, will of, xxxii, 81, 82

Eudes, Mayor of Palace, xxxix, 83

Euergetes, name of, xii, 156 note

EUGANEAN HILLS, LINES WRITTEN AMONG, xii, 835-41

Eugene, Prince, xli, 734; and the English merchants, xxxiv, 92-3; story of, xxvii, 102

Eugenei, Calvin on, xxxix, 42, 43

Eulogies, fancy and judgment in, xxxiv, 350

Eulogistic Fallacies, xxvii, 245-6

Eumeus, swineherd of Odysseus, xxii, 186-99, 207-12, 215-19, 228, 232-6, 236, 241-4, 289-90, 293-4, 298-309; Cowley on, xxvii, 68

Eumedes, death of, xiii, 402

Eumenides, Hugo on the, xxxix, 348; name of, xxvii, 324

Eumenius, death of, xiii, 379

Eumolpus, Pliny on, ix, 399-400

Eunapius, at Athens, xxviii, 53-4

Eunoë, river, xx, 261-2

Eunomus, and Demosthenes, xii, 195

Eunuch, envy of, iii, 23; king's favor for, 108

Euodius, conversion of, vii, 147; at funeral of Monnica, 155

Eupeithes, father of Antinous, xxii, 330-1; death of, 333

Euphelia, and Cloe, xl, 397-8

Euphrantides, the Prophet, xii, 17

Euphrosyne, in PHILASTER (see Bellario)

Euphrates, the philosopher, ix, 195-6; quoted, ii, 172-3 (154)

Euphroyne, reference to, ix, 40

Eupolus, and Alcibiades, ix, 149; on Picles, ix, 207 note; xii, 38

Euripides, and Æschylus, xxxii, 446; Aristophanes on, viii, 438, 441; BACCHUS of, 368-436; defeats of, xxxix, 317; dispute with Æschylus in THE FROGS, viii, 462-85; domestic relations of, 472; on hiding wickedness, xxxix, 70; HIPPOLYTUS of, viii, 303-67; Hugo on, xxxix, 347; Hugo on Suppliants of, 341; Johnson on, 210; on liberty of speech, iii, 183; life and works, vii, 302; in Limbo, xx, 236 note 6; Milton on, iv, 413; Shelley on, xxxvii, 338; Sophocles, compared with, viii, 208; on the Spartans, iii, 194; verses of, in Syracuse, xxvii, 37

Euripus, the flux of, xxxviii, 75, 98, 99

Europa, reference to, xx, 401

Europe, American policy toward, xliii, 278-9; “better fifty years of,” xliii, 985; civilization of, cause of, xxxiv, 206; eastern, Freeman on, xxviii, 262-72; growth of continent of, xxx, 342-51; races of, xxviii, 257-73

Europeans, contact of, with native races, xxxix, 439-40

Eurus, reference to, xiii, 77
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Range</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Euryades, death of</td>
<td>xxii, 303</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euryalus, and Nisus</td>
<td>xiii, 188, 298-308</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euryalus, in the Odyssey</td>
<td>xxii, 102, 103, 109-10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurybates, henchman of Ulysses</td>
<td>xxii, 263</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurybiades, Admiral of Greeks</td>
<td>xi, 11</td>
<td>given rewards for valor, 20; at Salamis, 86; Themistocles and, 15-16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurycleia, nurse of Telemachus</td>
<td>xxii, 20, 30, 65, 228-9, 266-70, 306-7, 310-12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurycles, and Antony</td>
<td>xxii, 374</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurydamas, in the Odyssey</td>
<td>xxii, 252, 303</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurydice, wife of Creon</td>
<td>viii, 294-6, 298-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurydice, wife of Nestor</td>
<td>xxii, 44</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurydice, wife of Orpheus</td>
<td>iv, 34</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurylochus, in Circe's isle</td>
<td>xxii, 135-7, 141</td>
<td>at island of Helios, 169, 170-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurymachus, suitor of Penelope</td>
<td>xxii, 19-20, 25-6, 62, 200, 213, 251-2; death of, 297-8; Melantho and, 253; Telemachus and, 226; Theoclymenus and, 282; Ulysses and, 254-5, 289-93</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurymedon, in the Odyssey</td>
<td>xxii, 91</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurymedusa, Homer on</td>
<td>xxii, 90</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurynome, in Odyssey</td>
<td>xxii, 241, 249-50, 259, 314</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EURynomus, wooer of Penelope</td>
<td>xxii, 21, 302</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euryrhylos, Dante on</td>
<td>xx, 84</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurytylemus, and Pericles</td>
<td>xii, 41-2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurytyleus, in Aeneid</td>
<td>xiii, 104</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurytheus, Epicetus on</td>
<td>ii, 142-3 (71)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurythymus, freedman of Trajan</td>
<td>ix, 295</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurytion, in Aeneid</td>
<td>xiii, 194, 196</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurytion, the Centaur</td>
<td>xxii, 291</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eurytus, Homer on</td>
<td>xxii, 105</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eusebius, at Athens</td>
<td>xxviii, 60</td>
<td>on the Creation, xxxix, 102; Milton on, iii, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eustochium, vision of</td>
<td>iii, 200</td>
<td>Milton on, iii, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euterpe, mother of Themistocles</td>
<td>xii, 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euryches, on Christ</td>
<td>xx, 306 note 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eutychus, and Octavius</td>
<td>xii, 372 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eutychus, and St. Paul</td>
<td>xlv, 467 (9-12)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evadne, and Laodamia</td>
<td>xiii, 222</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evandale, Lord, character of,</td>
<td>v, 122-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evander, and Aeneas</td>
<td>xiii, 271-280, 283-7; Cowley on Virgil's, xxvii, 68; in Italy, xiii, 270; lament over Pallas, 361-2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVANGEline, Longfellow's</td>
<td>xliii, 1300-38; its debt to Hermann and Dorothea, xix, 336</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVANGEline, daughter of Benedict Bellefontaine, xliii, 1301-2; her suitors, 1303; her love for Gabriel, 1303-4; her heifer, 1305; on evening of betrothal, 1306, 1307, 1309-10; at feast of betrothal, 1311; waiting for father's return, 1313-14; on day of expulsion, 1315, 1316, 1317-18; in exile, 1319; her search for Gabriel, 1319-34; in Philadelphia, as Sister of Mercy, 1334-5; during the plague, 1335-6; with Gabriel at last, 1336-7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
xxxiv, 338-9; Hume on problem of, xxxvii, 368-70, 398; knowledge of, Mrs. Herbert on, xv, 376; knowledge of, Milton on, iii, 202; iv, 278; last infirmity of, xviii, 416; made by thought, xlv, 132; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 202 (11), 204 (17), 213 (7), 214 (8), 210 (39), 232 (1), 268 (13), 271 (35); Omar Khayyam on, xli, 955; Pascal on, xlviii, 132 (408), 332; Pope on, xl, 409-15, 433; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 260-2, 278-9; seeds of, fable on, xvii, 16; Socrates on, ii, 37-8; speaking and believing, vii, 209 (1); Woolman on, i, 256

Evils, as benefactors, v, 98; choose less of two, vii, 273; Goethe on imagined, xix, 33; Milton on imagined, iv, 54

Evolution, antiquity of idea of, xi, 6; Descartes on growth by, xxxiv, 12-3; generally accepted, xi, 246; growth of idea of, ix, 9-24

Evolution, Geographical, xxx, 328-51

Ewaipanoma, the, xxxiii, 359-60

Ewell, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 343, 344, 355-6, 362-3

Exaggeration, Emerson on, v, 231

Example, best precept, xvii, 30; Chaucer on, and precept, xl, 25; Confucius on guiding by, xlv, 7 (3); education by, ix, 320; Epictetus on, and precept, ii, 177 (175); Epictetus on teaching by, 154 (102); Locke on teaching by, xlvii, 55-6, 59, 65-6, 69-70; Spenser on teaching by, xxxix, 62

Examples, Bacon on use of, xxxix, 140; great men as, xlvii, 45-6 (103); Machiavelli on high, xxxvi, 19; Pascal on effect of, xlviii, 49 (117); Raleigh on historical, xxxix, 70-2, 89; true and feigned, xlvii, 20; use of good and evil, iii, 29

Excalibur, sword of Arthur, xlii, 986-90

Excess, causes defect, v, 87; Confucius on, xlv, 34 (15); Epictetus on, ii, 184 (12); Pascal on, xlviii, 30

Exchange, advantages of, x, 21; ancient media of, 28; effects of high price of, 315; medium of (see Money); power of, limits division of labor, 22; propensity to, 18; rates of, as criterion of balance of trade, 355-8; rates of international, 314-5

Excise, Duties, vexation of, x, 539

Excises under U. S. Constitution, xliii, 184 (1)

Excisemen, Kirk and State, vi, 460

Excitement, man's sphere, xix, 72; Pascal on quest of, xlviii, 54, 55, 56; Wordsworth on thirst for, xxxix, 273-4

Exclusionists, Emerson on, v, 94

Excommunication, Chaucer on, xl, 29 note 330; Dante on, xx, 364 note 10; Luther on, xxxvi, 275, 291, 292, 307-8; in Utopia, 230-1

Excuses, Confucius on, xlv, 54 (1); fable of, xvii, 11; Locke on, xxxvi, 275-7, 291-2, 307-8; Pascal on, xlviii, 25 (58); Penn on, i, 337 (150); Thackeray on, xlvii, 11; Tzu-hsia on, xlv, 64 (8)

Executive Power (U. S.), xliii, 186-9

Exercise, Burke on necessity of, xxiv, 108-9; Cicero on, ix, 98

Existence, annihilation of, heresy of, xlv, 657-8, 664; definition of, impossible, xlviii, 425-6; Hindu doctrine of persistent, xlv, 791-2; persistent, heresy of, 657-8, 664; struggle for (see Struggle for Existence) (see also Real Existence)

Exorcism, Pascal on, xlviii, 284 (820)

Expectation, Manzoni on, xxxi, 639; never satisfied, v, 232

Expendiency, St. Paul on, xlv, 498 (12), 504 (23)

Expenditure (see Consumption)

Expense, Bacon on, iii, 72; educational, xxxvii, 70-1; immediate and durable, x, 274-7

Experience, in animals, xxxvii, 371-2; Bacon on analysis of, xxxix, 134, 137-40; Bunyan on, xv, 293; Descartes on value of, xxxiv, 10, 13; education by actual, v, 12-15; faith superior to, 133; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 314, 320; Hume on, xxxvii, 300-303, 308-11, 354-5, 375-6, 400-1; Hume on conclusions from, 312-18, 320, 321-3, 320; mother of sciences,xiv, 165; necessity of moral, xxviii, 172; of others, i, 70; Raleigh on, xxxix, 100; reason and, 127; xxxvi, 322 note; teacher of wisdom, best, xxviii, 339; thought and, Thoreau on, 399

Experience, the shepherd, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 123-6

Experiment, Bacon on necessity of, xxxix, 125, 127, 134, 135-6; Descartes on truth by, xxxiv, 12-3, 51
GENERAL INDEX

Explanations, actions the only true, v, 190-91
Expletives, Johnson on, xxxix, 192
Exports, and Exportation, bounties on, x, 374-88, 522; drawbacks on, 371-2; encouragement of, 330; of materials, discouraged, 405, 410-22; taxes on, from U. S., xliii, 185 (5)
Ex Post Facto Laws, xliii, 185 (3), 186 (10)
Expression, Locke on correct, xxxvii, 160-2; means of, other than words, xxviii, 280-1; necessary to beauty, v, 306-7
Extemporaneous Effusion, vi, 355
Extempore in Court of Session, vi, 256-7
Extempore Speaking, Locke on, xxxvii, 148
Extempore Writing, Carlyle on, xxv, 443-7
Extension, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 207-9, 211-2, 265; Hume on idea of, 411-2; infinite divisibility of, xlvi, 430-7; as source of grandeur, xxiv, 61-7
External Circumstances, independence of (see Independence of C.)
Extinction of Species, Darwin on, xi, 113-4, 124-5, 353-7; xxix, 179-81; Lyell on causes of, xxxviii, 403-4
Exxtortioners, St. Paul on, xlv, 497 (11), 497 (10)
Extradition, between U. S. and Great Britain, xliii, 281, 287-8; under Confederation, 159
Extravagance, economically considered, x, 266-8; public, 269-70
Extremes, Molière on man's tendency to, xxvi, 213-4; Pascal on, xlvi, 29-30; Plutarch on, xii, 148
Eye, beauty of the, xxiv, 96-7; character in the, iii, 312; expressions of the, xxviii, 280-1; ideal, rare, v, 305-6; sign of mind, as, Shakespeare on, xlvi, 330
Face, Burke on beauty of the, xxiv, 96-7; character in the, iii, 312; expressions of the, xxviii, 280-1; ideal, rare, v, 305-6; sign of mind, as, Shakespeare on, xlvi, 330
Face, in The Alchemist, confederates betrayed by, xlvi, 655-7; Dame Plant and, 591-2, 618, 620-1, 625-9; Dapper with, 551-8, 595-91, 607-607; as Jeremy the servant, 645-50; Lovelace and, 564, 567-70, 572, 574-5, 579-83, 611-2, 613-4, 617-18, 630-1, 632-3; Subtle and, 543-50, 621-2; Surly and, 582-3, 583-584, 622-5, 636-8
Facing-both-ways, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 102
Faction, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 121-4
Factions, Bacon on, iii, 37, 39; Franklin on, i, 89
Facts, Burns on, vi, 208; Emerson on, v, 181; worship of, 187
Fadl-ed-Din, the vizier, xvi, 193-9
Faerie Queene, Lear, story of, in, xvi, 214; Shelley on, xxvii, 349
Faerie Queene, Prefatory Letter on, xxxix, 61-5
Fafnir, xlix, 284, 285, 286, 292-5; the heart of, 296
Failure, M. Aurelius on, ii, 225 (9), 242 (50)
Faint-Heart, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 128, 133
Fainting, Harvey on cause of, xxxviii, 3
Fair Annet, Lord Thomas and, xlii, 61-5
Fair Ines, xii, 905-7; Poe on, xxviii, 384-6
Fair Is My Love, xl, 250
Fair Young Lady, Song to a, xl, 388-9
FAIREST MAID ON DEVON BANKS, vi, 553
Fairfax, motto of house of, v, 374
Fairfax, Edward, Dryden on, xxxix, 154, 163
Fairfax, Lord General, at Siege of Colchester, iv, 82
Fairies, The, by Allingham, xlii, 1116-17
Fairness, and fitness, Augustine, St., on, vii, 57
Fair-speech, Lord, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 102-3
Fair-speech, town of, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 102
Faith, American lack of, v, 54; Arnold on decline of, xlii, 1138; Augustine, St., on, in Scripture, vii, 82; Bacon on, and suspicion, iii, 82-3; Blake on children’s, xli, 589; Browne on, iii, 260 (9, 10), 271, 309; Bunyan’s allegory of, xv, 33-4; Calvin on, xxxiv, 33-4; Calvin on, xxxix, 30-1, 49-50; Carlyle on, xxv, 334; Dante on, 397 (10-12); Jesus on, 397 (10-12); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 326; Kant on, xxxii, 314-15; Locke on, xxxvii, 30; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 264 (1); Montaigne on, iii, 8-9; Penn on, i, 336 (144); semblance of, to be avoided, xx, 69;
Spanish proverb on, iii, 19; Whitman on, xxxix, 402

Fame, Augustine, St., on, vii, 56; Bacon on, iii, 36, 126; Burns on, vi, 260, 308; Byron on, xli, 789-80; Carlyle on, xxi, 419; Confucius on, xlv, 5 (1), 7 (16), 13 (14), 40 (20), 48 (32); Dante on, xx, 99, 189, 309 note 25; death and, iii, 10; Diogenes on, ii, 180 (187); Epictetus on, 131 (43); Huxley on, xxviii, 209; "infirmity of noble minds," last, iv, 74; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 202 (12), 204 (17), 209 (10), 211-2 (3), 215 (19), 218 (33, 35), 235 (16, 18), 242 (51), 244 (6), 247 (34), 261 (44); Milton on, iv, 74, 336, 384-7; Pascal on love of, xliv, 60 (148), 61 (153, 158); Pliny on, ix, 291, 351; Pope on, xl, 436-8; results of desire for, xxxiv, 371; Seneca on, xxi, 47; Virgil's figure of, xiii, 158-9; Virgil's figure of, Burke on, xxiv, 54

Fame, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 140-2

Familiarity, Bacon on, iii, 125; breeds contempt, xvii, 25; defeats dignity, xii, 42; Emerson on, v, 208-9; in friendship, 115; Kempis on, vii, 212; Locke on, of children, xxxvii, 80-3; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 219 (44), 243 (1), 254 (6); Penn on, i, 334 (119); Shakespeare on, xlii, 109; wonder destroyed by, xlviii, 40 (90)

Familiars, defined, xlvii, 763

Family, Feast of, in New Atlantis, iii, 163-6; founders of, indulgent, 20, 35; origin of the, xxxvii, 80-3; Taine on, of the, xxi, 202; Taine on the, xxxix, 429-30; in Utopia, xxxvi, 183-4

Famine, Woolman on, as a judgment, i, 237

Fan Ch'ih, disciple of Confucius, xlv, 7 (5), 20 (20), 40 (21, 22), 41-2 (4), 43 (19)

Fanaticism, Burke on, xxi, 286-7

Fancy, feeling and, xlviii, 98 (274-5); imagination and, xxxix, 301, 307-9; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 313, 350-1; Milton on, iv, 83; Pascal on, xlvi, 39 (86), 40 (87); Wordsworth on, xxxix, 301-2, 307-9 (see also Imagination)

Fancy, by Shakespeare, xli, 263

Fancy, The Realm of, xli, 871-3

Fannia, mother-in-law of Helvidius, ix, 338, 341

Fannia, wife of Helvidius, ix, 307-8

Fanius, contemporary of Pliny, ix, 264

Fanius, Gaius, in Cicero's essay on Friendship, ix, 9-10

Fano, Ludovico da, xxxi, 97 note 5, 162, 166

Faraday, Michael, Chemical History of a Candle, xxx, 86-170; Forces of Matter, 7-85; life and work of, 2-6; on regulation of ice, 233, 243, 245

Fare Thee Well, by Byron, xli, 799-801

Farewell, The, by Burns, vi, 215-6, 224

Farewell, Love's, xi, 228

Farewell, Rewards and Fairies, xi, 315-16

Farewell Thou Stream, vi, 508

Farewell to Eliza, vi, 218

Farewell to the World, xi, 292-3

Farfanello, the demon, xx, 88, 91

Farinata degli Uberti, Dante on, xxi, 41-4

Farmer, In the Character of a Ruined, vi, 22-3

Farmers, in agricultural system, x, 427-8; capital of, 216; indolence of, reason for, 14; monopoly unknown among, 342; pleasures of, ix, 63-6; studies for, xxvii, 327-8

Farming (see Agriculture)

Farnese, Alessandro, xxxi, 74 note, 75, 249 note (see also Paul III)

Farnese, Pier Luigi, xxxi, 147 note 2, 340 note 2; Cellini and, 149, 202-3, 207, 225, 245, 257 note 11, 330; prevision of his murder, 251, 257 note 8; wife of, 323 note

Farrel, Capt., at Gettysburg, xliii, 370, 385

Farrer, Nicholas, xv, 410-2; George Herbert and, 388, 409, 412, 413-15; letter from Herbert to, 413

Farrington, Abraham, i, 179, 183

Fashion, Channing on, xxvii, 317-8; classes of, v, 203-6, 210-15; Emerson on, 201, 204, 211-12, 217; Goldsmith on pleasures of, xli, 515

Fastidiousness, in love, xlviii, 415-16; Penn on, i, 384 (135-46)

Fasts, Calvin on, xxxix, 38; Luther on, xxxvi, 309-10

Fatalism (see Necessity)

Fata Morgana, references to, xvii, 273; xlii, 1330

Fate, Academics, the, on, xxxix, 108; Calderon on, xxvi, 72; Chaucer on, xl, 45-6, 48; fable on, xvii, 37; Herodotus's
belief in, xxxiii, 6; irremovable, by
presence, xiii, 304; lines on, v, 273;
Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 80; Marcus
Aurelius on, i, 200 (3), 213 (6),
214 (9), 216 (26), 224 (8), 253 (75),
275 (5); Omar Khayyam on, xli, 953-
4; ordained of old, viii, 96; superior
to gods, 45; unavoidable rather than
unexpected, xii, 315 (see also Neces-
sitv)
Fates, the, iv, 43; Æschylus on the, viii,
161-2; De Quincey on the, xxvii, 320;
guides of necessity, viii, 185; of Norse
mythology, xlix, 272 note (see also
Destinies)
Father, loss of a, Plutarch on, xii, 147
Father Abraham's Sermon, i, 3, 92
Fathers, honored in NEW ATLANTIS, iii,
165; tyrannical, Shelley on, xviii, 302
(see also Parents)
Fathers of the Church, Calvin on, xxxix,
35-38; Milton on, iv, 210
Fatimeh, in story of Ala-ed-Din, xvi,
418-20
Fattore, II, xxxi, 34 note 3, 39, 57
Faucon, Capt., xxiii, 161, 162, 185; (in
1859), 383; in Boston, 400
Faulkner, F., translator of Pasteur, xxxviii,
269
Fault-finding (see Censoriousness)
Faults, compensation for, v, 98; Con-
fucius on, xlv, 13 (7), 53 (29); man's
dislike to hear own, ii, 140-1 (67);
Pascal on hiding of, xlvi, 43-4; Penn
on, i, 335 (123); pointing out of, xlvii,
172 (535); Shakespeare on single, xlvii,
112; uncorrected, become habits, ii,
144 (75)
Faults, geological, xi, 323-4
Fauns, referred to, iv, 73
Faunus, Latin god, xiii, 417; father of
Latinus, 241
Faust, Doctor, historical character, origi-
 nal of Goethe's tragedy, xix, 6
Faust, in Goethe's Faust, at Auerbach's
wine-cellar, xix, 90; in witches'
kitchen, 100-1; vision of Helena, 104;
restored to youth, 108-9; before Mar-
garet's door, 158-9; kills Valentine,
162; compact with Mephistopheles, 64-
75; curse of, 66-7; starts out, 83-4;
dissatisfied, calls on spirits, 23-9; in-
terrupted by Wagner, 29-31; first sight
of Margaret, 112; demands her from
Mephistopheles, 112-14; in Margaret's
chamber, 115-18; his corruption under-
taken by Mephistopheles, 20-2; in de-
spair, attempts suicide, 33-6; in forest
cavern, 142-5; urged by Mephistopheles
to return to Margaret, 145-7; in study,
Mephistopheles appears, 57-66; learns
appointment with Margaret, 130-4;
with Margaret in garden, 133-9; in
summer-house, 141-2; learns casket
given to church, 121-2; on Walpurgis'-
Night, 167-82; vision of Margaret, 181-
2; learns her imprisonment and de-
termines to free her, 190-3; on way to
prison, 192-4; in dungeon with Mar-
garet, 193-202; with Margaret, on his
religion, 149-51; on Mephistopheles,
152; plans secret meeting with Mar-
garet, 153; with Mephistopheles, 155-6;
with Wagner before the gate, 43-8; his
aspirations, 49; with the dog, 51-2
FAUST, tragedy of, Goethe's, xix, 9-202;
remarks on, 5-8
Faustina, wife of Marcus Aurelius, ii, 199
(17)
Faustus, in Marlowe's Faustus, and the
horse-courser, xix, 239-41; at court of
Vanholt, 241-2; recalls spirit of Helen
of Troy, 243; birth, education, and
practise of magic, 205-6; dissatisfied
with human learning, takes to magic,
206-7; half repents, 224; discusses as-
tronomy, 225; calls on Christ, 226;
with Lucifer, 226-227; with Seven Sins,
227-8; promised to see Hell, 229;
studies astronomy on Olympus, 229;
remarks on dying utterance of, 204;
remarks on speech to Helen, 204; re-
nounces God for Belzebub, 218; com-
 pact with Mephistophilis, 219-24; trav-
els of, 229; in Rome, at Pope's feast,
231-2; returns home, his fame, 233;
at Emperor's court, 236-8; urged to
repent, 244; renews compact, 245;
wins Helen of Troy for paramour,
246-7; last hours, 246-7; taken by
devils, 249-50; with Valdes and Cor-
nelius, 208-9; conjures Mephistophilis,
213-15
FAUSTUS, DR., Marlowe's, xix, 205-50;
remarks on, 204
Faustus, Bishop of Manichees, vii, 63;
St. Augustine on, 67-9
Favonius, iv, 84; ix, 96; Casar, opposed
by, xii, 282; Pompey and, 292-3, 299
GENERAL INDEX

Favorinus, ii, 179 note
Favorites, Marlowe on, xlvi, 28; royal, Bacon on, iii, 66-7, 94
Favors, apt to be repeated, i, 98; Cicero on, ix, 34; claim returns, xix, 131; Emerson on receiving, v, 95-6; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 371; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 194 (8); Mohammed on, xlv, 880, 884; Socrates on, ii, 293 (25); Woolman on, i, 245

FAVOUR, ON RECEIVING A, vi, 354
FAVOURITE CAT, ON A, xl, 462-3
Fawcett, Mr., xxv, 184
Fawkener, Everard, postmaster-general, i, M5
Fawkes, Guy, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 280
Fawn, defined, xxxv, 343
Fay, Godemar du, xxxv, 21-2
Fazio, Friar, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 131
Fear, Augustine, St., on, vii, 28; Burke on, xxiv, 49-50; cause of, 105-7; critic, the most rigid, ix, 307; darkness, cause of, xxiv, 68, 114-17; David on use of, xli, 491; delight caused by, xxiv, 109; dishonorableness of, 362; Emerson on, v, 94; Epicetus on, ii, 135 (55); eyes of, to see under the ground, xiv, 154; of God, Bunyan on, xv, 152-3; of God, necessary to grace, 259; guide to duty, v, 129; Hobbes's definition of, xxxiv, 341; honoring, a way of, 364; hope and, iv, 55; ignorance, cause of, v, 17; instinctive, xi, 255; judge of souls, viii, 143; Locke on, xxxvii, 95-6, 98; loudness, cause of, xxiv, 69-70; love and, xxxvi, 54-6; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 280 (25), 283 (34); music and, xli, 476; obscurity cause of, xxiv, 50-1; Pascal on religious, xlvi, 95 (262); power, idea of, cause of, xxiv, 55-60; in privation, 60; sounds, intermitting, cause of, 70-1; suddenness, cause of, 70; vastness, in idea of, 61-2, 109-110 (see also Sublime)
Fearing, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 174, 253-9, 273
Fearlessness, Confucius on, xlv, 45 (4), 47 (21)
Fears, and desires, iii, 48; make us traitors, xlv, 370; may be liars, xlii, 1119
Feasts, in New Atlantis, iii, 166
FEATHERS, THE THREE, xvii, 156-9
Feathers, fine, and fine birds, xvii, 20
Febo, Cavalier del, xiv, 114
Federal Government and state govern-
ments, xliii, 208-9, 210-13, 215-16, 224; Jay's argument for a, 203-7
FEDERALIST, THE (Nos. I and II), xliii, 199-207
Federigo, Cardinal, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 351-60; with the Unnamed, 361-72; visits Lucia, 396-401; visits Lucia's village, 406-9; advises Lucia, 414; reprimands Abbondio, 415-25; in Milan famine, 456-8, 465; in plague, 505, 527-8, 531, 533
Feeble-mind, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 174, 271-4, 275-6, 281-2, 284, 288, 290, 302; parts with Christiana, 312; death, 314
Feejee Islanders, cannibalism of, v, 199
Feeling, the beautiful in, xxiv, 98-9; fancy and, xlvi, 98 (274-5); Longfellow on, xliii, 1323; Mill, James, on, xxv, 71; necessary to persuasion, xix, 30; reason and, xlvi, 98 (276-8), 99 (282); reason and, Schiller on, xxxii, 243-9; reasoning and, xlvi, 10; virtue, basis of, xxxii, 352; Ruskin on, xxviii, 113-15; sense of, as source of sublime, xxiv, 73; Wordsworth on need of developing, xxxix, 273-4
Feelings, Mill on the, xxxvi, 36, 91-2, 254; thoughts and, xxxiv, 272-3; undermined by analysis, xxv, 88
Fees, in New Atlantis, not permitted, iii, 148, 149
Feet, Locke on care of the, xxxvii, 11-12
Feigning, Lady, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 102
Felice, Father (see Casati Felice), xxi
Felice, partner of Cellini, xxxi, 132, 165-7, 169-70, 171-2, 176
Felician, Father, in EVANGELINE, xlii, 1303; in the church, 1312-13; on day of exile, 1316, 1317, 1318; with Evangeline in wanderings, 1320, 1323, 1326; at Basil's, 1327, 1329
Felician of Silva, books of, xiv, 18
Felician, the shoemaker, ii, 130 (40)
Felicity, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 345; lies in progress, 370
Felix, Roman governor, xlv, with Paul, 475 (24-35), 477 (22-7)
Felix, governor of Armenia, in POLYEUCTE, tells Pauline of Severus's approach, xxvi, 84-7; his wrath at Polyeucte, 102-6; his dilemma, 107-8; determines not to pardon Polyeucte, 119-21; with Polyeucte, 121-3, 125;
condemns Polyxeute to death, 126-7; becomes a convert, 129-30
Felix V, Pope (see Amadeus, Cardinal)
Felixmarte of Hircania, xiv, 92, 303-4
Fellowes, Sir Charles, researches of, v, 361
Fellow-feeling, Confucius on, xlv, 52
Fellowship, in pain, divides not smart, iv, 369
Felons, origin of word, xxxv, 364
Felony, crimes included under, xxxv, 364-5
Feltro, Bishop of, xx, 321 note 15
Fencing, Locke on, xxxvii, 171-2; Milton on, iii, 244
Fenelon, Hume on ethics of, xxvii, 204
Fennians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 119-20
Feoblas, balsam of (see Balsam of Fieroblas)
Fer Caille, xlix, 209, 214, 232, 241
Fer Gair, xlix, 202, 210, 217, 232
Fer Le, xlix, 202, 210, 232
Fer Rogain, xlix, 202, 210, 212, 215, 217-8 et seq.
Ferdinand II, in THE BETROTHED, in Mantuan contest, xxi, 78
Ferdinand IV, Dante on, xx, 368 note 9
Ferdinand V, of Spain, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 72-3; Pope Julius and, 45; Raleigh on, xxxix, 85-6
Ferdinand, son of Alva, in EGMONT, xix, 303, 304-6, 313-14; final scene with Egmont, 326-32
Ferdinand of Naples, iii, 50
Ferdinand, in DUCHESS OF MALFI, in presence chamber scene, xlvii, 758-9; hires Bosola to watch Duchess, 761-4; Antonio on, 760; at court of Malfi, 791; with Duchess, 791; with Bosola, 792-3; in Milan, his frenzy, 833, 834-6, 849; death, 853; learns flight of Duchess, 806; letter to Duchess, 809-10; on Malatesti, 804; parting counsel to Duchess, 764-6; learns her fault, 787-9; with Bosola after murder, 818-30; with Bosola at Malfi, 813-14; with Duchess in prison, 814-15; his purposes of vengeance, 818-19; with Duchess in chamber, 795-7; his return to Rome, 799
Ferdinand, in THE TEMPEST, in shipwreck, xlv, 396, 406; led by Ariel's song, 412-13; meeting with Miranda and Prospero, 413; at his task, 432; with Miranda, 432-5; betrothed to Miranda, 443-9; at chess with Miranda, 458; reunion with father, 458-9
Ferguson, Sir Adam, vi, 159 and note 4; Carlyle on, xxx, 366
Ferguson, Sir Samuel, FAIR HILLS OF IRELAND, xli, 921-2
Fergusson, Robert, vi, 16; Burns on, 81, 87; Inscription for Headstone of, 257; Inscription under Portrait of, 257; Lines on the Poet, 431
Fermentation, Pasteur's Theory of, xxxviii, 275-363
Fermo, Oliverotto of, xxxvi, 30-2
Fernando Noronha, Darwin on, xxxix, 21
Fernando, in Cardenio's story, xiv, 203-5, 240-7
Fernando, and Dorothea, xiv, 257-79
Fernando, and Lucinda, xiv, 264-5
Fernando, Don, reunion with Dorothea, xiv, 356-65
Ferragosto, the, xxi, 40 note 2
Ferrante, Don, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 410, 413; learning of, 444-8; in the plague, 623-5
Ferrara, Cardinal (see Este, Ippolito d')
Ferrara, Duke of, xxxvi, 8; and Cellini, xxxi, 199, 268, 271, 273; and Louis, xxxvi, 13; and Paul III, xxxi, 268
Ferrara, Marquis of, xx, 52 note 9
Ferrer, Antonio, at Milan, xxi, 197-8, 199, 214-24
Ferrier, Miss, To, vi, 275
Ferro, Drake at, xliii, 233
Fertility, as distinction between varieties and species, xi, 312 (see also Sterility)
Fertilization, methods of, xi, 193-4; remarks on, 103-7
Fesque, defined, xxvii, 105
Festino, Mrs., xviii, 121
Festus, Porcius, xlv, 477 (27); and Paul, 477-9 (1-27), 481 (24, 30-1)
Fete Champetres, The, vi, 309-11
Feudal Laws, of succession, x, 506
Feure, Raoul le, xxxix, 5
Fevers, Indian treatment of, xliii, 35
Fevers, Indian treatment of, xliii, 35
Fevre, le, Dryden on, xiii, 14
"Few sometimes may know when thousands err," iv, 208
Fewster, Mr., xxxviii, 183, 194, 213
Fiad scene, the giant, xlix, 239
Fiaschino, the chamberlain, xxxi, 270, 273
Fichte, Mazzini on, xxxii, 380; patriotism of, 386-7; on silent work, xxv, 417
GENERAL INDEX

Ficinus, on nature, xxxix, 109

Fickle Fortune: A Fragment, vi, 36
Fickleness of man, vii, 297-8 (1)
Fiddler, in Faust, xix, 188
Fiddler, A, in the North, 479-80
Fiddler's Song, from Jolly Beggars, vi, 127-8
Fidelle, by Collins, xii, 475
Fidelle's Dirge, xli, 269
Fidelity, Penn on, i, 340; of princes, xxxvi, 56-7; worth of, intrinsic, xxxii, 345
Field, Barron, in Hazlitt's discussion, xxvii, 275
Field, parable of the, xv, 205
Fielding, Henry, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 275; Hunting Song, xii, 501-2; his Joseph Andrews, xiv, 3; Preface to Joseph Andrews, xxxix, 176-81; sketch of life and works, 176 note; religion of, xxviii, 17-8; Thackeray on, 9, 19
Fiennes, house of, motto of, v, 374
Fierabras, xiv, 489
Fierebras, Balsam of, xiv, 74-5
Fieschi, Bonifazio de', xx, 243 note 4
Fiesole, Epitaph at, xii, 904
Fife, in Life is a Dream, with Rosaura, arrival in Poland, xxvi, 7-13; with Segismund, 14-7; arrested, 18-9; in the tower, 56-8; found by soldiers, 59-61; with Rosaura again, 66-7; in the battle, 69-70; death, 70
Fig-tree, Indian, iv, 288; parable of, xliv, 390 (6-9); proverb of the, v, 10
Figulus, C. Marcius, mention of, ix, 83
Figures, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 207-8; Plato's definition of, v, 175-6
File and Serpent, fable of, xvii, 22
Filippo, Francesco di (see Lippi Francesco)
Final Causes (see First Cause)
Finance, Burke on science of, xxiv, 358
Finches, in Galapagos Islands, xxix, 383
Findlater, Andrew, xxv, 188
Findlay, song on, vi, 48
Fingers, in story of Darning-Needle, xvii, 316
Finite, the, a manifestation of the infinite, xxviii, 341
Finitude, Kelvin on, xxx, 258
Finn, story of, xlix, 34 note 5, 35, 36, 37
Finnbogi, the Norseman, xliii, 17-18
Finns, sailors' notion of, xxiii, 41-2
Fiorentino, Giuliano, xxxi, 70
Fiorino of Cellino, xxxi, 6
Fiornir (see Fjolnir)
Firdousi, Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130
Fire, lesson of the, xv, 235; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 267 (9); methods of producing, xxx, 59; methods of producing, by friction, xxix, 413-4
Fire-arms, and civilization, x, 450
Fire Bells, Poe on, xlii, 1234
Fire-engines, ancient, ix, 377 note
Firesides, Darwin on, xix, 38-9
Firenzuola, Giovanni of, xxxi, 26-7
Fireside, to make a happy, vi, 367
Firk, in Shoemaker's Holiday, at Ralph's departure, xlvi, 473-6; at Eyre's, 480-3, 487-91, 497-8; announces Eyre's appointment, 500-1; at Old Ford, 503-4; before shop, 509-10; with Ralph, 512-13; at Lord Mayor's, 516-17; at Hammon's wedding, 521-2; at Eyre's dinner, 528-9, 531, 535
Firmament, Addison on the, xl, 400; xlv, 535; Habington on the, xl, 253
Firminus, and his astrology, vii, 104-5
Firmus, Romanus, letter to, ix, 204, 259
First Cause, Hume on the, xxxvii, 309-10; ideas of different, xxxix, 101, 103; Marcus Aurelius on the, ii, 253 (75), 265 (1), 269-70 (28); Pascal on knowledge of, xlviii, 27-8, 331; Rousseau on, xlviii, 249
First Fruits (see Annates)
First Principles, Pascal on, xlviii, 99 (282)
Fish, creation of, iv, 237; electric organs of, xi, 188-9; flying, 177; flying, Pretty on, xxxiii, 203; fresh-water, distribution of, xi, 409; heart in, xlviii, 69, 90, 131-2; Herodotus on breeding of, xlviii, 46-7; Mohammed on eating of, xlv, 1004; price of, by what determined, x, 52, 200; price of, rent as element in, 148; respiration of, xxx, 168; teleostean, xi, 343
Fisher, Bishop of Rochester, xxxvi, 114-5
Fisher, The, fable of, xvii, 27-8
Fisher and Little Fish, fable of, xvii, 31-2
Fisher Boy, song of, in William Tell, xxvi, 379-80
Fisheries, produce of, source of capital, x, 221
GENERAL INDEX

FISHERMAN, THE, AND HIS WIFE, xvii, 83-90
FISHERMAN, THE, story of, xvi, 25-54
Fishes, hearts in, xxxviii, 77, 84; Smart on, xli, 488
Fishing, Franklin's early ideas of, i, 35
Fistinghoud, the, xxxv, 351
Fitch, the shop-keeper, xxiii, 390
Fitela, and Sigemund, xlix, 29
Fitness, Augustine, St., on, vii, 57; beauty and, v, 301-2; cause of beauty, xxiv, 85-7; in works of art, 87-8; Penn on, i, 338 (161)
FITZGERALD, Edward, RUBAIYAT OF OMAR KHAYYAM, xli, 943-58
Fitz-James, Lord, xxxvi, 130
Fitz Roy, Capt., Darwin on, xxix, 9
Five, Nature's love of number, xlii, 1250
FIVE CARLINS, THE, vi, 367-70
Fixed Capital, defined, x, 216; depends on circulating capital, 220; expense of maintaining, 224-6, 230; kinds of, four, 218; resemblance to money, 226, 230
Flaccus, Gaius Valerius, Dante on, xx, 19
Flaccus, M. Lamius, Cicero on, ix, 89
Flame, direction of, xxx, 97; Faraday on, 95; forms of, 96-7; illumination from, cause of, 106-12, 157; structure of, in candles, 101-4
Flamens, Roman, ix, 218 note 1
Flamengoes, Darwin on, xxix, 73
Flamininus, Lucius, expelled from Senate, ix, 60
Flat-fish, peculiarities of, xi, 229-32
Flatterer, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 135-6
Flatterers, Epicetus on, ii, 183 (4), 184 (13); fable of, xvii, 14; in Hell, xx, 46, 76
Flatteries, the four, xii, 343 note
Flattery, Bacon on, iii, 126-7; Burke on, xxiv, 45, 148; Chaucer on, xl, 48; Cicero on, ix, 39-42; Confucius on, xlv, 5 (3), 17 (24), 59 (17); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 373; Kempis on avoiding, vii, 292 (5); love of, reason for, v, 219; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 76-7; parasite of Luxury, vi, 250; Shakespeare on, xlv, 149; a way of honoring, xxxiv, 361, 364
Flavius, the tribune, and Caesar, xii, 313-4; Cicero on, ix, 145, 149
Fleance, in MACBETH, xlv, 338-9, 354, 356-7, 363
Fleetness, limits of, xi, 52
Fleetwood, Dr., and the Spectator, xxvii, 162
Fletcher, John, ASPATIA'S SONG, xl, 321-2; Custom of the Country, xxxix, 174; life and works, xlvii, 666; Massinger and, 858; MELANCHOLY, xl, 322 (see also Beaumont and Fletcher)
Fletcher, Master, with Drake, xxxiii, 206, 209
Flibbertigibbet, xlix, 270
Flies, Harrison on, and spiders, xxxv, 348; Pascal on, xlviii, 122 (367)
Flipotte, in TARTUFFE, xxvi, 199, 206
FLODDEN, LAMENT FOR, xli, 483
Flodden, men of Ettrick Forest at, xli, 482 note
Flogging, Dana on, xxiii, 363-4; in England, v, 346
Florence, arms of commune of, xxxi, 13 note 3; auxiliaries employed by, xxxvi, 45; built in imitation of Rome, xxxi, 5-6; Dante on, xx, 43 note 12, 106 note, 117 note 12, 169-70, 350-7; dress in (16th century), xxxi, 29 note 2; the "Eight" of, 16 note 2; factions in, xx, 26-7, 101-2 and notes; Guelfi and Ghibellini in, 66 notes 1, 2; guilds of, xxxi, 12 note 2; Macaulay on, xxvii, 372; mercenaries of, xxxvi, 42-4; name, origin of, xxxi, 5; patrons of, xx, 57 note 5; Pistoja and, xxxvi, 54-5; the plague in, xxxi, 84 note 6; policy towards Pisa and Pistoja, xxxvi, 69; republican party of, xxxi, 30 note 2, 32 note 1; subjugation of, xxvii, 392, 400; wealth of (14th century), 369, 370
Florida, cession of, xxxiii, 268-76
Florimell, Spenser's, xxxix, 65
Florio, John, translator of Montaigne, xxxii, 3
Floripes, Princess, xiv, 489
Florisart of Hircania, xiv, 49
Florus, and Agrippinus, ii, 119 (8)
Flower, Prof., on conformity of type, xi, 453
FLOWER IN THE CRANNIED WALL, xlix, 1005
FLOWER, THE, by Herbert, xl, 344-5
Flowers, Bacon on, iii, 112-3; beauty of, Burke on, xxiv, 77; beauty of, Darwin on, xi, 201; Columella on, xxxv, 238; correlation in, xi, 149-50; Emerson on,
as gifts, v, 219, 230; insects and, relations of, xi, 99-100, 101-2; parable of the, xv, 205
FLOWERS OF THE FOREST, xli, 482
FLOWERS, LITTLE IDA'S, xvii, 334-41
FLOWERS OF THE FOREST, xli, 482
FLOWERY BANKS OF CREE, vi, 483-4
Flue, Klaus von der, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 412-3, 423
Flute, Alcibiades on the, xii, 107-8; Dryden on the, xliii, 390
Fluxions, invented by Newton, xxxiv, 125-6
Fly, on the chariot-wheel, iii, 127
FLY AND BALD MAN, fable of, xvii, 18
Flycatchers, tyrant, Darwin on, xi, 178
Flying-fish, Darwin on, xi, 177-8; Pretty on, xxxiii, 203
FLYING TRUNK, THE, xvii, 344-9
Focaccia of Cancellieri, xx, 132 note 4
Fetus, blood in the, xxxviii, 72-3; circulation in the, 92-4; Harvey on formation of the, 127; heart in the, 84, 131, 135-6; liver in the, 127
Fogliani, Giovanni, xxxvi, 30, 31
Fogo, Island of, xxxiii, 202-3
Foiano, Benedetto da, xxxi, 237 note 4
Foix, Diana of, Montaigne to, xxxii, 29
Foix, Gaston de, xlvii, 757
Folco, of Genoa, xx, 320 note 8, 322
Folger, Peter, i, 9
FOLK-LORE AND FABLE, xvii
FOLLOW THY FAIR SUN, xli, 285
FOLLOWERS, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 119-20
Folly, Burns on, vi, 184; ECCLESIASTES on, xlv, 346 (1-3), 347 (12-15)
FOLLY, HUMAN, xv, 327
FOLLY, RAPTURES OF, vi, 460
Folques, of Marseilles (see Folco)
Fontaine, M. de, xxxviii, 50
Fontainebleau, Cellini's work on, xxxi, 294
Fontainebleau, Cellini's work on, xxxi, 294
Fontane, Domenico, xxxi, 136
Fontaines, Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130
Fontenelle, M., on affection in nature, v, 335; on Newton, xxxiv, 109, 119
Fontenelle, Miss, addresses spoken by, vi, 446-7, 477-8; EPIGRAM on, 447
Food, in ancient Egypt, xxxiii, 40, 45; animal, Darwin on, xxxix, 122-3; as circulating capital, x, 219; labor in relation to, 149; Locke on, of children, xxxvii, 15-21; materials and, comparative values of, x, 178-9; Mohammed on lawful, xlv, 994-5, 1003; necessity of, iv, 191; Penn on selection of, i, 328-9 (59-62); rent of land used for, x, 149-65; of rich and poor, 167-8; variability due to excess of, xi, 23
Food-supply, industry and, x, 83-4, 84-5, 86-7; population and, 81-3, 167; wages and, 75-6, 85, 87
Fool, in KING LEAR, xlv, 233-6, 239-41, 252-5, 264-70, 274-6; remarks on character of, 214
Fool, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 292
Fool, song of, from JOLLY BEGGARS, vi, 125
Fool-hardiness, Locke on, xxxvii, 95
Fools, disclosed by words, xvii, 30; Browne on, iii, 270 (18); Paradise of, iv, 148; Pascal on, xlvii, 35 (80); “rush in where angels fear,” xxiv, 183-4; Solomon on, xxxvi, 156; test of, iii, 57; in Utopia, xxxvi, 211; wise men and, 260-1
Foot-pound, defined, xxx, 179
FOOTSTEPS OF ANGELS, xlii, 1267-9
Foppa, Ambrogio, xxxi, 48 note
FOR A'THAT, vi, 133-4
Forbearance, Brynhild on, xlxi, 304; Epicurus on, ii, 179 (183); Locke on habit of, xxxvii, 19
Forbes, Edward, on Atlantic Islands, xi, 386; on distribution, 395, 399; on fossils, 326; on glaciers, xxx, 224, 228, 231; on shells, xi, 139
Force, Bacon on, iii, 96; Emerson on, v, 247; Hume on idea of, xxxv, 35-50; Milton on, iv, 104, 445; Pascal on, xlvii, 115 (334)
Force, in PROMETHEUS BOUND, viii, 166
FORCE, CONSERVATION OF, xxx, 173-210
FORCES, CORRELATION OF, xxx, 73-85; Helmholtz on, 188, 206, 208
FORCES OF MATTER, Faraday on, xxx, 7-85
Foreign Commerce, advantages of, x, 326-7, 359-63; of agricultural states, 435-6; capital least attracted to, 308; capital used in, 295-9; disadvantages of, 306; gains in, 359-63; government interferences in, 330-88; Luther on, xxxvi, 331, 332; Mun on, x, 313; necessity of, 300-1
Foreign Competition, Emerson on, v, 286
Foreign Conquests, More on, xxxvi, 159-60
Foreign Dominions, Bacon on, iii, 76-7; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 7-12, 18-19; arms in, 68-9; factions in, 69-70
Foreign Missions, “pious editor’s” view of, xlii, 1373-4
Foreign Nations, Washington on relations with, xliii, 243-8
Foreign Things, Emerson on love of, v, 79; Harrison on love of, xxxv, 236-7, 239; Holinshed on love of, 318
Foreigners, liberty of, in Massachusetts, xliii, 79
Foreknowledge, Chaucer on, xl, 45 note 146, 46 note 149; is fore-sorrow, viii, 16; Milton on, iv, 138; not necessity, xx, 358 note 7
Forel, on tides, xxx, 283
Forese, in Purgatory, xx, 239-41
Foresight, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 320, 345; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 47; may be vain, vi, 120
Foresters, Emerson on, xlii, 1254, 1255
Forests, Darwin on sublimity of, xxi, 506; Emerson on beauty of, v, 223-4; Geikie on destruction of, xxx, 350-1; growth of, checked by cattle, x, 169-70; rent of, 170; Thoreau on, xxviii, 411-12
Forgers, in Dante’s Hell, xx, 120
Forgetful Green, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 243
Forgetfulness, Augustine, St., on, vii, 172-3; Keats on, xli, 875; Pascal on, xlviii, 123 (372)
Forgiveness, Bacon on, iii, 15, 16, 34; Jesus on, xlviii, 398 (3-4); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 194 (7); Pittacus on, 153 (96)
Forl, Countess of, xxxvi, 13, 72
Forlorn, My Love, No Comfort Near, vi, 535
Formal, and material, ii, 216 (21), 227 (13), 244 (10), 247 (29)
Formal Instinct, Schiller on the, xxi, 242-8
Formalist, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 43-5
Formality, Bacon on, iii, 125-6; Pascal on, xlviii, 92 (249-51), 93 (252); Penn on, i, 334 (119), 386; as source of power, xxxiv, 360; Swift on, xxvii, 103
Fornication, Mohammed on, xlv, 916; Mohammedan punishment of, 969 note 6, 971; Paul, St., on, 496-7, 498 (13-18); punishment of, in old England, xxxv, 365-6; punishment of, in Utopia, xxxvi, 208-9; Spirit of, iii, 168
Forsaken Garden, A, xlii, 1207-9
Forsaken Merman, The, xlii, 1123-6
Fort George, massacre of, i, 153
Fort William Henry, attack on, i, 220
Fortebraccio (see Braccio)
Fortescue, George, xxxiii, 230, 258
Fortitude, Dante’s star of, xx, 146 note 5; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; Locke on, xxxvii, 96-7, 98-101; the virtue of adversity, iii, 16-17
Fortresses, Machiavelli in, xxxvi, 71
Fortunatus, xlv, 514 (17)
Fortune, Essay on, Bacon’s, iii, 99-101
Fortune, Browne on, iii, 268-70; Burns on fading, vi, 170; changes of, xxxix, 96, 98; Chaucer on, xl, 50; Cicero on, ix, 28, 103; Cockburn on, xli, 482; Dante on, xxxiv, 23; Emerson on, v, 83, 88; favors the brave, ix, 286; good, honorable, xxxiv, 365; inequality of, verses on, xvi, 232; injustice of, lines on, vi, 431; life entangled with, ii, 183 (1); love and, xlv, 153-4; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 80-2; Marcus Aurelius on good, ii, 183 (1); Montaigne on changes of, xxxii, 5-6; More’s lines on, xxxvi, 124-5; Mortimer on, xlv, 88; Pope on gifts of, xl, 432-7; Raleigh on, xxxix, 91-2, 96-7; Shakespeare on, xlii, 131-2, 138-9; Tennison on, xlii, 976-7; Vespucci on, xlii, 29; virtue and, xxi, 12
Fortune, Fickle, a fragment, vi, 36
Fortune, Raging, a fragment, vi, 36
Fortune, To, by Thomson, xlv, 443
Fosco, Bernardin di, xx, 202 note 18
Fosians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 113
Fossiliferous Strata, Lyell on formation of, xxxviii, 400-3, 407-8, 411, 413-15
Fossils, Falloppio on, xxxviii, 388; old ideas of, xi, 166; xxxviii, 396 (see Palaeontological Collections)
Fothergill, Dr., i, 120, 147, 159, 160
Fouche’s Police, v, 450
Foulk, Samuel, i, 256, 257, 269
Foundations, Pascal on, xlviii, 114 (330)
Founders of States, Bacon on, iii, 129-30; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 19-22
Fountain, The, xli, 602-4
Fountains, Bacon on, iii, 115-16
Fourier, Mill on, xxv, 106
Fowl, descent of, xi, 33
Fox, Bishop, and More, xxxvi, 91; quoted, xxxv, 378
Fox, Charles J., and Burke, xxiv, 5; v, 211; Burns on, vi, 52, 161, 338-9; the debt of honor, v, 211; Emerson on, 265; Napoleon on, 211
Fox, Dr., and John Donne, xv, 364-5
Fox, George, Emerson on, v, 141, 232-3; Penn and, xxxiv, 75; on slavery, i, 168; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 71-3
Fox and Cat, fable of, xvii, 26
Fox and Crow, fable of, xvii, 14
Fox and Goat, fable of, xvii, 44
Fox and Grapes, fable of, xvii, 24
Fox and Lion, fable of, xvii, 25
Fox and Mask, fable of, xvii, 19
Fox and Mosquitoes, fable of, xvii, 36-7
Fox and Stork, fable of, xvii, 19
Fox and Wolf, Grimm's story of, xvii, 167-8
Fox, Cock, and Dog, fable of, xvii, 34
Fox Without a Tail, fable of, xvii, 37
Foxes, in San Pedro Island, xxix, 284
Fox-goose, the, in Egypt, xxxiii, 39
Fracastorius, on the heart, xxxviii, 75
Fragment of Song, vi, 237, 443
Frailey, Burns on, vi, 185
Framms, of the Germans, xxxiii, 95
France, apprenticeships in, x, 124; armies of, xxxvi, 47; belles lettres in (18th century), xxiv, 140; Burke on old régime in, xxiv, 261-6; Calvinism in, xxxix, 27-47; church property, confiscation of, in, xxiv, 241-56; clergy of, under old régime, 273-80; departments, communes, and cantons in, 305-6, 314-15; economists of, x, 443-4; England and, trade of, 367-8; England and, in war, iii, 75; Goldsmith on, xli, 526-7; interest, rates of, in, x, 92-3; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 8-9, 16-17, 61-2; More on kingdom of, 159; nobility of, under the old régime, xxiv, 269; parliaments, abolition of, 161-2; parliaments, old, of, 338; poetry, early of, xxvii, 75-6; Raleigh on kings of, xxxix, 80-1; revenue laws of, x, 541-2; Swiss mercenaries in, xxxvi, 47; Taine on, xxxix, 430-1; taxation in (18th century), x, 545-7; theatre in (18th century), xxxiv, 154; treaty with U. S., xliii, 250-4; Voltaire on civil wars of, xxxiv, 87
France, King of, in Lear, in love with Cordelia, xlvi, 216, 222-3; notified of Lear's misfortunes, 262-3; his invasion of England, 286-7, 289
Francesca di Rimini, in Hell, xx, 23-4
Francesco, Gian (see Penni)
Franchise, qualifications for the, v, 241
Francis, Mr., Attorney-General of Pennsylvania, i, 113
Francis I, Andrea del Sarto and, xlii, 1091, 1093; Calvin to, xxxix, 13; Charles V and, xxxi, 68 note, 321, 328 note 1, 334 note 1; Cellini and, 91, 196, 201-7, 212, 249, 261, 269, 274-5, 278-82, 282-6, 289-99, 291-2, 292-6, 299, 300, 301, 309-10, 312, 317, 319-22, 322-3, 324-6, 327-8, 329-35, 348, 350-2, 374; Clement and, 119; expedition against Turin, xxxviii, 9; Guido Guidi and, xxxi, 298 note 1; at Landresy, xxxviii, 17; Piero Strozzi and, xxxi, 291-2; and poets, xxvii, 40; Raleigh on, xxxix, 83; in triumvirate of kings, iii, 50; war with England, xxxi, 334 and note 1
Francis II, Raleigh on, xxxix, 83
Francis, St., Dante on, xx, 330-3; Luther on, xxxvi, 300; in Paradise, xx, 420; quoted, vii, 320
Francis, St., Xavier, hymn attributed to, xlv, 556
Franciscans, Dante on the, xx, 337 note 28; in Limbo, iv, 147
Francisco, in Hamlet, xlvi, 93-4
Francisco, in The Tempest, xlvi, 420, 441
Franco of Bologna, xx, 189 note 3
Franklin, Chaucer's, xl, 20-1
Franklin, Benjamin, ability to write, advantages gained by, i, 60, 63; aids his workmen to start in business, 93, 104; ancestry and family of, 6-10; anecdote of fish, 35; anecdote of wharf, 11; Art of Virtue, 86-7; as Assembly's commissioner to England, 150-62, 164; assists Braddock, 128-34, 136-7; Autobiography of, 5-162; becomes printer,
GENERAL INDEX

234

14; becomes vegetarian, 17; birth of, 3, 9, 163; Bond, the Doctors, and, 137-8; Boston, departure from, 22; Boston, first return to, 29-30; Bradford, work for, 22, 27; in business with Meredith, 53-4, 56, 59, 60-2; in business for self, 62-4; in charge of frontier defences, 139-43; city-watch, suggests reform of, 98-9; clerk of Assembly, 97, 107, 115; colonel of militia, 144-6; commissioner to the Indians, 115-16; daily program of, 83; death of, 165; degrees conferred on, 123, 164; Dialogue advocating a militia, 138-9, 144; disputatious turn of, 15; Dissertation on Liberty and Necessity, 42, 55; domestic life of, 66, 76; Denham, Mr., work for, 48-50; early occupations of, 3, 10-11, 13-14; education of, 3, 10, 12, 17-8; felicity of his life, 5, 85; “fire” engine, no; five kings and, 76; food, indifference to, 12; Hemphill and, 94; hospital, 116-18; industry of, 46, 49, 59, 64, 75; influence of, 116-17; influence of Abel James on, 68; intrigues of, 66; Journal of, 49 note; journalist, 92-3; Junto formed by, 57-8; at Keimer’s, 26-8, 35-6, 50-4, 56; Keimer’s new religion and, 35-6; Keith, Sir William, relations with, 28-31, 34-5, 39-41, 49-50; languages studied by, 95; letters of, as Busy Body, 60; library, founds first public, 66-7, 74-5; life of, 3-4; life of chief events in, 163-5; in London, 40-9; on London streets, 120-2; marriage of, 66; match for, projected by Mrs. Godfrey, 65-6; member Royal Society, 148-9; moderation of, 87, 18; moral living, plan of, 78-86; New England Courant, connection of, with, 3, 19-21; open stove invented by, 111-2; organizes fire company, 99-100; organizes militia, 105-7; paper money discussion, 62-3; parents of, 11-13; Party for Virtue projected by, 89-91; Pennsylvania Gazette established by, 59-60, 104; Philadelphia, arrival at, 25-6; Philadelphia, second trip to, 31-3; Philosophical Society founded by, 105; Plain Truth, 105; Plan of Union, 124-6; poetry of, juvenile, 14-15; Poor Richard’s Almanac, 91-2; postmaster, 98; postmaster-general, 123, 145, 165; prayers used by, 78, 82-3; Presbyterian Church and, 76-8; proprietary quarrels, 126-8, 144-6, 149-51; prose writing, practise in, 15-17; public offices, 3-4, 114-15; public printer, 60, 63, 97-8; Read, Miss, and, 25, 28, 36, 39, 42, 50, 66; reading, love of, 13-18, 42-3, 75; James, relations with brother, 3, 14, 17, 19-22, 30, 96; religious belief of, 6, 18, 42, 55-6, 76-7, 82-3, 90; Revolution, share in, 4, 165; scientist, 3, 114, 146-9; settlement of claims, 155; son, death of, 96; street-lamps improved by, 120; streets, moves improvement of, 119-23; Socratic method adopted by, 17-18, 35-6; success, reason of, 87-8; surname, origin of, 6; swimming abilities of, 47-8, 49; temperance of, 44; tyranny, hatred of, 20; University of Pennsylvania founded by, 105, 112-14; Vaughan on character and influence of, 69-73; Way to Wealth, 164; Whitefield and, 101-7; Woolman’s book on slavery published by, 189 note

Franklin, Benjamin, uncle of the preceding, i, 7, 8, 10

Franklin, Benjamin, Mrs. (see Read, Miss)

Franklin, James, establishes New England Courant, i, 19-21; relations of, with Benjamin, 3, 14, 17, 19-22, 30, 96

Franklin, John, brother of Benjamin, i, 13, 31

Franklin, John, uncle of Benjamin, i, 7

Franklin, Josiah, brother of Benjamin, i, 13

Franklin, Josiah, father of Benjamin, i, 3, 9, 10-13

Franklin, Matthew, i, 194

Franklin, Samuel, i, 7, 13

Franklin, Sir John, equipment of, v, 81; Parry on, 349; search for, 361

Franklin, Thomas, grandfather of Benjamin, i, 7

Franklin, Thomas, uncle of Benjamin, i, 7

Franklin, William, son of Benjamin, i, 115, 129, 131, 133, 139, 158

Frankness, Bacon on, iii, 8, 17; Cicero on, ix, 39-41; Confucius on, xlv, 35 (20); Emerson on, v, 62

Franziska, in Minna von Barnhelm, with Minna, xxvi, 313-15; with land-
lord, 315-19; with Minna on finding Tellheim's ring, 319-21; with Just, 321-3; prepares Minna to receive Tellheim, 323; drags off landlord, 324; with Just, agrees to meet Tellheim, 327-30; with the landlord, 330-2; warned to beware of the landlord, 332; with Werner, talk of Tellheim, 333-4; with Tellheim, 340-2; with Werner again, 342-3; with Minna, the plot to win Tellheim, 343-4; in scene with Riccaut, 344-5, 347, 348-9; growing interest in Werner, 350-1; tells her mistress's misfortunes, 358-9; with Tellheim, in the plot, 360-2; at interview of Minna and Tellheim, 363, 365, 370, 372-3; tries to explain to Werner, 371; reconciliation with Werner, 374-5
Freeman, Edward A., life and works, xxviii, 226; RACE AND LANGUAGE, 225-73; i, 22
Freeport, Sir Andrew, xxvii, 85; Johnson on, 165
Freeners, Burke on, xxiv, 225; Carlyle on, xxv, 354
Free Trade, Bacon on, iii, 86-7; Emerson on, v, 255; Mill on, xxv, 65, 291-2; Smith on, x, 4, 332-52, 368-9, 433-4
Free-Will, Adam's, iv, 186; beauty and, xxiii, 266-7; Berkeley on, xxxiii, 258; cause of evil, vii, 101; Channing on, xxxiii, 332; Confucius on, xiv, 29 (25); Dante on, xx, 210, 218, 302 and note 2; distinguishes man from beasts, xxxiv, 175-6; Epictetus on, ii, 124 (20, 22), 127 (29), 148 (83); given to man, iv, 138-9; human, 291-2; Hume on, xxxvii, 351-2, 363-4, 366, 369-74; Kant on, xxxiv, 356-68; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 80, 84; Mill on doctrine of, xxv, 107; Raphael on, iv, 194-5; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 259-60; Schiller on, xxxii, 262-3 (see also Autonomy of the Will)
Freezing-point, of water, xxx, 231-2
Freke, Dr., on origin of species, xi, 15
Fremont, John C., Dana on, xxiii, 391
Fremy, M., xxxviii, 307-9, 352-3
French, Colonel, i, 29, 40
French, in American Revolution, i, 136; Burke on the, xxiv, 224-5; descent from Hector, claimed for, xiii, 19; Dryden on the, 23; Goldsmith on the, xii, 526-7; influence of the, v, 378; military abilities of the, xxv, 309; polite rather than true, v, 375; sentiments of the, xxv, 41; sociability of the, 42; Taine on the, xxxiv, 416, 425, 430; wiser than they seem, iii, 64
French Academy, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 154-9
French Civil War, Burke on the, xxiv, 186-7
French Classical Drama, Pellisson on, xxviii, 68
French Classics, xxxii, 122-3, 124-6, 129-30
French DRAMAS, xxvi, 75-296; Dryden on, xviii, 14-15
French Essays, xxxii, 3-182
French Language, Burke on the, xxiv, 140; Dryden on, xiii, 54; Hugo on changes in, xxxix, 374-5; Huxley on study of, xxviii, 220; Johnson on changes in, xxxix, 204; Locke on study
of, xxxvii, 136, 153-4; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 119; Sidney on, xxvii, 50
French Literature, Hugo on, xxxix, 384; Taine on, 427-8
French and Indian War, in America, i, 127-43; Woolman on, 220-2, 232, 262-3, 264
French Money, Smith on, x, 31-2
French Nation, Freeman on the, xxviii, 255, 257-8
FRENCH PHILOSOPHERS, xxxiv, 3-305
French Revolution, aristocrats in, xxiv, 410-11; army under, 341-53; assignats of, 256-8, 322-7, 364-71; church-lands sale, 257-8, 323-4; church property confiscated in, 240-56, 281-95; clergy in, 273-4; clergy, civil constitution of the, 281-2; completeness of, 382; population and wealth, decline of, under, 266-8; executive power, constitution of, 330-7; fanaticism and proselytism of, 247, 286-7; finances of, 357-78; Goethe on, xix, 336, 376-9; good of the, xxiv, 376; gunpowder, making of, in, 414 note; inconsistencies of, 353-6; invasion of Holland, 419-20; judicial power, constitution of, 337-41; leaders of, 299-300; letters, men of, in, 246-8, 411-12; Lowell on, xxviii, 435; Mill on, xxv, 43, 84, 197; mistakes of, xxiv, 174-9; monied interest in, 244-5; municipal guards, 356-7; Napoleon on, xxviii, 468; National Assembly in, xxiv, 178-88, 205-8, 296-9, 329-30, 353-5; nobility in, 268-73, 418-19; October sixth and, 208-17; paper currency of, 322-7, 364-71; Paris, preeminence of, in, 244-5; parliamentary abolition by, 257; public debts, care of, 242-50; representation under, 305-22; revenue system of, 357-74; Sheridan on, xviii, 108; spread of principles of, xxiv, 390-2; sympathy of English clubs with, 144-50; Washington's policy toward, xviii, 247-8
FRENCH REVOLUTION, REFLECTIONS ON THE, Burke's, xxiv, 141-378
Freneda, counselor of Philip II, xix, 290
Frenzy, first of ills, viii, 15
Fresh-water Productions, Darwin on, xi, 111-12; distribution of, 409-13
Freston, the enchanter, xiv, 57, 61
Fretting, uselessness of, David on, xlv, 186 (7, 8)
Freydis, daughter of Eric the Red, xliii, 6; in Vinland, 17-19
Freyia, the goddess, xlix, 259
Freyr, Germanic god, xlx, 13 note 2
Friar, Chaucer's, xlv, 16-18; Dryden on Chaucer's, xxxix, 164
Friars, in Milton's Limbo, iv, 148; More on, xxxvi, 155-6
FRIARS' CARSE HERMITAGE, INSCRIPTION AT, vi, 514
FRIARS' CARSE HERMITAGE, LINES WRITTEN IN, vi, 307-8
FRIARS' CARSE HERMITAGE, WRITTEN IN, vi, 319-20
FRIARS, FOLLOWERS AND, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 119-20
FRIENDS AND LAND I LOVE, FRAE THE, vi, 419-20
Friendship, Augustine, St., on false and true, vii, 52; Blair on, vi, 167; Browne on, iii, 318-9; Burns on, vi, 181; Coleridge on, xli, 703-4; Confucius on, xlv, 41 (23); Confucius on false, 17 (24); Emerson on true, ii, 148 (82); excess in, ix, 314 and note; Goethe on, xlv, 252-3; xix, 381; Hume on, xxxvii, 399; immortality of, i, 383 (127-31), 384 (132-4); Kempis on true, vii, 306; Locke on, xxxvii, 6-7; Lothario on, xiv, 312; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 55; Manzoni on, xxi, 186; Marcus Aurelius on false, ii, 289 (15); of parents and children, xxxvii, 81-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 44-5, 45 (101); Penn on, i, 334 (111-17); pity and, xxxiv, 189; seldom between equals, iii, 120; Shakespeare on, xlv,
### GENERAL INDEX

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Number(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Furies, The, of Æschylus, viii, 122-65; Voltaire on, xxxix, 364</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Furnace, in New Way to Pay Old Debts, xlvi, 866-8, 871-2, 873, 875, 876, 881-2, 883-4, 885-8, 923, 941</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Furnius, and Antony, xii, 367</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Furnivall, Dr., xxxv, 216</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fürst, Walter, in William Tell, friend of Stauffacher, xxvi, 391; Melchthal and, 395-6, 400-1; with Stauffacher, 397-9; begins revolt, 401-5; at the rendezvous, 417-27; with Tell at Altdorf, 440-9; at death of Attinghausen, 456-61; with Rudenz, 462-4; at destruction of Keep, 474-7; hears death of Emperor, 478-81; in final scene, 488-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Furuncles, Pasteur on, xxxviii, 371-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusconi, Francesco, xxxi, 164 note, 166-7, 170</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuscus, letters to, ix, 353, 355</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fusella, Ambrogio, in The Betrothed, xxi, 236, 246-7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future, Confucius on knowledge of the, xliv, 12, 56 (10); Penn on thirst for, i, 335 (127), 344 (252); Smith on hope of, x, 109-10; Tennyson on lust of, xlii, 1016</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Life (see Immortality, Hereafter)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Peace and Glory of the Church, xlv, 563</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fyres, Fall of, Lines on the, vi, 281</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gabinia, Lex, Cicero on, ix, 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gabinius, Aulus, campaigns of, xii, 323-4; Cicero and, 244; in Civil War, 327; Crassus and, ix, 128; return to Rome, 118; suit against, 115; Syria given to, xii, 242</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gabriel, Archangel, song of, in Faust, xix, 18; in Luke's gospel, xliv, 354 (19, 26-30), 355 (31-8); Mohammed and, xiv, 897 note 1; Gabriel in Paradise Lost, iv, 169, 174, 176-80, 205, 213, 291; in Paradise Regained, iv, 362</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gabriel, in Evangeline (see Lajeunesse)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gadarenes, xliv, 375 note 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaddi, Agnolino, xxxi, 128-30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaddi, Cardinal de', xxxi, 73, 201-2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaddi, Giovanni, xxxi, 97-8 note 4, 111, 133-4, 160, 164, 167</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaddi, Niccolo, xxxi, 73 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaia, daughter of Gherardo, xx, 212 note 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gain, Confucius on pursuit of, xliiv, 12, 56 (10); Penn on thirst for, i, 335 (127), 344 (252); Smith on hope of, x, 109-10; Tennyson on lust of, xlii, 1016</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaius, friend of Paul, xliv, 466 (29), 467 (4); baptism of, xliv, 491 (14)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaius, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 263-75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galahad, Sir, in Holy Grail, at Abblasoure, xxxv, 124-5; Arthur and, 110, 115, 210; bed of, 186-7; birth of, 109-10, 112, 115, 152; Bors and, 206; buried at Sarras, 196; adventure of burning tomb, 205-6; at castle of Carbonek, 206-7; at castle of Carteloise, 190-2; at court, 108-9; death, 211-12; Gawaine and, 156-7, 179-80; at abbey of Gore, 205-6; Guenever and, 114-15; sees hart and four lions, 102-3; Holy Grail and, 104, 207-8; made king, 211-12; knighted of, 105-6; Launcelot and, 128-9, 198-9; at castle of Maidens, 124-5, 128; Sir Melias and, 120-1, 122-3; Mordrains and, 205-6; at Mortaise, 144; at parting of the roads, 122; Percival and, 128, 138, 197-8; prayer for death, 209-10; thrown into prison, 211; at Sarras, 210-11; shield of, 117-19; led to ship of Faith, 181-2; Siege Perilous and, 109-10; at castle of strange custom, 193-7; sword of, 182-6, 189-90; adventure of the tomb, 119-20; at tourney, 112-13; at hermitage of Ulfin, 180; virginity of, 160, 205; and queen of Waste Lands, 135; at the well, 205; at the White Abbey, 116</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galahad, Sir, by Tennyson, xlii, 1002-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galaroer, Don, mistress of, xiv, 95-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galapagos Archipelago, Darwin on, xxix, 376-405; health conditions in, 369; species of, xi, 414, 421-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galatea, in Philaster, xlvii, 668-9; Arethusa and, 690-1; at the hunt, 714-21; Pharamond and, 686-8, 689, 690, 692-3; on Philaster, 674, 675</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galaxy, Milton on, iv, 241 (see also Milky Way)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galba, Emperor, death of, iii, 10; em-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
pire foretold to, 91; speech of, 41; Tacitus on, 30
Galdino, Father, in I Promessi Sposi, xxi, 48-51, 297-9
Galeazzo de' Visconti, xxi, 177 notes 5 and 7
Gale-Jones, Mill and, xxv, 80
Galen, on the arteries, xxxviii, 65, 66, 68, 81, 94-5; on the blood, 88-9; Browne on, iii, 265 (14); on the circulation, xxxviii, 97-100; on the heart, 82, 136; Huxley on, xxviii, 219; immortality doubted by, iii, 273; ostentation of, 128; on the pulse, xxxviii, 65, 69
Galesus, in Aeneid, xiii, 257-8
Galfridus, on Arthur, xxxix, 21
Galileo, Emerson on, v, 66, 81; heliocentric theory and, xxxix, 52 note; the Inquisition and, xxxiv, in; Milton on, iii, 215; on tides, xxx, 280; "Tuscan artist," iv, 95
Galitta, case of, ix, 294
Galla Water, Braw Lads o', vi, 452
Galland, Antoine, translator of Arabian Nights, xvi, 3
Gallant Weaver, The, vi, 412
Gallatin, Albert, in Treaty of 1814, xliii, 255, 264
Galleotti, Pietro Pagolo, 157, 158 note 7, 160, 174, 262, 266, 267, 277, 279, 304, 335, 348, 351
Galleys, of the Germans, xxxiii, 117
Gallinazo, Darwin on the, xxix, 66
Gallio, proconsul of Achaia, xlv, 12-17
Gallipoli, description of, xxviii, 55
Galloway, Earl of, Epigrams on, vi, 466
Gallura, Nino di, in Purgatory, xx, 176 and note 2; Ugolino and, 135-6 note
Gallus, Cornelius, Cicero on, ix, 62-3; death of, xxxii, 13-14; Lelius on, ix, 12
Gallus, Flavius, xii, 354-5
Gallus, M. Fadius, letter to, ix, 105
Gallus, friend of Pliny, letters to, ix, 221, 329
Galluzzi, Bernardo, xxxi, 250
Gallupi's, A Toccata of, xlii, 1080-1
Galvanic Batteries, xxx, 203-4
Gama, Vasco de, x, 398
Gamaliel, xxxvii, 176; Pascal on pleasure of, xlvi, 55-6
Gambling Laws, Mill on, xxv, 296-7
Games, five, of skill, xii, 73 note; in Utopia, xxxvi, 180
Gandaline, squire of Amadis, xiv, 163; sonnet to Sancho Panza, 13
Ganelon, in Charlemagne's Council, xlix, 100, 101-2; sent to King Marsil, 103-6; death of, 194; Count Walter on, 139; embassy and crime, 106-18, 121, 122; in Hell, xx, 134 note 13; Marsil and, xlix, 103-6; Roland and, 127, 131, 142, 154; trial of, 186, 187-90
Ganges, Harrison on, xxxv, 233-4
Ganymede, and Jove, xiii, 186; xx, 179
Garba, Pedro, xiv, 490
Garcia, Diego, xiv, 392-3
Garden, A, by Marvell, xli, 370-1
Garden of Delight, Harun Er-Rashid's, xvi, 210-12
Garden, The Dying Man in His, xli, 481
Garden, A Forsaken, xlii, 1107-9
Garden, My, by Brown, xiiii, 1148
Garden, parable of the, xv, 205-6
Garden of Paradise, The, xvii, 280-93
Garden of Proserpine, xlii, 1203-5
Garden, Thoughts in A, xi, 377-9
Gardening, Locke on, xxxvii, 174-5
Gardens, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 4, 112-17
Gardens, kitchen, Smith on, x, 156-7; proportion in, xxiv, 82-3; in Utopia, xxxvi, 176
Gardner Wi' His Paible, vi, 340-1
Gareth, Sir, xxxv, 126, 127; xxxix, 23
Garget, superstition of the, xxxv, 311
Garland, Hugo on, xxxix, 310
Garret, John, and Drake, xxxii, 132
Garrick, David, epitaph on, xxvii, 203-4
Gargett, Joseph, on sterility of hybrids, xi, 287-8; on mongrels and hybrids, 313-14; on prepotency, 104; on reciprocal crosses, 294, 295; on sterility of species, 285-6, 300-1, 309; on varieties, 311-12
Garman, William Lloyd, Mill on, xxv, 165
Garter, Order of the, xxv, 221-2
Gärtner, Joseph, on sterility of hybrids, xi, 287-8; on mongrels and hybrids, 313-14; on prepotency, 104; on reciprocal crosses, 294, 295; on sterility of species, 285-6, 300-1, 309; on varieties, 311-12
GENERAL INDEX

Gas, cause of brightness of illuminating, xxx, 110-11
Gasabel, squire of Don Galaor, xiv, 163
Gascoigne, George, Lover's Lullaby, xi, 195-6
Gascony, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 9
Gases, expansion of, Joule on, xxx, 198; expansion of, measurement of, 189; transparency of, 44-5; vapors and, difference of, 102-3; volume of, 43; weighing, method of, 144-6
Gathering Song of Donald the Black, xli, 745-6
Gatta, Il, Cellini on, xxxi, 304
Gattinara, Giovanni Bartolommeo di, xxxi, 206 and note 2
Gautem, character of, xxix, 161-2; compared with Guasos, 263; riding skill of, 157-8
Gaudry, M., on fossils, xi, 362
Gaufred, and Richard, xl, 48
Gaul, Caesar's campaigns in, xii, 279-88
Gauls, risings of, repeated, xxxvi, 17; in Rome, xiii, 290; Tacitus on, xxxiii, 108
Gautama, Siddhartha, xiv, 574
Gaveston, in Edward the Second, banishment, xlvi, 16-21; conspiracies against, 13-16, 34; Coventry and, 12-13; Edward and, 11-13, 16-17, 18, 19-21, 33, 38-9, 40; flight and capture, 42-6; historically, 5; preparations for marriage, 39; Mortimer and, 28, 38-9; nobles and, 9-11, 16; return, 33-4; Spencer and, 29; in Tynemouth, 40; Warwick and, 46-7
Gawaine, Sir, in Holy Grail, meets Aglovale, xxxv, 128; nephew of Arthur, 110; Bagdemagus and, 204; dream of, 156-7, 159-60; Galahad and, 126, 179-80; Guenevere and, xlii, 1184, 1185, 1188-9, 1192; at hermitage, xxxv, 127-8; Holy Grail and, 113, 115, 156, 158; mother of, xlii, 1188-9; at Nacien, xxxv, 159-62; return home, 204; meets Seven Knights, 127; skull of, xxxix, 21; and the sword, xxxv, 108; Uwaine and, 158-9
Gay, John, Addison and, xxv, 175-6; Eclogues of, xxxix, 322; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 278; Poems by, xl, 402-3; Swift and, xxvii, 17
Gay Goss-Hawk, The, xl, 69-73
Gay-Lussac, on fermentation, xxxviii, 299
Gazehounds, Harrison, xxxv, 350
Gazelle, The Sheykh and the, xvi, 17-18
Geary, General, at Gettysburg, xliii, 362
Geese, of Falkland Islands, xxix, 204-5; Harrison on, xxxv, 336
Gehenna, Hinnom called, iv, 98
Geikie, Sir Archibald, Geographical Evolution, xxx, 325-51; life and works, 324
Gellius, Aulus, on classics, xxxii, 121
Gellius, Lucius, xii, 239
Gellius, Marcus, Cicero on, xii, 240
Gelon, gift of, xii, 160; Macaulay on, xxvii, 399
Gemellinus, Virdius, ix, 374
Gemini, sign of, Dante on, xx, 381 note 8
Geminius, and Antony, xii, 367-8
Geminius, friend of Pliny, ix, 309, 337, 367
Genera, formation of, illustrated, xi, 119-22, 127; in geological record, 340-4, 352-3; large, vary most, 66-8; species in, resemble each other, 68-9
General Principles, Hume on, xxxvii, 297
Generalization, Bacon on, xxxix, 134; Bentham on, xxvii, 245; Emerson on, v, 151-3; Hume on, xxxvii, 373 (6), 414 note
Generation, alternate, xi, 458; artificial, in New Atlantis, iii, 175; death and, xxxviii, 84; economic aspect of, x, 80; Heraclitus on, ii, 220 (46); Marcus Aurelius on, 213 (4, 5), 227 (13); passions of, xxiv, 36-8; Socrates on, ii, 59-61; spontaneous, Harrison on, xxxv, 346
Genesis, Bagehot on, xxviii, 204; Browne on, iii, 286; Hugo on, xxxix, 340; Milton on events of, iv, 329 et seq.; selection, principle of, in, xi, 45
Geneva, Lake, sedimentary deposits in, xxxviii, 401
Genii, ancient belief in, v, 300; species of different, xvi, 9 note
Genitor, Julius, letters to, ix, 239, 343
Genius, Carlyle on, xxv, 322-3; colleges and, v, 422; Emerson on, 10, 59, 135, 143-6, 171-2, 263, 281-2; excesses and, 174-5; freedom requisite to, xxv, 260; Hugo on, xxxix, 365, 369, 385-6; Pascal on, xlviii, 274-5 (793); penalty of, v, 87-8; Poe on, xxviii, 373; recognition of, v, 197; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 125; Schiller on, 237; talent and,
v. 165; Thoreau on, xxviii, 413; trade and, v. 45, 185; tragedy of, 51; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 333

GENERAL INDEX

v. 165; Thoreau on, xxviii, 413; trade and, v. 45, 185; tragedy of, 51; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 333

Geographical Changes, Darwin on, xi, 387-430; in classification, 437-8

Geographical Distribution, xi, 378-430; in classification, 437-8

Geographical Evolution, by Geikie, xxx, 323-51

Geography, Geikie on study of, xxx, 325-6; geology, relations to, 326-7; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Hume on, xxxviii, 419-20; Locke on study of, 138, 147, 153-4, 155-6; Milton on study of, iii, 241

Geological Record, Darwin on the, xi, 319-77; Lyell on imperfections in, xxxviii, 399-415

Geology, Emerson on, v, 228-9, 297; Geikie on importance of, xxx, 327-8; Lyell on, xi, 102; xxxviii, 384, 418; papers on, 383-418; species, theory of, in relation to, xi, 504-5

Geology, Progress of, Lyell's, xxxviii, 385-97

Geometrical Spirit, Pascal on the, xlvi, 421-37

Geometry, beginning of, xxxiii, 53; Descartes on, xxxiv, 16, 17, 18, 31; Descartes's work on, 3, 112, 125; Hobbes on, 326, 363; Hume on, xxxviii, 306, 311, 413-14 note; Locke on study of, 138, 153, 155; Newton on, xxxix, 150-1; Pascal on, xxviii, 28, 409-10, 421-3 note, 424, 428

George, St., Carlyle on, xxxv, 421; Emerson on, v, 392

George II, and Pitt, xxiv, 332

George III, and American Colonies, xliii, 151-3, 174; Burns to, vi, 207-11

George IV, debauchery of, v, 412; picture ships of, 302

George, Henry, Lowell on, xxviii, 469

George Campbell, Bonnie, xl, 114

Georgia, island of, vegetation in, xxix, 253

Georgia, St., Carlyle on, xxxv, 421; Emerson on, v, 392

Gendinem, Chi Tzu-ch'eng on, xliv, 375-6

Gentlemen, Chi Tzu-ch'eng on, xliv, 375-6

Gentility, Emerson on word, v, 201; in English drama, 121

Gentilis, Albericus, at Oxford, v, 416

Gentleman, Lines to a, vi, 375-6

Gentlemen, Chi Tzu-ch'eng on, xliv, 375-6

Gentleness, Ecclesiastes on, xliv, 347 (4); manliness of, ii, 291

Gentry, Burns on the, vi, 152-6, 235; Confucius on example of, xliv, 25 (2); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 368

Gentuca, Dante on, xx, 243, 272 note 3

Genus (see Genera)

Geoffrey of Anjou, in Song of Roland, xlix, 98, 180, 182

Geoffrey of Monmouth, on Arthur, xxxii, 155; chronicle of, 161; legend of Lear in, xlii, 214

Geographical Changes, Darwin on, xi, 387

Geographical Distribution, xi, 378-430; in classification, 437-8

Geographical Evolution, by Geikie, xxx, 323-51

Geophysics, Geikie on study of, xxx, 325-6; geology, relations to, 326-7; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Hume on, xxxviii, 419-20; Locke on study of, 138, 147, 153-4, 155-6; Milton on study of, iii, 241

Geological Evolution, Geikie on, xxx, 324, 328-51

Geological Formations, age of, xxx, 335-6; Darwin on, xi, 332-5; Lyell on, xxxviii, 398-415

Gentility, Emerson on word, v, 201; in English drama, 121

Gentiliss, Albericus, at Oxford, v, 416

Gentleman, Lines to a, vi, 375-6

Gentleman, Lines to a, vi, 375-6
German Literature, established by Luther, xxxvi, 246; in 19th century, xxxix, 427-8; Taine on, two centuries of blankness in, 436

German Philosophy, Carlyle on, xxv, 353-4

Germanic Peoples, works dealing with early, l, 21, 24-5

Germanic Races, Taine on, xxxix, 420, 424, 430

Germanicus, Caesar, hatred of cocks, xxxii, 57; descent and children of, xii, 388-9; in Germany, xxxiii, 114

Germanicus, Caius (see Caligula)

Germans, agriculture of, xxxiii, 101, 107, 118-19, 120; arms and practices of war, 96, 97, 98, 100-1, 109-10, 114, 117, 118; assemblies of, 99; bathing of ancient, cold, xxxvii, 13; boats of, xxxiii, 117; Caesar's campaign against the, xii, 279-80, 283-4; chastity of, xxxiii, 103-4; children of, 104; coats of arms among, xxxiv, 368; crimes, penalties of, xxxiii, 99, 105; dances and games, 106; divination among, 97-8; dress of, 102, 114; Emerson on, v, 338, 342, 373; family ties and hospitality, xxxiii, 104-5; feasts, broils, and reconciliations, 105; food and drink, 106; funerals among, 107; gifts, their delight in, 101, 105; habitations of, 102; heroes and battle-songs, 94; inheritance, laws of, 104; kings and generals, 96, 117-18; lands, herds, and use of metals, 95-6, 107, 118; life, daily, 105-6; marriage among, 103-4; origin of, 93; physical character of, 94-5; priesthood, power of, among, 96-7; princes among the, 99-102; purity of race, 94-5; queen among, only, 119; religion of the, 97-8, 114-5, 117, 118, Romans and, 113-4; seasons of, 107; slavery among, 106-7; slavery among, Harrison on, xxxv, 226-7; Taine on, xxxix, 416, 420, 424; time, reckoning of, xxxiii, 99; tribes and name of, 93-4, 108-20; usury unknown to, 107; village chiefs, 99-100; women, 97, 102

Germany, classes in, v, 365; Emerson on science of, 438, 443; geography of, xxxiii, 93, 95; Luther on temporal state of, xxxvi, 331-4; Machiavelli on cities of, 36-7; monasteries in, 315; papal power in, 276-81, 288-9, 293-6, 306-7, 327-30; pilgrimages in, 310; Romans in, xxxiii, 113-14

GERMANY, by Tacitus, xxxiii, 93-120; remarks on, 92

Germs, defined by Pasteur, xxxiii, 343

Gerson, Jean de, as author of IMITATION OF CHRIST, vii, 200

Gertrude, the Signora, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 139-75, 295-6, 323-5, 622-3

Gertrude, Queen, in HAMLET, Claudius and, xlvi, 99, 102-3; death, 208; Hamlet and, 101, 102, 162-9; Laertes and, 180; Ophelia and, 143, 176-8; at Ophelia's funeral, 196, 197, 198; at the play, 150, 154, 155; with Polonius, 127-30

Gertrude, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 387-91

Gertrude of Wyoming, Mill on, xxv, 16

Gervase, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 94-5, 109-12, 114, 117-18, 119, 125, 183

Gervais of Tilbury, xxxii, 153 note 8

Gervaisius, the martyr, vii, 147

Geryon, monster, Dante on, xx, 69-70, 73; Virgil on, xxiv, 217, 262

Gessler, in WILLIAM TELL, Armgardt and, xxvi, 469-72; cap of, 393, 476; death of, 472-3; Rudenz and, 445-6; Stauffacher and, 388-9, 426; Tell and, 430-1, 441-9, 452, 453-4, 464-7, 471-2; tyranny of, 389

GET UP AND BAR THE DOOR, a ballad, xl, 87-8

GETTYSBURG, BATTLE OF, xliv, 306-7, 327-30; pilgrimages in, 310; Romans in, xxxiii, 113-14

GETTYSBURG ADDRESS, Lincoln's, xliii, 415

GHANT, TREATY OF, xliii, 255-64

Gherardeschi, Ugolino de', xx, 135-38

Ghibellines, Dante on, xx, 308 note 23; in Florence, 66 note i; friends of Papacy, 306 note 7; Guelfs and (see numerous notes to DIVINE COMEDY)

Glirlandajo, Hazlitt on, xxiv, 279, 281

Ghosts, Browne on, iii, 289-90; Burke on fear of, xxiv, 50; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 316-17, 377; Locke on, xxxvii, 117-18, 163-4; Milton on, iv, 56; Pliny on, ix, 311-14; Socrates on, ii, 73-4

Ghuleh, The Prince and the, xvi, 35-6

Gianciotto, Lord of Rimini, xx, 24 note 3

Giangiacomo of Cesena, xxxi, 40-1

Giannotti, Giannotto, xxxi, 26

Giants, Burke on, xxiv, 126; in Dante's HELL, xx, 128-31; in Milton's Limbo, iv, 147
GENERAL INDEX 243

Gibbon, Edward, Carlyle on, v, 322; on changes in human affairs, xxxviii, 392-3; style of, v, 21; on Tacitus, xxxiii, 92; Wordsworth on, v, 464
Gibeah, the Levite woman in, iv, 100
Giberti, Gianmatteo, xxxi, 98 note
Giddiness, defined, xxxiv, 352-3
Gideon, Locke on, xxxvii, 175; Milton on, iv, 382, 421; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 145; Stella's definition of, xxvii, 127-8; Woolman on, i, 201; worth of, lies in giver, xlv, 807
Gifts, Burns on, vi, 191; among the Germans, xxxiii, 105; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 364, 395, 396; Kempis on, vii, 265 (4); Krishna on, xl, 352-3; Penn on, i, 323-4 (20); Plutarch on accepting, xii, 78; Shakespeare on, xlv, 145; Stella's definition of, xxvii, 127-8; Woolman on, i, 201; worth of, lies in giver, xl, 807
GIFTS, by Thomson, xlii, 1149
GIFTS, EMERSON'S ESSAY ON, v, 219-22
GIFTS, Her, by Rossetti, xlii, 1181
Gila River, navigation of, xlii, 294-5
Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, life of, xxxiii, 262; Spaniards, expeditions against, 300; VOYAGE TO NEWFOUNDLAND, 263-98; remarks on voyage of, 226
Gilbert, Sir John, xxxiii, 297, 337, 351, 356
Gildas, and the bards, xxxi, 168
Giles, St., on Archbishop Turpin, xlix, 165-6
Giles, Peter, on More's UTOPIA, xxxvi, 136, 241-3
Giliolo, Girolamo, xxxi, 268, 270
Gill, Mr., on changes of drainage, xxxi, 362-3
GILPIN, JOHN, DIVERTING HISTORY OF, xlix, 546-54
Gines, of Passamonte, xiv, 181-2, 184-5, 188-9, 287
Ginn, Mohammed on the, xl, 900
Ginori, Federigo, xxxi, 85-6, 91
Giotto, Dante on, xx, 189 note 4; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 279, 281
Giovanna, Queen of Naples, xxxvi, 42
Giovanelli, Pier, xxxi, 121
Gipsies, Browne on, iii, 313
Giraffe, development of, xi, 219-22; tail of, 196
Giraldus Cambrensis, narratives of, xxxii, 177
GIRDLE, ON A, xli, 357
GIRL WITHOUT HANDS, THE, xvii, 116-21
Girls, Confucius on, xlvi, 61 (25); Locke on training of, xxxvii, 11, 14, 51; Ruskin on education of, xxviii, 146-56
Giuki, King, xlix, 309, 313-14; daughter of, 297, 309
Giukings (see Niblungs)
Giauolo, value of the, xxxi, 156 note 3
GIVE ALL TO LOVE, xlii, 1244-5
GIVE ME MORE LOVE, xl, 352-3
GIVE ME THE SPLENDID SILENT SUN, xlii, 1410-12
Giver, "God loveth a cheerful," xl, 526 (7)
Glacial Period, Darwin on, xi, 399-401; distribution of life, effect of, on, 394-9; in Europe, xxx, 349; species, effect of, on, xxxviii, 409
Glaciers, of the Alps, xxx, 214; appearance of, 215-23; bending and bursting of, explained, 231-9; boulders, distribution of, by, 227-8, 229-30; of, 214-15; crevasses in (see Crevasses); Darwin on, xxxix, 250-3; dirt-bands of, xxx, 228-9; extent of former, 229-30; longitudinal rifts explained, 238; movement of, 224-6; origin of name, 215; purity of waters from, 241; effect of, on rocks, 229-30; structure of ice of, 239-40; temperature of, 232; utility of, 241-2
Gladstone, and free trade, xxv, 65; on King of Naples, v, 278
Glass, discovery of, xxxv, 295-6
Glaucus, Dante on, xx, 287; death of, xii, 402; in Hades, 223
Glaumvor, wife of Gunnar, xlix, 343, 344, 345
Gleichen, Baron de, xxv, 224 note 4
GLENCAIRN, EARL OF, LAMENT FOR, vi, 400-2
Glendown, Simon, at Otterburn, xxxv, 92, 99
GLENGLAVILL'S FOX, ON, vi, 407-9
GENERAL INDEX

Gibbness, Confucius on, xliv, 15 (4), 35 (24), 49 (34), 51 (10), 55 (4)

Gloomy Winter's Now Awa', xli, 594

Gloria in Excelsis, xlv, 541

Glories of Our Blood and State, x1, 349-50

Glory, Byron on, x1, 789-90; Hobbes on desire for, xxxiv, 389; Kempis on, vii, 244 (2), 305 (5); Milton on, iv, 377, 385-8; Pascal on love of, xlviii, 60 (150-1), 112 (324), 131 (404); "paths of," x1, 444; Pliny on, ix, 194; Plutarch on desire of, x11, 245; Tennyson on, xlii, 1005; Walton on, xv, 364; Webster on, xlvii, 823

Glosses, Luther on, xxxvi, 284

Gloucester, Earl of, in King Lear, blinded, x1vi, 279; Cornwall and, 277-80; Edgar and, 216, 272, 281-3, 291-3, 297-300, 306, 313; Edmund and, 216, 225-8, 243-6, 267, 273; Kent and, 247, 248, 250; Lear and, 254-5, 261, 267, 271-2, 276, 294-6; Oswald and, 298

Glub, Charles, xxxiii, 163

Gluttony, Dante's punishment of, xx, 25-6, 238-40; examples of, 245; Kempis on punishment of, vii, 233 (3); sin of, in Faustus, x1x, 228

Glycerin, production of, xxx, 88

Glynn, The Marshes of, x1x, 1390-3

Gmelin, on independent creations, xi, 394

Gnadenhut, Franklin fortifies, i, 140-2; massacre at, 139

Gnatho, Sidney on, xxvii, 17, 27

Gnomon, learned from Babylon, xxxiii, 53

Go, Lovely Rose, xl, 357-8

Go On, Sweet Bird, and Sooth My Care, vi, 295

Goat and Fox, fable of, xvii, 44

Goatherd, in Don Quixote, x1vi, 499-504

Goats, sacred to Mendesians, xxxiii, 28-9

Goblet, Inscription on a, vi, 513

Goblins, Burke on fear of, xxiv, 50; Locke on, xxxvii, 117-18, 164

God, Aristotle on, xxxix, 104; Augustine, St., on, vii, 5-10, 38, 59-60, 74-5, 98-103, 115-16, 164-5, 174-81; v, 149; Bacon on unworthy ideas of, iii, 43, 45; Berkeley on existence and nature of, xxxvii, 233-5, 252-4, 257-8, 260-2, 265, 275-6, 279; Browne on, iii, 262, 263, 265-6, 281; Burke on, xxiv, 39, 57-60; Calvin on knowledge of, xxxix, 47-8; Channing on study of, xxvii, 329, 337; Cowper on ways of, xlv, 562; Dante on, xx, 298, 390; Descartes on existence and nature of, xxxiv, 29-33; "dice of, always loaded," v, 90; Emerson on, 146-7; Emerson on ideas of, 275; Emerson on knowledge of, 70-1; Epictetus on, ii, 137 (59-61), 141 (68); "helps those who help themselves," xvii, 35; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 375; Hume on, xxxvii, 301, 343-5, 367-70, 396-404; Locke on, 116, 118; Marcus Aurelius on existence of, ii, 300 (28); Mill on common notions of, xxx, 30-1; Mill on worship of, 170; Milton on, iv, 145, 231, 253-4, 422; Montaigne on existence of, xlviii, 391-2; morality and idea of, xxxii, 353; Pascal on existence and nature of, xlviii, 82, 84-6, 90-1, 159-61, 190 (580); Pascal on misery of man without, 24, 67, 128 (389); Penn on low ideas of, i, 387; Pope on knowledge of, xl, 408; Raleigh on, xxxix, 109-11; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 249, 251-5, 266-8, 289, 377 (see also Providence, Sacred Books)

God, in Faust, xix, 19-22

God, in Paradise Lost, iv, 137-41, 142-4, 195-6, 199, 221-2, 231, 306-7, 321-2; Bagehot on Milton's, xxviii, 200

God, A Mighty Fortress Is Our, xlv, 557-8

God, Now Thank We All Our, xlv, 558

God the Father, Hymn to, xl, 304

Godfrey de Bouillon, in Dante's Paradise, xx, 362 note 5; "one of nine worthies," xxxix, 21

Godfrey, Thomas, i, 56, 58, 65

Godlyman, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 291

Godolphin, Lord, and Addison, xxvii, 159-60

Gods, date of, on earth, xxxiii, 71-2, 73; first named in Egypt, 9, 26-7, 30-2; Herodotus on the, 8-9; Plutarch on, xii, 76; Roman and Greek, Dryden on, xiii, 46, 47

Godfrey, Thomas, i, 56, 58, 65

Godlyman, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 291

Godolphin, Lord, and Addison, xxvii, 159-60

Gods, date of, on earth, xxxiii, 71-2, 73; first named in Egypt, 9, 26-7, 30-2; Herodotus on the, 8-9; Plutarch on, xii, 76; Roman and Greek, Dryden on, xiii, 46, 47

Godwin, Mary, second wife of Shelley, xviii, 272

Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, Arnold on, xlii, 1135, 1136, 1137; on the
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index Term</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>beautiful, v, 301; Byron compared with, xxxii, 388-92; Carlyle and, xxv, 315-16; Carlyle on, v, 454; xxv, 324, 387, 424, 444; characteristics of, xxxii, 380, 385-9; charities of, v, 191; on classics, xxxii, 127; on compensation of growth, xi, 150; as a critic, xxxii, 124; device of, xxv, 103; EGMONT, xix, 253-334; Emerson on, v, 21; on evolution, xi, 6, 10 note; FAUST, xix, 9-202; HERMANN AND DOROTHEA, 335-410; on himself, xxv, 408; honor due to, xxxii, 393; the Iphigenia of, xxxix, 415; life and works, xix, 5-8; loneliness of, xxviii, 19; MAHOMET'S SONG, xxx, 241-2; on Manzoni's drama, xxi, 3; Mazzini on, xxxii, 377-8; PROPYLAEN, INTRODUCTION TO, xxxix, 251-66; remarks on PROPYLAEN, 1, 47-8; reaction against, xxxii, 378; Schiller and, xxvi, 378; on self-development, xxv, 158; Taine on, xxxix, 428; Wilhelm Meister, xxv, 380-2; on the will, v, 290</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von</td>
<td>245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goethe and Byron, Essay on, Mazzini's, xxvii, 377-96</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goeze, J. M., and Lessing, xxxii, 184</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goguier, M. de, and Pare, xxxviii, 23, 43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gold, “all not, that glitters,” xviii, 203; all doth lure, xix, 120; found generally virgin, x, 175; good to buy gold, v, 239; Harrison on, xxxv, 321; man’s god, i, 331 (87); More on, xxxvi, 191-2, 193-4; not “all that glitters,” xl, 463; “sacred hunger of pernicious,” xiii, 130; type of wisdom, xxxvii, 101-2 (see also Precious Metals)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gold, For Lack of, xli, 532-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gold-mining, in Chili, xxix, 270-1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Age, Don Quixote on the, xiv, 79; Hume on, xxxvii, 398; Milton on, iv, 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Calf, xliv, 278 (19), 437 (41); Milton on, iv, 100</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Fleece, Stukeley on, v, 457-8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Goose, story of, xxviii, 159-62</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Hind, Drake’s ship, xxxii, 206 note 5; in Gilbert’s voyage 262, 274, 296</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Legend, iii, 42 note; PROLOGUE to, xxxix, 13-14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Rule, of Confucius, xliv, 37 (2), 52 (23); of Jesus, 369 (31); Kant on the, xxxii, 340 note; of Tzu-kung, xliv, 16 (11)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Sayings of Epictetus, ii, 117-87</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden Years, Luther on, xxxvi, 298-9 and note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldie, John, Epistle to, vi, 94-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldie’s Brains, On Commissary, vi, 459</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldsmith, Oliver, DESERTED VILLAGE, xii, 509-19; Emerson on, v, 21; to Johnson, xviii, 201; life and works, 200; RETALIATION, xli, 505-9; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 128; She Stoops to Conquer, xviii, 190-269; Thackeray on, xxxvii, 9, 11, 19; THE TRAVELLER, xii, 520-31; WHEN LOVELY WOMAN, 505</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goleta, loss of, xiv, 387-8; sonnet on, 391</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goliah, Cervantes on, xiv, 8; Mohammed on, xliv, 914 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gomez, in EGMONT, xix, 301-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Comita, the friar, in Hell, xx, 91 and note 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gomorrah, Browne on, iii, 272</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goneril, in King Lear, Albany and, xlvi, 284-5, 309, 311-12; before battle, 304; Cordelia and, 223-4; death of, 314; Edmund and, 283-4, 289-90, 299, 305, 311; Lear and, 217, 224, 229-30, 235-40, 256-7; Regan and, 240, 253, 258-61, 286, 308-9; Ruskin on, xxvii, 139</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzaga, Carlo, xxi, 434</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzaga, Ercole, xxxi, 83 note 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzaga, Ippolito, xxxi, 335, 339</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzaga, Ludovic, death of, xxxii, 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzaga, Vincenzo, xxi, 434</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzago, Federigo, xxxi, 82 note 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzales, Mariano, companion of Darwin, xxix, 318, 365</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzalo, in THE TEMPEST, Ariel and, xlvi, 426-7; at banquet, 440-1, 443; in island after wreck, 417-22, 439-40; Prospero and, 405, 454-6, 459; in shipwreck, 398, 399</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzalo, Don, xxi, 434-7, 466-8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gooch, Dr., on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 229</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Good, Arabian verse on sowing, xvi, 24; Browning on, xlii, 1102; Confucius on, xliv, 14 (25), 52 (12), 56 (11); for evil, ii, 153 (96); xliv, 49 (36), 369 (27-35); for good’s sake, ii, 163 (126); i, 358 (441); nature of, ii, 137 (59, 60); Pascal on search for, xlvi, 136-7, 154 (462); unlimited, xx, 205-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Good and evil, Augustine, St., on, vii, ...
58; Emerson on, v, 218; Euripides on, viii, 352; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 388-9, 412; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 219 (39), 239-40 (41), 253-4 (1), 280 (20), 289 (16); Milton on, iii, 201-2; Pope on, xl, 409-15; Shakespeare on, xli, 132

Good Breeding, Locke on, xxxvii, 72-3, 77, 78, 79-80, 121, 122, 123; Swift on, xxvii, 99-103 (see also Manners)

Good-conscience, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 315

Good Friday, Walton on, xv, 403

Good Hope, Cape of, xxxiii, 224

Good MANNERS AND GOOD BREEDING, ESSAY ON, xxvii, 99-103

Good Morning, The, xl, 312-13

Good Nature, Emerson on, v, 210; Hobbes's definition of, xxxiv, 340; Locke on, xxxvii, 72, 118

Goodness, Cicero on, ix, 15, 16; Emerson on, v, 62; Pliny on, ix, 263; sensuous and ascetic, xxviii, 169-72; "thinks no ill," iv, 153; Tzu-chang on, xlv, 63

GOODNESS AND GOODNESS OF NATURE, iii, 32-4

Good Sense, Descartes on, xxxiv, 5

Good-Will, Buddha on, xlv, 598; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340; Kant on, xxxii, 305-6, 325, 347-8, 350

Good-Will in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 29, 31

Goody, Blake, tale of, xxxix, 268

Gookins, Capt., xliii, 143, 145

GOOSE WITH GOLDEN EGGS, fable of, xvii, 33

GOOSE-GIRL, THE, xvii, 173-8

Gorboduc, Sidney on, xxvii, 43

GORDON CASTLE, vi, 282-3

Gordon, Dr., on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 227-8

Gordon, Lord George, in Newgate, xxiv, 220

Gordon, Thomas, translator of Tacitus, xxxiii, 91

Gorges, Butshead, xxxiii, 337, 351, 357

Gorgias, Cicero on, xii, 237-8; native of Sicily, xxviii, 58; old age of, ix, 50; Plato on, ii, 7; riches of, x, 137

Gorgons, Æschylus on the, vii, 195

Goring, John, xxxiii, 229, 236, 237, 247, 250

Gorini, Lattanzio, xxxi, 345-6, 364, 393

Gorrer Glacier, xxx, 219, 226

Gosan, fertility of, xxxv, 312

Gospel, Bunyan's parable of the, xv, 33-4; Calvin on the, xxxix, 49; Jesus on the, xliv, 397 (16); Luther on the, xxxvi, 255, 256, 325-7, 346-7; Mohammed on the, xl, 999; Pascal on the, xlviii, 186 (568), 218 (658), 262 (742), 277 (798-800), 397, 398; Paul, St., on the, xxxix, 45

GOSPEL ACCORDING TO LUKE, xlv, 353, 419


Goss, Stephen, and Sidney, xxvii, 4

Gothel, Dame, the enchantress, xvii, 68-9

Gothinians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 116

Gothones, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 117

Goths, learning despised by, xxxv, 383; on poetry, xxvii, 36

Gouast, Capt., xxxviii, 45-6

Goulburn, Henry, xli, 255, 264

Goujon, Jean, Hugo on, xxxix, 349

Gould, John, on cuckoos, xi, 261; on colour of birds, 139

Gournay, Mile, de, xlviii, 25 note; Montaigne and, xxxii, 105

Gournou, husbandry of, v, 199

Goveanus, Andreas, xxxiii, 70

Government, Bacon on, iii, 14, 37-8; Bentham on criticism of, xxvii, 239-1, 244-5; better no, than cruel, xvii, 17; Burke on, xxiv, 197-8, 199, 393; Calvin on civil, xxxix, 50; checks to evil, v, 88-9; Confucius on, xlv, 7 (1), 8 (19), 42 (11), 67 (2); dangers of money-power in, xxv, 108; by discussion, xxviii, 464; duties of, x, 445-6; Emerson on, v, 240-4, 246-8, 249-50, 255; expenses of, x, 447-67; expenses of, unproductive, 270-1; Goldsmith on, and human happiness, xli, 529; Hamilton on efficiency of, xlii, 201-2; importance of, overrated, xxviii, 320; Jay on necessity of, xlii, 203; Jefferson on, 150; Lincoln on perpetuity of, 315; Lowell on forms of, xxviii, 464; Machiavelli on kinds of, xxxvi, 7; Marshall on powers of, xlii, 213, 214, 215, 216; Mill on form of, xxv, 107-8; Mill on science of, 100-2; Milton's plan of, xxviii, 189; not an end, i, 348 (311); "of, by, for the people," xlii, 415; Pascal on foundations of, xliii, 107 (304), 109 (311); Penn on, i, 350-53;
GENERAL INDEX 247

Pope on, xl, 429, 430; revenue of, x, 468-564; Rousseau on origin and forms of, xxviii, 214-22; Ruskin on visible, xxviii, 128; self-defence first duty of, 434; superstition and, iii, 45; Switt on perfect form of, xxvi, 91; Vane on, xliii, 121; Washington on duty to, 239; Washington on, and liberty, 240

Government, Arbitrary, by Winthrop, xliii, 85-105

Government Intervention, with capital, x, 335-6; with education, xxv, 302-5; with equality of employments, x, 121-46; with foreign commerce, 330-94; with freedom of contract, xxv, 299-301; with individual liberty, 202-9, 270-280; with industry, x, 445-6; with marriage, xxv, 305; with movements of precious metals, x, 313-19, 380-3; objections to, xxv, 306-12; with rates of interest, x, 97-8, 284-6; De Tocqueville on, xxv, 120; with trade, 290-9; with wages, x, 79-80, 144

Government Ownership, Mill on, xxv, 307-10; Smith on, x, 468-76

Gowden Locks of Anna, vi, 377

Gower, John, Dryden on, xxxix, 163; Johnson on, xxviii, 77; Sidney on, xxvii, 6

Gracchi, conciseness of the, ix, 205; Emerson on the, v, 183; Machiavelli on the, xxxvi, 35

Gracchus, Caius, with Tiberius, ix, 23; his tribuneship, 24

Gracchus, Tiberius, Blosius and, xxxii, 79; friends of, ix, 22-3; revolution of, 24

Grace, Bunyan on, xv, 36, 84-7, 216; Dante on reception of, xx, 408; Kemps on, vii, 250, 323-27, 264-5; Milton on, iv, 139-40, 141; misinterpretations of doctrine of, xxxix, 45; Pascal on, xviii, 140, 146, 165 (508), 168 (517), 169 (520-2), 214-15 (643), 328, 367-8; Penn on, i, 365 (528)

Grace, A Child's, xl, 334

Grace After Dinner, vi, 428

Grace After Meat, vi, 460

Grace before and after Meat, vi, 461

Grace before Dinner, vi, 427

Grace, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 279, 283

Grace, James, Epigram on, vi, 513

Grace, Robert, i, 58, 61, 62, 111

Gracefulness, beauty without, v, 306

Burke on, xxiv, 98

Graceless, Christian first named, xv, 50

Graces, De Quincey on the, xxvii, 320

Gradation, necessity of, in change, v, 303

Graeme, Sir John, and Barbara Allan, xl, 68-9

Graeme, Sir Robert, xlii, 1156-7, 1168-9, 1173, 1174-5, 1177

Graffacon, the demon, xx, 88, 90

Grafting, xi, 297; Cicero on, ix, 65; in Elizabethan England, xxv, 242; Webster on, xlvii, 776

Graham, George, xxv, 54, 63, 78

Graham, Marquis of, Burns on, vi, 159

Graham, Miss, Inscription to, vi, 494

Graham, James, My Dear and Only Love, xl, 358-9

Graham, Robert, of Gartmore, If Doughty Deeds, xii, 531-2

Graham, Robert, of Fintry, Epistle to, vi, 311-13

Graham, Robert, Second Epistle to, vi, 423

Graham, Robert, Burns to, vi, 354

Graham, William, Lines on, vi, 487

Graham, Bewick and, a ballad, xl, 121-8

Graham, William, Lines on, vi, 487

Grahammond, horse of Valdabrun, xli, 145

Grammar, Augustine, St., on rules of, vii, 20; of foreign languages, xxxvii, 137, 140, 143-6; Locke on study of, 143-6; Montaigne on study of, xxxii, 60-1; Penn on teaching, i, 322 (6, 8)

Grammarians' Funeral, A, xlii, 1083-7

Granacci, Elisabetta, mother of Cellini, xxxi, 8-9

Granacci, Stefano, mother of Cellini, xxxi, 8-9

Grand, M. le, xxxviii, 12

Grand-Pré, village of, xliii, 1300, 1300-1; burning of, 1317, 1318

Grand Jury, in U. S., xliii, 194 (5)

Grandeur (see Sublime)

Grandgent, Prof., on Dante, xx, 4

Grandison, Sir Charles, xxvii, 275

Grandonie, xlvii, 143, 146-7

Grani, Sigurd's horse, xlvii, 284, 299, 315-16, 338, 397

Granite, Darwin on, xxix, 287-8

Granman, King, xlii, 273

Grant, David, Lines on, vi, 352-3
Grant, Prof., on origin of species, xi, 11-12
Grant, Sir Robert, Hymn by, xlv, 540
Grant, U. S., terms of surrender at Appomattox, xliii, 421-2
Granulations, Lister on, xxxviii, 260-1
Granville, Lord, Burns on, vi, 52; on America, i, 159-60
Granville, Cardinal, xxxix, 87
Granville, Lord, Burns on, vi, 52; on America, i, 159-60
Granville, Lord, Burns on, vi, 52; on America, i, 159-60
Granville, Cardinal, xxxix, 87
Gratian, the monk, xx, 327 note 17
Gratilla, wife of Rusticus, ix, 262 note
Gratitude, Burns on emotions of, vi, 285 note; benefits for small, iii, 34; to God, Kempis on, viii, 250; greed, go not together, and, xvii, 13; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 371, 406-7; Milton on, iv, 156; no, in the wicked, xvii, 18; rich, the tribute of, vi, 494; sign of noble souls, xvii, 21; Wordsworth on, xli, 649
Grave, Bryant's choice of a, xlii, 1219-20
Grave-digger, riddle of the, xlvi, 191-2
Gravelines, battle of, xix, 255-6
Gravity, centre of, xxx, 16-20; moving force, 178-81, 188; old view of, xxxiv, 313
Gravity, the quality, Cicero on, in age, ix, 69; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 366; Penn on, i, 334 (119)
Gray, Asa, on holly, xi, 101; Manual of Flora, 118; on plants of New and Old Worlds, 398-9; on sexes in trees, 106; on spores, 501
Gray, Farquhar, vi, 182 note 9
Gray, Thomas, Arnold on, xxviii, 192-3; The Bard of, James Mill on, xxv, 16; Burns on, vi, 178; Hazlitt on, xviii, 278; poems by, xxxix, 275; poems by, xl, 443-63; quoted, vi, 134; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 275, 294
Grease, and cow-pox, xxxviii, 145-7 and note, 181-3; disease of horses, 145, 147 note 3; and smallpox, 153-5, 183, 197-8
Great Acts require great means, iv, 382
Great Britain, Burke on crown of, xxiv, 154-73; Freeman on, xxviii, 257-8; naval forces on Great Lakes, xliii, 265-7; realm of, iv, 45; Treaty of 1783 with, xliii, 174-9; Treaty of 1814 with, 255-64; Treaty of 1842 with, 280-8; wages in, x, 75-9; cost of living in, 79-80
Great-grace, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 129, 132-3
Great Harry, Longfellow on the, xlii, 1281
Great-Heart, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 174; at Mason's house, 278, 281-2, 286-90; fight with Monster, 283-4; kills Giant Despair, 286-90; encounter with Slay-good, 271-2; with Feeble-mind, 274-6; on Christian and Faithful, 277-8; experience with Mr. Fearing, 253-8; on Self-will, 259-61; with Gaius, 263-5; his riddle, 269; in Delectable Mountains, 289-90; meets Valiant, 295-302; in the Enchanted Ground, 301-5; on Madam Bubble, 308; parts with Christiana, 311; in Pilgrim's Progress, conducts the women, 211-22; fights with Grim the giant, 222-3; leaves the pilgrims, 224; returns to pilgrims, 238; in valley of Humiliation, 240-4; in valley of Death, 245-9; with Mr. Honest, 251-2
Great Lakes, naval forces on, xliii, 265-7
Great Men, acquiescence of, v, 60; Aristotle on, 383; belief in, natural, 193; Confucius on, xliiv, 10 (9); illustrate their places, v, 128; independence of, 64; love and, iii, 27; love of, xlviii, 420; make great things, v, 18; obligations of, i, 393-5; Pascal on vices of, xlviii, 45-6 (103); past and present, v, 81; smiles of, vi, 189; worship of, Carlyle on, xxv, 393-5; worship of, meaning of, v, 18
Great Place, Bacon on, iii, 28-31 (see also Ambition); Confucius on, xli, 13
GENERAL INDEX

(14); Dyer on, xl, 207-8; Epictetus on, ii, 131 (43); Penn on, i, 381; penalty of, v, 87-8
Great Riches, Luther on, xxxvi, 332
Great Sacrifice, Confucius on the, xlviv, 10 (10, 11)
GREAT SPIRITS NOW ON EARTH SOJOURNING, xlii, 897
Great works, from childless men, iii, 20, 21
Greatness, appeals to future, v, 67; Burns on, vi, 85; domesticity and, i, 70; essence of, v, 126; known by accident, xxv, 409; latent, 417; Mammon on, iv, 115; original, always, v, 193; pleasure of, xlvii, 108 (310); Pascal on, 66 (180), 119 (353), 125 (378), 130 (397), 274 (793), 378-83, 412; Pope on, xl, 436; Seneca on, iii, 16; Shakespeare on, xlvii, 175-6; transitoriness of, xvi, 300-4, 312, 317, 320-1; true, Kempis on, vii, 209 (6); unpopularity of, 403-4; Webster's fable of, xlvii, 813; quest of, 850; worldly price of, xviii, 440-1
GREATNESS, TRUE, by Watts, xl, 398
GRECIAN URN, ODE ON A, xii, 878-9
Greco, Giovanni, xxxi, 97 note 5
GREECE, THE ISLES OF, xii, 812-15; remarks on, l, 24, 28
Greed, Confucius on, xlvii, 56 (7); FABLE
GENERAL INDEX

Greenvile, John, xxxiii, 337, 351, 356
Greenvile, Sir Richard, xxxiii, 226
GREENWOOD TREE, UNDER, THE, xi, 263
Gregory I, St., the Great, on angels, xx, 406; and the Angels, v, 348; xxviii, 48; and England, xxxvi, 130; heathen antiquities destroyed by, iii, 137; on sin, xxxvi, 270
Gregory, St., Nazianzen, Basil, St., and, students at Athens, xxviii, 52-3, 54-61; Christ Suffering, iv, 412
Gregory VII, and Henry IV, xxxvi, 294 note 25
Gregory Bay, the climate at, xxix, 236
Gregson, Mr., on puerperal fever, xxxviii, 228
Grendel, in BEOWULF, ravages of, xlix, 8-10, 13, 17; and Beowulf, 16-17, 21, 23-8, 31, 40, 50-60, 62; hand of, 27-8, 31-2, 41; head of, 49, 50; mother of, 40-8, 63
Greenvile, Lord, and Burke, xxiv, 382
Greenvile, Sir Richard, xlii, 1007-10
Gresham, Mr., and More, xxxvi, 116
Gretchin, in FAUST (see Margaret)
GRETEL, HANSEL AND, xvii, 76-83
Greville, Fulke (see Brooke, Lord)
Grey, half brother to Richard III, xxxix, 75, 76
Grey, Dr., on Shakespeare, xxxvi, 240
Greyhounds, in hunting, Harrison on, xxxv, 350
Grief, alone and with mates, xlvi, 276; Augustine, St., on, vii, 28, 50; beauty's canker, xlii, 413; Browning, E. B., on, xlii, 937; Burke on, xxiv, 34-5; Coleridge on, xlii, 729; desires to be alone, xlii, 509; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340; instructs the wise, xvii, 407; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, (280) (25), 281 (28), 283 (34); physical effects of, xxxvii, 124; Shakespeare on, and joy, xlii, 153; Shakespeare on silent, 380; and tears, xxvii, 285; “what need a man forestall his,” iv, 54
Griefs, reduced by sympathy, iii, 68
Griego, John, xxxiii, 209
Grieve, James, Epitaph on, vi, 50
Griffith, John, i, 183
Griflet, prophecy of, xlix, 288; in the Edda, 251
Griflet, Sir, xxxv, 108
Grifolino, of Arezzo, in Hell, xx, 122 and note
Grignapoco, the brave, xxi, 122
Grignon, R. S., translator of Luther, xxxvi, 2
Grim, the giant, xv, 222-3
Grimes, Sir Thomas, and Dr. Donne, xv, 357
Grimhild, wife of Giuki, xlix, 310; and Sigurd, 312, 313-14; and Brynhild, 314, 317, 320, 321; and Gudrun, 338, 339-40, 339, 400-1, 403; remarks on magic potion of, 251
Grimm, Baron, on Shakespeare, xxxix, 318
Grimm, Hermann, Emerson and, v, 4
Grimm, Jakob, xvii, 46
Grimm, Wilhelm, xvii, 46
Grimms' HOUSEHOLD TALES, xvii, 45-218; remarks on, 8
Gripir-man, the schoolmaster, xv, 104
Gripir (see Grifir)
Grisi, Julia, in England, v, 413
Griso, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 106-9, 121-4, 179-80, 183, 185; despatched to Monza, 186-8; finds Lucia, 291; with Rodrigo in the plague, 536-7, 539-41; his death, 541
Grisolan, in DUCHESS OF MALFI, xlvii, 759, 778, 779, 847-8, 851
Grocy, Doctor, xxxvi, 90
Grolier, Jean, xxxi, 323 note 1
Grose, Francis, Capt., epigram on, vi, 350-1; lines on, 349-51, 387-8
Grote, George, xxv, 77, 78; Mill on, 49-50, 188; in Parliament, 122; and Westminster Review, 63, 64
Grotesque, Hugo on the, xxxix, 346-52, 356-7; origin of word, xxxi, 61
Ground-rent, how determined, x, 489; taxes on, 491-2
Groups, of organic beings, xi, 136-7; sudden appearance of specific, 340-3
Grotius, Sir Jenken, epitaph of, v, 213
Grove's Battery, xxx, 76
Growth, compensation of, xi, 150-2; laws of, defined, 212; laws of, effects of, 215-17; law of nature, v, 101-2
Grub Street, Swift on necessity of a, xxvii, 117
Gryphon, symbol of Christ, xx, 265 note 10; Æschylus on the, viii, 195 and note 55
Grypus, name of, xii, 156 note
Guadagni, Felice, xxxi, 175-6, 188, 200
GUADALUPE HIDALGO, TREATY OF, xlii, 289-305
Gualdrada, Dante on, xx, 66 note 1
Guam, cession of, xliii, 443 (2), 444 (5), 445-6 (8)
Guano, Darwin on the, xxix, 170-3
Guardian Angels (see Tutelary A.)
Guardians, Hobbes on power of, xxxiv, 415; Mohammed on duties of, lv, 967-8
Guascar, xxxiii, 303, 317, 321, 330
Guascontis, the, and Cellini, xxxi, 28-31
Guasos, of Chili, xxix, 263
Guaynacapac, xxxiii, 307, 317, 318-19
Guide Ale Keeps the Heart Aboon, vi, 515
Guide Wife, Count the Lawin, vi, 378
Gudrid, the Norsewoman, xlii, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 20
Gudrun, at Alfiscourt, xlix, 338, 399; Atli and, 340-1, 350-3, 402-6, 415-17, 425-6; Brynhild, quarrel with, 318-20, 322-3; daughter by Sigurd, 336; death of, 356, 419-23; dream of, 310-12; drink of, 339, 400-1; future foretold, 336-7, 383-5; Gunnar and, 349-50, 414; married to Jonaker, 353, 418; Morris on, 255; Renan on, xlii, 142; runes to brethren, xlix, 342, 409-11; Sigurd, her marriage to, 314-15, 371-95; at Sigurd's death, 328-35, 376-7, 392, 393, 397-8; story of, remarks on, 251, 252; Swanhild avenged by, 355-6, 420, 424-6
Gudrun, First Lay of, xlix, 329-35; remarks on, 251
Gudrun, Second Lay of, xlix, 396-406
Gudrun, The Whetting of, xlix, 418-23; remarks on, 252
Guelfs, and Ghibellines in Italy (see numerous notes to Dante); opposed to papacy, xx, 306 note 8, 308 note 21
Guenevere (see Guinevere)
Guenevere, The Defence of, xlii, 1183-93
Guenevor (see Guinevere)
Guerra, Pablo de la, xxxii, 385, 393
Guest, Lady Charlotte, xxxii, 138-9, 148
Guevarra, Fernando de, xiv, 490
Guiana, Discovery of, Raleigh's, xxxiii, 301-80
Guiana, advantages of, xxxiii, 377-8; drunkenness in, 322; extent of, 354; first knowledge of, 302; French attempts on, 326; gold of, 305-7, 358, 366-7; Milton on, iv, 329; productions and climate of, xxxiii, 375-6; Raleigh's exploration of, 335-73; religions and customs of, 374-5; riches of, 317, 321, 324, 326, 358; settled from Peru, 317, 319-20; slave and other trades to, 334-5; Spanish attempts to conquer, 319-25, 327-35; tribes of, 373; wealth of, 303, 374-5
Guicciardini, Francesco, Cellini and, xxxi, 407 note 1; Montaigne on, xxxii, 100-1
Guidi, Giacopo, xxxi, 406
Guidi, Guido, xxxi, 298, 319, 336, 348
Guido, Da Vinci and, xxxix, 426; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 278; portrait of Beatrice Cenci, xviii, 278
Guidoguerra, in Hell, xx, 66 and note 1
Guildenstern, in HAMLET, xlix, 124-6, 131-5, 140, 142-3, 149, 156-8, 159-60, 170, 171, 184, 200, 210
Guilds, labor, x, 121-32
Guillotine, in Elizabethan England, xxxv, 366-7
Guilt, Manzoni on, xxi, 324; Shakespeare on, xlix, 177; what quick eyes has, xviii, 76
Guilt, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, XV, 128, 132-4
Guines, Earl of, Constable of France, at Caen, xxxv, 9, 13-16
Guinevere, and Launcelot, xiv, 92, 489; xx, 352 note 2; xxxv, 105-6, 115-16, 132-3 (see also GUINEREN, DEFENCE OF); in HOLY GRAIL, xxxv, 109-10, 114, 115-16; Renan on, xlii, 142
Guinigelli, xxxi, 189 note 5, 252-3
Guiraud, Robert, xx, 114 note; in Paradise, 362
Guise, Duke of, at Boulogne, xxxvii, 18; at Danvilliers, 20; at Metz, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27-8, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33; at Mon­contour, 51; murder of, xxxix, 359
Guittone, Dante on, xlix, 253
Guizot, M., in England, v, 376
Gulf Stream, Dana on the, xxiii, 345-6
Gulliver's Travels, Thackeray on, xxviii, 20-3
Gulliver's Travels, Thackeray on, xxviii, 20-3
Gulike, country of, xxxvi, 137. 138
Gumila, the Jesuit, x, 403
Gummere, Francis B., translator of BEOWULF, xlix, 3-4
Gun-cotton, xxx, 58 note 20
GENERAL INDEX

378-86, 393-5; editor's remarks on story of, 251; Gudrun and, 338, 339, 383, 400; imprisoned, 348-9, 412, 413-14; Oddrun and, 336, 431, 433, 435-8; Sigurd and, 313, 314, 325-7, 328, 333-4, 373-5, 377-8, 391-2, 425; in the worm-close, 350, 444, 437-8

Gunning, Elizabeth and Maria, v, 305

Gunpowder, combustibility of, compared with iron, xxx, 74; force of, 189; invention of, Don Quixote on, xiv, 379; invention of, effect on civilization, x, 450

Gunpowder Plot, attributed to Machiavelli, xxvii, 363; discovery of, iii, 268-9 and note 33

Gun Shot Wounds, Lister on, xxxviii, 265-6; Paré on, 11-12, 38-9, 52

Günther, Dr., authority on fishes, xi, 231; on fish, 409-10

Gurney, in Edward the Second, xlv, 75, 78-9, 82-4, 86

Gusman, Felix, father of St. Dominic, xx, 336 note 18

Gustavus Adolphus, hymn attributed to, xlv, 559

Guthlaf, xlix, 34 note 5, 37

Gutters, Franklin on, i, 121-2

Guttorm, son of Giuki, xlix, 310, 326-7, 337, 375-6, 391-2; on royalty of truth, v, 374

Guy of Warwick, xiv, 93

Guyard, the groom, xxxviii, 21

Guyon, Sir, xxxix, 63, 64

Guyot, quoted, xxviii, 406

Gwendolen, chess-board of, xlv, 145-6

Gwrhyr Gwalstawd Ieithoedd, xxxii, 150-2

Gyara, ii, 132 (45) note

Gyas, the Latin, xiii, 332

Gyas, the Trojan, xiii, 81, 95, 182-7

Gyges, death of, xiii, 318

Gylippus, Plutarch on, xii, 59, 127; sons of, in the Aeneid, xiii, 399

Gyneceoa, goddess, xii, 271

Habba, xlv, 912 note 8

Habebas Corpus, Johnson on writ of, xliii, 420-30; privilege of, 185 (2)

Haberdasher, Chaucer's, xl, 21

Habington, William, Poems by, xl, 252-4

Habit(s), Bacon on, formation of, iii, 97; Burke on, xlv, 84; changed, exhibited by insects, xi, 178; changed without change of structure, 180-1; diversification of, 116-18, 178-80; in eating, xxxvii, 17-19; endurance of cold and heat as a, 10-11; Epicurus on evil, ii, 144 (75); errors due to, xlviii, 38; Goethe on, xiii, 77; hereditary, in plants, xi, 144-5; Hume on, xxxvii, 321-2, 330, 373; inherited, effect of, xi, 27, 255-8; instinct, compared with, 251-2; Kempis on, vii, 274 (5); Locke on importance of, xlviii, 4, 14, 19, 43, 88, 92, 103-13; perfects qualities of mind, xlviii, 416; Shakespeare on, xlvii, 167-8; of sleeping, xxxvii, 21-2; teaching of, 44; ten times nature, v, 371; transitional, xi, 175-8; variation due to, 10

Had I a Cave, vi, 467-8

Had I the Wyte? She Bade Me, vi, 529-30

Hades, Eneas's visit to, xiii, 216-28; Rhampsinitos in, xxxiii, 62; Socrates's description of, ii, 108-9; Ulysses's visit to, xxii, 145-61 (see also Hell)

'Hadigah, wife of Mohammed, xlv, 876

Hafiz, quotation from, v, 290, 445

Hafsah, wife of Mohammed, xlv, 992

Hakewill, Wordsworth on, xxxix, 318

Haidinger's, Brushes, xxi, 266-7

Haies, Edward, captain of "Golden Hind," xxix, 263-58

Hakluyt, Richard, Drayton on, xlii, 228; on geography and chronology, xxx, 325

Haldeman, Prof., on species, xi, 12
GENERAL INDEX

Halden, Henry of the, in William Tell, xxvi, 398-9
Haldor, character of, v, 386
Haldudo, John, in Don Quixote, xiv, 38
Hales, Chief Justice, on cost of living, X, 79
Hales, the irrefragable, xxviii, 47
Halesus, in Æneid, xiii, 264, 333, 335-6
Halifax, punishment of theft in, xxxv, 366-7
Halifax, Lord, and Addison, xxvii, 159-60; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147
Halitherses, in Odyssey, xxii, 25, 229, 331
Halitherium, Darwin on, xi, 303
Halius, son of Alcinous, xxii, 102; dance of, 108
Halket, George, Logie O' Buchan, xii, 571-2
Hall, Bishop, Encomium of, iii, 190 and note; Walton on, xv, 353
Hall, David, partner of Franklin, i, 114
Hall, Jim, in Two Years Before the Mast, xxiii, 25-6, 397
Hall, Sir John, xlii, 1174
Hallam, Henry, Emerson on, v, 439
Halley, Edmund, on comets, xxxiv, 118; Newton on, xxxix, 152
Halloween, vi, 110-19
Halonesus, speech on, xii, 198 note 5
Ham, son of Noah, Burns on, vi, 164; Milton on, iv, 344
Haman, minister of Pharaoh, xvi, 320 note 9; Mohammed on, xlv, 932, 933
Hamburg (Hamburgh), taxation at, x, 499; trading enterprises of, 469, 471
Hamdir, in the Volsung Tale, xlix, 424-30; remarks on, 252
Hamlet, Prince of Denmark, Arnold on, xxxvii, 73; Bagot on, 192; in churchyard, xlv, 192-8; Claudius and, 172-3, 185-9, 203-4, 208; death of, 209; scene with Gertrude, 162-9; the ghost and, 112-18; Guildenstern's report on, 142; Horatio and, 111-12, 149-50, 183-4, 199-201; Laertes, duel with, 205-7; pretended madness, 123-4; Ophelia and, 107-8, 110-11, 128, 144-6; at Ophelia's funeral, 197-8; in the original story, 92; Osric and, 201-4; at the play, 150-2, 153-6; players and, 136-40, 147-8; Polonius and, 130-1, 135-6, 162-3; with Rosencrantz and Guildenstern, 131-5; Ruskin on, xxviii, 137; soliloquy of, xlv, 144; soliloquy, Lamb on, xlv, 301; soliloquy translated by Voltaire, xxxiv, 132-3
Hamlet, Tragedy of, xlv, 93-211; editorial remarks on, 92; Johnson on, xxxix, 215, 226; Lamb on stage representation of, xxvii, 303-4, 306-7, 316; Thoreau on, xxviii, 413; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 131
Hammon, Master, in Shoemaker's Holiday, xlvii, 484, 485-6, 493-5, 505-9, 512, 522-4
Hammon, the god, iv, 13 (22)
Hamor, and Jacob, xv, 108
Hananiah, death of, xlviii, 286 (827)
Hancock, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 331, 332, 333, 334, 339, 345, 350, 352, 358, 359, 361, 364, 367, 369, 370, 391, 406-7; Haskell on, 359, 403
Hancock, John, signer of Declaration, xliii, 153
Handsome Nell, vi, 19-20
Hamner, Sir Thomas, xxxix, 237
Hannibal, Cervantes on, xiv, 488; Cicero on, ix, 20; Fabius and, 48-9; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 55-6; story of, before Rome, iii, 225
Hans in Luck, story of, xvii, 168-73
Hansel and Gretel, xvii, 76-83
Happiness, Augustine, St., on, vii, 176-8
Happiness, Bacon on highest, iii, 8; Browne on, 331-2; Burns on, vi, 308; Dante's allegory of, xx, 221; Epicetetus on, ii, 118 (3), 152 (94), 162 (122), 163 (129), 171 (147), 171 (151); Franklin on, i, 56, 86, 123; Goldsmith on, xli, 515,

Hamilton, Sir William, Mill on philosophy of, xrv, 167-70
Hamish, the Revenge of, xliii, 1393-8
Hamlet, Prince of Denmark, Arnold on, xxviii, 73; Bagot on, 192; in churchyard, xlv, 192-8; Claudius and, 172-3, 185-9, 203-4, 208; death of, 209; scene with Gertrude, 162-9; the ghost and, 112-18; Guildenstern's report on, 142; Horatio and, 111-12, 149-50, 183-4, 199-201; Laertes, duel with, 205-7; pretended madness, 123-4; Ophelia and, 107-8, 110-11, 128, 144-6; at Ophelia's funeral, 197-8; in the original story, 92; Osric and, 201-4; at the play, 150-2, 153-6; players and, 136-40, 147-8; Polonius and, 130-1, 135-6, 162-3; with Rosencrantz and Guildenstern, 131-5; Ruskin on, xxviii, 137; soliloquy of, xlv, 144; soliloquy, Lamb on, xlv, 301; soliloquy translated by Voltaire, xxxiv, 132-3
Hamlet, Tragedy of, xlv, 93-211; editorial remarks on, 92; Johnson on, xxxix, 215, 226; Lamb on stage representation of, xxvii, 303-4, 306-7, 316; Thoreau on, xxviii, 413; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 131
Hammon, Master, in Shoemaker's Holiday, xlvii, 484, 485-6, 493-5, 505-9, 512, 522-4
Hammon, the god, iv, 13 (22)
Hamor, and Jacob, xv, 108
Hananiah, death of, xlviii, 286 (827)
Hancock, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 331, 332, 333, 334, 339, 345, 350, 352, 358, 359, 361, 364, 367, 369, 370, 391, 406-7; Haskell on, 359, 403
Hancock, John, signer of Declaration, xliii, 153
Handsome Nell, vi, 19-20
Hamner, Sir Thomas, xxxix, 237
Hannibal, Cervantes on, xiv, 488; Cicero on, ix, 20; Fabius and, 48-9; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 55-6; story of, before Rome, iii, 225
Hans in Luck, story of, xvii, 168-73
Hansel and Gretel, xvii, 76-83
Happiness, Augustine, St., on, vii, 176-8
Happiness, Bacon on highest, iii, 8; Browne on, 331-2; Burns on, vi, 308; Dante's allegory of, xx, 221; Epicetetus on, ii, 118 (3), 152 (94), 162 (122), 163 (129), 171 (147), 171 (151); Franklin on, i, 56, 86, 123; Goldsmith on, xli, 515,
GENERAL INDEX

521-2, 531; Kant on, xxxii, 305, 307, 310-11, 326, 328-9; Kempis on, vii, 278; Locke on, xxxvii, 9; Marcus Aurelius on ii, 201 (8), 210 (12), 221 (51), 231 (34); Mill's theory of, xxxv, 90-1; More on, xxxvi, 196-204; Pascal on, xviii, 54, 55, 58, 63 (165), 64 (170), 136, 147 (337), 154, 412; Penn on, i, 343-4; Piéron, on greatest, ix, 334; Pope on, xl, 405, 430-40; Rousseau on search for, xxxiv, 279; Shakespeare on, xviii, 131; Surrey on, xi, 194-5; Washington on, and virtue, xiii, 227; Walton on, xl, 288-9

Happinesse, That We Should Not Judge of Our, Untill After Our Death, xxxii, 5-8

Happy Insensibility, xli, 875-6

Happy Life, Character of a, xl, 288-9

Happy Life, Means to Attain, xl, 194-5

Happy Warrior, Character of the, xli, 656-8

Hardiness, Locke on, xxxvii, 94, 100-1

Hauquin, king of Norway, xx, 369 note 16

Harapha, of Gath, with Samson, iv, 441-6

Harbors, expense of maintaining, x, 454

Harcourt, Godfrey of, in French invasion, xxxv, 7-10, 14-16, 17, 19, 20, 24, 30

Hardcastle, in She Stoops to Conquer, with Mrs. Hardcastle and Tony, xviii, 205-8; with Kate, 208-9; trains his servants, 216-17; receives Marlow and Hastings, 219-24; discusses Marlow with Kate, 233-5, 243-4; catches Marlow with Kate, 243-4; with Marlow and his servants, 247-8; with Sir Charles Marlow, 256-9; with Tony and wife in the garden, 262-3; sees Kate and Marlow, 265-6; reconciled to Marlow, 267; to Hastings, 268; gives Kate to Marlow, 268-9

Hardcastle, Kate, in She Stoops to Conquer, with father, hears of young Marlow, xviii, 208-10; with Miss Neville, 210; meets Marlow, 226-9; discusses him with her father, 233-5; pretends to be barmaid, 239-40; with Marlow as barmaid, 240-3; caught by her father, 243-4; undeceives Marlow and tries to detain him, 249-50; tells of Marlow's love for her, 259; besought by Marlow, 265-6; makes herself known, 266-7; united to Marlow, 268-9

Hardcastle, Mrs., in She Stoops to Conquer, at home with Hardcastle and Tony, xviii, 205-8; with Hastings, 229-30; with Tony and Miss Neville, 230-2, 251-2; and Miss Neville's jewels, 236-9; Tony's letter and, 252-3; orders Constance to aunt's, 253, 255-6; fooled by Tony, 261-3; plans finally upset, 267-9

Hardness, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 210

Hardships, Channing on value of, xxviii, 33-15

Hardwicke, Dr., xxxviii, 166

Hare, Mr., system of personal representation, xxv, 159-60

HARE AND TORTOISE, fable of, xvii, 38

HARE WITH MANY FRIENDS, fable of, xvii, 39

HARE-MARK IN MOON, story of, xlv, 697-701

HARES AND FROGS, fable of, xvii, 17-18

Hargreaves, James, inventor of spinning-jenny, v, 395

Harleian Miscellanies, Emerson on, v, 123

Harlequin, Thackeray on, xxviii, 7

Harley, Burns on, vi, 261

Harm, Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 213 (7), 228 (22)

Harmonia, wife of Cadmus, viii, 433

Harmony, Confucius on, xlv, 59 (11); Dryden on, xl, 194-5

Harp of the North, Farewell, xli, 755-6

Harp that Once through Tara's Halls, xlii, 819

Harpalus, Demosthenes and, xii, 211

Harpalyce, in /ENEID, xiii, 84

Harpies, /Eneas and the, xiii, 135-6; in Dante's HELL, XX, 53

Harpocras, physician, ix, 359, 360

Harras, Rudolph der, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 441-8, 469-73

Harrison, Benjamin, and Hawaii, xliii, 427 headnote

Harrison, William, collaborator of Holinshed, xxxv, 216; Description of Elizabethan England, 215-383

Harrowing, origin of word, ix, 63

Harry, David, i, 51, 64

Harsnett, Dr., and Dr. Donne, xv, 343-4
Hart, Christ, typified by a, xxxv, 193; defined, 343
Hart and Hunter, fable of, xvii, 21-2
Hart in the Ox-Stall, fable of, xviii, 23
Hart, Sir Robert, at Otterburn, xxxv, 90, 99
Harte, Bret, The Reveille, xlii, 1401-2
Hartley, David, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 277; Mill on philosophy of, xxv, 46-7
Hartlib, Samuel, iii, 234; Cowley on, xxvii, 66; Milton on, iii, 235
Hartsocher, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 126
Harun, Er-Rashid, in Arabian Nights, xvi, 60-5, 99-100, 112-14, 210, 215-25, 228-30, 288-91
Harut, the fallen angel, xvi, 56 note
Harvard Classics, Editor's Introduction, 1, 3-14; Reader's Guide to, 17-72
Harvard Commemoration Ode, xlii, 1379-90
Harvey, William, discoverer of circulation of blood, xxxiv, 126; Descartes on, 41 note; life and works of, xxxviii, 60; On Motion of Heart and Blood, 61-139
Hasdrubal, Chaucer on wife of, xlii, 49
'Hasty Ibn Wail, xlv, 912 note
Haskell, Frank A., Account of Gettysburg, xlii, 326-414; life of, 326 note
Haste, half-sister of delay, xlii, 1001; "from the Devil," xvi, 156; "make, slowly," xix, 369; Penn on excessive, i, 348 (300), 379 (76), 380 (77); "that mars all decency," xx, 153
Hastings, in Sir Troops to Conquer, admirer of Miss Neville, xviii, 210, 217-19; at the ale-house, 213-15; arrival at Hardcastle's, 217-19; with Mr. Hardcastle, 219-20; with Miss Neville, 224-5; carries on jest with Marlow, 225-6; presents Marlow to Kate, 226-7; with Mrs. Hardcastle, 229-30; with Tony, 231-3, 236; plans to elope with Constance, 244; learns loss of jewels, 245-6; his letter to Tony, 253-4; denounces Tony, 254-5; and Marlow, 255; hears Miss Neville gone, 256; recovers Constance through Tony, 260; with Miss Neville, 264; wins consent to marriage, 268-9
Hastings, Lord, Raleigh on, xxxix, 75, 76
Hastings, Warren, Burke on, xxiv, 6; on Oriental literature, v, 446; Sheridan and, xviii, 108
Hatch, mate on "Alert," xxiii, 402-3
Hate-good, Lord, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 96-101
Hate-light, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 100
Haterius, Augustus on, xxvii, 55
Hatred, Buddha on, xlv, 669-71; Confucius on, xlv, 60 (24); Hume on, xxxii, 324; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 286-7 (8); Pascal on, xlvii, 151 (451); Penn on, i, 346 (269)
Hats, Locke on, xlvii, 11, 14
Haunted Palace, The, xlii, 1225-6
Hauteclere, sword of Oliver, xlix, 137, 142, 151
Havre de Grace, siege of, xxxviii, 49
Hawaiian Islands, Annexation of, xliii, 437-9
Hawker, Robert Stephen, poem by, xlii, 1111-12
Hawkins, Sir John Drake and, xxxiii, 122, 129, 227; Melendez and, 256; at San Juan, 323-4
Hawkins, William, in Cape Verde Islands, xxxiii, 238
Hawks, carrion, xxix, 62-7; guided to prey by sight, x, 92; sacred in Egypt, xxxiii, 36, 37
Hay, John, Convention with Panama, xliii, 451, 461, 462
Hay, Lord, ambassador of King James, xv, 335, 346
Hays, Gen. Alex., at Gettysburg, xliii, 336, 342, 384
Hazard, Capt., at Gettysburg, xliii, 372
Hazing, on board ship, xxiii, 53 note
Hazlitt, William, Carlyle on, xxv, 345-6; life and writings, xxvii, 266; Persons One Would Wish to Have Seen, 267-81; Stevenson on, xlviii, 289
Head, and limbs, related, xi, 27; Locke on coverings for the, xlvii, 11-14
Head, Sir Francis, on America, xxviii, 406-7
Headly, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 100
Healdene, xlii, 6
Healing Question, A, xliii, 118-37
Health, Antonius's care of, ii, 197; Burke on pleasure in enjoyment of, xxiv, 35-6, 37; Carlyle on, xxv, 407-8, 418-19; Carlyle on care of, 385-6; Channing on, xxviii, 353-5; Descartes on, xxiv, 50; Epicetus on, care of, ii, 160-1 (118); Hunt on, xlvii, 291-2; More
on, xxxvi, 201-2, 203; Locke on importance of, xxxvii, 9-10; Pascal on use and misuse of, xlvi, 370; Pope on, xl, 432; rules of, xxxvii, 10-26; unconsciousness of, xxv, 319-34; Woolman on care of, i, 235-6
Health, by Pinkney, xxviii, 382-3
Health, to Ane I Loe Dear, vi, 551
Health, Here's His, in Water, vi, 183
Health, Here's to Thy, vi, 27-8
Health to Them That's Awa, vi, 449-50
Heardred, xlix, 65, 70 and note 3
Hearing, art of, ii, 146-8 (81); speaking and, 183 (6)
Heart, auricles of the, the seat of life, xxxviii, 84-6; Descartes on motion of the, xxxiv, 39-44; in the fetus, xxxviii, 127, 128, 131, 135-6; Harvey on motion and uses of the, 60-139; Harvey on structure of the, 130-7, 139; importance of the, 137; in lower animals, 129-131, 132-3; lungs and, 65, 69-73, 88, 90, 91-4, 99-100, 131-2; nourishment through the, 102, 103
Heart's Compass, xliii, 1180
Heart's Hope, xlii, 1180
Hearth-money, x, 494
Heat, Berkeley on real existence of, xxxvii, 193-9; chemical action of, xxx, 207-8; dependent on expansion and compression, 212-13; Descartes on, xxxiv, 37; effect of, on cohesion, xxx, 39-43; evolved from chemical affinity, 79-80; Faraday on, 58-9; generated by friction and impact, 195-7; Locke on endurance of, xxxvii, 10-11, 14; mechanical equivalent of, xxx, 197-9; mechanical power produced by, 188-97; mechanical theory of, 199-200, 231-2; from moonlight, 260-1; as motion, theory of, 199-200; old theory of, 192-4; Pascal on, xlvi, 123 (368); produced by combustion of carbon, xxx, 200-1; produced by combustion of hydrogen, 202-5; produced by electrical currents, 206; production of, in New Atlantis, iii, 176; radiant, xxx, 259; transference and conduction of, 69-70
Heaven, Augustine, St., on, vii, 152; Bernard of Morlaix on, xlvi, 548-9; Browne on, iii, 300-1; Browne on hope of, 298-9, 303-4; Browning on, xlvi, 1073; Bunyan on, xv, 17-18, 161-2, 229; Burns on, vi, 138-9; compared to mustard seed, iii, 74; Darwin on, xxix, 288; Fitzgerald on, xlii, 953; gate of, Milton on, iv, 147-8; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 345; Kempis on, vii, 312 (3, 4), 313-17; Luther on, xxxvi, 252 (16); Milton on, iv, 195, 196-7, 204; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 264-5; saints in, xii, 332-3
Heavenly Bodies, Revolutions of the, xxxix, 52-7
Heavens, Dante's ten, xx, 202 note 3
Hebe, and Heracles, xxii, 160; Keats on, xli, 873; references to, iv, 21, 31; xl, 244
Heber, Reginald, Hymns by, xlv, 563-5
Hebrew Literature, Milton on, iv, 403-4; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 306
Hebrew Prophets, piety and grossness of the, v, 169
Hebrew Sacred Writings, xliv, 69-349
Hebrews, Raleigh on history of, xxxix, 112 (see also Israelites, Jews)
Hebron, seat of giants, iv, 418
Hectados, the historian, xxxiii, 72
Hecate, in MACBETH, xlii, 362-3; Virgil on, xiii, 216
Hectic Fever, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 12
Hector, and Ajax, v, 93; Burke on, xxiv, 127; Caxton on, xxxix, 20; Chaucer on, xl, 43; in Dante's HELL, xx, 19; Dares Phrygius on, xiii, 33; ghost of, appears to Aeneas, 109-10; Shelley on Homer's, xxvii, 336
Hecuba, at death of Priam, xlii, 138-9; madness of, xx, 123; in sack of Troy, xii, 117-18
Hedge, F. H., translator of Luther's Hymn, xlv, 557
Hedwig, in William Tell, xxvi, 428-32, 456-8, 482-4, 488
Headless, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 248, 303-5
Hegel, on civil history, v, 437; on planetary motions, xxx, 281; Taine on, xxxix, 428
Hegesias, and Diogenes, xxxiii, 59
Height, less grand than depth, xxiv, 61
Heimer of Hlymdale, xlix, 306-7, 315
Heimsfringla, Emerson on the, vi, 343
Heine, Taine on, xxxix, 411-12
Heineccius, on Roman Law, xxv, 44
Heinsius, on Horace, xii, 12
Helen, To, xliii, 1226
GENERAL INDEX

Helen of Kirconnell, xl, 324-5
Helen of Troy, Aeschylius on, viii, 9, 22-3, 33-5, 36; Burke on Homer's description of, xxiv, 136; Dante on, xx, 22; Darley on, xli, 914; Deiphobus and, xiii, 224-5; in Faustus, xix, 243-4, 245-6; Herodotus on, xxxiii, 54-8; in the Odyssey, xxii, 49-53; 202-3, 204; Proteus and, xxxiii, 54-6; Theseus and, xxvi, 136-7; in siege of Troy, xiii, 119-20; xxii, 51-3; vest of, xiii, 96; wife of Thone and, iv, 62
Helena, Jove-born, iv, 62 (see Helen of Troy)
Helenor, the Trojan, death of, xiii, 311
Helenus, in JEmu>, xiii, 137, 139, 140-3; Dryden on, 20
Helgi Hunding's-Bane, in the VOLSUNG TALE, xlix, 272-4, 275-6; SECOND LAY OF, 361-7; remarks on LAY of, 250
Helgi, the Norseman, xliii, 17-19
Helias le Grose, xxxv, 151
Helice, reference to, xx, 416 note 5
Heliocentric Theory, xxxix, 52 note
Heliodorus, Dante on, xx, 229; and note 18; Sidney on, xxvii, 13
Heliogabalus, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 67
Heliometer, Newcomb on the, xxx, 315-16
Heliopolis, city of, xxxiii, 10, 34, 35
Helios, giver of light, xxii, 133; herds of, 147, 165, 170-2; wrath of, at the Greeks, 171-2; worshipped in Egypt, xxxiii, 34
Helizeus, More on, xxxvi, 156
Hell, Aeneas's visit to, xiii, 216-28; Browne on, iii, 301-3; Browne on, fear of, 298-9, 303-4; Buddhist ideas of, xlv, 685-9; Bunyan on, xv, 229; Burke on paintings of, xxiv, 54; Burke on Virgil's picture of, 60-1; Burns on the fear of, vi, 204; Burns on, orthodox ideas of, 101; Dante's, xx, 5-144; Kempis on, vii, 233 (3, 4); Kempis on fear of, 234 (7); Luther on, xxxvi, 252 (16); Marlowe on, xix, 222; Mill on notion of, xxv, 30-1; Milton's description of, iv, 88-90, 94, 123-4, 125, 130-1, 225-6; Mill's, Burke on, xxiv, 138-9; Mohammed on, xlv, 880-1, 884, 886, 888, 892, 893, 896-7, 901, 912, 934, 946, 973-4; Omar Khayyam on, xli, 935, 956; Pascal on belief in, xlviii, 88 (239); Raleigh on thoughts of, xli, 204; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 264-6
Hell, How Love Looked for, xlii, 1398-1401
Hellas, by Shelley, xli, 824-5
Hellenes, John de, xxxv, 49-50
Hellenion, in Egypt, xxxvi, 88
Hellenor, Spenser's, xxxix, 65
Hellespont, Dante on the, xxxiii, 119-20; xxii, 51-3; vest of, xiii, 96; wife of Thone and, iv, 62
Helen, Jove-born, iv, 62 (see Helen of Troy)
Helenor, the Trojan, death of, xiii, 311
Helenus, in JEmu>, xiii, 137, 139, 140-3; Dryden on, 20
Helgi Hunding's-Bane, in the VOLSUNG TALE, xlix, 272-4, 275-6; SECOND LAY OF, 361-7; remarks on LAY of, 250
Helgi, the Norseman, xliii, 17-19
Helias le Grose, xxxv, 151
Helice, reference to, xx, 416 note 5
Heliocentric Theory, xxxix, 52 note
Heliodorus, Dante on, xx, 229; and note 18; Sidney on, xxvii, 13
Heliogabalus, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 67
Heliometer, Newcomb on the, xxx, 315-16
Heliopolis, city of, xxxiii, 10, 34, 35
Helios, giver of light, xxii, 133; herds of, 147, 165, 170-2; wrath of, at the Greeks, 171-2; worshipped in Egypt, xxxiii, 34
Helizeus, More on, xxxvi, 156
Hell, Aeneas's visit to, xiii, 216-28; Browne on, iii, 301-3; Browne on, fear of, 298-9, 303-4; Buddhist ideas of, xlv, 685-9; Bunyan on, xv, 229; Burke on paintings of, xxiv, 54; Burke on Virgil's picture of, 60-1; Burns on the fear of, vi, 204; Burns on, orthodox ideas of, 101; Dante's, xx, 5-144; Kempis on, vii, 233 (3, 4); Kempis on fear of, 234 (7); Luther on, xxxvi, 252 (16); Marlowe on, xix, 222; Mill on notion of, xxv, 30-1; Milton's description of, iv, 88-90, 94, 123-4, 125, 130-1, 225-6; Mill's, Burke on, xxiv, 138-9; Mohammed on, xlv, 880-1, 884, 886, 888, 892, 893, 896-7, 901, 912, 934, 946, 973-4; Omar Khayyam on, xli, 935, 956; Pascal on belief in, xlviii, 88 (239); Raleigh on thoughts of, xli, 204; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 264-6
Henderson, Matthew, Elegy on, vi, 383-7
Henley, William Ernest, Poems by, xlii, 1209-12
Henning, in Faust, xix, 187
Henpecked Country Squire, Epigrams on A, vi, 58
GENERAL INDEX

Henry I, Raleigh on, xxxix, 72
Henry II, of England, and Becket, xxxix, 165 note 21; sons of, iii, 51
Henry II, of France, Cellini on, 283 note 1, 300; death foretold, iii, 91; expedition against Hesdin, xxxviii, 21-2; expedition to Germany, 18-19; Montgomery and, xxxiii, 186; Paré a', xxxviii, 22-3, 34, 43, 44; siege of Danvilliers, 19-20
Henry III, of England, Dante on, xx, 174 and note 15; and the Jews, v, 346-7; Oxford students and, xxxv, 373
Henry III, of France, Bacon on, iii, 37; Montaigne on regime of, xxxii, 116; Raleigh on, xxxix, 74, 83; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 87
Henry IV, Emperor, and Gregory VII, xxxvi, 294 note 25
Henry IV, of England, and Chaucer, xxxix, 163-4; Raleigh on, 73
Henry IV, of France, Bacon on, iii, 12; Bacon on, iii, 130; Burke on, xxiv, 186, 270; compared with Lincoln, xxviii, 437-9; on manly exercise, v, 350; murder of, xxxix, 359; plots against, xxxiv, 87
Henry V, at Agincourt, xl, 223-4, 225, 226; Falstaff and, vi, 210; Macaulay on, xxvii, 377-8; Raleigh on, xxxix, 73-4
Henry VI, of England, colleges at Cambridge founded by, xxxv, 380; death of, xxxix, 74-5; Raleigh on, 74
Henry VII, of Cyprus, xx, 369 note 21
Henry VII, Emperor, Dante on, xx, 415 note 6; death of, xxxiv, 87; married to Constance, xx, 296 note 7
Henry VII, of England, and John Cabot, xlii, 45 and note, 46, 47-8; chapel of, xxxv, 374; councillors of, iii, 54; greatness of, foretold, 91; King's College founded by, xxxv, 380; law of farmers, iii, 75; liberator, 130; mastiffs and falcon killed at behest of, xxxv, 353; Sir Thomas More and, xxxvi, 91; nobility and, iii, 51; Perkin Warbeck and, xxxiv, 101-2; Raleigh on, xxxix, 76-7; suspiciousness of, iii, 82; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 90
Henry VIII, and the abbey, xxxiv, 251-2; Anne Bullen and, xxxvi, 102, 111, 114; Bentham on times of, xxvii, 228; Burke on, xxxiv, 401-4; Canterbury nun and, xxxvi, 114-15, Catherine, legality of marriage with, 102-4, 105; Christ's Church, Oxford, founded by, xxxv, 381; Latimer and, v, 376; Sir Thomas More and, xxxvi, 92-5, 97-8, 99, 106, 110-12, 113-14, 115, 117-20, 121-2, 123, 124, 125, 126-9, 132-3, 134; More on, 135; More on marriage of, 99, 102-3, 105, 110-11, 114; More on Supremacy Act of, 123, 129-30; Protestantism in England not founded by, iii, 256; Raleigh on, xxxix, 77-8; Sacraments, his book on the, xxxvi, 118; severity of, xxxv, 369; studdery of, 328; on subversion of colleges, 382-3; on supremacy of the Pope, xxxvi, 118; Trinity College, Cambridge, founded by, xxxv, 380; in triumvirate of kings, iii, 50; Wolsey and, xxxvi, 105-6
Henry of the Halden, xxvi, 398-9
Henry of Luxemburg, xx, 168 note 11
Henry of Navarre, Dante on, xx, 173 note 8
Henry, son of Richard of Almaine, xx, 52 note 10
Henslowe, Philip, Dekker and, xlvii, 468; Massinger and, 858; Webster and, 468
Heorogar, xlix, 6, 18, 64
Heorot, the hall of Hrothgar, xlix, 7
Hephaestion, and Proaeresius, xxviii, 53; proctor of Oriental school, 59
Hephaestos, Prometheus and, viii, 167 note 2 and 4; in PROMETHEUS BOUND, 166-9; the peacock sacred to, 187 note 37 (see also Juno)
Hephaestus, and Proxesius, xxviii, 53; proctor of Oriental school, 59
Hercules, in THE FROGS, viii, 440-3
Heraclides Ponticus, philosopher, xxxii, 59; on motion of earth, xxxix, 55
Heraclitus, death of, ii, 206 (3); Democritus and, iii, 316; on generation, ii, 220 (46); on incredulity, xii, 183; to judges, ii, 135 (54); in Limbo, xx, 20; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 254 (3); on the sleepers, 240 (42)
Heraclitus, by Cory, xlii, 1113
GENERAL INDEX

Heraldry, the boast of, xl, 444; remarks on, xxviii, 415

Herbert, George, birth and family of, xv, 373-4; charity of, 407-8; childhood and education, 375; church at Layton Ecclesia, 387-8; church services by, 399-404; clerk of Bemerton, 393-5, 396, 397, 398; academic career, 380-1; consumption of, 391-2, 408-9, 414, 415, 416; deacon, 387; death of, 415, 416, 417-18; Emerson on, v, 143; Farrer, Nicholas, letter to, xv, 413; friendships with Bacon, Andrews, Wotton, and Donne, 383; health, infirmity of, 384; on Holy Days, 403-4; life of, by Walton, 373-418; life, sanctity of his, 394-5; marriage, 392-3; music, love of, 405-6; parson, rules as, 398-9; Poor woman and, xv, 397; prayer, habits of, 404-5; Sacred Poems, 354, 396, 414-15; Salisbury walks, incidents of, 406-7; sermons, 396, 416; xl, 341-6; poor woman and, xv, 397; prayer, habits of, 404-5; Sacred Poems, 354, 396, 414-15; Salisbury walks, incidents of, 406-7; sermons, 399-400; sincere given by James, 384; successor, lines to his, 398; as university orator, 380-1; wife of (see Danvers, Jane)

Herbert, Henry, xv, 374, 388, 391

Herbert, Magdalen, mother of George, xv, 373-4, 375-6; death of, 392; Donne, friendship with, 376-8; letter to, 389-91; son, relations with her, 384-5, 387-8

Herbert, Thomas, xv, 374

Herbert, Rev. W., on hybrids, xi, 288-90; on origin of species, 11; on struggle among plants, 72

Herborg, Queen, xlix, 330-1

Herbs, Harrison on, xxxv, 239-40

Hercules, Alcestis and, xli, 664; amours of, xii, 350; Anteus and, iv, 409; xiv, 19; xx, 130 note 6; birth of, xxii, 151; Cacus and, xiii, 274-7; Cerberus and, xx, 38 note; viii, 442, 453; character of, v, 184; compass, and the, 458; date of, xxxiii, 72-3; as Egyptian god, xxxiii, 26-9; as god of Egypt, xxxviii, 387; envenomed robe of, iv, 122; Epicetus on, ii, 143 (71); faith of, 162 (124); genealogy of, viii, 194 note 50, 198; as a German god, xxxiii, 57; in Germany, 94; in Hades, xxii, 160; Hylas and, xli, 11, 28; Iole and, xx, 323; Iphitus and, xxii, 284-5; the Maenad and, viii, 327; Nessus and, xx, 50 note; parentage of, xii, 5; the pigmies and, xxxix, 347; Pillars of, Tacitus on, xxxiii, 112; Prometheus and, iii, 16; viii, 193-4, 198 note 63; Rhea and, iii, 262; Virgil on, 234, 277-8; Waller on death of, xxxiv, 146; Zeus and, xxxiii, 26-7

Hercules and the Waggoner, fable of, xvii, 35

Herder, quotation from, xxxii, 386

Hersdman's Song, from William Tell, xxvi, 380

Hereafter, Buddha on questions of the, xl, 647-52, 660; Emerson on popular views of the, v, 85-6; Epicetus on the, ii, 158 (112), 181 (188); Epicurus on the, xxxvii, 400-1; Euripides on the, viii, 311; Goethe on the, xix, 69; Hindu idea of, xl, 822-4, 827-8, 854-5; hope of the, xl, 410; Kempis on the, vii, 232-3, 312; Mohammed on, xl, 882, 883-4, 885-6, 915; Montaigne on the, xxxii, 25; Omar Khayyam on the, xli, 944, 948, 950-1, 952, 953, 954, 955, 958; Pascal on question of, xlviii, 70, 75-6, 77 (200), 79 (213), 80 (217); the philosopher's, ii, 75-7; Pope on the, xl, 435; Raleigh on the, xxxix, 93-2; Rousseau on the, xxxiv, 264-6, 277-8; sailors' idea of, xxxii, 39-40; Shakespeare on the, xli, 144; Shelley on, xviii, 353-4; Socrates on, ii, 51, 58, 103-4, 108-10; Vaughan on the, xl, 346-7 (see also Heaven, Hell, Paradise, Purgatory, Hades)

Hereditary Princedoms, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 7-8; Pascal on, xlviii, 111 (320)

Hereńity, Darwin on laws of, xi, 29; in habit and instinct, 255-8; in individual differences, 55; in mutilations, 141; in variations, 28-9

Heremod, xlix, 29-30, 52

Herennius, and Cicero, xii, 258-9

Here's a Health to King Charles, xli, 754-5

Here's a Health to Them That's Awa, vi, 449-50

Here's His Health in Water, vi, 183

Here's to Thy Health, vi, 27-8

Heresies, Augustine, St., on, vii, 115; Bacon on, iii, 11-12; Browne on, 257-60; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 373; Mill on, xxv, 240-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 301, 302; speculative, iii, 138

Heretics, Burns on, vi, 213; in Dante's
GENERAL INDEX

HELL, xx, 39, 115-16; Hobbes on covenants with, xxxiv, 404; Luther on, xxxvi, 318-19; Pascal on, xlviii, 291 (841), 295 (845), 298, 301, 302
Héricault, Charles d’, on classics, xxviii, 68-9
Herilus, and Evander, xiii, 286-7
Heriulf, the Norseman, xliv, 5, 6
Herman, in MANFRED, xviii, 436-7, 442, 443-5
HERMANN AND DOROTHEA, Goethe’s, xix, 335-410; remarks on, 336; 1, 24
Hermaphrodites, Darwin on, xi, 103, 106-7
Hermes, guard of the dead, viii, 102, 106; herald of heaven, 26, 81; Herodotus on worship of, xxxiii, 31; in the ODYSSEY, xxii, 10, 69-72, 107-8, 137-8, 320; in PROMETHEUS BOUND, viii, 201-5; rod of, ii, 156 (106); iv, 322; slayer of Argos, xxii, 11; Ulysses and, iv, 61
Hermes Trismegistus (see Trismegistus)
Herminius, death of, xiii, 379
Hermione, Homer on, xxii, 46; Milton on, iv, 273
Hermiones, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 93
Hermippus, accuser of Aspasia, xii, 68
Hermits, Burns on life of, vi, 198-9; in Milton’s Limbo, iv, 147-8
Hermodius, and Aristogiton, xxxii, 77
Hermogenes, precocity of, iii, 105-6; with Socrates, ii, 47
Heron, Mr., son-in-law of More, xxxvi, 107
Heron Election Ballads, vi, 520-6, 548-9
Herrick, Robert, Poems by, xl, 334-40
Herschel, Sir John, work of, v, 360-1
Herthum, German goddess, xxxiii, 115
HERVEY, WILLIAM, ON THE DEATH OF, xl, 367-9
He’s Ower the Hills that I lo’e Weel, xli, 560-1
Hesdin, siege of, xxxviii, 34-7; destruction of, 43
Hesiod, Cicero on, ix, 64; Clauserus on, xxvii, 50-1; on his estate, 67; Greek theogony due to, xxxiii, 32; Herodotus on time of, 32; quoted, ii, 293 (32); Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130; Sidney on, xxvii, 6; Socrates on, ii, 29; teachings of, viii, 471
Hesione, wife of Prometheus, vii, 178
Hesperian Tree, Milton on the, iv, 55
Hesperus, gardens of, iv, 71, 150
Hesperus, the star, iv, 170, 261
Hesperus, The Wreck of the, xlii, 1269-71
Hester, by Lamb, xli, 735-6
Heteronomy of the Will, xxxii, 343; spurious principles of morality due to, 342-3, 351-4
Hetwaras, xlix, 70 note 2, 84
Heuer, Sir Roger, xli, 99
Heusinger, on effects of color, xi, 27
HEY, CA’ THRO’, boat song, vi, 265
Heyne, Carlyle on, xxv, 376
Heywood, Thomas, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 276; PACK CLOUDS, AWAY, xl, 316-17
Hezekiah, Bunyan on, xv, 133; in Dante’s PARADISE, xx, 371 note 5; Walton on, xv, 356
GENERAL INDEX

Hibernation, Darwin on, xxix, 104-5;
Harvey on, xxxviii, 85, 130
Hic Breve Vivitur, xlv, 548-9
Hickey, Goldsmith on, xii, 505, 508
Hickson, Mr., Mill on, xxv, 137
Hide-curing, Dana on, xxiii, 148-9
Hides, price of, x, 193-9
Hiera, and Alcanor, xiii, 316
Hierius, Augustine, St., on, vii, 56
Hierocles, the pedant in, xxxix, 210
Hierome, St., and Paula, xv, 377
Hieronymus Fabricius, xxxviii, 65, 71
HIGHLAND BALOU, THE, vi, 490
HIGHLAND GIRL, TO THE, xii, 652-4
HIGHLAND HARRY BACK AGAIN, vi, 357
HIGHLAND MARY, vi, 444-5
HIGHLAND WIDOW'S LAMENT, vi, 490-1
HIGHLANDS, IN THE, xlii, 1212
High-mind, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 100
Highways (see Roads)
Hilarity, of heroism, v, 127
Hilarius, a Bithynian, xxviii, 58
Hilary, on the true church, xxxix, 41
Hildegard, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 437, 440
Hill, Gen. A. P., at Gettysburg, xliii, 343, 344, 347
Hilton, Walter, as author of IMITATION OF CHRIST, vi, 200
Himerauis, death of, xii, 214
Hind Horn, a ballad, xl, 59-61
Hindoos, Freeman on name of, xxviii, 271; idea of world, 415; Taine on the, xxxix, 421
Hinduism, xlv, 784 (see also Bhagavad-Gita)
Hirnp, origin of the, xi, 315
Hipparchus, Huxley on, xxvii, 219; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 241 (47); on precession of equinoxes, xxxiv, 128-9
Hipparchus, freedman of Antony, xii, 374
Hipparete, wife of Alcibiades, xii, 112-3
Hipparchion, Darwin on the, xi, 363
Hippias, the comedian, xii, 328
Hippias of Elis, ii, 7; wealth of, x, 137
Hippo, the dolphin of, ix, 351-2
Hippocoon, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 194-5
Hippocrates, Dante on, xx, 266 note 15; editor's remarks on writings of, i, 39; first aphorism of, xxxviii, 2, 37; on the heart, 136; Law of, 4-5; life and works, 2; in Limbo, xx, 20; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 206 (3); Oath of, xxxviii, 3; remarks on Oath, 2
Hippodamus, Cicero on, ix, 113, 117
Hippolytus, Virgil on, xiii, 265
Hippolytus of Euripides, viii, 303-67
Hippolytus, in Tragedy of HIPPOLYTUS, Aphrodite's hatred of, viii, 303-5; Artemis and, 305-6; death of, 355-8, 361-7; huntsman and, 306-8; innocence told by Artemis, 359-61; Phædra and, 328-32; Theseus and, 342-52; Voltaire on, xxxix, 364
Hippolytus, in PHÆDRA, Aricia and, xxvi, 135-7, 150-1, 152-6, 185-7; death of, related by Theramenes, 191-4; denounced by Ænone, 173-4; Dryden on, xviii, 15; Phædra and, xxvi, 134-5, 144-6, 156-61; Theramenes, scenes with, 133-8, 161-2, 172; Theseus and, 170-1, 174-8
Hipponicus, and Alcibiades, xii, 112
Hippopotamus, described in JOB, xlv, 137-8; Herodotus on the, xxvii, 38-9
Hippotades, Æolus called, iv, 74
Hircania, dogs of, xxxv, 355
Hire, Confucius on, xlv, 45 (1)
Hirtius, and Cicero, xii, 254; death of, 256
Hisbo, death of, xiii, 334
Hispaniola, Columbus on, xliii, 22, 24, 25; Drake in, xxiii, 239-43; sheep in, x, 194
Hispulla, letter to, ix, 258
Historians, Dryden on, xviii, 7; Montaigne on, xxxii, 97-9; as teachers of virtue, xxvii, 15, 16, 19-22
History, Bacon on study of, iii, 122; Burke on use and misuse of, xxiv, 289; Carlyle on reading of, xxv, 365; Cervantes on, xiv, 71; Channing on study of, xxxiv, 329, 336, 359; Comte's ages of, xxxv, 104; Descartes on study of, xxxiv, 7-8; Emerson on, v, 11, 68, 71, 73, 93; Franklin's observations on, i, 89, 125; Freeman on science of, xxviii, 244; Goethe on study of, xix, 31-2; Hume on, xxxvii, 354, 359, 419; judgment and fancy in, xxxiv, 350; lessons of, xvi, 5; Locke on study of, xxxvii, 138, 153, 156, 157, 170; Montaigne on study of, xxxii, 44-7, 97;
natural and civil, xxxiv, 359; organic
and critical periods of, xxv, 103-4;
Pliny on, ix, 305, 316; poetry and,
compared, xxviii, 74; xxxix, 279-80;
politics and, xxxi, 446; Raleigh on,
xxxix, 69-71, 113-14; repetitions of,
ii, 249 (49), 268 (14), 281 (27); iii,
257-8; right reading of, xxvii, 380;
Rousseau on business of, xxxiv, 196;
Ruskin on study of, xxviii, 148-9;
Taine on study of, xxxix, 410-37
History of civilization, reading course in,
I, 19-28
HISTORY OF THE WORLD, PREFACE TO,
Raleigh's, xxxix, 66-115
Hive-Bees, instincts of, xi, 268-76
Hixom, Ellis, with Drake, xxxiii, 123,
143, 163, 166, 181
Hjalli, the thrall, xlix, 349, 412
Hjalprek, King, xlix, 281, 282
Hjordis, wife of Sigmund, xlix, 278, 279,
280, 281-2; wife of Alf, 283; remarks
on story of, 250
Hnaf the Scylding, xlix, 34 note 5, 36
note 9
Hnikar, xlix, 289-91
Hobart Town, Darwin on, xxx, 450
Hobbes, Thomas, Berkeley on, xxxvii,
233; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 277; Iliad,
translation of, by, xxxix, 158; Leviathan
burned at Oxford, v, 417; life and
works, xxxiv, 308; Logic of, Mill on,
xxv, 17; Of Man, xxxiv, 311-417; on
natural viciousness of man, 187-8;
sty le of, v, 433
Hodbrod, King, xlix, 273, 275
Hodge, in SHOEMAKER'S HOLIDAY, at
Ralph's departure, xlvii, 473; at Eyre's,
480-3, 487-91, 497-501; at Old Ford,
503; before shop, 509-11; at Ham-
mon's wedding, 521-7; at Eyre's din-
er, 528-9, 535
Hoel, Renan on, xxxii, 162
Hofe, Jorg im, in WILLIAM TELL, xvi,
418, 421
Hoffman, M., xxvii, 102
Hogarth, on beauty, xxiv, 94; Fielding
on, xxxxi, 179
Hogg, James, poems by, xli, 756-69
Hogni, King, xlix, 273, 275, 361
Hogni, son of Giuki, xlix, 310; Atli and,
342-6, 408-10; in battle, 346-7, 348,
349, 411; Brynhild and, 322, 323, 330,
380-1; death of, 349, 412-13; Sigurd
and, 313, 326-7, 328, 374-5, 391-2,
397-8, 419, 425
Hogs, price of, x, 189
Hohenlinden, xli, 781
Hold-the-world, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROG-
RESS, xv, 104-8
Holidays, Herbert on sacred, xv, 403-4;
Luther on, xxxvi, 308; Mill on, xv,
27; in Utopia, xxxvi, 232
Holinhed, Raphael, his Chronicles, xxxv,
216; selection from Chronicles, 217-38
Holland, Burke on French invasion of,
xxxiv, 419-20; Burke on nobility of,
419; Goldsmith on, xli, 527-8; interest
in, x, 93; republican government, im-
portance of, to, 547-8; taxation in,
500-1; trade, attitude toward, in, 98
Holland, Lord, anecdote of, v, 189
Holland, Sir John, xxxv, 72
Holland, Sir Thomas, xxxv, 11, 14, 16,
19, 24
Holly-trees, and bees, xi, 100
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, life and works,
xxxviii, 222; Poems by, xlii, 1365-70;
ON PUERPERAL FEVER, xxxviii, 223-53;
editor's remarks on Puerperal Fever
of, i, 40; SUN-DAY HYMN, xlv, 570
Holmes, Robert, 1, 28, 50
HOLY CROSS, ROYAL WAY OF THE, vii,
253-7
Holy Communion (see Communion)
HOLY FAIR, THE, vi, 95-102
Holy Ghost, Calvin on the, xxxix, 49-50;
Charlemagne on, xlv, 547-8; Hobbes
on the, xxxiv, 415
Holy Grail, THE, by Malory, xxxv, 105-
214; Caxton on, xxxix, 23
Holy Grail, Don Quixote on quest of,
xiv, 489; legends of the, xxxii, 163-6
Holy-man, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS,
xv, 282, 283
Holy Roman Empire, Luther on, xxxvi,
327-30
HOLY THING, THAT, xlii, 1118
HOLY THURSDAY, xli, 590-1
HOLY TULYIE, THE, vi, 63-6
HOLY WILLIE, EPITAPH ON, vi, 73
HOLY WILLIE'S PRAYER, vi, 70-3
Holyoake, George Jacob, xxxiv, 224 note 3
Holystones, described, xxiii, 177
Homage, Pascal on, xlvii, 381
Home, Locke on education at, xxxvi,
GENERAL INDEX

50-5; prized first at evening, xix, 50; Ruskin on, xxviii, 145-6

Home They Brought Her Warrior Dead, xliii, 973-4

Home-Thoughts, from Abroad, xliii, 1068-9

Home-Thoughts, from the Sea, xlii, 1069

Homer, accused of drunkenness, xxvii, 357; on agriculture, ix, 64-5; Aristophanes on, viii, 471; Arnold on, xxviii, 71-2, 79; Augustine, St., on, vii, 16-17; Bacon on, iii, 101; Burke on, xxiv, 127; Burke on similes of, 18; Caxton on, xxxix, 9; claimed by seven cities, xxvii, 37; Clauerus on, 50-1; on country life, 67-8; Dante on, xxxix, 352-3; the dramatists and, xiii, 5-7; Dryden on, 15, 24, 26, 33, 43; xi, 396; Emerson on, v, 144, 180-1; Greek theogony due to, xxxix, 31-2; Fielding on, xxxix, 176; the fisherman and, iii, 322; Greek tragedies and, xxxix, 342, 347; Herodotus on time of, xxxii, 32; heroes of, xxxix, 343; Hugo on, 340, 352, 253, 386; Hume on ethics of, xxvii, 204; intelligibleness of, xxxix, 248; Johnson on, 209; Keats on Chapman's translation of, xli, 895-6; Lang on, xi, 396; life of, 3; in Limbo, xx, 19; the Margites of, iii, 200; Milton on, iv, 401; The Odyssey of, xxi, oldest ballad singer, vi, 130 note; on Paris, xxxiii, 55-6; Pascal on, xlvi, 208 (628); Pliny on, ix, 271, 347-8; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 127, 130; Shelley on, xxvii, 336-7, 342; Sidney on, 6, 11, 36; Spenser on, xxxix, 62; Socrates on, ii, 29; universal admiration of, xxvii, 208; Virgil and, xiii, 5-6, 38-40, 46; xxxix, 157-9

Homologies, serial, xi, 454-6

Homologous Parts, xi, 148

Honest, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 174, 251-63, 269, 276-9, 280-1, 287, 305-8, 312, 315

Honest Man, Burns on the, vi, 105, 511; "the noblest work of God," 139, 254; xl, 436

Honesty, Bacon on, iii, 8; forced, i, 387; fortune and, iii, 100; Hamlet on, xlivi, 130, 132; instruction in, xxxvii, 92; Kant on pure, xxxii, 309-10; Mohammed on, xiv, 916; want and, i, 91

Honeymoon, Will, xxvii, 86-7

Honor, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 129-30

Honor, Burns on, vi, 204; commerce and, xlii, 522; Dante on love of, xx, 309 note 25; Dryden on, xl, 394; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 361-9; Kempis on temporal, vii, 305-6; Lessing on, xxvi, 397; Pascal on, xlvi, 59-60 (147); Pliny on loss of, ix, 334; venerableness of, v, 67

Horns, Confucius on, xlv, 13 (5), 22 (15), 26 (13); desire for, the strongest of motives, xxviii, 94-5; More on worldly, xxxvi, 199; Pope on, xl, 435, 437; Raleigh on, xxxix, 91, 93, 96

Hood, Thomas, Bridge of Sighs, xxviii, 386-9; Poe on Fair Isles of, 384-6; Poe on The Haunted House of, 386; Poems by, xli, 905-11

Hood, William, Epitaph on, vi, 50

Hooke, saying of, v, 307

Hooker, General, xliii, 327, 413

Hooker, Thomas, on change, xxxix, 185-6; Jonson on, xxvi, 56; language of, xxxix, 196

Hooker, Sir William J., on Australian species, xi, 134; on correlation in flowers, 149; Darwin and, 20; on descent of species, 17; on Galapagos species, 421-2; xxix, 400-1; on glacial period, xi, 400, 402; on ovules, 213-4; on sexes in trees, 106

Hope, allegory of, xx, 265 note 11; American lack of, v, 54; Burns on, vi, 428; Coleridge on, xxv, 89; Dante on, xx, 393; Dante's star of, 177 note 9; Dryden on, xxxiv, 134; fear and, iv, 55; eternal fort of, xii, 491; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340, 365; life on a single, ii, 184 (16); in music, xli, 477; "never comes that comes to all," iv, 89; Penn on, i, 343 (235); Pope on, xl, 410, 422, 424; Shelley's Beatrice on, xviii, 354; sweetness of, viii, 186; white-handed, iv, 50

Hope, Thomas, xxv, 319 note 1, 341; Carlyle on Essay on Man of, 347-51


Horace, accused of cowardice, xxvii, 357; on affecting the passions, xxiv, 52; on art of poetry, xxvii, 108; an astrologer, xxxix, 159; Augustus and, 164; on changes, xliii, 119 note; cold baths of, xxxvii, 13; Dryden on, xiii, 51;
Dryden on, epistles of, xviii, 17-18; Dryden on translators of, xviii, 17-18; Greek examples followed by, 19; on happiness, xviii, 33 note 7; on himself, xxvi, 183; on instruction in taste, xxiv, 22; Locke on, xxxvii, 157; love of country life, xxvi, 69; Montaigne on, xxxii, 90; Newman on, xxviii, 53; on poetry, xxxii, 62; Sainte-Beuve on, 131; on terror caused by wonders of nature, xxiv, 58-9; Voltaire on, xxxii, 133

Horace, Duke, at Metz, xxxviii, 25; at Hesdin, 34, 36

Horatius, in Hamlet, xvi, on watch at Elsinore, 94-9; tells Hamlet of ghost, 104-6; on watch with Hamlet, 111-14; sworn to secrecy, 118-20; with Hamlet, told to watch king, 149-50; with Hamlet after play, 156; on Ophelia, 176; letter from Hamlet, 183-4; with Hamlet in grave-yard, 192-5; at Ophelia's funeral, 197; with Hamlet, hears of king's plot, 199-201; with Osric, 202, 203; on the wager, 204; at the duel, 207, 208-9; with Fortinbras, 209-10; in the original story, 92

Horatius, called Cokes, xiii, 289

Horn, Cape, Darwin on, xxix, 216

Horn, Count, xix, 252

Hornbills, instinct of, xi, 284

Hornbook, Doctor, Death and, vi, 74-9

Horner, Francis, and Edinburgh Review, xxvii, 224

Hornets, Harrison on, xxxv, 346

Horoscropy, defined, xxxiv, 381-2

Horse and Ass, fable of, xvii, 42-3

Horse, Hunter, and Stag, fable of, xvii, 24

Horses and Cock, fable of, xxvii, 133

Hortensius, and Caesar, xii, 291; and Caius Antonius, brother of Mark Antony, 337; Cicero on, ix, 94; iii, 106; at trial of Murena, xii, 247; Verres and, 223

Hosea, prophecy of, xxviii, 228

Hoskins, Jane, i, 183-4, 194

Hospitality, Emerson on modern, v, 51; of heroism, 125; Homer on, xxii, 201-2; obligations from, i, 201, 245; Penn on, 328 (54); Socrates on, ii, 179 (181)

Hospitals, antiseptic treatment in, xxxviii, 266-7; in Utopia, xxxvi, 185-6

Host, Chaucer's, xl, 31-2

Host, Epigram on a Kind, vi, 281

Hottentots, food of, xxvii, 409; sight of, xxxiv, 176

House of Atreus, Æschylus's, viii, 7-165; only extant tragic trilogy, 5; remarks on, 5-6

House-rent, taxes on, x, 488-95

House, George, i, 56

House of Commons, Burke on, xxiv, 182, 183, 189-90

House of Lords, Burke on, xxiv, 189

House of Representatives, xliii, 180-1, 182-3, 187-8; election of president by, 187, 196

Houses, Buddha on defects of, xlv, 581 note 11; taxes, on transfer of, x, 505, 509; in Utopia, xxxvi, 176-7, 182

How Cruel are the Parents, vi, 532-3

How Lang and Dreary is the Night, vi, 501

How Long and Dreary is the Night, vi, 300

How Love Looked for Hell, xlii, 1398-1401

How They Brought the Good News, xlii, 1066-7

Howard, Charles, dedication to, xxxiii, 301-4

Howard, Elizabeth, wife of Dryden, xviii, 5

Howard, Gen., at Fredericksburg, xlii, 403; at Gettysburg, 330, 333, 336, 357, 358, 397-8; Haskell on, 358, 359, 398, 413

Howard, Henrietta, Countess of Suffolk, xl, 406

Howard, Henry, poems by, xl, 193-5

Howard, Sir Robert, xii, 29
Howard, Lord Thomas, xlii, 1007
Howe, William, Burns on, vi, 51-2
Hreidmar, xlix, 38, 55
Hrimir, the giant, xlix, 259
Hrothland (see Roland)
Hrothgar, xlix, 7-8; banquet of, 32-9; Beowulf and, 13, 15-19, 23, 30-1, 33, 51-6, 60; daughter of, 60 and note; Grendel and, 40-5
Hrothmund, son of Hrothgar, xlix, 38
Hrunting, the sword, xlix, 45-6, 47 note, 50-1, 54
Hsien, xliv, 47 (19)
Huan of Chi, xlv, 47 (16, 17, 18) note 4
Huan Túi, xlv, 23 note 6
Huber, Pierre, on ants, xi, 264; on bees, 272-3; on caterpillars, 252; on Oxford, xxviii, 48-9
Huckster-Witch, in FAUST, xix, 177-8
Hudibras, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147-8
Hudson, Hendrik, Emerson on, v, 81
Hugh, St., patron of shoemakers, xlvii, 481 note
Hugh of Lincoln: a ballad, xl, 81-3
Hughes, Mr., and Addison's Cato, xxvii, 165-6
Hugo, Victor, Preface to CROMWELL, xxxix, 337-87; Taine on, 411; work of, 337 note
Huguenots, in France, xxxix, 83-4; Pascal on the, xlvii, 270 (775), 305 (874)
Hughes, of St. Victor, xx, 338 note 32
Hui (see Yen Yuan)
Human Body, in art, xxxix, 255-6, 258; beauty of the, v, 304, 307-8; cause of beauty of, xxiv, 79-80; Whitman on the, xlii, 1402; Whitman on the, in art, xxxix, 402
Human Folly, xl, 327
Human Nature, Austin on pliability of, xxy, 112; benevolence in, i, 170; iii, 28; best studied in the family, xxyii, 341; Burke on study of, xxyv, 9, 46-8; Channing on, xxyvii, 365; Channing on study of, 331-2; corruption of, vii, 236-7; education and, xxyi, 85; Epicurus on, ii, 149 (86); goodness in, iii, 32-4; Hume on science of, xxyii, 289-90; in laws, v, 246; love of appreciation in, ii, 223 (6); love of mankind in, 207 (4); malignity in, iii, 34; more foolish than wise, 31; Pascal on, xlviii, 41 (92, 93, 94), 42 (97), 50 (125-7); Pope on science of, xl, 406; represented by Prometheus, iii, 16; Schiller on, xxyii, 238-49; is social, ix, 38; three ideas of, xxyii, 308; truth the sovereign good of, iii, 8; uniformity of, xxyii, 353-61; most virtuous when uncultivated, v, 280 (see also Nature in Men)
Human Seasons, The, xlii, 896-7
Human Understanding, An Enquiry Concerning, xxyii, 287-420
Humanists, Huxley on the, xxyii, 217
Humanity, Locke on development of, xxyii, 103
Humble-Bee, The, xlii, 1246-7
Humble-mind, the damsel, xv, 224
Humble Petition of Bruar Water, vi, 278-81
Humboldt, Alexander von, Darwin on Narrative of, xxy, 506; on earthquakes and the weather, 355-6; on granitic regions, xi, 330-1; on marshes, x xyx, 369-70; Thoreau on, xxyi, 406
Humboldt, Wilhelm von, on individuality, xxy, 252; on liberty, 158; on marriage, 300-1; on public degrees, 305
Hume, David, Carlyle on philosophy of, xxy, 353-4; Emerson on, v, 438; Enquiry Concerning the Understanding, xxy, 287-420; Franklin and, i, 136; Hazlitt on, xxyv, 277; life and works, 202; xxyi, 288; Locke and, 4; Mill on, xxyv, 38; in Parliament, 65; on rate of interest, x, 282; On Standard of Taste, xxyv, 203-21; Wordsworth on, xxy, 321 note
Humiliation, Valley of, xv, 59, 240-4
Humility, Bunyan on, xv, 75; Franklin's rule of, i, 80, 87; Goethe on, xix, 135; Jesus on, xlv, 393 (11), 401 (14); Kemps on, vii, 207 (4), 211 (7), 240 (2), 250-1 (4), 261-2, 266-8, 274-5; Pascal on discourses of, xlviii, 125 (377); Penn on, i, 334 (119), 348 (307), 382 (116), 392 (247); song on, xv, 242; Woolman on, i, 199
Humming-birds, in Chili, xxyx, 276
Humor, Bagehot on, xxy, 176-9; has only fancy value, xxy, 345
Humorists, Thackeray on, xxix, 7
Humors, the four, xl, 37 note 38; iii, 93 note
Humpback, story of the, xvi, 115-20, 190-2
Hunding, King, xlix, 272-3; sons of, 291, 292
Hundred, the, of the Germans, xxxii, 96
Hungarians, and Turks, xxvii, 227-9
Hungary, Freeman on, xxvii, 270
Hunger, Homer on, xxii, 235; rebellions caused by, iii, 38; thirst and, powerful persuaders, iv, 275
Hunn, Conrad, in William Tell, xxvi, 416, 417, 423-4
Hunt, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 379
Hunt, James Henry Leigh, Deaths of Little Children, xxvii, 285-8; dedication to, xviii, 273; in Hazlitt's discussion, xxvii, 277, 279-80; life and writings, 284; Poems by, xli, 870-1; Realities of Imagination, xxvii, 289-95
Hunt, William, Woolman on, i, 309
Hunter, Anne, poem by, xii, 581
Hunter, John, axiom of, xxxix, 206 note 2
Hunter's Song, from William Tell, xxvi, 428
Hunting, Harrison on, xxxv, 343; Locke on, xxxiv, 175; More on, xxxv, 200-1; Pascal on, xxxviii, 54
Hunting Song, by Fielding, xli, 501-2
Hunting Song, by Scott, xli, 750
Hunting Song, from William Tell, xxvi, 428
Huntingdon, Earl of, in Crecy campaign, xxxiv, 10, 13
Hurlame, King, xxxv, 183
Husband, The, and the Parrot, xvi, 33-5
Husband-honorer, story of, xlv, 693-6
Husbandry (see Agriculture)
Husbands and wives, Oberon's counsel to, xii, 184, Paul, St., on, xlv, 498; Ruskin on, xxvii, 144-6; Tennyson on, xlii, 980; understanding of, xxviii, 283-4
Huskiisson, and free trade, xvi, 65
Huss, John, Browne on, i, 278-9; Luther on, xxxvi, 317-18; rise of, iii, 196; Woolman on, i, 222-3; Wyclif and, iii, 223
Hussites, Luther on the, xxxvi, 320
Hutcheson, Francis, and Adam Smith, x, 3; on moral sense, xxxii, 352 note
Hutchinson, Mrs., Hazlitt on, xxvii, 279
Hutchison, W. G., translator of Renan, xxxii, 135
Huxley, Thomas Henry, life and works of, xxviii, 208; Science and Culture, 209-23; on species, xi, 17
Huygens, and Harsocler, xxxiv, 126
Hyacinth, and Apollo, iv, 18-19 (4); reference to, xlii, 860
Hyacinth, flower, for constancy, vi, 407; Milton on the, iv, 74
Hyades, the rainy, xlii, 977; Virgil on the, xii, 145
Hyarba, and Dido, xiii, 159-60
Hybernation (see Hibernation)
Hybreas, and Antony, xii, 339
Hybridism, xi, 285-318
Hyde Park Affair, Mill in, xxv, 178-9
Hydra, digestion of the, xi, 185; reference to, iv, 82
Hydrogen, its affinity for oxygen, xxx, 139-40; Faraday on, 47-9, 50-3; Helmholtz on, 202-4; production of, 120-4, 134-5; water produced by combustion of, 126; weight of, 124-5, 137
Hydrophobia, origin and spread of, Darwin on, xxix, 357-8
Hydrostatic Paradox, the, v, 268
Hydrostatics, Pascal on, xlvii, 11
Hygd, Queen, xlii, 58, 59, 64, 70, 91 note
Hygelac in Beowulf, xlii, 57, 59, 64, 65; death of, 65 note 3, 70, 84; historical basis of, 3-4; kinsman of Beowulf, 17, 47; Ongentheow and, 86; the ring of, 38-9
Hylas, and Hercules, xliii, 11, 28; reference to, xliii, 742
Hylas, Nymph's Song to, xliii, 1194-5
Hylas and Philoonus, Dialogues of, xxvii, 187-285; remarks on, 186
Hylus, death of, xiii, 408
Hymen, references to, iv, 33, 334
Hymettus, reference to, iv, 401
Hymn, by Addison, xli, 400
Hymn Before Sunrise, xlii, 707-9
Hymn of Cleanthes, ii, 186-7
Hymn to Diana, xi, 209
Hymn to God the Father, xi, 304
Hymn on the Morning of the Nativity, iv, 7-15
Hymns, of Christian Church, xlv, 533-72; Augustine, St., on, vii, 146-7; Herbert on, xv, 400-1
Hypanis, Virgil on, xiii, 111-12, 114
Hyperbolus, Aristophanes, xliii, 114-15, 116;
banishment of, xii, 85; ostracism of, 115-16
Hyperides, the orator, ix, 205 note 2; death of, xii, 214; Demosthenes and, 201
Hyperion, reference to, xx, 382
Hypermnestra, and Lyceus, viii, 198
Hypocrisy, in Burn’s HOLY FAIR, vi, 97; Fielding on, xxxix, 180; Jesus on, xlv, 385-6 (37-44), 386-7 (1-3); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 208 (7); Milton on, iv, 152; Mohammed on, xlv, 981; in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 43-6; in religion, vi, 95-6; Webster on, xlvii, 765
Hypocrite, The, by Molière, xvi, 199-296
Hypocrites, in Dante’s HELL, xx, 95-7; Molière on, xxvi, 213-15, 280
Hypotheses, Rousseau on, xxxiv, 196-7
Hypsipyle, and Jason, xx, 75; in Limbo, 237 note 8; Lycurgus and, 252 note
Hythloday, Raphael, xxxvi, 88, 135, 137 et seq.; Peter Giles on, 241, 243
I Do CONFESS THOU ART SAE FAIR, vi, 431
I DREAMED A LAY, vi, 21
I FEAR T’ KISSES, xli, 828
I HAED A WAEFU’ GATE YESTREEN, vi, 356-7
I HAE A WIFE O’ MY AIN, vi, 307
I HAE BEEN AT CROOKIEDEN, vi, 421
I LO’ED NE’ER A LADDIE BUT ALE, xlii, 576-7
I LOVE MY LOVE IN SECRET, vi, 343-4
I LOVED A LASS, xl, 331-2
I MURDER HATE, vi, 378
I PROMESSI SPOSI, Manzoni’s, xxi
I REIGN IN JEANIE’S BOSOM, vi, 316
Iacchus, hymn to, vii, 451; song to, in THE FROGS, 448-9
Ida, mountain of Æsop and Rhodope, xxxii, 67
Iago, Macaulay on, xxvii, 377-8
Iambic Poetry, Sidney on, xxvii, 26
Iapetus, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 403-4
Iasion, and Jason, xx, 75; in Limbo, 237 note 8; Lycurgus and, 252 note
Ictinus, builder of Parthenon, xii, 50
Idars, in Hades, xiii, 223
Idealist, in FAUST, xix, 188
Ideals, Lowell on, xlii, 1380, 1382, 1384-5; xxviii, 460
Ideas, abstract (see Abstract Ideas); association of, xxxvii, 304-5, 327-9, 330, 331; Berkeley on reality of, 189-285; Channing on, xxviii, 333-5; defined by Hume, xxxvii, 299-300; defined by Locke, 303 note; Descartes on reality of, xxvii, 29, 34; Goethe on exchange of, xxxiv, 292-3; Hume on origin of, xxxvii, 301-3, 336-7, 349-50; Innate, Hume on, 303 note; Plato on, ii, 93-5; power of originating, xxxvii, 341-2, 344; Relations of, 306; Rousseau on general, xxvii, 183-4, 250-1; test of, xxxvii, 302-3, 337
Ides, of March, xii, 315
Idiots, in Limbo, iv, 147-8; Mohammed on care of, xlv, 968 note 4
Idleness, Caxton on, xxxvii, 5-6, 13-14; as a crime, xxvi, 294; discontentment and, i, 141; More on, xxxvi, 180-1; Penn on, i, 328 (57); Smith on, x, 263-5
Idol, false of the, xvii, 27
Idolatry, David on, xlv, 158 (4); Lessing on, xxxii, 186; Milton on, iv, 344-5; Mohammed on, xlv, 915, 916, 917, 918; Pascal on, xlvii, 325; Paul, St., on, xlv, 501 (4-5)
Idomeneus, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 132, 141, 365
Idomeneus, historian, on Pericles, xii, 46
Idris, Mohammed on, xlv, 911
Idyllic Poetry, Wordsworth on, xxxix, 208-9
If Doughty Deeds, xii, 531-2
Ignatius, and the lions, xv, 265; and Trajan, ii, 312 and note
Igneous Rocks, production of, xxxviii, 393-4, 395, 418
Ignis, Fatuus, in Faust, xix, 168-9; Milton on, iv, 275
Ignorance, Augustine, St., on, vii, 28; is bliss, xl, 281; Epictetus on, ii, 138-9 (63); Hindu Krishna on, xlv, 853-4, 864, 869; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 373-4; karma depends on, xlvi, 625, 661-2, 667-8; Pascal on, xlviii, 113 (327); Penn on, i, 321; Socrates's three kinds of, xxxix, 11
Ignorance, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 126-7, 146-5
Iguana, Vespucci on the, xliii, 38 note
II Penseroso, iv, 34-8; Wordsworth on, xxxiv, 139
Ilia, mother of Romulus and Remus, xiii, 82
Iliad, Arnold on selections from the, xxxviii, 71-2; Burke on heroes of the, xxxiv, 126-7; Dryden on, xiii, 14-15; editorial remarks on, xxii, 3-4, 6; Mill on, the, xv, 12; Pascal on, xlvii, 208 (628); Poe on, xxviii, 372; Thoreau on, 413
Ilioneus, in the Aeneid, xiii, 77, 91-3, 94, 246-7, 312
I'll Aye Ca' in By Yon Town, vi, 518
I'll Go and Be a Sodger, vi, 36
I'll Meet Thee on the Lea Rig, vi, 443
Illumination, cause of, from flame, xxx, 106-11, 157
Illuminato, Dante on, xx, 338 note 31
Ill-will, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 291
Illyrians, the modern Albanians, xxviii, 264
Ilus, son of Mermerus, xxii, 16; in Hades, xiii, 229
I'm O'er Young to Marry Yet, vi, 295-6
Imagery, Burke on, xxxiv, 51
Images, Calvin on, xxxix, 36-7; Jamblanchus on, v, 166-7; Pascal on, xlviii, 325-6; not allowed in Utopia, xxxvi, 233
Imagination, Bagehot on the, xxviii, 177-8; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 256, 268; Burke on, xxxiv, 8-9, 16-22; Descartes on train of, xxxiv, 318-22; Emerson on, v, 173, 177, 308-9; fancy and, xxxix, 301; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 313-18; Hume on, xxxvii, 299, 300, 324-5, 417; Kant on, xxxii, 345; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 245 (17); 247 (29); Mill on, x, 96; Pascal on, xlviii, 39-9; reason and, xxviii, 351, 353; Renan on, xxxii, 143, 182; Schiller on, 290; Shelley on, xxvii, 329; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 301-9, 332
Imagination, Realities of, xxvii, 289-95
Imitation, Bacon on, iii, 29; Burke on passion of, xxiv, 43-4; Coleridge on, xxxvii, 257; Emerson on, v, 38-9, 60, 79; fable of, xvii, 43; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 364; Jonson on, xxvii, 56; in nature, xi, 224-5, 445-6; pleasure and pain from, xxxix, 223; power of, among savages, xxix, 211
Imitation of Christ, vii, 201-364, remarks on, 200; I, 30
Immanuel's Land, xv, 58-9, 122-3
Immaterialism, advantages of, xxxvii, 279-80; possible objections to, 281-2
Immodesty, Epictetus on, ii, 234 (23), 164 (130)
Immorality, commentaries on, xxxix, 173-4
Immortality, Arnold on unbelief in, xlii, 1138-9; Browne on, iii, 258 (7), 289-90, 291; Browning on, xlii, 1081; Buddha on question of, xlv, 647-52, 675-6; Burns on, vi, 316, 373; Carlyle on, v, 323; Cicero on, ix, 13, 72-4; Dante on certainty of, xx, 314; Descartes on, xxxiv, 47-8; Egyptian belief in, xxxii, 62; Emerson on, v, 237, 293, 304; Franklin on, i, 77, 90; Hindu idea of, xlv, 791-2; Hume on, xxxvii, 399-400; Lessing on belief in, xxxii, 189-92, 195, 197-8, 200; Marcus Aurelius on possibility of, ii, 215 (21), 249 (50); More on, xxxvi, 196-7, 227; Omar Khayyam on, xli, 952, 955-6; Pascal on question of, xlviii, 70-1, 80 (218-20); Paul, St., on, xlv, 511 (12-55); Penn on, i, 362 (487-502); Rousseau on, xxxiv, 262-5; Shelley on, xli, 861; Socrates on, ii, 29, 59-63, 68-73, 78-81, 84-103; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 105-6; Xenophon on, ix, 73-4
Immortality, Ode on Intimations of, xli, 595-600
Impact, heat produced by, xxx, 196-7; mechanical effects of inelastic, 196-7

Impartiality, Penn on, i, 355-6

Impeachments, in United States, xliii, 181

Impetuous, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 82

Implacable, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 100

Importation, of instruments and materials encouraged, x, 405-10; restraints on, 330, 332-52, 353-70, 424

Impossibilities, Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 228 (17)

Impostors, in Dante's HELL, XX, 123-6

Imposts, under U. S. Constitution, xliii, 184 (1), 186 (2)

Impressions, of childhood, xlvi, 38; defined by Hume, xxxvii, 300; the basis of ideas, 301-2, 336-7, 349-50

Imprisonment, Pascal on, xlvi, 53-4

Improvement, Goethe on spirit of, xix, 354, 356, 367; Penn on, i, 343 (227-32); Rousseau on faculty of, xxxiv, 175-6; Woolman on, i, 214

Impudence, defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 342

Impulses, Mill on, xxv, 254

Imran's Family, chapter of, xxxiv, 949-66

In Ccena Domini, papal bull, xxxvi, 292 note 21

Ina, and Peter's Pence, xxxiv, 89

Inachus, river-god, viii, 76, 189 note

Incas Bridge, in the Andes, xxix, 338

Incarnation, Pascal on, the, xlvi, 170 (526)

Incivility, Locke on, xxxvii, 119-23

Inclination(s), of children, xxxvii, 56-8, 83-5, 87-8, 90-1; Goethe on following, xxxix, 264-5; defined by Kant, xxxii, 325 note; distinguished from propensities, xxxii, 336 note

Income (see Revenue)

Incomprehensible Truths, Pascal on, xlvi, 140, 431-2

Inconsiderate, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 296

Inconsiderate, Mrs., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 187

Inconsistency, Emerson on, v, 61, 65-6; Lowell on, xxviii, 441 (see also Consistency)

Inconstancy, Pascal on, xlvi, 47 (110), 48 (112)

Inconstancy in Love, vi, 502

Incontinence, in Dante's HELL, xx, 21-4; in PURGATORY, 249-50

Incorporatio, defined, xxxvi, 283-4

Increase, of organic beings, xi, 73-6; checks to, 76-9

Incredulity, Heraclitus on, xii, 183

Incrustations, Darwin on, xxix, 18-19

Incubators, in Utopia, xxxvi, 173

Incubus, invoked by Faust, xix, 56

Incurables, in Utopia, xxxvi, 209

Independence, Emerson on, v, 64, 65, 67, 68, 73-4; of heroism, 130; verses on, by Burns, vi, 307

Independence, Inscription for Altar of, vi, 526

Independence and Resolution, xli, 658-62

Independence of Circumstances, Epictetus on, ii, 121 (14), 123 (19, 20), 126 (25), 127 (31), 130 (38), 133 (49), 168 (141), 169 (144), 170 (145), 171 (148), 172 (151), 180 (187), 180 (188); Kempis on, vii, 213-14, 240, 243-4, 295, 307-8, 322; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 201 (7, 9), 208 (6), 211 (16), 212 (3), 222 (2), 228 (18, 19, 20), 230 (29), 231 (35, 36), 234-5 (16), 245 (16), 247 (29), 250 (55), 252 (67, 68), 258 (32), 259 (35), 260 (41), 261 (45, 47), 262 (51), 268 (13, 15), 271 (31, 32), 279 (13), 282 (32, 33), 288 (11), 294 (1, 2), 295 (3)

Index, of Roman Church, iii, 196

Indexing, Swift on, xxvii, 110-11

India, British rule in, v, 469; cause of early civilization of, x, 25-6; rates of interest in, 96; under the mercantile company, 74-5; religion, philosophy, and art of, xxxix, 430-1; shells as money in, x, 28; wealth of, ancient, 295

Indian Air, Lines to an, xli, 828-9

Indian Mutiny, incident of, xlii, 1183

Indian Summer, description of, v, 223

Indians, Bacon on barbarism of, iii, 136; Chilian, xxix, 280, 283, 302-4; civility of, xxxvii, 126-7; Columbus on, xliii, 22, 23-4, 25-6; under control of Congress, 163-4, 184 (3); drunkenness
among, 144; Eliot on Christianity among, 138-46; fires, method of making, among, i, 141-2; houses of ancient, xxxix, 360-1; medicines of, xxxv, 240; myths of, xvii, 7; Norsemen and (see Skrellings); Peruvian, xxxix, 362, 371-2; poets of, xxviii, 8; religion of, iii, 42; v, 276; xl, 410; rum among, i, 115-16, 258; on servants, 304 (268); S. American, xxix, 71-2, 75-6, 79-80, 107-8, 174, 361, 374-5; Vespucci on, xliii, 31-44; Woolman's visit to, i, 255-70

Indictments, in U. S., xliii, 194 (5)

Indifference, Buddha on, xliv, 598-9, 658, 712, 728-9; Burke on, xxiv, 34; in Dante's *Hell*, xx, 14-15, 219; Epictetus on, ii, 119 (8), 133 (51); Hindu teaching of, xlv, 791, 796, 811, 855; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 202 (11, 12), 203 (14), 211 (1), 214 (8, 15), 219 (39), 220 (49), 228 (20), 229 (23), 238 (32), 239 (41), 242 (52), 243 (3), 245 (14), 247 (27, 31), 254 (4), 257 (20), 261 (46), 268 (17), 269 (28), 279 (15), 280 (22, 23), 283 (34), 289 (16); Pascal on, xlvii, 75-7, 77 (200), 80 (217); Penn on, i, 357; Tennyson on, xlii, 1020; Whitman on, xxxix, 394-5

Indigination, Drake on, xxxiii, 129; Eliaphaz on, xlv, 77 (2) note 1; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 340; language of, 344-5

Individual, Franklin on power of the, i, 91; state and, ii, 228 (22), 242 (54); v, 248

Individual Differences, Darwin on, xi, 55-8, 87-99

Individuality, Channing on, xxviii, 333; Cicero on, xlviii, 121 note 7; democracy and, xxviii, 466-7; Emerson on, v, 22-3, 114, 11, 18, 128-9, 186-7; Epictetus on, ii, 119 (8), 120 (9); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 220 (49), 222 (3), 245 (15); Mazzini on, xxxii, 380; Mill on, xxxv, 157-8, 203-9, 250-89; Schiller need of, xxxii, 223 (see also Self-reliance)

Induction, Bacon on, xxxix, 133-4, 136; Mill on, xxi, 101

Indulgence, Locke on, xxxvii, 27-9, 31-2

Indulgences, sale of, xxxvi, 281 note; 287 note 16, 299 note; Dante on sale of, xx, 410 note 7; Luther on, xxxvi, 247, 251-9, 315-16
Instigation, Mill on liberty of, xxv, 250, 295-7
Instinct, Burke on, xxiv, 406; Darwin on, xi, 251-8; Emerson on, v, 69-70; of giant crab, xxix, 466-7; Hume on, xxxvii, 374; Pascal on, xlvi, 117 (344), 129 (396). 441; Pope on, xl, 413, 424-5; Rousseau on, xxiv, 268-9

Institutes, Dedication of Calvin's, xxxix, 27-51
Institutions, Burke on sudden changes in, xxiv, 290; Emerson on, v, 10, 68, 190
Institutions, Public, expense of, x, 452-67
Instruction, Emerson on, v, 237; Epicurus on need of, ii, 156 (105); expense of public, x, 463-4
Instructions, in Slough of Despond, xv, 19-20

Instrument of Government, The, xliii, 106-17
Instruments, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 238-9; Smith on, x, 218, 405, 422
Insurance, Smith on, x, 110
Insurance Corporations, x, 461-2
Insurrections, congressional control of, xliii, 185 (15)

Integer Vita, xl, 286-7

Integrity, Franklin on, i, 87

Intellect, Archytas on, ix, 59; beauty and, xxxii, 266-7; Carlyle on unconsciousness of high, xxv, 322; Channing on the, xxvii, 323, 324, 326; Emerson on the, v, 135, 190, 281, 282; good, marred and evil, xlv, 869; Hobbes on, xxiv, 349-59; love and, xlvii, 415-16; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 213 (4); as measure of organization, xi, 129-30; Pascal on, xlviii, 127 (725); Rousseau on, xxxiv, 245-7

Intellectual Growth, Emerson on, v, 137-8
Intelligence, three scales of, xxxvi, 75-76
Intemperance, taught to children. xxxvii, 30; fruits of, iv, 331; Luther on, xxxvi, 332-3; a tyranny, xlvii, 375; Woolman on, i, 196-7 (see also Drunkenness)

Intention(s), Kant on, xxxii, 305-13; Kempis on purity of, vii, 208 (2); Locke on, xxxvii, 103; James Mill on, xxv, 35-6

Interbreeding, Darwin on close, xi, 103, 134, 304

Intercourse, Truth of, by Stevenson, xxviii, 277-84

Intercrossing, compared with change of conditions, xi, 303-4; importance of, 53; necessity of, 103-7; reciprocal, 294-5; between species, 285-305; species kept true by, 109; varieties, how affected by, 98-9, 107-9

Interdicts, Luther on, xxxvi, 269 note 4
Interest (ethical), as source of errors, xlviii, 38-9; as basis of friendship, ix, 27; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 269, 374; Kant on, xxxii, 325 note, 359 note, 370 note

Interest (monetary), defined, x, 53; in Elizabethan England, xxv, 299-300; unknown among ancient Germans, xxxiii, 107; legal regulation of, x, 284-5; Luther on, xxxvi, 331-2; in early Massachusetts, xlii, 70 (23); Penn on, i, 337; price of land dependent on rate of, x, 286; rates of, historically considered, x, 91-2, 96; rate of, on what dependent, 280-2; rate of, affected by taxes on profits, 504-5; rate of, due to insecurity, 97-8; rate of, determines building rent, 488; rates of, as index of profits, 98; taxes on, 496-7 (see also Usury)

Intermediate Varieties, absence of, xi, 169-75; in geological formations, 332-40

Interruptions, Bacon on, iii, 63; Locke on, xxxvii, 82: 92-3; xxvii, 115

International Law, offences against, xlii, 184 (10)

International Relations, Washington on, xlii, 243-8

Interpreter, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 32-41, 202-12

 Interruptions, Bacon on, iii, 63; Locke on, xxxvii, 125, 126

Interstate Commerce, xlii, 184 (3), 185 (6)

Intimations of Immortality, xli, 595-600; Mill on, xxv, 95

Intolerance, Mill on, xxv, 32, 226-8; in politics, Hamilton on, xlii, 201

Introspection, Burke on value of xxiv, 9

Introversion, Emerson on, v, 20

Intuition, Emerson on, v, 59, 62, 69; Mill on doctrine of, xxv, 168-9; Mill on knowledge by, 141; Pascal on, xlvii, 41 (95), 99-100, 143 (434)

Intuitive Mind, Pascal on the, xlvii, 9-12

Invective(s), Browne on religious, iii, 256; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 350; Luther on, xxxvi, 337; Swift on, xxvii, 115
GENERAL INDEX

Inventions, monopolies of, in Body of Liberties, xliii, 68 (9); Emerson on, v, 81; Franklin on patenting, 1, 112; Penn on, 343 (230-2); profits of, x, 61-2; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 100-1; Woolman on, i, 214-5

Inventors, honors for, Channing on, xxviii, 357-8; in New Atlantis, iii, 180-1

Investments, Smith on imprudent, x, 269

Invictus, xlii, 1210

Invitation, The, by Shelley, xli, 843-4

Invitation, Apology for Declining An, vi, 513

Invitation, Extempore Reply to An, vi, 460

Invitation, Versified Reply to An, vi, 201

Invocation, by Shelley, xli, 825-7

Investigations (see Inquiry)

Investitures, Luther on, xxxvi, 294

Iron, beginnings of use of, xxxiv, 206; More on, xxxiv, 206; combustion of, in oxygen, xxx, 138; action of, on water, 120-2

Iron Brigade, at Gettysburg, xliii, 326 note, 330, 331

Iron Hen, tale of, xvii, 47-50

Iroquois Indians, Treaty with, xliii, 229-32

Irresolution, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 366-72

Irrevocable Laws, fallacy of, xxvii, 229-35

Irus, the beggar, Ulysses and, xxii, 39

Ironman, town of, xxix, 258, 266; Mill on, xxv, 146, 180-1; Newman on, xxvii, 50; poetry in, xxvii, 7-8, 117-21; Renan on, xxxii, 137, 140; woolen manufactures of, x, 195-6

Ireland, The Fair Hills of, xlii, 921-2

Irenaeus, St., on early converts, xxviii, 37-8; Milton on, iii, 203

Ireson's Ride, xlii, 1357-60

Irish, cold baths among the, xxviii, 13; Thackeray on the, xxviii, 16 (see also Celtic Races)

Irish Channel, tides in, xxx, 288

Irish Emigrant, Lament of the, xliii, 919-20

Irish Rebel, story of the, iii, 98-9

Irons, beginnings of use of, xxxiv, 206; More on, xxxiv, 206; combustion of, in oxygen, xxx, 138; action of, on water, 120-2

Ireland, candle-eating in, xxxv, 354; Christianity in, xxxii, 170, 171, 172, 173-81; Emerson on, v, 341; epic literature of, xlii, 198; Freeman on, xxviii, 258, 266; Mill on, xxv, 146, 180-1; Newman on, xxvii, 50; poetry in, xxvii, 7-8, 117-21; Renan on, xxxii, 137, 140; woolen manufactures of, x, 195-6

Ireland, The Fair Hills of, xlii, 921-2

Irenaeus, St., on early converts, xxviii, 37-8; Milton on, iii, 203

Ireson's Ride, xlii, 1357-60

Irish, cold baths among the, xxviii, 13; Thackeray on the, xxviii, 16 (see also Celtic Races)

Irish Channel, tides in, xxx, 288

Irish Emigrant, Lament of the, xliii, 919-20

Irish Rebel, story of the, iii, 98-9

Iron, beginnings of use of, xxxiv, 206; More on, xxxiv, 206; combustion of, in oxygen, xxx, 138; action of, on water, 120-2

Irons, beginnings of use of, xxxiv, 206; More on, xxxiv, 206; combustion of, in oxygen, xxx, 138; action of, on water, 120-2

Ireson's Ride, xlii, 1357-60

Irresolution, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 366-72

Irrevocable Laws, fallacy of, xxvii, 229-35

Irus, the beggar, Ulysses and, xxii, 245-8

Irving, Edward, Carlyle and, xxv, 315

Isaac, son of Abraham, xliv, 436 (8); Augustine, St., on, vii, 187; Mohammed on, xliv, 910; Pascal on, xlii, 201

Isabella, Queen of Castile, on forms, iii, 125; Raleigh on, xxxix, 85, 86

Isabella, Queen of Edward II, her griefs, xli, 15, 21-2; sue for Gaweston's recall, 21-5; reconciled to king, 26-7; at Gaweston's return, 31-4, accused by king, 38; in Tynemouth, 40-2; sent to France, 49, 55, 56-9; return with Mortimer, 61-4; Edward on, 69, 71, 72; her triumph with Mortimer, 73; her part in king's death, 74-5; with Prince Edward, 76-8; at death of Kent, 82; accused of king's murder, 87; committed to Tower, 88-9

Isaeus, Demosthenes and, xii, 194; Pliny on, ix, 213-14

Isaiah, Augustine, St., on, vii, 145; Burns on, vi, 138; prophecy of Eucharist, xlviii, 349; murder of xlvi, 914 note
Isauricus, Servilius, xii, 295
Iscantinaro, Cesare, xxxi, 206-7
Iselatic Games, ix, 415 note
Iselt, Renan on, xxxii, 142
Ishmael, xlii, 1310; Mohammed on, xlv, 911
Isidore, Archbishop of Seville, xx, 329 note 26
Ipsi, the Egyptian Demeter, xxxiii, 79;
Herodotus on, 26, 34; temple of, at
Memphis, 87; Milton on, iv, 14, 100;
as Susean goddess, xxxiii, 97-8
Islam, xlv, 951, 956 (see also Mohammedan)
Islands, species of oceanic, xi, 413-25
Isle of France, Darwin on, xxix, 486-9
Isles of Greece, xlii, 812-15
Ismael the Sophy, beauty of, iii, 106
Ismarus, in the Aeneid, xii, 326
Ismene, in Antigone, viii, 256-8, 272-4;
in Dante’s Limbo, xx, 237; in Ædipus
the King, viii, 253-4; in Phædra, xvi,
148-51
Ismenias, Plutarch on, xii, 36
Isocrates, Demosthenes and, xii, 194;
Logos Arepagiticos of, iii, 184, 191; old
age of, ix, 50; oration for son of Alci-
biades, xii, 115; on oratory at feasts,
xxxii, 55; school of, iii, 244; on teach-
ers, x, 136
Isodorus, C., slaves of, ix, 374 note 2
Isolation, Cicero on, ix, 38; Emerson on,
v, 73, 208; Kempis on need of, vii,
322-3; qualities of mind due to, xxviii,
171-2, 186-7, 190; species in regard to,
xi, 109-10
Israelites (see Jews)
Ister, Herodotus on the, xxxiii, 22
It was A’ for Our Rightful’ King, vi,
491-2
Italian Classics, xxxii, 122
Italian Essays, xxxii, 377-396
Italian Language, change in, xxxix, 202;
Milton on study of, iii, 242; Sidney on,
xxvii, 50
Italian Literature, Arnold on, xxviii, 75;
Taine on, xxxix, 436
Italicus, Silius, Pliny on, ix, 236-7
Italy, Alferi on, v, 331, 346; two civiliza-
tions of, xxxix, 424; Dante on distrac-
tions of, xx, 168-9; Goethe on art of,
xxxix, 259-60, 265-6; Goldsmith on,
xi, 522-4; Harrison on, xxxiv, 223,
311; named Hesperia of old, xiii, 92,
133; language as factor in reuniting,
xxviii, 256-7; Louis XII in, xxxvi, 13-
15, 24; Macaulay on mediæval, xxvii,
366-76, 382; Machiavelli on princes of,
xxxvi, 78-9; Machiavelli’s plea for free-
dom of, 83-6; mercenaries in, 43-4;
papal power in, 276-7; politics of, after
Charles VIII, xxviii, 387-8; Renaissance
in, i, 23; Taine on mediæval, xxxix,
424; Turner on travels in, xxxiv, 378;
Virgil on ancient, iii, 76
Ithaca, Homer on, xiii, 61, 115
Ithacus (see Ulysses)
Ithuriel, in Paradise Lost, iv, 174-5
Itinerant Preachers, Franklin on, i, 103;
Penn on, 359 (461)
Itylus, and Philomela, xx, 213 note;
Homer on, xxii, 270
ITYLUS, by Swinburne, xlii, 1201-3
Iulus (see Ascanius)
Itylus, and Ivor, xlix, 158, 167, 174
IVY GREEN, THE, xlii, 1147-8
Ixion, jEschylus on, viii, 140, 151; Virgil
on, xiii, 228
Iwarawaqueri, the, xxxiii, 354, 356, 358
Jackson, Lidian, second wife of Emer-
son, v, 3
Jackson, Stonewall, and Barbara Frietchie,
xlii, 1363-4
Jacob, and the angel, xlii, 1310; Au-
gustine, St., on, vii, 187; Bunyan on
dissimulation of, xv, 260; Milton on,
iv, 148, 324, 345; Mohammed on,
xlv, 910-11, 922, 926-9; Pascal on,
xlviii, 201, 203, 237; the Psalmist on,
xlv, 275 (10), 276 (23); Stephen on,
436 (8, 12, 14-16)
Jacob’s Ladder, Bunyan on, xv, 237
JACOBITE’S EPITAPH, A, xli, 917
JACOBITES, YE, BY NAME, vi, 420-1
Jacobs, Joseph, compiler of eSop’s Fables,
xxxii, 9
Jacobus de Benedictis, hymn by, xlv, 553-
5
Jael, Sisera and, iv, 439; xv, 58
Jafar, vizier of Harun Er-Rashid, xvi,
60-1, 62, 63, 64, 65, 99-100, 215-18,
220, 221, 228, 229-30
Jaguar, flesh of the, xxix, 122; habits of,
140-1
Jairus, the daughter of, xliv, 376 (41-2),
377 (49-56)
Jamaica, disturbance in, xxv, 181-4
James, St., the Great, xlv, 366 (10-11),
368 (14), 377 (51), 379 (28), 380
(54), 424 (13), 448 (2); disillusion-
merit of, ii, 324; in Dante's Paradise, xx, 301-4; on faith, ii, 342
James, St., son of Alphæus, xlv, 368 (15), 424 (13), 455-6 (13-21)
James II, of Aragon, xx, 369 note 14
James I, King of England, Bacon on, xxvii, 228-9; Bohemia and, xv, 346-7; Dr. Donne and, 339-40, 342, 343, 347, 348; Harvey and, xxxviii, 60; George Herbert and, xv, 381, 382-3, 384, 386; marriage bed of, x, 275; Andrew Melvin and, xv, 381-2; Puritans and, xxvii, 135, 136; Raleigh on, xxxix, 78-80; charter to Virginia, xliii, 49-58
James II, Bentham on abdication of, xxvii, 235; Burke on, xxiv, 162-3, 166 and note; Dissenters and, xxvii, 137; William Penn and, xxxiv, 77
James I, of Scotland, xlii, 1153-78; his imprisonment in England, xxxv, 272
James, king of Majorca, xx, 369 note 13
James, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 220, 224, 228, 245, 253, 259, 274, 287
James, Abel, letter of, to Franklin, i, 68
James Island, Darwin on, xxix, 380-1
JAMIE, COME TRY ME, vi, 343
Jan Yu, xliii, 10 (6) note 4, 15 (7) note 5, 19 (6, 70) notes 10 and 13, 22 (14), 33 (2), 34 (12, 16) note 11, 35 (21, 23) notes 19 and 22, 36 (25) note 24, 43 (14) note 2, 54 (1) note 6
Jane, in Shoemaker's Holiday, xlviii, 475, 475-6, 499, 505-9, 512, 522-5
Janizaries, Bacon on, iii, 52 and note
Jann, species of genii, xvi, 9 note
Jansenists, xlviii, 5; Pascal on the, 302 (865), 307 (887)
Jansenius, Cornelius, xlviii, 5, 288 (834)
Janus, Milton on, iv, 322; Virgil on, xiii, 83, 245, 260
Jarjaris, the 'Efrit, xvi, 74-8, 80-1, 84-7
Jason, son of Æson, in Dante's Hell, xx, 75
Jason, brother of Onias, xx, 79 note 5
Jason, the Christian, xlviii, 460 (5-9)
Java, Drake at, xxxvii, 223-4
Jaws, and limbs, related, xi, 148
JAY AND PEACOCK, fable of, xvii, 19-20
Jay, John, article in the Federalist, xliii, 203-7
Jealousy, Æschylus on, viii, 38; Bacon on, of husbands, iii, 22; Campion on, xi, 286; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; Dryden on, xviii, 71; Eliphaz on, xlv, 77 (2); music and, xli, 477; Pascal on, xlviii, 164 (502); Penn on, i, 341, 388; rage and, xxxiv, 353
Jean, Thy Bonie Face, It is Na, vi, 316
Jefferson, Thomas, author of Declaration of Independence, xliii, 150 note; the Mecklenburg Declaration and, 156 note
Jeffrey, Francis, Carlyle and, xxv, 316; Edinburgh Review and, xxvii, 224
Jehoshaphat, Last Judgment in, xx, 40 note 1
Jehovah, name of God (see Job, Book of, and Psalms)
Jellaladeen, parable of, xxviii, 460
Jemima, daughter of Job, xliiv, 141
Jenner, Edward, life and works, xlviii, 142; On Vaccination, 143-220
Jenner, Henry, xxxviii, 154, 160-1, 202, 211, 216
Jenner, Rev. G. C., xxxviii, 213-14
Jenny Kiss'Me, xli, 870
Jephthah, Dante on, xx, 303; daughter of, xliiv, 136; Milton on, iv, 382, 421
Jeremiah, Burns's paraphrase of, vi, 24; Calvin on, xxxiv, 42; worshipped in Egypt, 35; imprisonment of, xlv, 914 note; Pascal on, xlviii, 209; Woolman on, i, 194
Jeremy, in She Stoops to Conquer, xviii, 247
Jeroboam, Bunyan on, xv, 309
Jerome, St., apparition of, iii, 199; on angels, xx, 408 note 1; on idleness, xxxix, 13-4
Jerome of Prague, xxxvi, 317
Jerusalem, Dante on destruction of, xx, 232 note 5, 311 note 6; Jesus on, xlv, 392 (34-5), 404-5 (41-4); Jews on situation of, v, 334; lament over destruction of, xlv, 244-5; Paré on destruction of, xlviii, 31; Pascal on ruin of, xlviii, 217-8 (654); prayer for peace of, 307-8; prophecy of destruction of, xlv, 408 (20-4); temple of, washed with alum, xxxv, 319; Woolman on wickedness of, i, 206
JERUSALEM, THE GOLDEN, xlv, 549
Jessie, the Flower o' Dunblane, xli, 593-4
Jester's Song, from Jolly Beggars, vi, 125-6
Jesting, Bacon on limits of, iii, 83; clumsy, no joke, xvii, 15; with malice, Sheridan on, xviii, 120
JESU, DULCEDO CORDIUM, xlv, 550-1
JESU, DULCIS MEMORIA, xlv, 550

Jesuits, Bacon on cunning of, iii, 57; miracles performed by, 279-80 (27);
Pascal on, xviii, 7, 298, 299 (854), 302 (865), 306 (882), 309 (891),
310-11 (902), 314 (919), 315

Jesu, apostles of, xliv, 368 (33-63); baptism of, 362 (21-2); birth of, 358
(7); birth of, hymns on, eclipse at death of, iii, 281 (29); Bunyan on,
xv, 143; Calderon on death of, xxvi, 24; centurion and, xlv, 371 (2-10);
Chaucer on language of, xl, 31; circumcision of, xlv, 358 (21);
circumcision of, Milton on, iv, 40-1; coming of the Lord, xliv, 388-90 (35-59), 399
(22-37), 400 (8), 408 (8-11), 409 (25-36); Dante on darkness at death
of, xx, 409-10; cures demoniacs, xliv, 379 (38-43), 384-5 (14-26); heals
dropsy, 392 (1-6); Emerson on, v, 29-30, 66, 68, 141, 144, 147, 153, 197;
feasts in commemoration of, xv, 403-4; feeds five thousand, xliv, 378 (11-17);
the fig-tree and, xxxv, 133; Francis, St., on love of, xlv, 556; Franklin on, i, 80;
Gadarene miracle, xlv, 375-6 (23-39); genealogy of, 362 (23-38); Herod and,
377 (7-9); Hume on miracles of, xxxvii, 137; infirm woman cured by,
xliv, 390-1 (11-17); Jairus's daughter
raised by, 376 (41-2); Jerusalem, entry
into, 404-5 (28-44); Jerusalem, fores­
tells destruction of, 408 (20-4); John
the Baptist and, 372; Kempis on cross
of, vii, 251; Kempis on loving, 245-6;
Lamb on, xxvii, 280; last supper, xliv,
410 (14-37); lepers healed by, 366
(12-15), 399 (11-19); lullaby for in­
fant, xl, 256-60; MacDonald on, xlii,
1118; Martha and Mary with, xlv, 383
(38-42); Mary Magdalene and,
373 (37-50); Mill on persecution of,
xxv, 219-20; Mill on teachings of, 244;
miraculous draught of fishes, xlv, 365­
6 (4-11); Mohammed on, xlv, 910,
953-4, 966, 983-4, 999, 1002, 1005-6;
More on teachings of, xxxvi, 165-6;
palsied man healed by, xlv, 366-7 (18­
26); parable of fig-tree, 390 (6-9);
parable of Good Samaritan, 382-3
(25-37); parable of great supper, 393
(15-24); parable of the importunate
widow, 400 (1-5); parable of Lazarus,
397-8 (19-31); parable of lost sheep,
394 (3-7); parable of marriage feast,
392-3 (8-11); parable of old and new
garments and wines, 367 (36-9);
parable of the Pharisee and publican,
400-1 (9-14); parable of piece of sil­
ver, 394-5 (8-10); parable of prodigal
son, 395-6 (11-32); parable of rich
man, 387 (16-21); parable of sower,
374 (4-15); parable of ten servants,
403 (11-26); parable of unjust stew­
ard, 396-7 (1-13); parable of vine­
yard, 405-6 (9-18); in Paradise Re­
gained, iv, 359 et seq.; Pascal on,
xlviii, 80 (222-3), 175-8, 180 (554),
263 (744), 273-4 (786-92), 275; Pas­
cal on miracles of, 280-1 (808-13), 285
(826), 286-7 (829), 288 (834), 289-90
(838, 839), 292-3, 294; passion and
death, xlv, 411-16; passion of, Milton
on, iv, 23-5; Paul, St., on resurrection
of, xlv, 511 (3-11); Peter and, xlv, 412
(55-62); Peter on, 426-7 (22-26), 428,
430 (10-12); Pharisees and, 385-6 (37­
44), 397 (14-17); Plato and, xxvii,
346; teaches prayer, xlv, 383-4 (1-13);
public ministry, 363-409; resurrection
of, 416-17; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 301;
on the Sabbath, xlv, 368 (1-11), 390­
1 (14-16), 392 (1-6); Sadducees and,
406-7 (27-40); casts sellers out of
temple, 405 (45-6); sermon on the
mount, 369-70 (20-49); sends out sev­
enty disciples, 381-2 (1-24); Shelley
on, xxvii, 345; Sidney on parables of,
18; storm stilled by, xlv, 375 (22-5);
temptation of, 362-3 (1-13); trans­
figuration of, 379 (29-36); on tribute
money, 406 (22-6); xxxvi, 370; Watts
on, xlv, 537-8; Wesley on, 559-60;
widow of Nain and, xlv, 371 (11-17);
on the widow's mite, 407 (1-4);
women and, 374 (2-3); xv, 266; Woolman on, i, 279-80; Zacchaeus
and, xlv, 402-3 (1-10) (see also
Christ)

Jethro, daughter of, xlii, 1097
Jetter, in EGMONT, xix, 253-9, 271-7,
296-301, 316-17
Jevons, on Herodotus, xxxiii, 6

JEWISH PHYSICIAN, story of the, xvi, 142­
9

Jews, Browne on the, iii, 277-8 (25); in
England, v, 346; German, cold baths of,
xxxvi, 13; Justine on the, in Egypt,
iii, 281; Lessing on the, xxxii, 186-97; Lowell on the, xxviii, 458-9; Luther on the, xxxvi, 301, 311, 317, 331, 333; Milton on history of the, iv, 345-51; Mohammed on the, xlv, 902-4, 913-14, 921, 942, 954, 957, 982-3, 995, 998-9; in New Atlantis, iii, 167; orange-tawny worn by, 101 note; permanence of the, v, 338; Pascal on the, xlviii, 187, 192 (592), 203 (618), 204-9, 210-11 (633), 216 (645-6), 219-20 (662-4), 222-3 (670-1), 224-5, 234 (701), 235 (702-4), 236-7, 238 (713), 243 (714), 256-7, 258-9 (735), 260, 262-3 (745-50), 266-7 (759-63), 269 (774), 280 (808), 284 (822), 286-7 (829), 349; in Roman Empire, ii, 312; Winthrop on commonwealth of the, xliii, 90 Jezebel, Raleigh on, xlix, 78
JHANSI, IN THE ROUND TOWER AT, xlii, 1183
Jinni, defined, xvi, 9 note
Joab, Edomites and, xlv, 215; Winthrop on, xliii, 95
Joabin, merchant of New Atlantis, iii, 167
Joachim, Abbot of Flora, xx, 339 note 38
Joan of Arc, burning of, xxxix, 359; education of, xxviii, 153-4; Renan on, xxxii, 154-5
Joanna, wife of Chuzas, xlv, 374 (3), 416 (10)
Job, Browne on, iii, 295 (44), 317; Burke on, xxiv, 406; Milton on, iv, 362, 368, 385; Pascal on, xliii, 65 (174)
Job, The Book of, xlv, 71-141; compared with Æschylus, viii, 5; Burke on passages from, xxiv, 54, 56-7; editorial remarks on, xlv, 70; 1, 18-19, 29; Hugo on, xxxix, 353;Lessing on, xlii, 191; Pascal on, xlvii, 261 (741); Shelley on, xxxii, 332
Jocasta, in Ædipus the King, vii, 228-32, 236-8, 240-1, 246-8; called Epicaste, xxi, 151
Jock of Hazeldean, xli, 741
Jockey's Taen the Parting Kiss, vi, 394
Joel, prophecy of, xlv, 425 (16-17), 426 (18-21)
Johannes Parricida (see John of Suabia)
John, St., disciple of Jesus, xlv, 366 (10-11), 368 (14), 377 (51), 379 (28), 380 (49, 54), 410 (8-13), 424 (13), 428 (1), 429-30; apocalypse of, iv, 154; v, 176; vi, 138; on the Eucharist, xviii, 349; Gospel of, translated by Faust, xix, 54; Milton on, iii, 231; in Paradise of Dante, xx, 394-7, 422 note 7; in Samaria, xlv, 439 (14-16), 440 (17-25)
John, St., of Damascus, hymn by, xlv, 543
John, called Mark, xlv, 449 (12), 450 (25), 450 (5), 451 (13), 457 (37-9)
John Baptist, Saint, by Drummond, xi, 326
John the Baptist, birth prophesied, xlv, 353 (13), 354 (14-17); birth of, 356 (57-63); childhood in desert, 357 (80); Dante on, xx, 238, 365 note 12, 420; Herod and, xlv, 361 (19), 362 (20), 377 (9); Jesus and, 371 (18-19), 372 (20-8); Kempis on, vii, 362 (3); Milton on, iv, 359-60, 363-6; Mohammed on, xlv, 908, 909, 914 note 4; Pascal on, xlvii, 264 (752), 272 (784); Paul, St., on, xlv, 451 (24-5); preaching of, 360 (2-4), 361 (5-18)
John XXI, Pope, xx, 338 note 34
John XXII, Pope, xx, 400 note 8; anates established by, xxxvi, 278 note 9; John of Austria, xxxix, 87
John, King of Bohemia, in Crecy campaign, xxxv, 12, 17, 22, 28-9
John of Burgogne, xxxix, 85
John, King of England, Bertrand and, xlvii, 118 note; Cisterians and, xxxvi, 255-6; fowling laws of, 334; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 89
John, King of France, Black Prince and, xxxv, 54, 55-6, 58; capture of, 51, 58-9; cardinal of Perigord and, 39-42; at Poitiers, 34-9, 47-8, 48-50; prisoner in England, 221
John of Gaunt, and Chaucer, xxxix, 163
John of Hainault, in Edward II, xlv, 57-9, 62
John, King of Portugal, xxxix, 86
John, Duke of Suabia, xxvii, 424 and note; murders Emperor, 478; as monk in William Tell, 482-8
John the Swede, in Two Years Before the Mast, xxiii, 33-4, 42, 100, 101-3, 107, 126, 397
John Anderson, My Jo, vi, 345
John Barleycorn: A Ballad, vi, 39-40
GENERAL INDEX

JOHN GILPIN, THE DIVERTING HISTORY OF, xli, 546-54
JOHIE ARMSTRONG, xl, 101-3
JOHIE LAD, COCK UP YOUR BEAVER, vi, 414

Johnson, Andrew, Proclamation of 1866, xliii, 426-31
Johnson, Esther, On Death of, xxvii, 122-30
Johnson, Esther, and Swift, xxviii, 8, 9, 14, 23-6, 27-8; xxvii, 90; Thackeray on, xxviii, 23-4; on Vanessa, 27
Johnson, Samuel, Life of Addison, xxvii, 155-99; Carlyle on, xxv, 409; Letter to Chesterfield, xxxix, 206-7; Preface to Dictionary, 182-206; editorial remarks on works of, 182 note; 1, 47-8; Emerson on, v, 355, 438-9; Goldsmith to, xviii, 201; on Gower, xxviii, 77; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 268, 272-3; On Robert Levett, xli, 503-4; life and works of, xxviii, 154; on Milton, xxviii, 206; xxxix, 319-21; on Paradise Lost, xxvii, 203; paraphrase on Proverbs, xxxix, 294-5; parody by, xxxix, 288-9; on persecution, xxv, 221-2; on Percy's Reliques, xxxix, 325-6; on Pope, 322; on primogeniture, v, 414; A Satire, xli, 504; Preface to Shakespeare, xxxix, 208-50; style of, v, 21; as biographer of Swift, xxviii, 8-9; Thackeray on, 9; Wordsworth on Prefatory Lives of, xxxix, 330

Johnson, Sir William, treaty with Senecas, xliii, 230
Joint-stock Companies, x, 460-3
JOLLY BEGGARS, THE, vi, 122-34; Arnold on, xxvii, 188; editorial remarks on, vi, 17
JOLLY GOOD ALE AND OLD, xl, 190-2
Jonadab, son of Rechab, xliii, 96
Jonah, Ninevites and, xlii, 385 (30, 32)
Jonakr, King, xlix, 336, 353, 354, 384, 418
Jonas, ancestor of Lancelot, xxxv, 151
Jonathan, David, and, xli, 486; Saul and, xlii, 104
Jones, Owen, Renan on, xxxii, 138
Jones, Paul, and Franklin, i, 165
Jones, Sir William, poems by, xli, 579-80
Jonson, Ben, The Alchemist, xlvi, 541-664; On Bacon, xxvii, 56-7; Beaumont's Letter to, xl, 319-21; on beauty, xxviii, 410; Devil is an Ass, by, xxvii, 387; Explorata of, 54; Fielding on, xxxix, 180; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 276-7; life and works, 54; xvii, 540; poems by, xl, 290-303; On Shakespeare, xxvii, 55
Jordan, Thomas, Let Us Drink, xl, 364-5
Jorge, Alvaro, xxxiii, 315 note
Jormunrek, King, xlix, 336, 354, 355-6, 357, 385, 418, 428, 420
Josaphat (see Jehoshaphat)
Joseph of Arimathea, xlv, 416 (50-3); in Holy Grail legend, xxxv, 118-19, 137, 151, 205, 212
Joseph, husband of Mary, xlv, 354 (27), 357 (4), 362 (23); xl, 260
Joseph, Kaiser, as Count Lorraine, xxv, 427
Joseph, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 228-9, 245, 247, 282, 287
Joseph, son of Jacob, Chaucer on dreams of, xi, 43; the harlot and, v, 66; xv, 72, 85; Locke on story of, xxxvii, 133; Mohammed on, xlv, 622-30, 933; Pascal on, xlv, 207 (623), 234 (698), 237, 268 (768); the Psalmist on, xlv, 276 (17-22); Stephen on, 436 (9-15)
Joseph Andrews, Preface to, xxxix, 176-81
Josephus, silence of, on Christ, xlviii, 273 (787); on Jewish Law, 205-206, 209, 211; Pascal on, 208 (629); on spirits, xlii, 686 note
Joshua, Gibeonites and, vii, 303 (2); Milton on, iv, 348, 349; one of nine worthies, xxxiv, 20; in Paradise, xx, 362; Pascal on, xlvii, 207 (627)
Joule, James Prescott, law of conservation and, xxx, 175-6; on mechanical equivalent of heat, xxx, 198; on expansion of gases, 199
Jourbert, The Germ Theory, xxxviii, 269, 364-70
Journal of John Woolman, i, 169-312
Journalism, Franklin's ideas of, i, 92-3
Journey Onwards, The, xii, 820
Journeys in Diverse Places, xxxvii, 9-58; remarks on, 8
Jousts, Bacon on, iii, 96
Jove, in the Aeneid, xiii, 82-3, 121, 160-1, 200-1, 321, 325, 342, 417-18; Alcmena and, xl, 242; Alcmenea and, iv, 161; Augustine, St., on, vii, 17-18; bird of, iv, 323; Danae and, xlii, 55; Leda and, xl, 230; Maia and, 242; Milton on, iv, 66, 273 (see also Jupiter)
Jowett, Benjamin, translator of Plato, ii
Joy, Augustine, St., on, vii, 122, 178; Blake on, and grief, xli, 588; Chaucer on, xi, 45; of Christians, Pascal on, xlviii, 354-5; Confucius on, xlv, 55 (5); contrasted with relief from pain, xxiv, 34
Joy, Goethe on, xix, 126; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 340-2; Jonson on unshared, xl, 293; in music, xli, 478-9; Shakespeare on, and grief, xlvii, 153; son of Cupid and Psyche, iv, 71
Joyeuse, sword, of Charlemagne, xlix, 177
Joyous Friars, the, xx, 96 note 4
Juan Fernandez, Dana on, xxiii, 43-9; earthquake at, xxix, 314
Juba, Plutarch on, xii, 306-8, 388
Juba, in Cato, xxvii, 187, 189, 193-5; son of, xii, 308
Jubal, Dryden on, xl, 389
Jubilees, Papal, xxxvi, 299 note
Judaea, Christian Church in, xlviii, 443 (31)
Judah, tribe of, xliv, 243 (68)
Judaism, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 383-4; Lessing on, xxxii, 186-96; Pascal on, xlviii, 193-6 (601-3), 311; Kempis on rash, 217-18; Massinger on, xlviii, 229; Penn's rule of, i, 385-6; necessary to poets, xxxix, 297; Pascal on, xlviii, 126 (381, 383); Rousseau on the, xlviii, 245-7; sentiment compared with, xxvii, 205-6; taste and, xxiv, 22-6; wit compared with, i, 339 (171-3); xxiv, 17
Judgment Day (see Last Judgment)
Judicature, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 130-4
Judicature, expenses of, x, 450-2, 465; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 410-11; in U. S., xliii, 194 (5), 194-5 (6), 195 (7, 8); in Utopia, xxxvi, 212-13
Judicial Penalties, Winthrop on, xliii, 100-101, 102, 103, 104-5
Judicial Power, of U. S., xliii, 189-90, 195 (11)
Judicial Proceedings, in Massachusetts, xliii, 69-74, 77 (76)
Judith, the Jewess, in Paradise, xx, 419
Judith, wife of Louis Debonnaire, xxxix, 82
Jugglery, Woolman on, i, 271-2
Julia, mother of Antony, xii, 322, 336
Julia, daughter of Caesar, xii, 275, 284; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20
Julia, wife of Marius, xii, 267
Julia, in Duchess of Malfi, wife of Castruccio, her jests, xlviii, 758-9; with Cardinal, 783-5; with Delio, 785-6; with Pescara, 832; on Bosola, 837; with Bosola, 838-41; last scene with Cardinal, 841-3
Julian, St., patron saint of hospitality, xl, 20 note 178
Julian, Emperor, at Athens, xxviii, 60; laws against Christians, vii, 124; iii, 199
Julianus, death of, xxxvi, 64; Machiavelli on, 67
Julienne, name of Bramimonde, xlix, 195
Juliers, Duke of, xxxv, 101
Julius II, Pope, his aggrandizement of the papacy, xxxvi, 39-40; auxiliaries of, 45; Caesar Borgia and, 28; economy of, 52-3; Ferrara and, 8; impetuosity of, 81-2; Luther and, 264, 336
Julius III, Pope, Cellini and, xliii, 385; election of, 383 note 1
Julius, Caius, the physician, xliii, 14
Julius, the centurion, xlv, 481 (1, 3)
GENERAL INDEX

Jullanar of the Sea, story of, xvi, 326-40
June, Bryant's, xlii, 1219-20; Poe on, xxviii, 380-1
Junior, letter to, ix, 337
Junius, author of Letters, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 274
Junius, etymologist, Johnson on, xxxix, 187-8
Junius, Francis, xxvii, 11
Junius, governor of Asia, xii, 265
Juno, in the Æneid, xiii, 75-6, 88-9, 121, 155-6, 198, 204, 249-50, 322-24, 343-4, 394-5; Hercules and, iii, 198; Iris attendant of, xiii, 46; goddess of marriage, 154; xl, 244; in the Tempest, xlii, 447
Juno Ludovici, Schiller on the, xxxii, 252
JUNO, PEACOCK AND, fable of, xvii, 24
Junto, Franklin's, i, 57-9, 96-7
Ju Pei, Confucius and, xliv, 60 (20)
Jupiter, adulteries of, xxxiv, 367; attendants of, xiii, 46; Briareus and, iii, 40; Emerson on fable of, v, 92; infancy of, viii, 373; Juno and, iv, 167; Metis and, iii, 53 (see also Jove)
Jupiter, Dante's sixth Heaven, xx, 363-4
Jupiter Ammon, worship of, xxxiii, 26
Jurassic Period, in Europe, xxx, 250
Jurfalez, son of Marsil, xlix, 157
Juries, arbitrary damages of, xlii, 91; Pliny on, ix, 206
Jurisprudence, Burke on science of, xxiv, 231; Descartes on, xxxiv, 8; Goethe on, xix, 80; Marlowe on, 207, 209; Milton on study of, iii, 242; Pascal on, xlviii, 104
Jurors, in Massachusetts, xlii, 73 (49, 50); private offences of, 74 (61)
Jury Trial, in Massachusetts, xlii, 70 (29), 70-1 (30), 71 (31), 77 (76); right of, 148 (7); in U. S., 190, 194-5 (6), 195 (7)
Just, in Minna von Barnhelm, xxvi, 299-305, 307-12, 321-3, 327-30, 370, 374
Justice, Æschylus on, viii, 143, 151; Burke on, xxiv, 219, 289; among children, xxvii, 91-2; Dante on divine, xx, 366-7; Dante's star of, 146 note 5; Dennis on poetical, xxvii, 186; distributive and commutative, iii, 329; Emerson on, v, 156, 186-7; expense of administration of, x, 450-2, 465; Franklin's rule of, i, 79; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 401-7, 409; human and divine, xlvii, 83 (233); Manzoni on, xxi, 52; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 287 (10), 341-2; More on, xxxvi, 213; of nature, v, 26, 90; Pascal on, xlviii, 38, 103 (294), 105-6 (297-9), 108 (309), 109 (312), 124 (375), 305 (878); Penn on benefit of, i, 387-8; Penn on delays of, 354-5 (390-4); Penn's maxim of, 337; Plutarch on, xii, 83-4; Pope on origin of, xl, 429; Shakespeare on human, xli, 295; story of statue of, xlii, 1308-9; Winthrop on, xlii, 92-3, 97
Justification, Bunyan on, xv, 213-14; Calvin on, xxxix, 49; Ignorance's idea of, xv, 149-50; Luther on, xxxvi, 346-78
Justin of Val Ferée, xlix, 137
Justina and St. Ambrose, vii, 146
Justinian, Dante on, xx, 168, 305-6; Marlowe on Institutes of, xix, 207
Justin Martyr, Apology of, ii, 309-10, 312, 313
Justus, Fabius, letter to, ix, 197
Justus, Titus, xlv, 462-3 (7)
Juturna, in the Æneid, xiii, 394-5, 397-9, 405, 406, 417, 420-1
Juvenal, authorship of Satires doubted, ii, 320 note 2; contemporaneity, ii, 320; on death, iii, 10; the grotesque in, xxxix, 350; George Long on, ii, 320-1
Juvenale, Latino (see Manetti)
Kaabah, the, xlv, 876, 893 note, 1004
Kalm, Peter, on American colonies, x, 186-7
Kamadük, xlv, 800, 832
Kanakas, the, xxiii, 139-40, 143-8, 242-4
Kangaroo, young of the, xi, 234
Kant, Immanuel, Emerson on, v, 143; life and works, xxxii, 298; METAPHYSIC OF MORALS, 299-373; Schiller on system of, 210
Kao Ch'ai, xlv, 34 note 12
Kao-tsung, xlv, 50 (43)
Kao-yao, xlv, 40
Kara, daughter of Halfdan, xlii, 367
Karen, in The Red Shoes, xviii, 320-34
Karlsefni, Thorfinn, xlii, 14-17, 19-20
Karma, cessation of, xlv, 731; fruitful and barren, 669-74; good and bad, 675-6; kinds of, 666-8; meritorious and bodily, 666-8; on ignorance depends, 625, 661-2, 667-8; proximate, 654 note
GENERAL INDEX

Karmabandh, xlv, 828
Kasim, brother of 'Ali Baba, xvi, 424, 426-9, 430, 432, 437
Kassapa, xlv, 748, 749
Kastrill, in THE ALCHEMIST, xlvii, 603-7, 618-20, 625-9, 637-9, 648-9, 658-9, 662-3
Kastriota, John, xlvii, 489 note 9
Katherine (see Catherine)
Kauri Pines, Darwin on, xxix, 431
Kay, Sir, steward of Arthur, xxxv, 107-8
Keats, John, Arnold on, xxviii, 77, 78, 79; Browning on, xlii, 1099; buried in Rome, xxiii, 4; elegy on death of, xlii, 856-70; poems by, xlii, 871-98
Keble, John, hymn by, xlv, 565-6
Keekin-Glass, The, vi, 427
Keeling Islands, Darwin on, xxix, 456-69
Keightley, Thomas, remarks on his Life of Milton, xxviii, 168
Keimer, friend of Franklin, i, 26-8, 35-6, 50-4, 56; goes to Barbadoes, i, 64; paper of, 59-60
Keith of Ravelston, Ballad of, xlii, 1114-16
Keith, George, i, 22
Keith, Sir William, character of, i, 40-1, 55; Franklin and, 28-31, 34-5, 39-41, paper of, 59-60
Keith of RAVELSTON, BALLAD OF, xlii, 1114-16
Keith, George, i, 22
Keith, Sir William, character of, i, 40-1, 55; Franklin and, 28-31, 34-5, 39-41, paper of, 59-60
KELLY BURN BRAES, vi, 436
Kelp, Darwin on, xxix, 243-5; Smith on, x, 148
Kempenfelt, Cowper on, xlii, 533-4
Kempis, Thomas à, Imitation of Christ, vii, 201-364; life of, 200; Woolman on, i, 222-3
Kenelm, St., xl, 42
Kenelm, St., xl, 42
Kenmure's on and Awa, Willie, vi, 422
Kenny, John, Lines to, vi, 221
Kenny, John, Dumfries House, vi, 188-9
Kenne, Bishop, on Swift, xxviii, 16
Kent, Earl of, in Edward II, in quarrels of king and nobles, xlvii, 10-3, 17, 33-4, 36; quarrel with king, 37-8; joins nobles, 39-40; a captive, 54; banished to France, 56, 57-8; return with Mortimer, 61, 62; his relenting, 62-3; suspected by Mortimer, 75-6; attempts rescue of king, 76-7, 78-9; death, 81-2
Kent, in King Lear, with Gloucester and his son, xlii, 215-16; banished by Lear, 219-21; with Lear in disguise, 230-1; with Oswald, 233; and Fool, 233-4; sent to Gloucester, 240; at Gloucester's, quarrel with Oswald, 246-9; in stocks, 249-51; set at liberty, 256; in the storm, 262-4; finds Lear, 265-6; at the hovel, 267-9, 271, 272; with Lear in his madness, 273-6; flight with Lear, 276; with gentleman in French camp, 286-8; with Cordelia, 300; at Lear's awakening, 301, 302; Edgar on, 313-14; final scene with Lear, 314, 315-16, 317; editor's remarks on character of, 214; Ruskin on character of, xlviii, 137-8
Kephals, and Eos, vii, 323
Kepler, Johann, Emerson on, v, 177; heliocentric theory of, xcvii, 52 note; on tides, xxx, 280
Keppel, Lord, Burke on, xxiv, 416-20
Kerguelen Land, species of, xi, 422
Keymer, the fisherman, xvi, 437-40
Kethe, William, hymn by, xlv, 539
Kevin, St., and the birds, xxxii, 152-3
Keymis, Capt., xcviii, 315, 337, 368, 371
Keyserling, Count, on origin of species, xi, 16
Keziah, daughter of Job, xlv, 141
Khemâ, disciple of Buddha, xlv, 586
Khoja Hoseyn, in Ali Baba, xvi, 437-40
Kid and Wolf, fable of, xcvii, 17
Kidron, reference to, xlii, 486
Kilhuck and Olwen, tale of, xcviii, 146, 149-52
Kiliissa, in The Libation-Bearers, vii, 106-8
Killed at the Ford, xlii, 1299-1300
Killiecrankie, the Braes o', vi, 359-60
Killigrew, Mrs. Anne, Ode to, vi, 384-8
Kilmenn, by Hogg, xlii, 756-65
Kin, are less than kind, viii, 87; strange the power of, 167
Kindness, apt to be repeated, i, 98; Burns on, vi, 83, 252; Confucius on, xlv, 58 (6); defined by Hobbes, xcviv, 347; the power of, v, 57; reward of, ii, 133 (50); stronger than severity, xvii, 35
King, Archbishop, and Swift, xxvii, 23
King, Dr., Bishop of London, xv, 341; relations with Dr. Donne, 349-50, 357; Walton on, 353
King, Gregory, on laborers' income, x, 78
King Lear, Tragedy of, xlii, 213-317;
Ruskin on, xxviii, 137-8; Shelley on, xviii, 276; stage representation of, xxvii, 310-11

King Thrushbeard, story of, xvii, 142-6

Kingcraft, Confucius on, xlv, 38 (7), 39 (11, 14, 19), 43 (15, 16)

Kingdom of Ends, Kant’s, xxxii, 343-7

Kingdoms, True Greatness of, iii, 73-80

Kingdoms, all have graves, xl, 253; Raleigh on ruin of, xxxix, 71 (see also Princedoms)

Kingfishers, in Cape Verd Islands, xxix, 12; S. American, 143

Kings, councillors of, iii, 52-5; Burke on, xxiv, 165-6, 168-70; Confucius on, xlv, 42 (11); Ecclesiastes on, 340 (13-16); Emerson on, v, 68-9; friendships of, iii, 66-7; More on enrichment of, xxxvi, 160-3; Penn on government of, i, 350-3; Raleigh on, xl, 205; Ruskin on false and true, xxviii, 128-9; such divinity doth hedge, xlvi, 180 (see also Princes, Rulers)

Kings’ Children, The Two, xvii, 196-203

Kings’ College Chapel, Cambridge, xli, 678

King’s Evil, reference to, xlvi, 378

King’s Tragedy, The, xlii, 1153-78; remarks on, i, 23, 26

Kingship, Calvin on true, xxxix, 30; Milton on, iv, 383; Pascal on, xlviii, 53, 57-8, 108 (307-8, 310), 114 (330); Pope on beginning of, xl, 428; Rousseau on origin of, xxxiv, 215-21; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 159-60

Kingsley, Charles, Poems by, xlii, 1060-4

Kingston, Sir William, xxxvi, 131

Kirk and State Excisemen, vi, 460

Kirk of Scotland’s Alarm, The, vi, 351-4

Kiss, The Parting, vi, 318

Kisses, E. B. Browning on, xli, 937-8; Burns on, vi, 438; of love, Goethe on, xix, 407

Kitchen God, xliv, 11 note 6

Klostock, on Bürger, xxxix, 326

Knavery, origin of, xxxiv, 209

Knight, Chaucer’s, xl, 12-13, 34

Knight of the Redcrosse, Spenser’s, xxxix, 63-4

Knight, Andrew, on bees, xi, 255; on hermaphrodites, 103; on cause of variability, 23

Knavery, origin of, xxxiv, 209

Knight-errantry, Cervantes on tales of, xiv, 473-6, 481, 487-95; Don Quixote on, 92-6; expenses of, 130-1; literature of, 3, 9-10, 48-54; Manzoni on, xxi, 545-6; Sancho Panza on, xiv, 118-19

Knighthood, in Elizabethan England, xxxv, 219-22

Knolles, Francis, xxxii, 229

Knolles, Sir Robert, xxxv, 70, 78, 79

Know, Celia, xi, 352

Knowing Ones, in Faust, xix, 189

Knowledge, action and, xxxii, 58-9; Augustine, St., on, vii, 65-6, 189-90; on authority, xxv, 229-39; xxxii, 36-9; xxxix, 124; Bacon on, 128-9, 136-9, 143; beauty and, xxxii, 267-72; Berkeley on reality of, xxxvi, 248-52, 267-8, 279-81; Browne on, iii, 313-14, 321-2; Browne on, of self, 263, 266; Bunyan on two kinds of, xv, 85-6; Carlyle on, xxx, 320; Channing on little, xxviii, 341; Comte’s three ages of, xxi, 104; always conditional, xxxiv, 346; Confucius on, xliv, 20 (18), 58 (8); Dante on, xx, 302; desire of, inclines to peace, xxxiv, 371; Ecclesiastes on, xlvii, 216-7; Epictetus on acquisition of, ii, 132 (46), 149 (65), 143 (72); of evil, Mrs. Herbert on, xv, 376; of evil, Milton on, iii, 202-3; iv, 277-8; is not happiness, xviii, 433; Harvey on progress of, xxxvii, 76; Harvey on pursuit of, 63; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 868, 849; Hippocrates on requisites of, xxxvii, 4-5; Hobbes on attainment of, xxxiv, 352; intuitive and rational, xlviii, 99-100; Kempis on worldly and spiritual, vii, 295-6 (2), 307-8; Locke on, xxxvi, 104-5; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 230-1 (32); Mill on à priori view of, xxxv, 140-1; Milton on, iv, 167-8, 400-1; Pascal on impossibility of certain, xlvii, 30-2; Pascal on universality in, 20 (37); Paul, St., on, xlv, 500-1 (1-2); Penn on, i, 338, 348 (307); pleasure the basis of, xxxix, 280-1; Pope on human, xl, 409; power from, xxxiv, 360-1; xxxix, 142; pride in, ii, 178 (177); xlvii, 153 (460); progress of, due to passions and wants, xxxiv, 177; progress of, requires liberty, iii, 221-2, 229-30; quantity and quality of, xxviii,
GENERAL INDEX

330; as recollection, ii, 63-8; Ruskin on impossibility of, xxviii, 111; of self, Shelley on, xviii, 276; of sense and understanding, xxxii, 361-2; Sidney on object of, xxvii, 13-14; Socrates on, ii, 8-9; is sorrow, xviii, 407; taste dependent on, xxiv, 19-20, 25; temperance in, iv, 230; timidity of, xix, 32; Tennyson on, and wisdom, xlii, 984; Thoreau on, xxviii, 419-20; true and false, xlv, 868; two kinds of, xxxiv, 359; vanity of human, vii, 205-6 (3), 206-7, 208-9; xix, 24, 48, 74-5; xlviii, 113; Washington on diffusion of, xliii, 52, 75-8, 80 (see also Learning)

Knowledge, the shepherd, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 123-6

Know-nothing, Mrs., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 187

Knox, John, Carlyle on, xxv, 367, 386, 411-12; life and works, xxxix, 58 note; PREFACE TO REFORMATION IN SCOTLAND, 58-60

Kolita, disciple of Buddha, xlv, 586

Kölreuter, on the barberry, xi, 104-5; on fertility of varieties, 312-13; on hermaphrodites, 103; on reciprocal crosses, 294; on sterility of species, 286-300

Konghelle, town of, v, 345

Korah, Psalms of sons of, xlv, 194-203, 249-51, 252-4

Koran, Bacon on the, iii, 42 note; Browne on the, 276; editor's remarks on, i, 21; Hume on morals of the, xxviii, 204-5; on duty of governors, xxv, 244; legend of Seven Sleepers in, xxxviii, 391-2; Pascal on the, xvii, 194 (597)

Koran, CHAPITERS FROM THE, xlv, 879-1007

Kostbera, wife of Hogni, xlix, 343-4, 345

Kotzebue, August, Carlyle on, xxv, 404; on Tahiti, xxix, 417-18

Krisna (see BHAGAVAD-GITA)

Kuan Chung, xlv, 12 note, 46 (10), 47 (17, 18) note

Kubla Khan, xli, 701-3

Kung-hsi Hua, xlv, 15 note 6, 18 note 3, 18 note 4, 35 (21), 36 (25), note 25

Kung-ming Chia, xlv, 46 (14)

Kung-shan Fu-jo, xlv, 58 (5)

Kung-shu Wen, xlv, 46 (14), 47 (19)

Kung-sun Ch'ao, xlv, 65 (22)

K'ung wen, xlv, 16 (14)

Kung-yeh Ch'ang, xlv, 14 (1)

Kunz of Gersau, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 449-50

Kuoni, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 381-6, 405-6

Kush, son of Sheddad, inscription of, xvi, 202-4

Kustināra, city of, xlv, 638, 639

Kutcyet, the jailer, xvi, 226-7

Kynesians, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 22

Kypris, reference to, viii, 198

Kyrene (see Cyrene)

La BELLE Dame SANS MERCi, xlii, 893-5

Labdacus, father of Laius, vii, 216

Laberius, quoted, xlviii, 6

Labienus, lieutenant of Cæsar, xvi, 279; death of, 346; in eastern campaign, 341, 344; goes over to Pompey, 293; story of, 250

Labor, Burke on necessity of, xxiv, 108; capital and, x, 6, 67-8, 212-13, 271, 289-305, 333; Channing on value of, xxvii, 314-17; children sweeten, iii, 19-20; competition of, restraints on, x, 121-32, 137-46; competition of, unnaturally increased, 132-7; demand for (see Wages); division of (see Division of Labor); division of, dwarfs the mind, xxviii, 316; ECCLESIASTES on vanity of, xlv, 335 (3), 336 (11), 337 (18-23), 339 (4-5), 341 (15-16), 342 (7); Emerson on, v, 47-51, 95-6, 286; excessive, results of, i, 197, 251-3; x, 84; xxviii, 315-16; exchange value of, x, 48; free and slave, cost of, 82; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 799-801, 805-6, 813; independent and wage, x, 85-6; Luther on, xxxvi, 314; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 207 (5), 222 (1), 238 (33), 268 (12); More on condition of, xxxvi, 180-3; original state of, x, 66; Penn on, i, 328; prices of, real and nominal, x, 37-8; productive and unproductive, 258-65; productive and unproductive in agricultural system, 428-33; productive power of, 9-26; products of, its natural recompense, 66-7; real ends of, v, 96; the real measure of value, x, 34-5, 37, 40-1, 50-1; real recompense of, 79; as recreation, xxxviii, 173-8; remuneration of (see Wages); respect due to, xxviii, 356-7; rest and, iv, 170; skilled and common, x, 103-4; talents of, fixed capital, 219; Tennyson on, xlii, 994, 995; Thoreau on value of, xxviii, 399; thought needed
in, 327-8; in Utopia, xxxvi, 178-9, 181-3, 188-9; value of, how determined, x, 35; value of, to the scholar, v, 14-15; wages of (see Wages)
 Labor, King, xxxv, 183
 Laboring Classes, Elevation of the, Channing's, xxviii, 307-67; editorial remarks on, i, 37
 Labourer and Nightingale, fable of, xvii, 33-4
 Labourers, combinations of, x, 68-9
 La Bruyère, Burke on, xxiv, 365 note; Hume on, xxxvii, 291; on his Characters, xxvii, 162, 163; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxiii, 130-1
 Labyrinth, of Egypt, xxxiii, 74-5
 Lacedaemonians, hospitality of the, ii, 293 (24)
 Lacedæmonius, son of Cimon, xii, 65
 Lacey, Father, Wood on, v, 349
 Lachares, and Antony, xii, 374
 Lachesis, reference to, xx, 230 note 4
 Lack of Gold, xli, 532-3
 Lactate of Lime, fermentation of, xxxviii,
 Lactantius, Copernicus on, xxxix, 56; on doers, 108-9; following authorities, 100; on Providence, 101
 Lacy, Sir Hugh, in Shoemaker's Holiday, with Mayor, xlvii, 469-72; with Rowland, 471-2; with Dodger, learns Rowland not in France, 491-3, 496; seeks nephew at Lord Mayor's, 515-16; hears flight of Rose, 516; with Firk, 517-18; plans to stop wedding, 519; mistakes Ralph for Rowland, 524-6; learns of wedding, 525-6; with the king, 532-4
 Lacy, Rowland, in Shoemaker's Holiday, in love with Rose Oateley, xlvii, 469-70; his travels, 470; appointed colonel, 470-1; with Sir Hugh, 471-2; delays departure for France, 472; Ralph and, 473-4; summoned by Dodger, 475; Sybil on, 477-8; as Dutch shoemaker, 479; takes service with Eyre, 481-3; the skipper and, 487, 490-1; plot discovered by uncle, 492-3, 496; with Margery, as Hans, 497, 498, 499; with Eyre as sheriff, 500-1; at Mayor's, as Hans, 503-4; at Hodge's, 509-10; goes to Rose with Sybil, 510-1; with Rose, as Hans, 513-5; flight with Rose, 516; with Rose at Eyre's, 520-1; marriage, 526; pardoned by king, 530-1; denounced by uncle, 532-3; marriage confirmed, 534; knighted, 534; on the shoemakers, 535
 Lad They Ca' Jumpin John, vi, 302
 Laddie's Dear Sel', vi, 347-8
 Ladies of Baghdad, stories of the, xvi, 55-66, 100-112
 Ladike, wife of Amasis, xxxiii, 89
 Ladislaus V, King, xxxvi, 317
 Lady, Ruskin on title of, xxviii, 157-8
 Lady, To a, with a Guitar, xli, 848-50
 Lady Mary Ann, vi, 435-6
 Lady Onlie, Honest Lucky, vi, 283
 Lady of Shalott, The, xlii, 967-71
 Lady's Pocket Almanac, Lines in A, vi, 459
 Lalius, called the wise, ix, 10; in Cicero's Friendship, 9-10; in Cicero's Old Age, 46; Scipio and, 10, 11-14, 20, 43; Sidney on, xxvii, 39
 Laertes, in Hamlet, gets leave to go to France, xlii, 101; farewell to Ophelia, 107-9, 110; and Polonius, 109-10; Reynaldo sent to watch, 121-3; return of, 179-83; with king, plans vengeance on Hamlet, 184-9; learns Ophelia's death, 189-90; at Ophelia's funeral, 196; Osric on, 202-3; duel with Hamlet, 205-7; confesses and dies, 208; not in original story, 92
 Laertes, in the Odyssey, xxii, 14, 149, 209, 218-9, 325-30, 333; Cowley on, xxvii, 67; Plutarch on, xii, 252 note
 Laertius, Diogenes, iii, 242 note 39; Montaigne on, x, 97
 Laestrygons, and Ulysses, xxii, 132-3
 Lafayette, Burke on, xxiv, 418, 420
 La Fontaine, Sainte-Beuve on, xlii, 123, 129-30, 131
 Laggan, Laird of, Epigram on, vi, 467
 Lagoon Islands, Darwin on, xxix, 463-4, 469-72; gradually formed from fringing-reefs, 477-81
 Lagus, death of, xiii, 334
 La Harpe, Hugo on, xlix, 363, 366
 Laing, Malcolm, on Macpherson, xlix, 328
 Laird o' Cockpen, xlii, 563-4
 Laird of Laggan, Epigram on, vi, 467
 Lais, daughter of Timandra, xlii, 146
 Laius, death of, viii, 212-3, 230-1; Oedipus accused of killing, 222-3; prophecy of death of, 230-1
 Lajeunesse, Basil, in Evangeline, xlii, 1303; at Benedict's house, 1306-7,
1308, 1309; denounces the English, 1312; in exile, 1315-6, 1319; as herdsman, 1325-8; with Evangeline, 1329, 1330-2
Lajeunesse, Gabriel, lover of Evangeline, xlii, 1303-4; at feast of betrothal, 1311; on day of expulsion, 1315; his wanderings in exile, 1319, 1321, 1323, 1325-6, 1328-9, 1330, 1332, 1333; found by Evangeline in plague, 1336-7
Lake, Dr., Walton on, xv, 407
Lake-dwellers, domestic plants and animals of, xi, 32
L'ALLEGRO, iv, 30-4; Bagehot on, xxviii, 180; an idyllic poem, xxxix, 299
Lalli, Gianstefano, xxxi, 421 note 4
Lally, letter on October Sixth, xxiv, 210-11 note
Lamachus, general in Sicilian expedition, xii, 121, 124, 126
Lamachus, the Myrinzian, xii, 197
Lamarck, on adaptive resemblances, xi, 443; on blind animals, xxix, 59; on evolution, xi, 6; on innate tendency to perfection, 130; objection to his theory of inherited habit, 283; on origin of species, 10
Lamartine, Taine on, xxxix, 411
Lamb, Charles, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 267; in Hazlitt's discussion, 267-81; on imagination, xxxix, 306 note; life and writings, xxvii, 298; poems by, xlii, 735-8; ON TRAGEDIES OF SHAKESPEARE, xxvii, 299-316
LAMBS AND WOLF, fable of, xvii, 11
Lambert, Hugo on, xxvii, 379
Lambertaccio, xx, 202 note 17
Lamberti, Mosca de' (see Uberti)
Lambwell, Sir David, xl, 99
Lamech, Pascal on, xlviiii, 201
LAMENT, A, by Shelley, xii, 110, 152; at castle of the Grail, 199-203; at chapel of the dead man, 147-9; Chaucer on story of, xi, 45; departure on quest of Grail, xxxv, 114, 115-6; Ector's vision of, 157, 161; at the forest chapel, 129; Galahad's father, 109-10, 115, 152; Galahad and, 106, 128-9, 198-9; Ga-waine on, 156; Guinevere and, xiv, 92; xx, 4, 352 note 2; xxxv, 132-3; xlii, 1185-8, 1191-3; at the hermitage, xxxv, 132-4; horse of, smitten, 155; loses horse and arms, 131; Lady of Shalott and, xlii, 969-70, 971; lineage of, xxxv, 117, 151; the marvelous sword and, 107; Mellyagraunce and, xlii, 1189-90; Nacien on, xxxv, 162; Renan on, xlii, 163; returns home, xxxv, 204; robber knight and, 150-1; the Siege Perilous and, 107; sorrow of, 131-2; sword of, xxxix, 21; at the tourney, xxxv, 112; vision of, 150-2; white knights and, 153-5
Land, building of the, xxx, 239-46; elevation and subsidence of (see Elevation, Subsidence); final source of all capital, x, 221-2; has existed in all ages, xxxviii, 401; improvements in, constitute fixed capital, x, 219; Lowell on ownership of, xxvii, 469; made of river silt, xxxvii, 12; materials of, xxxviii, 323-35; price of, dependent on rate of interest, x, 285-6; price of, and usury, iii, 102, 103-4; produce of, source of capital, x, 221; as property, effect on wages, 67; rent of (see Rent); returns of, greater than labor, x, 150; Rousseau on property in, xxxiv, 198; Ruskin on ownership of, xxvii, 132; taxes on, proportioned to produce, x...
GENERAL INDEX

486-8; proportioned to rent, 479-486; taxes on transfer of, 505-8
LAND O' THE LEAL, xli, 560
Landas, John of, at Poitiers, xxxv, 37, 39, 46, 47, 48
Landenberg, Berenger von, xxvi, 396 note 6; Henry of Halden and, 398; flight of, 476
Landi, Antonio, xxxi, 352-3, 361
Landi, Pierro di Giovanni, xxxi, 32, 84, 87, 171
Landino, on poets, xxvii, 51
Landlord, in MINNA VON BARNHELM, xxvi, 299-303, 315-21, 321-3, 324, 330-3, 365
Landlords, interest of, x, 208
Landor, Walter Savage, Emerson on, v, 317-8; poems by, xli, 898-9
Landresy, Francis I at, xxxviii, 17
Landscape Gardens, poetic sentiment in, xxviii, 377
Lane, Edw. William, translator of ARABIAN NIGHTS, xvi, 4
Lane-Poole, Stanley, reviser of ARABIAN NIGHTS, xvi, 4
Lane, Ralph, governor of Virginia, xxxiii, 257-8
Lang, A., translator of Homer, xxii; LINES ON THE ODYSSEY by, 7; SONNET ON HOMER, 335
Langland, Bishop of Lincoln, xxxvi, 102
Langley, Samuel Pierpont, on heat from the moon, xxx, 259-60; on radiant heat, 260
Langobards, Tacitus on the, xxxii, 115
Language, anomalies and absurdities of, xxxix, 183; Augustine, St., on acquisition of, vii, 11-12; command of, its importance, xxviii, 278-9; custom and, xxxix, 169 note; Emerson on, v, 171; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 322-30; Johnson on uses of, xxxix, 186; a means, not an end, iii, 234; natural, xxix, 215-6; Pascal on, xxxv, 313 (912); Pascal's rules of, 16-17, 21-3; of the passions, xxxiv, 345; poets the authors of, xxvii, 331-2; race test, xxxiv, 235-45, 252-72; Rousseau on origin of, xxxiv, 179-185, 201, 203; Shelley on use of familiar, xviii, 278; Stevenson on, xxviii, 278-80; superiority of, xxvii, 333; in various civilizations, xxxix, 419, 420-1 (see also Words)

LAP-DOG, EPITAPH ON A, vi, 466
LAPDOG AND ASS, fable of, xvii, 15
Laplace, on tides, xxx, 284, 288
LAPRAIK, J., EPISTLES TO, vi, 79-86, 102-4
Lares, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 380
Largeness (see Vastness)
Largus, Julius, ix, 396
Laris, and Thymbrus, xiii, 335
Lark, Milton on the, iv, 31, 379
La Rochefoucauld, Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130
Lartius, Titus, xii, 153
Las Vargas, counsellor of Philip II, xii, 290
LASCHELVES, CAPTAIN, LINES ON, vi, 487
LASS O' BALLOCHMYLE, vi, 220-1
LASS OF CESSNOCK BANKS, vi, 28-30
LASS OF ECCLEFECHAN, vi, 516
LASS THAT MADE THE BED TO ME, vi, 527-9
LASSIE Wi' THE LINT-WHITE LOCKS, vi, 505-6
LASSIE Wi' THE LINT-WHITE LOCKS, vi, 505-6
LASSIE Wi' THE LINT-WHITE LOCKS, vi, 505-6
LAST CONQUEROR, THE, xi, 350
LAST DUCHESS, THE, xlii, 1074-5
LAST Invocation, THE, xlii, 1422
Last Judgment, a Celano on, xlv, 551-3; Browne on the, iii, 296-8; Bunyan on, xv, 83-4; Dante on kings at, xx, 368-9; Emerson on doctrine of, v, 85-6; Kempis on the, vii, 396-7, 396-7; location of, belief concerning, xx, 40 note 1; Milton on the, iv, 12, 143-4, 353; Mohammed on, xlv, 880, 881-2, 886-97, 900-1, 902; Last Judgment, a Celano on, xlv, 551-3; Browne on the, iii, 296-8; Bunyan on, xv, 34-5, 83-4; Dante on kings at, xx, 368-9; Emerson on doctrine of, v, 85-6; Kempis on the, vii, 323-5, 306-7; location of, belief concerning, xx, 40 note 1; Milton on the, iv, 12, 143-4, 353; Mohammed on, xlv, 880, 881-2, 886-97, 900-1, 912

Last Leaf, The, xlii, 1366-8

Last Lines, xlii, 1110-11

Last Ride Together, The, xlii, 1070-3

Last Rose of Summer, xli, 818

Last Supper, xlv, 410-11 (1437); Pascal on, xlviii, 180 (554)

Last Time I Came O'er the Moor, vi, 461-2

Last Wish, The, xlii, 1119

Last Word, The, xlii, 1139-40

Latagus, death of, xiii, 345

Lateran, the, given to Sylvester, xx, 80 note 10

Latimer, and Henry VIII, v, 376

Latin, Augustine, St., on study of, vii, 15-18; Carlyle on, xxv, 365; Emerson on study of, v, 257; Franklin on study of, i, 95-6; Huxley on study of, xxviii, 213-20; Locke on study of, xxviii, 68, 77, 127, 136-53, 157, 162-3, 167-9; Mill on study of, xxv, 24; Milton on way to study, iii, 239-41; Montaigne on study of, xlv, 65-6; Penn on study of, i, 323 (15); wrong way to study, iii, 236-7

Latin Classics, xxxii, 122

Latin Hymns, xlv, 546-56

Latin Literature, More on, xxxvi, 205; Taine on, xxxiv, 436

Latin Philosophers, More on, xxxvi, 137

Latin, Brunetto, Arnold on, xxvii, 75; in Dante's Hell, xx, 62-5

Latinus, in the Æneid, xiii, 241-3, 245-8, 359, 366-8, 390-1, 395-7; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20; Dryden on, xiii, 20-1

Latinus, Titus, dream of, xii, 169

Latitudinarian, Penn's, i, 393

Latin Shepheard, Endymion called, xl, 244

Latona, and the frogs, iv, 80; references to, xiii, 91; xx, 229

Laud, and George Herbert, xv, 394; and the Star Chamber, iii, 184

Laudatory Personalities, Bentham on, xxxvii, 235-6

Lauderdale, Earl of, and Burke, xxiv, 380; translator of Virgil, xiii, 66-7

Laughter, Ecclesiastes on, xlv, 336 (2); Epicurus on, ii, 175 (165); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 342

Lawncelot (see Lancelot)

Laurence, the martyr, vii, 248 (2); Dante on, xx, 299 and note 10

Laurentia, honors of, ix, 179

Laurentius, Andreas, xxxviii, 73; on the heart, 75

Laurus, in the Æneid, xiii, 261, 336, 346, 349-50

Lautizio, xxxi, 47, 259

Laval, M. de, xxxviii, 13, 15; xlviii, 347 note 2

Laval, Pyrard de, on atolls, xxix, 469

Lavinia, in the Æneid, xiii, 241, 248, 391; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20

Law(s), Bentham on opposition to reform of, xxvii, 225-51; correction the purpose of, ii, 150 (88); defined in Hindu Scriptures, v, 284; Goethe on human, xix, 80; highest, is welfare of people, iii, 133; Hume on foundation of, xxvii, 365; inadequacy of, and revenge, iii, 15; the intention of lawgiver is the, xlii, 314; Jones, Sir William, on, xli, 579; language of the, how corrupted, x, 452; Locke on study of, xxvii, 158; Luther on, xxxvi, 232-4; Machiavelli on good, 40; Marlowe on study of, xix, 207, 209; Milton on study of, iii, 242; Montaigne on multiplicity of, xlv, 390-1; More on, xxxvi, 212-13; More on antiquated, 160, 163; natural, superior to statutes, v, 242, 246; necessity of, to control officials, xxvii, 235; needless where not eluded, xxxiv, 222; numerous, effect of, xxxv, 315; Pascal on, xlvii, 104-5, 113 (325-6), 205-6; Pliny on spirit and letter of, ix, 252, 272; Pope on origin of, xl, 429; Raleigh on, 206; Rousseau on origin of, xxxiv, 211-15; Ruskin on, xxxviii, 133; Schiller on substitution of, for force, xxxii, 214-18; Smith on, and men, xxvii, 236-7; Socrates on obedience to, ii, 38-41; Winthrop on penal, xliii, 91-105 (see also Government Intervention)

Law, John Burke on, xxiv, 371

Laws, Mr. H., To, On His Airs, iv, 81

Lawgivers, great, iii, 130

Lawmakers, Winthrop on, xliii, 98
Lawrence, St., on the Church, xxxvi, 255-6

LAWRENCE, To Mr., iv, 84

Lawsuits, Confucius on, xlv, 39 (13); St. Paul on, xlv, 497 (1-7)

Lawyer, Chaucer's, xli, 19-20

Lawyers, excluded from Utopia, xxxvi, 212; Franklin on, i, 15; Jesus on, xlv, 386 (45-52); judges and, iii, 130-2; Milton on mercenary, 250; remuneration of (see Professions); Sidney on, xxvii, 16

Laxness, Confucius on, xlv, 18 (1)

Lay, nautical term, xxiii, 28 note

LAY THY LOOF IN MINE, LASS, vi, 550

Lazarus, xlv, 397 (20-5); Browne on, iii, 273; Dives and, xv, 35; the Jews and, vii, 298 (2); Pascal on, xlviii, 218-19 (658), 264-5 (754)

Laziness, Locke on, xxxvii, 107-10, 177-8

Lazo, Darwin on the, xxix, 52

Lazzaretto, in Milan plague, xxi, 578-81

Lead Pyrophorus, xxx, 56 note; combustion of, 161, 168-9; how made, 168 note

Lead-trees, xxx, 81 note

LEADER, THE LOST, xlii, 1067-8

Leaders, developed by disaster, xix, 374; of sedition, iii, 41

Leagues, More on, xxxvi, 214-15

Leah, type of active life, xx, 256 note 4

Leandra, in the goatherd's story, xiv, 500-4

LEAR, KING, TRAGEDY OF, xlv, 215-317; editorial remarks on, 214; Ruskin on, xxviii, 137; Shelley on, xvii, 276, 358; stage representations of, xxvii, 310-11

Lear, in KING LEAR, divides kingdom between daughters, xli, 216-18; disowns Cordelia, 218-19; resigns power, 219; quarrel with Kent, 219-20; with France and Burgundy, 221-3; coldly treated by Goneril, 229-30, 232; with Kent in disguise, 230-1; with Oswald, 232-3; and the Fool, 233-5; scene with Goneril, 235-9; refused hospitality by both daughters, 258-61; goes out into storm, 262-3; in the storm, 264-6; at Edgar's hovel, 267-72; his madness, 274-6; warned to fly, 276; conveyed to Dover, 277; refuses to see Cordelia, 288; in fields near Dover, mad, 294-7; taken by Cordelia's messengers, 297; awakening from sleep, with Cordelia, 301-2; taken prisoner, 306-7; ordered to be killed by Edmund, 315; with body of Cordelia, 315-6; with Kent, 316; death, 316-7

Lear, Bagehot on character of, xxvii, 192; editorial remarks on character of, xlv, 214

Leech, Dante on, xx, 123

Learning, and actions, xxxii, 59-60; arms compared with, xiv, 374-9; Confucius on, xlv, 5 (1), 6 (14), 26 (13), 48 (25); end of, iii, 236; four ages of, 140; Hume on, xxxvii, 293-4; Locke on, 72, 77-8, 127-52; Montaigne on, xxxii, 34; Sidney on object of, xxvii, 13-14; Tzu-hsia on, xlv, 5 (7), 64 (5, 6); (see also Knowledge)

Leaves of Grass, PREFACE TO, xxxix, 388-409; remarks on, 3

Leblanc, Baptiste, xlii, 1319

Leblanc, René, the notary in EVANGELINE, xli, 1307-9, 1334

Lechardier, M., xxxviii, 305-6 notes

Lechery, the sin, in FAUSTUS, xix, 228

Lee, E., translator of Sainte-Beuve, xxxii, 103

Lee, Fitzhugh, at Gettysburg, xliii, 343

Lee, Richard Henry, xliii, 150 note

Lee, Gen. Robert E., FAREWELL TO HIS ARMY, xliii, 423; at Gettysburg, 379, 400; terms of surrender at Appomattox, 421-2

Lee, E., translator of Sainte-Beuve, xxxii, 103

Lee, Fitzhugh, at Gettysburg, xliii, 343

Lee, Richard Henry, xliii, 150 note

Lee, Gen. Robert E., FAREWELL TO HIS ARMY, xliii, 423; at Gettysburg, 379, 400; terms of surrender at Appomattox, 421-2

Lee, E., translator of Sainte-Beuve, xxxii, 103

Legacies, x, 506, 508-9

Legal Language, corruption of, x, 452

Legal Penalties, Winthrop on, xliii, 90-100, 101-2, 104-5

Legal Pleading, Pliny on, ix, 204-9, 226-7

Legal Tender, in England, x, 43; in United States, xliii, 186 (10)

Legal Technicalities, More on, xxxvi, 213

Legality, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 188

Led, mother of Castor and Pollux, xx, 402 note 14; in Homer's Hades, xlii, 152; and Jove, xli, 230

Lee, E., translator of Sainte-Beuve, xxxii, 103

Lee, Fitzhugh, at Gettysburg, xliii, 343

Lee, Richard Henry, xliii, 150 note

Lee, Gen. Robert E., FAREWELL TO HIS ARMY, xliii, 423; at Gettysburg, 379, 400; terms of surrender at Appomattox, 421-2

Lee, E., translator of Sainte-Beuve, xxxii, 103

Lee, Fitzhugh, at Gettysburg, xliii, 343

Lee, Richard Henry, xliii, 150 note

Lee, Gen. Robert E., FAREWELL TO HIS ARMY, xliii, 423; at Gettysburg, 379, 400; terms of surrender at Appomattox, 421-2

Lee, E., translator of Sainte-Beuve, xxxii, 103

Legal Language, corruption of, x, 452

Legal Penalties, Winthrop on, xliii, 90-100, 101-2, 104-5

Legal Pleading, Pliny on, ix, 204-9, 226-7

Legal Tender, in England, x, 43; in United States, xliii, 186 (10)

Legal Technicalities, More on, xxxvi, 213

Legality, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 23, 27

Legislation, Burke on methods of, xxiv, 302-3; does not make the state, v, 239-40; by experience and fiat, xxxiv, 13;
GENERAL INDEX

Lowell on, xxviii, 441; in Utopia, xxxvi, 177-8
Legislative Commissions, Mill on, xxv, 163-4
Legislative Powers, in United States, xliii, 180-6
Legislators, Burke on qualities of, xxiv, 301-2; fame of, compared with poets, xxvii, 333
Legouvé, M., xxxix, 371
Leibnitz, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 277; Hobbes and, xxxiv, 308; supposed inventor of fluxions, 126; on theory of gravitation, xi, 498
Leicester, in Edward II, xlii, 66-7, 68-73
Leicester, Earl of, on Chaucer, xxxix, 168, 169
Leif the Lucky, his baptism, xliii, 5; his expedition of discovery, 8-11; Gudrid, and, 13-14; his house in Vinland, 14, 17; Freydis and, 19
Leides, and the bow of Ulysses, xxii, 288; death of, 304
Leisure, Milton on, iv, 35; Penn on, employment of, i, 328; Rufus on, ii, 118
Lela Zoraida, xiv, 373
Leland, on copper mines, xxxv, 323; on England, 231, 233
Lelius, and Biosius, xxxii, 79
lemnos, crime of, viii, 103
Lemovians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 117
Lemuri, Darwin on the flying, xi, 176-7
Lemures, mentioned, iv, 13 (21)
Lending, Penn on, i, 327 (47)
Length, less striking than depth, xxiv, 61
Lennox, in Macbeth, xlii, in camp with Duncan, 323; at Macbeth's, 344-5, 346; at the banquet, 357-8, 361; conversation with lord, 363-5; with Macbeth, 369-70; in war against Macbeth, 383-4
Lena, Lake, viii, 191 note 40
Leroux, Paul, his article on God, v, 278
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, and Burke, xxiv, 28; Education of the Human Race, xxxii, 183-206; life and works, xxvi, 298; Minna von Barnhelm, 299-375; Taine on, xxxix, 414
Lesson, A, xlii, 1224-5
Lenore, by Poe, xlii, 1224-5
Lent, Calvin on meat in, xxxix, 36; Herbert on, xv, 403
Lentulus Spinther, the consul, consulsiphip of, xii, 246; letter to, ix, 118; property of, 150; recall of, 97, 99
Lentulus Sura, the consul, Antony and, xii, 322, 326; Caesar and, 289, 290; in Catiline conspiracy, 231-3, 269; Cicero on death of, ix, 159; executed, xii, 235, 243
Leo X, Pope, xxvii, 390; Cellini and, xiii, 13; Luther to, xxxvi, 336-44; Machiavelli on, 40
Leo, Valerius, and Cæsar, xii, 278
Leocritus, in the Odyssey, xxii, 27, 303
Leolin, imprisonment of, xxxii, 145
Leoline, Sir, (see Christabel)
Leon, St., on God, xlviii, 21; Socrates and, 251-2 (66)
Leonardo da Vinci (see Vinci)
Leonela, in story of Curious-Impertinent, xiv, 325-45, 351-3
Leoni, Leone, xxxi, 246 note 3
Leosthenes, xii, 213
Leotychides, son of Alcibiades, xii, 128
Lepanto, battle of, iii, 79; Cervantes at, iv, 3; Cervantes on, 385-6
Lepidotus, Herodotus on the, xiii, 39
Lepidus, Catius, letter to, ix, 250-1
Lepidus, Marcus Emilius, xii, 315, 318; Africa allotted to, 344; Antony and, 334-5; Brutus and, 311; Cicero on, ix, 67, 177, 179, 180; consul with Cæsar, xii, 329; death of, xxxii, 13; left in Rome by Cæsar, xii, 326; put out of government, 364-5; in the triumvirate, 257, 335-6
Lerna, Lake, viii, 191 note 40
Leroux, Paul, his article on God, v, 278
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, and Burke, xxiv, 28; Education of the Human Race, xxxii, 183-206; life and works, xxvi, 298; Minna von Barnhelm, 299-375; Taine on, xxxix, 414
Lesson, A, xlii, 1224-5
Let Me in this Ae Night, vi, 517
Let There Be Light, xiv, 572
Let Us Drink and Be Merry, xi, 364-5
Lethe, Dante on, xx, 57; and, 42, 78; Tityos and, xxxii, 159; worshipped in Egypt, xiii, 34
Letters, Hobbes on invention of, xxxiv, 322; invented by Prometheus, viii, 183
Letters, men of, why so called, xxviii, 102
Letters, Bacon on business, iii, 117; Goethe on writing of, xxxvii, 161; Pliny on unsatisfactoriness of, ix, 273; Stevenson on, xxviii, 280
Letters of Cicero, ix, 81-181; remarks on, 7, 79-80
Letters of Pliny, ix, 183-416; remarks on, 185-6
| Letter on Esthetic Education, Schiller, xxxii, 207-295 |
| Letters on the English, Voltaire's, xxxiv, 65-159 |
| Letty's Globe, xli, 921 |
| Leucaspis, in Hades, xiii, 218 |
| Leucippus, school of, iii, 42 |
| Leucothea, Milton on, iv, 68, 322; in the Odyssey, xxii, 76 |
| Leuthold, in William Tell, xxvi, 437-40, 447, 449 |
| Leuwenhoek, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 126 |
| Levana and Our Ladies of Sorrow, xxvii, DeQuincey, 319-25 |
| Level, Lyell on changes of, xxxviii, 406-9, 411-12 (see also Elevation, Subsidence) |
| Leveridge, Mr., xliii, 139 |
| Levers, velocity and power in, xxx, 183-4 |
| Levet, Dr. Robert, On the Death of, xlii, 593-4 |
| Levi, and Jesus, xliv, 367 (27-9) |
| Leviathan, in Book of Job, xlv, 138-40 (1-34); Job's description of, Burke on, xxiv, 57; old Irish idea of, xlix, 213; references to, iv, 93, 237; xv, 133, 134; xlv, 235 (14), 274 (26) |
| Leviathan, First Part of, Hobbes's, xxxiv, 307-417 |
| Leun, in Edward the Second, xlii, 49, 55, 60 |
| Lexicographers, Johnson on, xxxix, 182 |
| Lexington, battle of, xliii, 156; Longfellow on battle of, xlii, 1298 |
| Lewars, Jessie, Complimentary Versicles to, vi, 550 |
| Lewars, Jessy, Inscription to, vi, 552 |
| Lewes, G. H., on Egyptian races, xi, 210 |
| Ley, Lady Margaret, To the, iv, 79 |
| Li, son of Confucius, xliv, 33 (7) and note 5 |
| Liandolo, Loderino di, xx, 96 note 4 |
| Lianour, Duke, xxxvi, 126 |
| Liar, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 100 |
| Liars, fable on, xvii, 28 |
| Libation-Bearers, Æschylus', vii, 76-121; Voltaire on, xxxix, 364 |
| Libeller's Self-Reproof, vi, 276 |
| Libels, in Athens, iii, 193-4; in Rome, 195; Franklin on, i, 92-3 |
| Liberty, art and, xxxii, 210-12; Burke on, xxiv, 148-9, 197-200, 375-6; Byron on, xlii, 811; contentment and, 522; duty of respecting others, xxxii, 340; Emerson on, v, 245-6, 249; extreme ideas of, iii, 21; Goldsmith on ills of, xlii, 529-30; government and, xlii, 201-2, 240; Hamilton on jealousy of, 201; history of doctrine of, xxv, 158; Hume on religious, xxvii, 405; inequality not inconsistent with, iv, 200; intellectual growth and, xxviii, 360; Kempis on, vii, 227 (2), 286, 296 (1); of labor, Smith on, x, 124; licence and, iv, 80; love of, in children, xxxvii, 57-8, 85, 110-11; Lovelace on, xi, 355-6; Milton on, iii, 189, 221-7; iv, 4, 115, 344; natural, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 391-2; natural, Smith's theory of, x, 3, 251-2; necessity and, Hume on, xxxvii, 351-70; Pascal on excessive, xlviii, 125 (379); philosophy and, xxxvii, 393, 405; "pious editor's" creed of, xlii, 1373-6; refinement and, xxxii, 236-7, 254; Rousseau on love of, xxxiv, 215-16; Rousseau on renunciation of, 217-18; Schiller on, xxxii, 264-5; Smith on, x, 445-6; social, xxxiv, 393-4, 408-9; of speech and press in U. S., xlii, 194 (1); standing armies and, x, 448-9; Tenenzo on, xlii, 998; on trial in America, xlii, 227-8; Vane, Sir Henry, on, 120-1, 122-3; Ward, Nathaniel, on, 66; Washington on love of, 235-6; of the will (see Free Will); Whitman on, xxxix, 399-401; Woolman on, i, 203; works on, xxxv, 5 |
| Liberty, Essay on, Mill's, xxv, 195-312; remarks on, 155-8 |
| Liberty, Christian, Luther on, xxxvi, 344-78 |
| Liberty of the Press, Franklin on, i, 92-3 |
| James Mill on, x, 69; John Stuart Mill on, 210-49; Milton on (see Aretopagitica); in U. S., xlii, 194 (1) |
| Libricocco, the demon, xx, 88, 91 |
| Libo, and Antony, xii, 327 |
| Libra, the constellation, referred to, xx, 149 note 2 |
| Libraries, Hunt on, xxi, 294; invention of, xxviii, 56; Ruskin on public, 131; subscription, proposed by Franklin, i, 67 |
| Libya, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 13-15, 21-2 |
Licences, Smith on, x, 501-2
Lichas, in the Æneid, xiii, 332
Lichas, servant of Alcides, iv, 122
Licianius, Valerius, Pliny on, ix, 120-5
Licius, Largius, and professional applauders, ix, 220-1
Lidgate, Dan John, xxxix, 7
Lie, The, xlv, 204-6
Liebig, on fermentation, xxxviii, 345-57
Liemer, Harrison on the, xxxv, 350
Lies, cross, iii, 128; some, never penned, vi, 74; Stevenson on, xxviii, 277, 282
(see also Falsehood)
Life, advancement in, Ruskin on, xvii, 94, 127-8; Arabian proverb on, xvi, 16; Bacon on monotonous, iii, 10; beginning of, on the earth, xi, 345-6; the best teacher, xxviii, 339; bridge of, in Æneas, xxvii, 74-6; Browne on length of, iii, 42, 43; Buddha on, xlv, 578, 658, 694-5; Burke on pleasure in idea of, xxiv, 35, 36; Burns on, vi, 144-5, 169, 308, 316, 475, 547; Carlyle on, xxv, 320-2; Cicero on, ix, 74-6; Cicero on various ages of, 56-8; Cory on, xlii, 1114; Dante on, xx, 5 note 1; Darwin's tree of, xi, 137; Dryden's lines on, xxxiv, 134; Ecclesiastes on vanity of, xliv, 335-8, 341 (15-17), 341 (3-6); Emerson on, v, 26, 29, 63, 71-2; Epictetus on, ii, 141 (68), 162 (125), 174 (159), 181 (189), 183 (1), 184 (9), 185 (20); Goethe on false study of, xix, 79; Gray on, xl, 453; Greek dramatists on, viii, 293, 311, 411; Harvey on cause of, xxxviii, 85, 86, 102; Herrick on, xl, 337, 338, 340; Hindu conception of, xv, 791, 849, 851; Job on, xlv, 55; Jonson on worth of, xl, 291; Keats's seasons of, xlii, 896-7; Kempis on, vii, 283 (3), 284 (4), 313-14; Kempis on the inward, 238-40; Longfellow on, xlii, 1278, 1289-9; Lowell on, 1381; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 204 (17), 209 (10), 212 (3), 221 (50), 229 (24), 231 (33), 234 (16), 241 (46), 248 (40), 251 (61), 257 (24), 270 (30), 271 (36), 272 (37), 300 (31); Mill on, xxv, 35; Milton on, iv, 81, 332-3; Montaigne on, xxxii, 23, 24, 26, 27; not the result of chance, xxxiv, 252-3; Omar Khayyam on, xli, 944, 945, 952, 953; Pascal on, xlvi, 61 (156), 71, 79 (213), 127 (386); Penn on, i, 381; Plato on, ii, 249 (48); Pliny on, ix, 237; Poe on, xlii, 1240-1; Pope on, xlv, 407; preservation of, as a duty, xlvii, 309-10; Psalm on vanity of, xliv, 190-1; Pythagoras on, xlvii, 46; Rossetti, C. G., on, xlii, 1182; Scott on, xli, 748; Shakespeare on, xlii, 144, 388; Shelley on, xli, 869; Socrates on value of, ii, 37; Spencer on principle of, xi, 245; struggle for (see Struggle for Existence); Thackeray on, xlii, 1059; universal interest in, xix, 15; Webster on, xlvi, 850; without air (see Anaerobic Life); without light, xxxviii, 363 (see also Organic Beings)
Life, by Bacon, xlv, 348-9
Life, by Barbauld, xlii, 555
Life, by Drummond, xlv, 327
Life, A Psalms of, xlii, 1264-5
Life, The River of, xlii, 775
Life, The Stream of, xlii, 1120
Life, What Is Our, xlv, 207
Life is a Dream, Calderon's, xxvii, 7-74; remarks on, 6
Ligarius, Quintus, trial of, xii, 251
Ligatures, Harvey on, xxxviii, 110-15; Lister on, 266-7
Ligea, reference to, iv, 68
Liger, in the Æneid, xiii, 312, 341-2
Light, in architecture, xxiv, 68-9; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 205-6; composition of white, xxx, 261-2; Descartes on, xxxiv, 36, 37; diffraction of, xxx, 268; effects of various waves of, 260-1; frequency of vibration, 270; from flame, its cause, 197-11, 197; heat from, 260; intermittent effects of, xxiv, 71; invisible, xxx, 258; knowledge of, 260; Milton on, iv, 135-6; Newton's discoveries in, xxxiv, 121-4; Noel's definition of, xlviii, 426 note; Pascal on, 123 (368); photographer's or actinic, xxx, 260; polarization of, 264-6; produced by chemical affinity, 78; refraction of, Faraday on, 32-6; sublimity of, xxiv, 67-8; velocity of, xxx, 270; vibrations of, 256-8, 263; wave lengths of, 267-70
Light, The Wave Theory of, xxx, 251-73
Light Brigade, Charge of the, xlii, 1005-7
Light of Other Days, xli, 816-17
Light of Stars, The, xlii, 1265-6
Light Shining Out of Darkness, xlv, 562
General Index

Lincoln, Earl of (see Lacy, Sir Hugh)

Lindsay, Lady Anne, Auld Robin Gray, xli, 557-8

Lindsay, Sir James, and Bishop of Durham, xxxv, 95-6; and Matthew Redman, 94-5, 97; at Otterburn, 92

Lindsey, Earl of, Dryden on, xviii, 11

Lineage, Don Quixote's two manners of, xiv, 173-4

Ling, Duke of Wei, xliv, 47 (20), 50 (1)

Lingende, on miracles, xlviii, 295 (846)

Linnaeus, on American plants, xxviii, 407; Emerson on, v, 18; on genus, xi, 433; on increase of plants, 14; mistake of, 443

Linnet, the Green, xli, 642-3

Linos, song of, xxxiii, 41

Linus, in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20; Sidney on, xxvii, 6

Lion, flesh of the, xxix, 122

Lion and Four Oxen, fable of, xvii, 31

Lion and Fox, fable of, xvii, 25

Lion and Mouse, fable of, xvii, 15-16

Lion and Statue, fable of, xvii, 25

Lion, Fox, and Other Beasts, fable of, xvii, 40-1

Lion in Love, fable of, xvii, 40

Lion, The Sick, xvii, 14-15

Lion's Share, The, fable of, xvii, 12

Lipsius, on criticism, xxxix, 248; Montaigne on, xxxii, 32

Liquefaction, cold caused by, xxx, 39

Liquids, cohesion of, xxx, 40-1

Liquor Trade, Mill on regulation of, xxv, 297-8

Liquors, duties on, x, 364

Liris, death of, xiii, 380

Listening, the art of, ii, 147 (81)

Lister, Joseph, On Antiseptic Principle, xxxviii, 257-67; life and work, 256; Pasteur on, 370

Lister, William, in Tyler's Rebellion, xxxv, 73-4

Listlessness, Locke on, xxxvii, 107-10, 177
GENERAL INDEX

LITERARY AND PHILOSOPHICAL ESSAYS, xxxii

Literature, Arnold on good, xxviii, 90; Carlyle on, xxv, 441, 447; Carlyle on modern, 338-40; classical and romantic, xxxix, 346; criticism of manners, morals, and religion in, xxvii, 219-21; effeminacy of our, v, 51; Emerson on, 154-5; Huxley on ancient, xxviii, 213-20; Ruskin on encouragement of, 130; Seneca on, xlvi, 121 note 6; for subsistence, remarks on, xxv, 55; Taine on as transcript of its times, 410-17, 435-6; tested by time, 208-9; Thoreau on nature in, xxviii, 414; Whitman on simplicity in, xxxix, 396-7; why so called, xxviii, 102

Litigation, enemy of right and wrong, vi, 292

LITTLE BRIAR-ROSE, story of, xvii, 137-40

Little-Faith, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 128-35

LITTLE IDA'S FLOWERS, xvii, 334-41

Little John, in ROBYN HODE, in adventure with sorrowful knight, xl, 129, 130-2, 133-4, 136, 138, 139; with sheriff of Nottingham, 147-53; in adventure with monks, 154-8, 160; at archery contest, 165-6; saved by Robyn Hode, 167; returns to green wood, 170, 179; with Robyn at court, 183

LITTLE RED CAP, xvii, 109-13

Little Round Top, at Gettysburg, xliii, 335

LITTLE SEA-MAID, THE, xvii, 238-59

Little Snow-White, xvii, 146-54

Littleness, as cause of beauty, xxiv, 92-3, 125-7; infinite, is sublime, 62

Littlewit, John, xxxix, 161

Liu-hsia Hui, xliv, 52 note, 61 (2), 63 (8)

Live-loose, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 100

Liver, Harvey on the, xxxvii, 96-7, 127

Livermore, Thomas L., xlii, 326 headnote

Livia, Augustus and, iii, 50; the sons of, xiiii, 388; Tacitus on, iii, 17; Tiberius and, 141

LIVING Too Long, ON, xlii, 905

Livingston, Robert R., in Louisiana Purchase, xliii, 250 note

Livre, French coin x, 31

Livy, citizen of Cadiz and, ix, 214-15; on fall of the great, xxxix, 71 note; Macaulay on, xxvii, 394-5; Mill's delight in, xxv, 13; on prophecy of Pharsalia, xii, 303; Shelley on, xxvii, 335, 344; the Spaniard and, xxviii, 57

Liward's Hén, Celtic bard, xxxii, 166

Liz, by Buchanan, xlii, 1199

Lizards, of Galapagos Islands, xxix, 389-95; S. American, 104

Lloyd, Captain, in Mauritius, xxix, 488

Local Administration, abuses of, x, 456

Local Expenses, x, 465-7

LOCHNVAR, xli, 751-2

LOCK OF HAIR, TO a, xli, 740

LOCK THE DOOR, LARISTON, xli, 767-9

Locke, John, on arguments, xxxvii, 332 note; Berkeley and, 186; on darkness, xxiv, 114-15; Emerson on, v, 143, 436, 438; on general words, xxv, 131; Haldimand on, xxvii, 267-8; On Human Understanding, i, 17; Hume on, xxxvii, 291, 303 note; on innate ideas, 303; life and works, 3-4; on matter, 345 note; Mill on, xxv, 47; Mill's abstract of, 46; on money, x, 312; on pleasure and pain, xxiv, 32 note; on power, xxxvii, 338 note; on property, xxxiv, 205; Thoughts Concerning Education, xxxvii, 5-183; Unitarianism and, xxxiv, 84; Voltaire on, 102-8; on wit and judgment, xxiv, 17

Lockhart, Life of Scott, Carlyle on, xxv, 396-403

LOCKSLEY HALL, xlii, 979-86

Locrians, legislation of the, xxv, 222

Locrine, son of Brutus, iv, 66

Locusts, Darwin on, xxviii, 333; Harrison on, xxxv, 348-9; the plague of, iv, 96; swarms of, blown by winds, xi, 391

Loderingo, (see Liandolo)

Lodge, Thomas, Poems by, xl, 214-17

Lodging, materials of, Smith on, x, 166-8, 178-9

Loe, Thomas, and William Penn, xxxiv, 74 note

Lofraso, Anthony, Cervantes on, xiv, 53
Logan, James, anecdote of, i, 109
Logan, John, BRAES OF YARROW, xli, 500-1
Logan, Major, Epistle to, vi, 245-8
Logan, Miss, To, vi, 255
Logan, Sir W., on Canadian strata, xi, 345
Logan Braes, vi, 462-3
Logic, Bacon on, xxxix, 125, 132-3, 134-5, 144, 145; Bacon on study of, iii, 122; Carlyle on, xxx, 323-4; Descartes on, xxxiv, 16-17; Goethe on, xix, 78-9; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Hume on, xxxvii, 297; Kant on, xxxii, 299; Locke on study of, xxxvii, 138, 158-60; Marlowe on, x, 206 and note 10; Mill on study of, xxv, 17-18; Mill's work in, 100-1, 113-14, 129-30, 138-41; Milton on study of, iii, 237, 243; Montaigne on, xxxii, 63; Pascal on, xlviii, 409-10
Logicians, Pascal on, xlviii, 129 (393)
Logie o' Buchan, xlii, 571-2
Logris, realm of, xxxv, 183
Lokabubhaf, xlv, 603
Loki, in STORY OF VOLSUNGS AND NIBLUNGS, xlii, 285, 286
Lombardi, commentator of Dante, xx, 145 note 2, et seq
Lombardo, Marco, xx, 209 note 19
Lombardo, Pietro, xx, 328 note 19
London, MDCCCLII, xlii, 676
London, Carlyle on, v, 323; Emerson on, 361, 466; Franklin on streets of, i, 120-3; Harrison on Lord Mayors of, xxxv, 278; Herschel on, v, 334; industries of, x, 264-5; rent and lodging in, 120-1
London Punch, Emerson on, v, 452
London Review, The, xxv, 4, 125-6, 129, 133-7
London Square, In A, xlii, 1121
London Times, The, Emerson on, v, 448
London University, Harrison on, xxxv, 371-2, 379, 382
Long, George, Life of M. Aurelius Antoninus, ii, 302-19; Philosophy of Antoninus, 320-45; translator of M. Aurelius Antoninus, 191
Long Parliament, free printing suppressed by, iii, 184, 185-7; Milton on the, 190-2, 226-7, 231; xxviii, 187-8; theatres closed by, xviii, 5
Long Parliament, New Forcers of Conscience Under the, iv, 80-1
Longevity, Browne on, iii, 294 (43); Cicero on, ix, 69-70; Darwin on, xii, 209-10; its effect on traditions, xlvii, 207
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, poems by, xlii, 1264-1338; Poe on Waif of, xxviii, 378-80
Longing, xii, 798-9
Longinus, Hugo on, xxxix, 345; quoted, xxiv, 45
Longstreet, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 343, 347
Lope Ruyz, tale of, xiv, 156
Lope de Vega, quoted, xxxix, 365
Lopez, Dr., xix, 240 note 1
Lopez, Francisco, xxxiii, 317, 318-19
Lord Gregory, vi, 454-5
Lord Thomas and Fair Annet, xl, 61-5
Lord Ullin's Daughter, xii, 773-5
Lord's Prayer, The, xlv, 383 (2-4); Dante on, xx, 186-7; Herbert on the, xv, 402-3; Locke on the, xxxvii, 132
Lords of Articles (Scotland), xxiv, 254 note
Lords of Trade, and Albany Convention, i, 124
Lorenzo the Magnificent, age of, xxvii, 371-2
Lorimer, Miss, INSCRIPTION TO, vi, 541
Lorraine, Cardinal of, Cellini on, xxxi, 283 note, 284, 297, 298; in FAUSTUS, xix, 231
Lorraine, Francois de, at Boulogne, xxxviii, 18
Losses, and crosses, lessons from, vi, 68; Epictetus on, ii, 120 (11), 126 (27); Smith on fear of, x, 110
Lost Leader, The, xlii, 1067-8
Lost Mistress, The, xlii, 1069-70
Lost Youth, My, xii, 1290-3
Lot, Jesus on, xlv, 399-400 (28-9); Jesus on wife of, 400 (32); Mohammed on, xlv, 906-993; wife of, xv, 112-13
Lothair, son of Louis Debonnaire, xxxix, 82
Lothario, gay, reference to, xix, 113
Lotus-Eaters, in Egypt, xxxiii, 45; Ulysses and the, xxii, 17
Lotus-Eaters, The, xlii, 993-8; editor's remarks on, i, 20
Lotteries, Smith on, x, 109; Woolman on, i, 243-4
Lotto, Pier Maria di, xxxi, 80 note
Lotus-Eaters (see Lotos-Eaters)

Loudness, as source of the sublime, xxiv, 69-70

Lou'doun, Lord, administration of, i, 154-5; attack on Louisburg, 153; death of, vi, 299 note; indiction of, i, 152-4; in proprietary quarrels, 151

Louis, of Bavaria, son of Debonnaire; xxxix, 82

Louis le Bègue, xxxix, 82

Louis the Debonnaire, Raleigh on, xxxix, 80-3

Louis, son of Charles the Simple, xxxix, 83

Louis, Saint, wife of, xx, 174 note 14

Louis XI, barber of, xxxix, 356; Henry VII and, 77; leaden god of, 95; mercenaries of, xxxix, 47; postal service established by, ix, 368 note 4; secrecy of, iii, 68

Louis XII, Macaulay on, xxviii, 388; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 8-9, 12-15, 24

Louis XIII, Richelieu and, xxxvii, 332

Louis XIV, Burke on reign of, xxxiv, 246; Dryden on, xiii, 55; on duties of sovereign, xxxiv, 217-18; Emerson on, v, 390; English dislike of, xxxviii, 86; literature under, xxxix, 428; Mazarin and, xxiv, 332; Scarron and, xxxix, 351; Voltaire on, xxxvii, 151

Louis XVI, Burke on, xxxvi, 202-3, 208-12, 218-20, 266, 269, 281; king under the Constitution, 331-4; on October Sixth, 208-12; place of execution of, xxxix, 359-60

Louis, Don, in Don Quixote, xiv, 431-5, 442-7

Louisiana, Cession of, xliii, 250-4

Lous, To a, vi, 190-1

Louvain, Lipsius on, xxviii, 46

Louviers, town of, xxxv, 16

Louveis, and Louis, xxiv, 332

Love, Alcibiades on, xii, 109 note 2; among angels, iv, 259; Beaumont on, xlvii, 692; beginnings of conjugal and paternal, xxxiv, 202; Blake on, xili, 591; Brome on, xl, 369-70; Browning, E. B., on, xii, 928-9, 928-9, 931-2, 934, 939, 940; Browning. Robert on, xili, 1099-1100, 1109; Browning, Robert, on fraternal, xviii, 383-4; Burke on, xxiv, 36-8; Burns on, vi, 136-7, 181, 204, 475; business and, xl, 311; Byron on, xili, 800; Campbell on, 282; “can tame the wildest,” xvii, 40; comfort in strength of, xlii, 626; Confucius on, xlv, 9 (3), 12-13 (1-7), 16 (18), 20 (20, 21), 21 (28, 6), 23 (29), 29 (28), 37, 40 (22), 43 (19), 45 (2, 5, 7, 8), 47 (17), 48 (30), 51 (8, 9), 53 (34, 35), 58 (6, 8); Corneille on causes and effects of, xlviii, 62-3; a cureless sorrow, xl, 248; death and, iii, 9; xlii, 1036; Hobbes’s definition of, xxxiv, 341; desire contrasted with, xxiv; Donne on, xli, 822; Emerson on blindness of, v, 301; Envy compared with, iii, 22, 26; Euripides on, viii, 313, 323, 327, 331, 359; excited by theatre, xlviii, 13 (n); fear and, xxxvi, 55-6; xlvii, 152-3; friendship and, ix, 42; xxxii, 75-6; Goethe on, xix, 67, 132-3, 139-40, 291-2, 369; Greek epigram on, v, 306-7; Hume on, xxxvii, 324; inspired by virtue, ix, 19; is love forever, xlii, 981; jealousy and, xl, 286; Jonson on, 295-7; Kant on practical, xxxii, 311; Kempis on, vii, 247 (4), 263-5; Longfellow on, xlii, 1283; Marcus Aurelius on the universal, ii, 280 (21); mathematically just, v, 97; Milton on, iv, 258, 266; Milton on misfortunes of, 173-4; of misanthropes, ii, 185 (23); Moore on, xxviii, 384; More on, xxxvi, 212; music and, xli, 479; the panacea, v, 56-7; Pascal on decay of, xlviii, 50 (123); Pascal on passion of, 411-21; Paul, St., on, xlv, 508-9 (1-13), 514 (14); Penn on, i, 330 (82-3), 366-7 (545-56); posterity of, xxxvii, 354; physical cause of, xxxvi, 50; physical effects of, xlviii, 124; pity and, xl, 393-4; Poe on, xxviii, 391, 392; poets of, xxxvi, 347-8; Raleigh on, xl, 205; refined by sense of beauty, xxxii, 292-3; remedy of all blunders, v, 282; Scott on, xli, 743-4, 751-2; Shakespeare on, xl, 262, 281, 282; xlv, 124, 153-4, 223; Shelley on, xlii, 826-7 850-1; “short word that says much,” xviii, 390; Sidney on, xxvii, 34; Sophocles on, viii, 281; in state of nature, xxxiv, 191-4; Stevenson on, xxviii, 283-4; Stoic definition of, xxxii, 77-8; Swinburne on, xlii, 1208; Tennyson on, 980, 1020, 1028; Tennyson on faith in, 976; Thomson on, 1149; time and, xlvii, 188; Tzu-hsia on, xlv, 64 (6); unlawful, punished in Hell, xx, 22-4; un-
required, impossibility of, v, 118-19; Walton on, xv, 326; Webster on, xlvi, 799; Wordsworth on, xlii, 664-6; in young men, xiv, 204; Yu-tzu on roots of, xlv, 5 (2)

Love, Essay on, Bacon’s, iii, 26-8
Love, by Coleridge, xii, 704-7
Love, by Herbert, xl, 341-2
Love, All for, xl, 789-90
Love, Dirge for, by Sidney, xl, 211-12
Love, Dirge of, by Shakespeare, xl, 268-9
Love, Give All to, xlii, 1344-5
Love, Give Me More, xl, 352-3
Love, Summons to, xl, 329-30
Love for Love, vi, 442
Love Gregor: a ballad, xl, 65-8
Love in Her Eyes Sits Playing, xl, 402
Love in the Guise of Friendship, vi, 294
Love in the Valley, xlii, 1140-5
Love Lies A-Bleeding, xlvi, 667-751
Love Looked for Hell, How, xlii, 1398-401
Love Not Me, xl, 325-6
Love Thou Thy Land, xlii, 999-1001
Love Will Find Out the Way, xl, 379-80
Love-Begotten Daughter, To a, vi, 55-7
Love-gain, town of, xv, 104
Love-just, Mr., in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 100
Love-Potions, Webster on, xlvi, 791-2
Love-saint, Mr., in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 282
Love-Sweetness, xlii, 1180
Love-the-flesh, Mrs., in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 188
Love’s Deity, xl, 309-10
Love’s Farewell, xl, 228
Love’s Omnipresence, xl, 314
Love’s Perjuries, xl, 266-7
Love’s Philosophy, xl, 832
Lovejoy, Emerson on, v, 130
Lovelace, Richard, poems by, xl, 354-6
Loveliness of Love, The, xlii, 913-14
Lovell, in Shoemaker’s Holiday, xlii, 471
Lovell, Lord, in New Way to Pay Old Debts, xlii, master of Allworth, 868-9; Overreach’s plan to win, 878, 892, 899-900; with Allworth on way to Overreach’s, 892; Overreach on, 898; arrival at Overreach’s, 901-2; with Margaret, 902-3; 909; with Lady Allworth at Overreach’s, 905, 906; departure, 909; discharges Allworth, 911; with Overreach at Allworth’s, 912-15; with Lady Allworth, 916-19; reconciliation with Lady Allworth, 928-30; with Wellborn, 931; in final scene, 937, 939, 941, 942-3
Lovely Lass of Inverness, vi, 488-9
Lovely Polly Stewart, vi, 413-14
Lovely Young Jessie, vi, 455-6
Lover, The Constant, xl, 353
Lover and His Lass, xl, 263-4
Lover’s Appeal, xl, 192-3
Lover’s Infiniteness, xl, 308-9
Lover’s Lullaby, A, xl, 195-6
Lover’s Morning Salute to His Mistress, vi, 502-3
Lover’s Resolution, The, xl, 332-3
Lovesight, by Rossetti, xlii, 1178
Lovewit, in The Alchemist, xlii, 642-51, 657-64
Loving in Truth, xl, 212-13
Low Archipelago, Darwin on, xxix, 406
Lowell, James Russell, ABRAHAM LINCOLN, xxviii, 429-50; DEMOCRACY, 451-70; life and works, 428; Poems by, xlii, 1370-90
Loxias, Apollo called, viii, 100, 119, 123
Loyal, Mr., in Tartuffe, xxvi, 285-90
Lubbock, Sir John, on linking species, xi, 337; on sexual characters, 158-9; on variability in Coccus, 56
Lucagnolo, xxxi, 34, 35-8, 42
Lucagus, death of, xiii, 341-2
Lucan, Browne on, iii, 294-5 (44); in Dante’s Hell, xx, 19; Montaigne on, xxxii, 90; Nero and, xvii, 17; Shelley on, xxvii, 338, 349; xlii, 867; Sidney on, xxvii, 12
Lucanus, Domitius, ix, 327-8
Lucas, Prosper, on inheritance, xi, 28; on resemblances, 315
Lucasta, To, Going Beyond the Seas, xl, 356
Lucasta, To, Going to the Wars, xl, 354-5
Luceus, Cicero on, ix, 88, 150; letter to, 101
Lucchesini, Girolamo, xxxi, 418 note
Lucetius, death of, xiii, 312
Lucidonn, the satirist, xlix, 212
Lucia, Dante on, xx, 11 note 6, 180, 422
Lumpkin, Tony, in *She Stoops to Conquer*, son of Mrs. Hardcastle, xviii, 206; his pranks, 206-7; Miss Neville and, 210; goes to ale-house, 207; at the ale-house, 211-13; with Marlow and Hastings, 213-15; with Constance Neville, 229, 230-1; with his mother, 231; with Hastings, 232-3; steals Miss Neville’s jewels for her, 235-6, 237-9; with Miss Neville in the plot, 250-2; and the letter from Hastings, 252-4; denounced by all, 254; takes leave, 256; as driver in elopement plot, 260-3; finally releases Miss Neville, 268

Luned, in Arthurian legends, xxxii, 166 note

Lungs, developed from swimbladder, xi, 186; Fabricius on the, xxxviii, 65; Harvey on, 138, 139; heart and, relations of, 63, 69-72, 88, 90, 90-4, 100, 131; passage of blood through, 94-7, 99-100

Lupercalia, feast of, xii, 313

Luperci, Virgil on the, xiii, 290

Lupercus, letter to, ix, 346-50

Lupus, Nymphidius, Pliny on, ix, 371

Lust, Dante on, xx, 50; in Dante’s Hell, 22-4; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; of the eyes, vii, 189; Hindu Krishna on, xlv, 862; love and, i, 330 (82-3);-xl, 419; Milton on, iv, 56-7; Pascal on three kinds of, xlviii, 152-3 (458), 153-4 (460-1); Shakespeare on, xl, 281 (135); xlii, 116; Webster on, xlvii, 783

Lutatius, Catulus, xii, 235; Casar and, 268-9

Lute, To His, William Drummond’s, xl, 328

Luther, Martin, *Address to German Nobility*, xxxvi, 263-335; Browne on, iii, 253-4 (2); Carlyle on, xxv, 324; *Christian Liberty*, xxxvi, 344-78; Emerson on, v, 66; hymn by, xl, 557-8; letter to Archbishop Albert, xlviii, 247; letter to Leo X, 336-44; letter to Nicholas Amsdorf, 260-1; life and works, 246; *Ninety-Five Theses*, 251-59; Taine on table-talk of, xxxix, 435; Voltaire on, xlv, 84; on wisemen, v, 232; Wyclif and, iii, 223

Luxuries, defined by Smith, x, 517-18; Emerson on, v, 51; Milton on, iv, 63, 65; taxes on, Penn on, i, 327-8, 391;
taxes on, Smith on, x, 518-21, 533-39; taxes on, when best paid, 477-8 (3)
Luxury, Burns on, vi, 139, 250; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; of doing good, xli, 520; Epicetus on, ii, 176 (168); generation and, x, 80; Goldsmith on, xli, 516, 518; Jonson on, xl, 295-6; Penn on, i, 325, 330; Pliny on, ix, 216; Woolman on, i, 196-7, 290-1
Luynes, Duke de, xlviii, 346 note 2
Lycas, in the Æneid, xiii, 340
Lyceian King, Apollo called, viii, 215, 236
Lychnoacaia, religious festival, xxxiii, 34-5
LYCIDAS, Milton's, iv, 72-77; Ruskin on, xxviii, 105-10
Lycis, reference to, viii, 439
Lycomedes, and Neoptolemus, ix, 34; at Salamis, xii, 19
Lycon, accuser of Socrates, ii, 11
Lycopodium, xxx, 106 note
Lycurgus, Aristides and, xii, 79; Bacon on, iii, 130; learning of, 194; young law-breaker and, ii, 150 (88)
Lycurgus, and Hypsipile, xx, 252 note
Lycus, in the Æneid, xiii, 81, 311-12
Lydgate, Dryden on, xxxix, 163
Lydia, the Christian, xlv, 458 (14-15)
Lyell, Sir Charles, on colonies of Bar­rande, xi, 350; Darwin to, xxix, 7; editor’s remarks on papers of, i, 40; on geology, xi, 102-3; geology, works on, 321-2; life and works of, xxxiii, 384; on means of dispersal, xi, 386; on origin of species and geological record, 347-8; Progress of Geology, xxxviii, 385-97; on struggle for life, xi, 72; on subsidence of Pacific, xxix, 472 note; on succession of species, xi, 349; Uniformity of Change, xxxviii, 398-418
Lygians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 117
Lying, Locke on, xxxvii, 117
Lying-in Hospitals, Lee on, xxxviii, 248
Lyl, John, CUPID AND CAMPASPE, xl, 209; SPRING'S WELCOME, 209; Jonson on, on, 301-3
Lyneus, eyes of, v, 170
Lyneus, in the Æneid, xiii, 319
Lyneus, and Hypermêstra, viii, 198 note
Lyngi, King, xlix, 278, 280, 291, 292
Lyon, Richard, and Wat Tyler, xxxv, 69
Lyric Poetry, Hugo on age of, xxxix, 339-40, 352-3, 354; Milton on, v, 175; Sidney on, xxvii, 28; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 298
Lyssander, admiral of Sparta, xii, 142, 144; Alcibiades and, 145; Cyrus and, ix, 67; on Spartan respect for age, 67-8
Lysanias of Spheitus, ii, 22
Lysanias, tetrarch of Abilene, xlv, 360 (1)
Lysias, Claudius, xlv, 475 (26), 477 (22)
Lysias, the orator, ix, 205 note 1
Lysicles, and Aspasia, xii, 60
Lysimachus, son of Aristides, xii, 105
Lysippus, and Alexander, ix, 104
Lyo, Cicero on, ix, 154
Lyte, Henry Francis, ABIDE WITH ME, xlv, 566-7
Lytton, Edward Earl, THE LAST WISH, xli, 1119
Mab, fairy, Milton on, iv, 32
Mab, on, The, xxxii, 139 note, 145-65
Mabon, son of Modron, xxxi, 150-2
M'Adam, To Mr., vi, 189-90
Macariens, law of the, xxxvi, 163
Macario, Father, miracle of, xxi, 49-50
Macarius, the monk, xx, 379 note 4
Macaroni, Pagolo, xxxi, 304, 308
Macaulay, G. C., Editor of Froissart, xxxv, 1; translator of Herodotus, xxxiii, 1
Macaulay, Thomas Babington, Emerson on, v, 449; life and works, xxvii, 362; On Machiavelli, 363-401; Mill on, xxxvi, 51-2, 81, 100, 101; poems by, xli, 915-17; in Union Debating Society, xxv, 51
Macaulay, Zachary, xxvii, 362
MacBETH, TRAGEDY OF, xlvii, 319-94; Hugo on witches in, xxxix, 348; Lamb on staging of, xxvii, 309-11, 312-6
Macbeth, general of Duncan, xlv, 322-3; made Thane of Cawdor, 324; with the witches, 324-7; with king’s messengers, 327-9; received by king, 330-1; hatred of Malcolm, Prince of Cumberland, 331; letter to wife, 331; Lady Mac­beth on, 331-2; return home, 333; hesitates to kill Duncan, 335-6; urged on by Lady Macbeth, 336-7; with Ban­quo before murder, 338-9; vision of dagger, 339; goes to murder, 340; with Lady Macbeth after murder, 340-2; with Macduff and Lennox, 344-5; on discovery of murder, 345, 346-7; chosen king, 349; with Banquo, 350-1;
Macronians, circumcision among, xxxiii, 51
Macureguarai, town of, xxxiii, 355, 363
Mad Maid's Song, xl, 334-5
Madras, Queen, xiv, 207, 210
Madeira, flora of, xi, 111; species of, 415-6, 424
Madeline, and Porphyro, xii, 884-93
Madison, James, papers for Federalist, xliii, 199 note
Madness, cause of, xxiv, 37; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 353-8; Pascal on, xlviii, 133 (414); Shakespeare on, xlvi, 127-8, 130-1
Madrigal, by Drummond, xl, 326
Madrigal, by Shakespeare, xl, 267
Maecenas, Antony and, xviii, 25; Dryden on, 17; Pliny and, xlii, 29; Plutarch on, xii, 348; Virgil and, xiii, 3; xxxix, 164
Maecianus, Lucius V., teacher of M. Aurelius Antoninus, ii, 303
Mael, and Lancelot, xxxii, 163
Maelius, Spurius, death of, ix, 65
Maenads, Bacchus and the, viii, 215; Pentheus and, 215; Peneteus and the, 123; son of Dryas and, 286
Meeon, death of, xiii, 332-3
Meonides, Homer called, iv, 136
Mirvius, Dryden on, xiii, 13; Shelley on, xxvii, 358
Magarus, and Alcibiades, xii, 145-6
Magalotti, Gregorio, xxxi, 122 note
Magdalena, Drake at, xxxii, 149
Magdalen, Mary, xlv, 373 (37-50), 374 (2), 416 (10); John Donne on, xv, 378; Kempis on, vii, 246 (1)
Magdalen, For the, xl, 328
Magdolos, battle of, xxxii, 80
Magellan, first to circumnavigate globe, xxxiii, 122; at Port St. Julian, 205
Magellan, Clouds, described, xxiii, 30
Magellan, Straits of, Darwin on, xxix, 236; Pretty on, xxxii, 207-8
Magic, Browne on, iii, 282 (31); Faust on, xix, 24; Faustus on, 208
Magicians, in Dante's Hell, xx, 84
Magistrates, expenses of, x, 465; marriage of, iii, 21; Vane on duties of, xiii, 122-3
Magna Charta, Burke on, xxiv, 170-1; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 96; Winthrop on, xlii, 96
Magna, Instauratio (see Instauratio Magna)
Magnani, M. de, xxxvii, 24
Magnaanimity, friendship requires, v, 114; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 341, 365; Marcus Aurelius on term, ii, 277 (8); Ruskin on, xlvii, 127
Magnetism, Faraday on, xxx, 65-8; illustrated, 25; produced by electricity, 82-5, 206
Magneto-electrical Machines, xxx, 206
Magneto-electricity, discovered by Faraday, xxxv, 5
Magnificence, a source of the sublime, xxiv, 66
Magnitude, in architecture, xxiv, 64-5; Pliny on, ix, 205; sublimity of, xxiv, 61-2, 109-11
Magnussen, Eirikr, xl, 249
Magus, death of, xiii, 339
Magyars, Freeman on the, xxviii, 268-9; Turks and, 227-9
Mahā Bharata, The, remarks on, xlv, 784
Mahā-Brahma, xlv, 610, 613-14, 618
Mahā-Maya, mother of Buddha, xl, 606-10
Mahatmas, xlv, 994 note 3
Mahew, Mr., among the Indians, xlii, 138, 140
Mahmūd, Omar Khayyam on, xli, 952
Mahomet (see Mohammed)
Maia, daughter of Atlas, xiii, 272; Jove and, x, 242; mother of Mercury, xx, 382 note 13
Maiander, River, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 11
Maia, daughter of Atlas, xiii, 272; Jove and, x, 242; mother of Mercury, xx, 382 note 13
Maier, River, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 11
Maid of Athens, xii, 795-6
Maimonides, Moses, on prophets, xlvii, 214 (2)
Mairet, and Corneille, xxxix, 361
Máisar, game of, xlv, 994 note 3
Majority, Burke on tyranny of the, xxiv, 259-60; Lincoln on rule of the, xliii, 318-19; Lowell on government by, xxviii, 464; Mill on tyranny of the, xxxv, 198; Pascal on rule of, xlvii, 106 (301), 305-6 (878)
Mál, son of Telband, xlix, 225-6
Malacoda, in Dante's Hell, xx, 87
Malaspina, Alagia, xx, 224 note
Malaspina, Archbishop of Genoa, xlix, 45 note 1
Malaspina, Conrad, in Purgatory, xx, 178
Malaspina, Marcello, and Dante, xx, 224 note
Malaspina, Morello, Dante and, xx, 102 note 5, 178 note 10
Malatesti, Count, in Duchess of Malfi, xlvii, 791, 804-5, 835, 847-8, 851-4
Malavolti, Catalano de, xx, 96 note 4
Malay Archipelago, Darwin on, xi, 338, 418-19
Malays, superstition of the, xxix, 462
Malaysia, Drake in, xxxiii, 218-24
Malchus, and St. Peter, xlviii, 262 (744)
Malcolm, in Macbeth, with Duncan in camp, xlvi, 322, 323; reports death of Cawdor, 329; made Prince of Cumberland, 330-1; after father’s murder, 346, 347-8; suspected of murder, 349; at English court, 363-4; with Macduff, 373-7; and Ross, 378-9; comforts Macduff, 380-1; in war on Macbeth, 383, 387, 389-91; with Siward, 392-3; hailed as king, 393-4
Maldiva, Archipelago, Darwin on, xxix, 481-2
Maldonado, town, Darwin on, xxix, 48-9
Maldonado, Lopez, Cervantes on, xiv, 53-4
Malebolge, in Hell, xx, 73
Malebranche, Nicholas, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 234; on God, 345-6 note; xxxiv, 104; Hume on, xxxvii, 291; Montesquieu on, xxxii, 118; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 71
Malfi, Duchess of, in Duchess of Malfi, Antonio on, xlvi, 761; Bosola hired to watch, 763-4; with brothers, advised against marriage, 765-6; scene with Antonio, 767-72; Bosola on condition of, 774, 778; with Bosola, 777-77; plans to hide her condition, 777; birth of son, 780, 782-3; her unchastity believed by brothers, 787-9; with Ferdinand after interval, 791; plans to force confession, 792; with Antonio in chamber, 793-5; with Ferdinand, 795-8; with Bosola, 799; covers flight of Antonio, 799-802; confesses marriage to Bosola, 802; plans for flight, 803-4; betrayed by Bosola, 804, 805-6; banished from Ancona, 809-8; with Antonio near Loretto, 808-9; letter from brother, 809-10; parting from Antonio, 810-11; arrested by Bosola, 812-13; in imprisonment, 813-18; with Cariola, 818-20; with madmen, 821-22; with Bosola as old man, 822-5; death, 826, 830
Malice, Burns on, vi, 106; Emerson on limits of, v, 131; Martial on, xlvi, 21 (41); More on, xxxvi, 128; Woolman on, i, 274
Malice, Mr., in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 100
Malignity, Bacon on, iii, 34
Malin, Admiral, at Gravelines, xix, 256
Mallon, Col., at Gettysburg, xliii, 385, 387
Mally’s MEEK, MALLY’S SWEET, vi, 543
Malory, Sir Thomas, The Holy Grail, xxxv, 105-214; life and book, 104; Prologue to King Arthur of, xxxiv, 20-4
Malprimis, in Song of Roland, xlix, 123, 134
Malquist, son of Malcus, xlix, 146
Malson, in Song of Roland, xlix, 137
Malt, Harrison on making of, xxxv, 282-3
Malta, Coleridge on government of, v, 320; heat of, xxxvii, 10-11; Knights of, Mill on, xxxv, 10
Malthus, debt of Darwin to, xi, 6; Emerson on, v, 248, 393; Mill on, xxxv, 68
Maluco Islands, Drake in, xxxiii, 218-21
Malunkyaputta, xlv, 647-52
Mambrino’s Helmet, xiv, 75, 165-67, 448-51
Mammals, first appearance of, xi, 341; in oceanic islands, 417-18
Mammery Glands, development of the, xi, 233-4
Mammon, Burns on followers of, vi, 86, 325-6; Jesus on, xlv, 397 (13); in Paradise Lost, iv, 105, 114-15
Mammon, Sir Epicure, in The Alchemist, Subtle on, xlvii, 563-4; visit to Subtle’s 564-83; plot against, 584-5; his return, 610, 611-12; with Dol, 613-18, 629-31; with Subtle, 631-2; hears loss of Subtle’s works, 632-4; returns with Surly, 647-8; with officers, 657-61
Man, Of, by Hobbes, xxxiv, 307-417
Man, animals and, difference between, xxxiv, 175-7; antiquity of, xi, 32-3; xxxviii, 387-8, 404-5; Augustine, St., on, vii, 56-7, 82-5; Bacon on, and God, iii, 44; Bildad on, xlv, 170 (4-6); Browne on, iii, 286, 325-6; Burns on, vi, 34, 231, 249, 285, 308, 339, 567; Byron on, xviii, 416; Channing on study of, xxxvi, 331-3; Confucius on, xlv, 20 (17); David on, 151 (4-8),
MAN, BOY, AND DONKEY, fable of, xvii, 35-6
MAN, ESSAY ON, by Pope, xl, 406-40
MAN THE REFORMER, Emerson’s, v, 43-58
MAN WAS MADE TO MOURN, vi, 60-2
MAN’S A MAN FOR A’ THAT, vi, 511-12
Manardi, Arrigo, xx, 202 note 16
Manasseh, Pascal on, xlviii, 237
Mandeville, Bernard, Addison and, xxvii, 179; on pity, xxxiv, 189
Mandeville, Sir John, on headless men, xxxiii, 359
Mandioca, Darwin on, xxix, 32
Mandrake, superstition of the, xlvii, 786
Maneros, song of, xxxiii, 41
Manetho, on Egypt, xxxviii, 387
Manetti, Latino Giovenale de, xxxi, 145 note 178-9, 184
MANFRED: A DRAMATIC POEM, xviii, 407-50; remarks on, 406
Manfred, in MANFRED, with the spirits, xviii, 407-13; spell pronounced on, 413-15; on the mountain, 415-19; saved by chamois-hunter, 419; in hunter's cottage, 419-22; with Witch, relates his life, 423-27; determines to learn what death is, 427-8; in Hall of Arimanes, 432-3; calls up Astarte, 434-6; in castle, his calmness, 436-7; with Abbot of St. Maurice, 437-42; address to the sun, 442-3; Herman on, 443; Astarte and, 444; on beauties of night and the Coliseum, 445-6; summoned by spirits, 447-9; death, 450
Manfredi, Alberigo de', xx, 139 and note 4
Manfredi, King of Naples, Dante on, xx, 156-7 and note 3
Manfredi, Tribaldello de', xx, 134 note 14
Mangiadore, Pietro, xx, 338 note 33
Mangona, Alberto da, xx, 166 note 6
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
Manhood, Channing on true, xxviii, 331-2; Emerson on, v, 18-19, 82
GENERAL INDEX

Mankind, uniformity of, xxxvii, 353-60; unity of, v, 18-19
Manlius, Capitolinus, Virgil on, xiii, 290
Manlius, Marcus, in Catiline’s conspiracy, xii, 229, 230; defeat of, xxxiii, 113-14
Manlius, Titus, Corneille on, xxvi, 127
Manna, Browne on, iii, 272
Manvellini, Bernardino, xxxi, 349-50, 378
Manners, in authors, criticism of, xxvii, 219; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 369-75; Hume on, of different ages, xxxvii, 355; Locke on, 47-50, 72-4, 120-6
MANNERS, ESSAY ON, by Emerson, v, 199-218
MANNERS, TREATISE ON GOOD, by Swift, xxvii, 99-103
Mannus, god of the Germans, xxxiii, 93
Manoa, city of, xxxiii, 302-3, 317, 320, 321-2
Manoa, in SAMSON AGONISTES, iv, 422-3, 425-6, 429, 451-2, 453-5, 457-8
Mansfield, Count, xxxviii, 50-1
Mansfield, Lord, Pope on, xxvii, 273; on the press, v, 447
Mantius, son of Melampus, xxii, 206
Manto, Dante on, xx, 82-3; in Limbo, 237 note 9
Mantrap, Mrs., in SHE STOOPS TO CONQUER, xviii, 242, 267
Mantua, contest over Duchy of, xxi, 78, 434-6, 466-71; origin of, xx, 83; Virgil on, xiii, 328
Mantua, Marquis of, in DON QUIXOTE, xiv, 43, 75
Manual Labor, Emerson on, v, 47, 50; Locke on, xxxvii, 173-8
Manuel, in MANFRED, xviii, 443-5
Manufacturers, interests of, x, 210-11
Manufactures, agriculture and, x, 11-12, 220-2, 304-7; in agricultural system, 430-6, 439-42; capital used in, 290, 292-3; commerce compared with, 307-8; division of labor in, 9-10; foreign competition keenest in, 338-9; favored by laws, 128-31; materials of, importation and exportation of, 405-22; military spirit and, iii, 77; xxvii, 373-4; monopolies in, x, 342; necessity of, 288, 444-5; prices of, 52, 202-7; protection of new, 337-8
Manzoni, Alessandro, I PROMESSI SPOSI, xxii; life and works, 3-5
Märta, the god, xlv, 618-22, 728-29
Maranon, river, xxxiii, 317 note 11, 319
Marat, Burke on, xxiv, 420
Marathon, battle of, xii, 82-3; Byron on, xli, 812
Marble, composition of, xxx, 152 note; crystallization of, 239-40; experiments with, 14-16
Marbois, Francis Barbé, xliii, 250-1
Marcela, and Chrysostom, xiv, 85-90, 104-8
Marcellus, Pliny to, x, 210-11
Marcellus, brother-in-law of Octavius, xii, 254-5
Marcellus, Caius, first husband of Octavia, xii, 344-5, 388
Marcellus, Marcus Claudius (d. 208 B. C.), Virgil on, xiii, 236
Marcellus, Marcus Claudius (d. 46 B. C.), Antony and, xii, 325; Cesar and, ix, 164; xii, 289; Catiline and, 229; death of, ix, 72; Milo and, 97
Marcellus, Marcus Claudius (d. 23 B. C.), son of Octavia, xii, 388; Virgil on, xiii, 32, 237
Marcellus, in HAMLET, xlvi, 94-5, 104-7, 111, 113-4, 118-9
March, month of Creation, xl, 44; twenty-fifth of, xv, 403
MARCH, WRITTEN IN, xlii, 604-5
March, George, Earl of, his raid into England, xxxv, 81-2; at Otterburn, 88, 90; Ralph Percy and, 98
Marchant, Chaucer’s, xlii, 18-19
Marcia, wife of Cato, in CATO, xxvii, 194-5; in Dante’s Limbo, xx, 20, 147
Marcii, house of the, xii, 147
Marcius, and Cicero, xii, 230, 250
Marcius, Caius (see Coriolanus)
Marco Polo on China, x, 73
Marco of the Serbs, xxxii, 157 note 12
Marcomanians, M. Aurelius Antoninus’ war with, ii, 305, 307; Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 116
Marcone, the goldsmith, xxxii, 14, 15, 21, 22
Marcus Antoninus (see Aurelius)
Marcus Aurelius (see Aurelius)
Mardonius, general of Xerxes, xii, 8, 87, 88, 91, 92-3, 94, 95; death of, 97; at Platza, 20
MARE, SALUTATION TO AN AULD, vi, 147-50
Margano, Pietro, xxxi, 98 note 1
Margaret, in Faust, first meeting with Faust, xix, 112; wonders who he is,
115-6; in chamber, finds casket, 118-9; grieves for loss of casket, 122; finds second casket, 122-3; meets Mephistopheles at Martha's, 124-31; with Faust in garden, 133-9; in summer-house, 141-2; song of, 148-9; with Faust, on his religion, 149-51; dislike of Mephistopheles, 152; plans meeting with Faust, 153-4; with Bessy at the well, 155-7; prayer of, 157-8; Valentine on, 158-9; with Valentine, 162-5; in the cathedral, 165-7; vision of, seen by Faust, 181; imprisoned and doomed to death, 190-91; in the dungeon, with Faust, 193-202; remarks on story of, 7
Margaret, The Affliction of, xii, 644-6
Margaret d'Alençon, xxxi, 334 note 2
Margaret of Anjou, Raleigh on, xxxix, 74, 75
Margaret of Austria, xxxi, 157 note 6, 221 note
Margaret of Burgundy, xxxix, 5, 6-7, 8; Warbeck and, xxxiv, 102
Margaret of Parma, xix, 252; Raleigh on, xxxix, 87
Margaret of Parma, in Egmont, regent of Netherlands, xix, 256-7; on the iconoclasts, 259-60; with Machiavel, on state of Netherlands, 260-2; suspects Egmont and Orange, 263-5; Egmont and Orange on, 283-4, 294-5; determines to abdicate, 288-91; her departure, 290
Margaris, in Song of Roland, xlii, 125, 136, 141
Margarette Sorori, xlii, 1209-10
Marginal Notes, Cervantes on, xiv, 6-9
Margites, of Homer, iii, 200; xii, 209 note
Marguerite, To, xlii, 1128-9
Marguerite de Valois, xxxi, 283 note, 300
Maria, in School for Scandal, in love with Charles Surface, xviii, 117, 118, 127; at Lady Sneerwell's, 119-25, 132-3; with Joseph Surface, 132. 137-8; Sir Peter and, 145; toasted by Charles, 151; reconciled to Charles, 192-4
Maria, the widow, in I Promessi Sposi, xxi, 392, 479
Mariana, in Tartuffe, and Mme. Pernelle, xxvi, 200; in love with Valère, 208, 229; marriage put off by father, 216-17; with her father, ordered to marry Tartuffe, 218-28; with Dorine, 228-33; with Valère, 233-43; protests against marriage with Tartuffe, 264-66; in final scene, 293, 296; promised to Valère, 296
Marids, a kind of genii, xvi, 9 note
Marie Antoinette, Burke on, xxiv, 212-13; on October Sixth, 208-9
Marine Currents, Lyell on, xxxviii, 401, 403
Marine Species, the simultaneous changes in, xi, 359
Mariners of England, Ye, Thomas Campbell's, xlii, 777-8
Marini, Dryden on, xiii, 413
Marion's Men, Song of, xlii, 1217-19
Maritornes, the Asturian wench, xiv, 118, 119-23, 132-3; on knightly tales, 302; plot of, against Quixote, 435-9
Marius, Caius, Burke on confiscations of, xxiv, 250-1; Caesar and, xii, 264, 267, 268; death of, xxvii, 21; Dryden on, xiii, 15
Marius, M., letter to, ix, 107
Marjaneh, in story of Ali-Baba, xvi, 429-30, 432, 435-6, 439-41
Mark, John surnamed, xliv, 449 (12), 450 (25), 457 (37-9)
Mark, St., Pascal on 13th chapter of, xlviii, 357-8
Mark Yonder Pomp of Costly Fashion, vi, 533-4
Market, extent of, limits division of labor, x, 22
Market Price, defined, x, 57; as determined by demand and supply, 57-9; effect of fluctuations on rent, wages, and profits, 59-61; natural price compared with, 59-64
Markets, in Utopia, xxxvi, 184-5
Markland, Leif Ericsson's, xlii, 8-9
Marl, Harrison on, xxxv, 308
Marlborough, Duke of, Addison on, xxvii, 183; Bolingbroke on, xxxiv, 99
Marlborough Road, The Old, xxviii, 401-3
Marliniere, Riccant de la, xxvi, 344-9
Marlof, Madame, in Minna von Barnhelm, xxvi, 305-7
Marlow, Sir Charles, in She Stoops to Conquer, xviii, 256-9, 265-9
Marlow, Young, in She Stoops to Conquer, selected as husband for Kate Hardcastle, xviii, 208-9; Miss Neville on, 210; at the ale-house, 213-15; ar-
rival at Hardcastle's, 217-19; with Mr. Hardcastle, 219-24, 225-6; meets Miss Hardcastle, 226-9; discussed by Kate and her father, 233-5, 243-6; with Kate as the barmaid, 239-43; with Miss Neville's jewels, 244-6; with Hardcastle and his servants, 246-8; ordered to leave house, 247-8; learns inn is Mr. Hardcastle's, 249; parting with Kate, 250; denounces Tony and Hastings, 254-5; protests against loving Kate, 257-8; love scene with Kate, 265-6; learns who she is, 267; united to Kate, 268-9

Marlowe, Christopher, EDWARD THE SECOND, xlvi, 5-89; DOCTOR FAUSTUS, xix, 205-50; influence on Goethe, 6; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 276; Jonson on, xl, 301; life and works, xix, 204; THE PASSIONATE SHEPHERD, xl, 254-5

Marmagne, Seigneur de, xxxi, 281 note
Marmontel, Mill on Memoirs of, xxv, 90
Maron, son of Euanthes, xxii, 120
Marque and Reprisal, Letters of, xliii, 161, 162, 184 (11), 186 (10)
Marquis, meaning of, xxxiv, 368
Marrall, in NEW WAY TO PAY OLD DEBTS, xlvii, 871-2; scene with Overreach, 876-79; with Wellborn at Allworth's, 883-5; with Wellborn after dinner, 888-90; reports to Overreach, 890-2; at Overreach's, 896, 901, 905, 906, 907, 908; at Allworth's, 911-12; with Wellborn on way to Lady Allworth's, 920-21, 923-4; with Overreach, 931-2, 934, 935-7; in final scene, 940-1

Marriage, Augustine, St., on, vii, 23, 46; Browne on, iii, 323; Cervantes on, xiv, 318-19; dispensations, xxxvi, 309; of divorced persons, Jesus on, xlv, 397 (18); from economic standpoint, x, 72, 80-1; Epictetus on, ii, 159-60 (116); equality in, viii, 198-9, 198 note; Euripides on, 331; among Germans, xxxiii, 103; Goethe on, xix, 348; Locke on, xxxvi, 182; Luther on, xxxvi, 333; Massinger on, xlvi, 917-18; Mill on, contracts of, xxx, 300-1; Milton on, iv, 173, 313-14; xxviii, 183-4; Mohammed on, xlv, 968, 970-1, 980; Moliere on, without love, xxvi, 223; Montaigne on, xxxii, 76; among Moravians, i, 143; in New Atlantis, iii, 167-70; Pascal on, xlviii, 127 (385), 341-2; Paul, St., on, xlv, 498-9, 499-500 (27-8, 33-40); Penn on, i, 330-1, 332-3 (92-105); Pliny on, for wealth, ix, 201; of priests, Calvin on, xxxix, 38; of priests, Luther on, xxxvi, 301-5; prostitution and, iii, 168-9; Rousseau on effect of indissoluble, xxxiv, 193; Ruskin on, xxviii, 144-5; sanctity of, Aeschylus on, viii, 131; sanctity of, Emerson on, v, 245; Shakespeare on, xlv, 146; Shakespeare on second, 153; state control of, xxxv, 305; Stevenson on, xxviii, 283-4; Swift on, xxviii, 91; in Utopia, xxxvi, 208-11; Walton on, xv, 326-7; Webster's Antonio on, xlviii, 768

Marriage and Single Life, Bacon on, iii, 21-2
Marriott, John, hymn by, xlv, 572
Mars, as German god, xxxiii, 97 (see also Ares)
Mars, the planet, xlii, 1266; Dante's fifth heaven, xx, 346
Marsh, George, on the "Alert," xxiii, 199-202, 252; (in 1859), 386
Marshall, John, OPINION IN CASE OF MCCULLOCH, xliii, 208-24
Marshall, Mr., of Leeds, xxv, 76
Marshes of Glynn, xlii, 1390-1
Marsians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 94
Marsignians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 116
Marsil, King, in SONG OF ROLAND, xlix, 95-8, 100-5, 108-15, 141-3, 148-50, 158, 183-4
Marsyas, Apollo and, xx, 285
Martel, Charles, king of Hungary, xx, 315-19
Martha, and Jesus, xlv, 383
Martha, in FAUST, with Margaret, xix, 123-4; learns husband's death, 125-30; with Mephistopheles in garden, 134, 137-8, 140; with Valentine, 162-4
Martha, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 282
Marthesia, Queen of the Amazons, xxxiii, 327
Martial, Elphinstone's translation of, vi, 264; Montaigne on, xxxi, 92; Pascal on epigrams of, xlii, 21; Pliny on, ix, 247-8; on the ugly man, v, 306
Martigues, M. de, at Metz, xxxviii, 25; at Hesdin, 36, 37, 38-40
Martin IV, in Purgatory, xx, 242 and note 2
Martin V, Milton on, iii, 196
Martin, Sir, xx, 343 note 24
GENERAL INDEX

Martin, Theodore, translator of Schiller, xxvi, 377
Martineau, Harriet, Emerson and, v, 464
Martinez, Juan, xxxiii, 320-22
Martini, Luca, xxxi, 172 note; Capitolo addressed to, 251-7
Martius, and Sophocles, v, 121
Martyrs, Bacon on, iii, 138; Browne on, 278-9; Bunyan on Christian, xv, 264-5; Emerson on, v, 99; Goethe on, of truth, xix, 32; Lowell on, xlii, 294-5 (844)
Marullus, the tribune, Csesar and, xii, 313-14
Marut, the fallen angel, xvi, 57 note
Marvel, Mount, xv, 291
Marvel, Andrew, poems by, xl, 370-9
Marvellous, human love of the, xxxvii, 380-3
Mary, mother of Jesus, xlv, 354-6, 357-8 (5-7), 358 (19), 360 (48-51), 375 (19-21), 416 (10), 424 (14); at the cross (see STABAT MATER); Dante on, xx, 184, 225; in Dante's PARADISE, 385-6, 418-0, 423; LULLABY for, xl, 256-60; Luther on, xxxvi, 369; Milton on, iv, 190, 362, 365, 373-4; Mohammed on, xlv, 909-10, 952 note, 953, 983, 1002, 1006; Pascal on virginity of, xlviii, 81 (222-3), 262 (742)
Mary, mother of John, xlv, 449 (12)
Mary, sister of Martha, xlv, 383
Mary of Brabant, and Brosse, xx, 166 note 7
Mary, Queen of Scots, Burns on, vi, 374
Mary, Queen of Scots, LAMENT OF, vi, 365
Mary Tudor, Queen, Raleigh on, xxxix, 86
Mary, the Coptic girl, xlv, 992 note 1
Mary, To, in HEAVEN, vi, 365
Mary HAMILTON, a ballad, xl, 859-943
Mary Magdalene (see Magdalene)
Mary MORISON, vi, 31
Mary UNWIN, To, xli, 536-8
Maryland, Quakers in, i, 276-7
MARYLAND VS. McCulloch, xliii, 208-24
Marzio, in THE CENCI, xviii, 319, 327-8, 328-9, 330, 333-4, 340-5
Masaccio, frescoes of, xxxi, 24 note 1
Mascheroni, Sassol, xx, 133 note 5
Masinissa, old age of, ix, 57
Masistius, Plutarch on, xii, 92
Mask and Fox, fable of, xvii, 19
Mask and Fox, fable of, xvii, 19
Mason, Sir Josiah, xxviii, 209-10, 211-12
Masonic Song, vi, 242
Masons, Burns on, vi, 37
Masorah, Pascal on the, xlviii, 208-9 (630)
Masques and Triumphs, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 95-6
Mass (in physics), measured by inertia, xxx, 301-2
Mass (in Roman Church), Calvin on, xxxix, 37; Luther on, xxxvi, 314-15; Luther on, for the dead, 306-7; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 303
Massa, Boebius, impeachment of, ix, 315-16
Massachusetts, Folger on persecutions in, i, 9; Winthrop on government of, xlii, 85-105
Massachusetts Body of Liberties, xliii, 66-84
Massachusetts to Virginia, xliii, 1344-7
Massena, Napoleon on, v, 40
Massicus, ally of Æneas, xiii, 327
Massinger, Philip, life and works, xlvii, 85-943
Masonic Ones, in FAUST, xix, 190
Masson, David, Bagehot on Life of Milton by, xxviii, 165-8
Masters, Epictetus's advice to, ii, 178-9 (180); Penn's counsel to, i, 340-1; single men best, iii, 21
Master's Eye, fable of the, xvii, 23
Mastic, Columbus on, xlii, 365
Mastication, Locke on, xxxvii, 16
Mastiff, Harrison on the, xxxiv, 355; cross between bear and, 355
Masurius, Epictetus on, ii, 169 (144)
MATCH, A, xlii, 1205-7
Matches, story of the, xvii, 345-9
Materialism, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 250, 270, 276-81; Channing on, xxvii, 321-2; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 250-4, 258-9; Schiller on, xxxii, 222-3; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 165-7
Materials, as circulating capital, x, 219-20; of manufacture, importation, and exportation of, 405-22; rent of land used to produce, 165-78; value of, compared with food, 178-80
Mathematical Mind, Pascal on the, xlviii, 8-11
Mathematicians, Franklin on, i, 58
GENERAL INDEX

Mathematics, ancient, xxviii, 219; Bacon on study of, iii, 122; Berkeley on the, xxxvii, 280; Burke on, xxiv, 21, 75; Descartes on study of, xxxiv, 8, 9, 18-19; Hobbes on, 363; Hume on the, xxxvii, 306, 311; Mill on, compared with logic, xxv, 17-18; Mill on indisputableness of, 230; Milton on study of, iii, 240, 241; moral sciences compared with, xxxvii, 335-6; Newton on, xxxix, 150-1; Pascal on, xlviii, 11

Mather, Cotton, church history of, i, 9; Essays to do Good, 14

Matilda, in Dante's PURGATORY, XX, 259 note; Ruskin on, xxviii, 161-2

Matius, Caius, xii, 305 note

Matrevis, in EDWARD II, xlvi, 74-5, 77-9, 82-4, 86

Matter, M. Aurelius Antoninus on, ii, 326; Berkeley on existence of, xxxvii, 190-1, 193-5, 214-26, 235-47, 250-1, 253-5, 258-61, 263-5, 268, 270, 273, 277-9, 281-3; cause and effect in, 352-3; defined by Faraday, xxx, 10; idea of eternity of, xxxix, 102-3; Hume on creation of, xxxvii, 419 note; Hume on energy in, 338; Hume on inertia of, xxxiv, 247-9, 250-1; qualities of, Bacon on, xxxix, 138-9; qualities of, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 193-214, 349 note; qualities of, Hume on, 411-12; as self-created, xxxix, 103; spirit and, Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 852, 853

Matter, Forces of, Faraday's, xxx, 7-85

Matters of Fact, Hume on, xxxvii, 306-8, 320-4, 330, 331, 415, 419; Raleigh on, xxxix, 100

Matthew, the apostle, xlv, 368 (15), 424 (13); Mahomet on, xxxiv, 194 (597)

Matthew, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 229-30, 232-6, 250, 252-3, 259, 265, 266, 267, 268, 287

Matthews, Fuegian missionary, xxxix, 212, 226, 228, 230

Matthews, the disciple, xlv, 424 (23-6)

Mattiacians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 109

MAUCHLINE, THE BELLES OF, vi, 58

Mauchline Lady, The, vi, 57

Maud, Queen, and the Pope, xxxv, 254

Maud Muller, xlii, 1351-55

Mauer, Hans auf der, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 416, 418, 420, 423-4

Maugridge, William, i, 58

Maul, the giant, xv, 248-9

Maunciple, Chaucer's, xl, 26-7

Maupertius, axiom of least action, xi, 500

Maurice, F. D., Carlyle and, xxv, 316; in London Club, 82; Mill and, 3, 97-8

Maurice of Saxony, Machiavelli and, xxxvii, 363

Maurice, Junius, ix, 190 note; letter to, 200-2; Pliny on, 191

Mauritius, Darwin on, xxxix, 486-9

Maurizio, Ser, xxxi, 150 note 4

Maurus, Rabanus, xx, 339 note 37

Maxim, defined by Kant, xxxix, 102-3; Hume on creation of, xxxvii, 419 note; Hume on energy in, 338; Hume on inertia of, xxxiv, 247-9, 250-1; qualities of, Bacon on, xxxix, 138-9; qualities of, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 193-214, 349 note; qualities of, Hume on, 411-12; as self-created, xxxix, 103; spirit and, Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 852, 853

Maximilian, Emperor, Macaulay on, xxvii, 388; Machiavelli on xxxvi, 77

Maximilla, Antonia, ix, 359

Maximus, Fabius (see Fabius)

Maximus, freedman of Trajan, ix, 369, 374

Maximus, Nonius, letters to, ix, 326-7; Locke on, 164-5; mind and, Channing on, xxxvii, 321-2; not endowed with motion, xxxiv, 247-9, 250-1; qualities of, Bacon on, xxxix, 138-9; qualities of, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 193-214, 349 note; qualities of, Hume on, 411-12; as self-created, xxxix, 103; spirit and, Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 852, 853

Maximus, teacher of Aurelius, ii, 195-6 (15), 199

MAXWELL, DR., TO, vi, 498

MAXWELL, DR., TO, vi, 498

MAXWELL, JOHN, EPISTLE TO, vi, 422-3

Maxwell, Sir John, at Otterburn, xxxv, 89-90

Maxwell, Lord, xl, 100

May Moon, The Young, xli, 821

May Morning, Song on, iv, 39

May, The Charmimg Month of, vi, 504-5

May, Thy Morn, vi, 428

Mazara, mother of Buddha, xliv, 586

Mayer, Julius Robert, on law of conservation, xxx, 175

Mayflower, Lowell on the, xlii, 1372

Mayflower Compact, The, xlii, 59

Mazarin, Louis XIV and, xlii, 1372

Mayflower Compact, The, xlii, 59

Mazzini, Giuseppe, BYRON AND GOETHE, xxxii, 377-96; editorial remarks on paper of, i, 49; life of, xxxii, 376

Mead, Harrison on, xxxv, 286

Meals, Locke on, xxxvii, 17-18; of children, 18

Meanness, Confucius on, xliv, 24 (35), 26 (11); punishment of, v, 26

Means, and ends, Emerson on, v, 90; Penn on, i, 348 (310-19)

Measles, cowpox and, xxxviii, 215 note; Jenner on, 164-5; small-pox and, 202-3

Measure, Emerson on love of, v, 209-10

Measures, English and metric system of, xxx, 253

Meat, Augustine, St., on eating of, vii, 185; Darwin on eating of, xxix, 123; Locke on eating of, xxxvii, 16, 18; Mohammed on eating of, xliv, 994, 1004; price of, Smith on, x, 151-2, 154-5, 183, 187-8, 189, 198

Mecca, the House of, xliv, 957 note 14

Mecca Suras, in Koran, xliv, 879-941

Mechanical Arts Schools, proposed by Ticknor, xxxviii, 367

Mechanical Arts, Bacon on, xxxix, 122; poetry and, compared in usefulness, xxvii, 350-3

Mechanics, compensation in, v, 87; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; Newton on science of, xxxix, 150-1; Penn on, i, 323 (16)

Mechthild, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 437, 440

MECKLENBURG DECLARATION, xliii, 156-7

Meddling, Kempis on, vii, 227 (3), 243 (2), 288 (1); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 203 (13); Penn on, i, 357 (435)

Medea and Jason, xii, 664

Medes, Raleigh on history of, xxxix, 113

Mediceal Architecture, Hugo on, xxxix, 350-1

Medici, Alessandro, de', xxxi, 84-5 note, 98, 101, 105; Cellini and, 149, 156-60, 172, 173; reputed son of Pope Clement, 174; murder of, 158 note 9, 177

Medici, Bernardo de', xxxi, 144 note 3

Medici, Caterina de', xxxi, 283 note; cup-bearer to, 411 note; Count Mansfeld and, xxxviii, 51; King of Navarre and, 47-8

Medici, Cosimo de', xxxi, 15 note 1, 178 note 4; Almeni and, 366 note; Cellini and, 341-4, 347-8, 350, 353-5, 357, 358-63, 364, 366-72, 373-6, 383, 387, 388-92, 392-3, 395-8, 400-2, 404-5, 405-7, 409-19, 421, 429-31, 433-5, 436; diamond of, 352-4, 361-2; Michaelangelo and, 384-7; mother of, 407 note; in Siennese war, 392-3, 406; Tasso and, 25 note 4

Medici Family, arms of, xxx, 13 note 3; banishment and return of, 13; xxvii, 392

Medici, Francesco de', xxxi, 428

Medici, Giovanni de', xxxi, 68, 83 note 4

Medici, Giovanni de', xxxi, 15

Medici, Giuliano de', xxxi, 16 note, 84 note

Medici, Giulio de', xxxi, 16 note, 86 note 4 (see also Clement VII)

Medici, Ippolito de', xxxi, 84-5 note, 134 note; Cellini and, 137, 139-40, 144-5

Medici, Isabella de', xxxi, 201 note

Medici, Lorenzino de', xxxi, 85 note, 158 note 9, 160, 174-5, 177, 356 and note

Medici, Lorenzo de, Bacon on, iii, 150; Cellini and, xxxi, 11; descendants of, 84 note; mercantile enterprises of, x, 470

Medici, Lorenzo Di Piero de, Machiavelli to, xxxvi, 5-6, 83-6

Medici, Mary of, the wife of Concini and, v, 186

Medici, Ottaviano de, xxxi, 158 note 1, 172, 174

Medici, Pallone de, xxxi, 70

Medici, Piero de, father-in-law of Strozzi, xxxi, 78 note 1; monument of, 134 note 4

Medici, Pietro de, xxxi, 11 note 1, 12

Medicina, Piero de, xx, 116-17

Medicine(s), for children, Locke on, xxxvii, 26; Descartes on science of, xxxiv, 50-1; Descartes on study of, 8; in ancient Egypt, xxxii, 42; external, xxxvii, 126; the germ theory in, 364; Goethe on profession of, xix, 82; in Greece, xxxvii, 2, 3, 4; Harrison on, xxxv, 238-40; Hippocrates on practise and study of, xxxvii, 2, 3, 4-5; More on study of, xxxvi, 206-7, 209; practise of, among Indians, xliii, 35; Milton on study of, iii, 241; More on study of, xxxvi, 206, 208; in New Atlantis, iii, 176; papers on, xxxviii, 3-5, 145-220, 223-54, 364-82; Prome-
theus inventor of, viii, 184; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 172-3
Medina, origin of name, xlv, 986 note 7; siege of, 985 note, 986 note 6
Medina Suras, in Koran, xlv, 942-1007
Mediocrity, abhorred by the sublime, xxiv, 68
Meditation, Carlyle on, xxv, 322; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 795-6, 799, 846; Kempis on, viii, 224 (1); Pascal on, xlviii, 63 (168); Plutarch on proper objects of, xii, 35-6; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 172
MEDITATIONS OF MARCUS AURELIUS, ii, 193-301; remarks on, 192
Mediterranean Sea, countries about, earliest in civilization, x, 24-5; Shelley on the, xii, 834; Taine on the, xxxix, 412
Medon, in ODYSSEY, xxii, 63-4, 221, 232, 305, 331
Medoro, and Angelica, xiv, 213, 226
Medusa, queen of amazons, xxxiii, 327
Medusa, Dante on, xx, 37; Milton on, iv, 123-4
Medusa, queen of amazons, xxxiii, 327
Medwin, story from, v, 346
Meekness, Confucius on, xliv, 44 (27); Goethe on, xix, 135; Woolman on, i, 174
MEETING OF THE WATERS, xlii, 817-18
MEG O' THE MILL, vi, 456-7
Megacentius, pupil of Æschylus, viii, 468
Megaira, in Homer's Hades, xxii, 151
Megara, city of, xii, 65-7
Megasanther, son of Menelaus, xxii, 46, 202, 203
Magnes, of Homer's Hades, xxii, 151
Megara, city of, xii, 65-7
Megatheroid Animals, habits of, xxix, 90-1
Mega, in PHILASTER, xlviii, 668-9; on Pharamond, 674, 675; with Pharamond, 688-90; before Pharamond's house, 692-3; caught with Pharamond, 695-7; accuses Arethusa, 698; at the hunt, 714-15, 716, 721; denounces Arethusa, 745; arrested, 748; freed, 750
Meinrad, of Hohenzollern, xxvi, 397 note 7
Melampus, Dionysus and, xxxiii, 30; Iphicles and, xxii, 152 note; story of, 206
Melancholy, Christianity and, xxxix, 343; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 353; in music, xli, 478; pleasures of, iv, 34-8
MELANCHOLY, by Fletcher, xl, 322
MELANCHOLY, ODE TO, xlii, 882-3
Melancthon, on poetry, xxvii, 40
Melanopus, Callistratus and, xii, 201
Melanthius, in the ODYSSEY, xxii, 233-4, 237, 277-8, 288-9, 299-300, 301, 308
Melantho, daughter of Dolius, xxii, 253, 259
Melchthal, Arnold von, in WILLIAM TELL, at house of Fürst, xxvi, 395-6; hears father's blinding, 399-401; enters league with Fürst and Stauffacher, 402-5; at the rendezvous, 412-27; with Tell at Altdorf, 440, 443, 444; at death of Attinghausen, 459; with Rudenz, 462-4; reports progress of revolt, 475-6; hears death of Emperor, 477-81
Melcombe, Lord, SHORTEN SAIL, xl, 463-4
Mcleager, son of Althea, viii, 102; Dante on, xx, 247 and note 2
Melendez, Pedro, governor of Florida, xxxiii, 256
Melesigenes, Homer called, iv, 401
Meletus, accuser of Socrates, ii, 7, 12-16, 22, 24, 27
Melias, Sir, knighted on, xxxiv, 121; adventures of, 122-3; promises to follow Galahad, 124
Melibœus, Milton on, iv, 66; Sidney on, xxvii, 25
Melissus, of Samos, xii, 62, 63; Dante on, xx, 343 note 20; Themistocles and, xii, 6; on the world, xxxix, 104
Melito, and M. Aurelius Antoninus, ii, 313
Meltene (see Thundering)
Mellus, Henry, xxiii, 387, 398
Mellyagraunce, and Launcelot, xlii, 1189-90
Melmuth, William, translator of Pliny, ix, 183
Melo, John de, Don Quixote on, xiv, 490
Melvin, Andrew, xv, 381-2, 417
Memmius, C., Gabinius and, ix, 116
Memnon, reference to, xii, 90
MEMORABILIA, xii, 180
MEMORIAL VERSES, by Arnold, xlii, 1135-7
Memories, Homer on, of griefs, xxii, 210; Moore on, xli, 816; of pleasures, xvii, 43-44; Tennyson on, xlii, 981
Memorizing, Confucius on, xlv, 42 (5); Locke on, xxvii, 150-2; of poetry, Eliot on, i, 8
Memory, Augustine, St., on the, vii, 166-
74: Calderon on, xxvi, 39; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 314; Hume on the, xxxvii, 299, 322-4; Locke on exercising the, 150-3; in old age, ix, 52-3; Pascal on, xviii, 41 (95), 123 (369); Raleigh on, xxxix, 96-7; reliance on the, v, 68; verse and, xxvii, 31-2

Memphis, statues of Amasis at, xxxiii, 87; embankments at, 48-9; temple of Isis at, 87; founded by Min, 48; camp of Tyrians in, 54

Men, Confucius on study of, xlv, 7 (16), 8 (10); constitute states, xli, 579; divine and undivine, xlv, 861-2; two kinds of, xlviii, 151 (534); women and, Ruskin on, xxxvii, 145

Ménage, Abbé, on Le Bailleul, v, 306

Menalippeus, reference to, xx, 135

Menander, on his comedy, xxxii, 62-3, on friendship, 83-4

Menas, the pirate, xii, 345-6

Mendesians, sacred animals of, xxxii, 25, 29

Mendicant, Ideal, of Buddhism, xlv, 748-50

Mendicants, The Royal, xvi, 66, 99

Mendoza, city of, xxx, 334

Menelaus, Æschylus on, viii, 23, 30-3; Burke on grief of, xxiv, 34-5; in Egypt, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 57; in Egypt, Virgil on, xiii, 365; in Odyssey, xiii, 16, 36-7, 49-1, 46-62, 201-4; Pliny on, ix, 208 note 10; in Trojan horse, xiii, 108

Menenius, the senator, xxxix, 212

Menes (see Min)

Menexenus, with Socrates, ii, 47

Meng Chih-fan, xlv, 20 (13)

Meng Ching, xlv, 25 (4) note 3

Meng Chuang, xlv, 65 (18)

Meng Kung-Ch’o, xlv, 46 (12)

Meng Wu, Confucius and, xlv, 7 (6), 15 (7)

Meng Yi, disciple of Confucius, xlv, 7 (5)

Menico, in The Betrothed, xxi, 101, 123-4, 126, 129-30, 184

Menippus, Plutarch on, xii, 51

Menjot, M., Pascal on, xxxiv, 324

Mennonists, on slavery, i, 215

Menoekeus, son of (see Creon)

Mencetes, in the Æneid, xiii, 183-4, 408

Menon, and Phidias, xii, 68

Mental Discourse, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 318-21; ends of, 346

Mental Powers, of animals, xi, 224-5

Mental Sciences, Helmholtz on, xxx, 173-4

Menteith, in Macbeth, xlv, 383-4, 387

Mentes, form assumed by Pallas, xxii, 12, 14

Mentor, in Odyssey, xxii, 27, 229

Mephibosheth, and David, xlii, 486; xliii, 104

Mephistopheles, in Goethe’s Faust, undertakes Faust’s downfall, xix, 19-22; appears to Faust in shape of dog, 51; in Faust’s study, appears as scholar, 52-64; as youth of high degree, 65; compact with Faust, 66-75; with the student, 76-83; starts with Faust, 83-4; at the wine-cellar, 88-98; in Witches’ Kitchen, 100-12; promises Margaret to Faust, 113-15; in Margaret’s chamber, 115-8; learns casket given to church, 121-83; visit to Martha’s, 124-31; tells Faust of appointment, 131-3; with Martha in garden, 133-4, 137-8, 140; with Faust in cavern, 142-7; urges return to Margaret, 145-7; disliked by Margaret, 152-7; taunts Faust, 154-5; before Margaret’s door, 160-1; with Valentine, 161-2; on Walpurgis-Night, 167-83; with Faust in the Plain, 190-3; in Open Country, 193; in dungeon, takes Faust, 202; Hugo on, xxxix, 348, 357

Mephistophilis, in Marlowe’s Faustus, conjured by Faustus, xix, 213-6; compact with Faustus, 219-24; with Faustus in Rome, 230-2; with Robin and Ralph, 235; with horse-courser, 239-40; renews compact with Faustus, 245

Mer de Glace, of Chamouni, xxx, 216-20, 223; movement of, 223-6, 228

Mercantile System, effect of, on revenue of the state, x, 526; principle of the, 311-31; producers and consumers under, 424-5

Mercator, work of, in mathematics, xxxiv, 125

Mercenary Soldiers, Bacon on, iii, 75; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 45-6; More on, 219

Merchant, Chaucer’s (see Marchant)

Merchant, the natural, v, 185

MERCHANT AND THE JINNI, story of, xvi, 15-17
GENERAL INDEX

MERCHANT AND HIS WIFE, story of, xvi, 12-13
Merchantman, duties on a, xxiii, 16-21
Merchants, in agricultural system, x, 431-5, 439-42; Bacon on, iii, 91; Harrison on, xxxv, 224; interests of, x, 210-11; in war (agreement with Mexico), xliii, 303
Mercurius, the spirit in the battle, xvii, 183
Mercurius Aulicus, royalist paper, iii, 208
Mercury, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 33-4, 83, 161-2, 172; as German god, xxxiii, 97; son of Maia, xiii, 272
Mercury (the metal), supposed parent of metals, xlvii, 577
Mercury (the planet), Dante's second Heaven, xx, 305
Mercy, Blake on, xii, 591; Bunyan on name and practice of, xv, 231-2; Cowper on, xii, 536; Dryden on, xviii, 86-7; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 407; Jesus on, xliv, 369 (34); Luther on acts of, xxxvi, 254; Milton on, iv, 19-20 (8); in princes, xxxvi, 53; Shakespeare on, xliii, 95; Mercy, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 174; neighbor of Christiana, 186, 188-90; in Slough of Dispond, 190-1; admitted at the gate, 192-3; conversation with Christiana, 194; asks about the Dog, 195-6; her innocency, 200; at the Interpreter's House, 202-4; why she went on pilgrimage, 209-10; on Difficulty Hill, 218; in Beautiful Palace, 225; her dream, 226-7; her suitor, Mr. Brisk, 230-1; in Valley of Humiliation, 242; in Valley of Death, 246-7; and Mr. Honest and, 253; on Mr. Fearing, 259; married to Matthew, 265-6, 268; in Vanity Fair, 282; at By-way to Hell, 292; the looking-glass and, 293-4
Meredith, George, LOVE IN THE VALLEY, xlii, 1140-5
Meredith, Hugh, i, 50-1, 58; Franklin in business with, 53-4, 56-7, 59, 60-2; goes south, 62
Merit, contrasted with worthiness, xxxiv, 369; Hobbes on, 396-7; not envied, iii, 24; Pascal on word, xlviii, 167
Merlin, on Arthur, xlii, 986-7; converted by St. Columba, xxxii, 170; Keats on, xlii, 888; legend of, xxxii, 153; Renan on, 168; the Round Table and, xxxv, 135-6
Mermaid Tavern, The, xli, 874-5
Mermaid's, Chaucer on, xl, 46
Merman, The Forsaken, xlii, 1123-6
Merue, Herodotus on city of, xxxiii, 19
Merue, daughter of Pandareus, in the ODYSSEY, xx, 274
Merriman, Dr., xxxviii, 246
Merry Andrew's Song, vi, 125-6
Merry Hae I Been Teethin' A Heckle, vi, 134
Merryman, in Faust, xix, 12-16
Merton, Walter, xxxv, 381
Mortoun, Earl, in A BLOT IN THE 'SCUTCHEON, suitor of Mildred Tresham, xviii, 259-60; described by retainers, 361; arrival at Tresham's 363; his love for Mildred, 364-6; secret visit to Mildred, 372-7; discovered, unknown, by Gerard, 377-80; under Mildred's window the last time, 392-3; killed by Tresham, 394-8
Mesaris, Homer on, xxiii, 197
Mesicius, Cicero on, ix, 110
Mesrur, the executioner, xvi, 60
Messalla, and Cicero, ix, 116; Cicero on, 94, 176
Messapus, in the ÆNEID, Æneas and, xiii, 406; ally of Turnus, 263, 268, 294, 298, 310, 347, 372, 374, 409, 413; Aulestes and, 400
Messiah, Milton on prophecies of the, iv, 348, 350-1; Mohammed on the, xlv, 984, 996, 1002; Pascal on prophecies of the, xlviii, 186-9, 201, 202 (616-17), 203-4, 214, 219 (662), 236 (707)
Metabus, father of Camilla, xiii, 375-6
Metagenes, of Xypete, xii, 50
Metallurgy, beginnings of, xxxiv, 206
Metals, artificial, in New Atlantis, iii, 172; Harrison on source of, xxxv, 320-1; as medium of exchange, x, 28-9; prices of, 171-6, 179, 200-1
Metamorphic Rocks, xxx, 334-5
Metaphors, Bunyan on, xv, 7-8; Burke on pleasure from, xxiv, 18; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 351; Lowell on, xlviii, 458; Pliny on, ix, 348-50; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 302-4
Metamorphoses, of insects, xi, 457-8
Metamorphosis, Browne on, iii, 289, 291-2
Metaphysic of Morals, necessity of a, xxxii, 299-303, 319-24
Metaphysical Reasoning, Franklin on, i, 55
Metaphysicians, Burke on, xxiv, 412
Metaphysics, Aryan and Semitic, xxxix, 420; Bacon's attitude toward, iii, 144; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 280; Carlyle on, xxv, 340-2; Carlyle on German, 353-4; Channing on study of, xxviii, 329; Cowley on, xxvii, 64-5; defined by Kant, xxxii, 299; Goethe on, xix, 79-80; Hume on, xxxvii, 292-8, 336, 420; Locke on study of, 138; Milton on study of, iii, 237-8; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 250-1
Metelli, names of the, xii, 156
Metellus, the tribune, xii, 294
Metellus, names of the, xii, 156
Metempsychosis, Browne on, iii, 275
Metenu, treaty drawn by, x, 390
Metrodorus, xii, 338
Metric System, Kelvin on the, xxx, 363; from resentment, xii, 189
Meteorology, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 289
Meteon, observations of, xxxiv, 355 (403); Goethe on, xxvii, 64-5; defined by Kant, xxxii, 299; Goethe on, xix, 79-80; Hume on, xxxvii, 292-8, 336, 420; Locke on study of, 138; Milton on study of, iii, 237-8; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 250-1
Metherglin, Welsh drink, xxxv, 286
Method, in business, i, 335 (403); Goethe on, xix, 78; Locke on, xxxiv, 169-70
Methon, observations of, xxxiv, 129
Methuen, treaty drawn by, x, 390
Metusalem, Browne on, iii, 275
Metius, the traitor, xiii, 261, 268
Meto, the astrologer, xii, 121
Metoposcopy, xlvii, 352; defined by Metius, xlii, 121
Metrodorus, xii, 338
Metrodorus, xii, 338
Metropolis, evcry, a university, xxviii, 36, 37, 38
Metz, Paré on expedition against, xxxvii, 19; siege of, 23-33
Mexican War, cause of, xliii, 289 note
Mexico, ancient, iii, 157; Johnson on palaces of, xxxix, 225; Raleigh on conquest of, xxxiii, 330; seat of Montezume, iv, 320; Treaty with U. S., xliii, 289-305
Meyer, Heinrich, xxxix, 251 note
Meyer von Sarnen, in William Tell, xxvi, 412-25
Meynum, the son of Demdem, xvi, 79
Mezentius, ally of Turnus, xiii, 261, 268; in attack on Trojan town, 310; in the battle, 345-8; wounded by Aneas, 348-9; his death, 350-4; Dryden on, 20, 33
Miasma, source of, xxix, 369
Miaulina, xiv, 137
Mica, crystallization effect on, xxx, 30; effect on polarized light, 34
Micaiah, Calvin on, xxxix, 42; Milton on, iii, 228
Micceri, Pagolo, xxxi, 304-5, 306, 312-14, 318
Mice, bees and, xi, 82; country and town, ii, 292 (22); country and town, fable of, xvii, 13-14; Darwin on, xxxix, 363; in Galapagos Islands, 382; range of, xi, 146; use of ears of, 213
Michael, Archangel, in Faust, xix, 18-19; in Paradise Lost, iv, 205, 210-12, 321-2, 325-6, 327-55, 357
Michael, the fiddler in, xlii, 105-6; in Evangeline, xlii, 1311, 1326
Michael: A Pastoral Poem, xli, 615-27
Mical, references to, xli, 486, 488
Michaux, on American trees, xxviii, 406
Michelangelo, Andrea del Sarto and, xlii, 414-20; on Baccio d'Agnolo's cupola, xxxi, 412 note 3; on beauty, v, 304; Bugiardini and, xxxi, 86 note; cartoon on taking of Pisa, 23 and note 2; Cellini and, 3-4, 24, 85-6, 384; Cellini on, 343, 359, 418; Cosimo de' Medici and, 384, 385-6; "David" of, 342 note 3; "David" of, Bandinello on, 401-2; "The Fair" of, xxxix, 200; Hazlitt on, xxxvii, 278; Hugo on "Last Judgment" of, xxxix, 352; Luigi Pulci and, xxxi, 62; Rossetti on, xlii, 1179; model for a "Samson," xxxi, 416; Torrigiani and, 23-4; work in S. Lorenzo Sacristy, 368-9 note 2; his man Urbino, 386 note
Michelet, Taine on, xxxix, 414
Micheletto, the engraver, xxx, 91-2
Michie, William, Epitaph for, vi, 265
Michiel, reference to, xx, 184
Mickle, Samuel, i, 57
Micocolembo, xiv, 137
Micomicona, Princess, xiv, 280-3
Microbe, origin of term, xxxviii, 364
Microscopic Organisms, Pasteur on, xxxvii, 343
Midas, Dante on, xx, 228; ears of, iv, 81
Midas, and Demosthenes, xii, 200
Middle Ages, classics of, xxxii, 122; the
grotesque in the, xxxix, 350-1; Hugo
on architecture of, 350; philosophy of,
exxviii, 215; poetry of the, xxvii, 346-8;
Taine on, xxxix, 426, 433; works dealing
with, 1, 22-3, 26
Middle Doctrine of Buddha, xlv, 54 (41)
Mien, the music-master, xliv, 248 (9)
Might, and justice, xlviii, 106 (198-300),
756, 760, 764-
Migara, the treasurer, xlv, 54 (41)
Military Affairs, Machiavelli on, xxxvi,
381
Military Spirit, in different states of so-
cyty, xxvii, 372-4
Military Training, in Milton's Academy,
iii, 244-6
Military Affairs, Machiavelli on, xxxvi,
40-50, 68-9, 71-2
Military Service, in Body of Liberties,
xlii, 67
Military Spirit, in different states of so-
cyty, xxvii, 372-4
Militia, Bacon on a, iii, 52; congressional
control of, xliii, 185 (15, 16); provi-
sion for, under Confederation, 161;
standing army and, x, 447-8; in United
States, xliii, 194 (4)
Milk, Burke on composition of, xxiv, 123;
Harrison on, xxxv, 330
Milkmaid and Pail, fable of, xvii, 42
Milk Way, ancient idea of, xxviii, 442;
Bacon on the, iii, 100; Newcomb on
the, xxx, 313, 318, 319-20; reference
to the, iv, 241
Mill, James, xxv, 3; Analysis of Human
Mind, 47, 188-9; death of, 127; early
life of, 8; Elements of Political Eco-
omy, 23, 43; English law, abhorrence of,
44; ethics and psychology of, 69-70;
examiner of Indian correspondence,
21-2; on feeling, 71-2; friendships,
38-9, 49-50; History of India, 9, 21-2;
influence of, 60; influence among
Benthamites, 65-9; criticized by Ma-
caulay, 100; on Mackintosh and
Tocqueville, 126; moral convictions,
34-7; on poetry and poets, 15-16; po-
itical belief, 69-70; political philosophy
mistaken, 101-2; religious belief of,
29-32; son's education, 7-28; later re-
lations with son, 113; tenderness lack-
ing, 37; unpublished dialogue on gov-
ernment, 44; Westminster Review, con-
nection with, 60-3, 83-4; work, esti-
mation of, 127-8; writings for London
Review, 125-6
Mill, John Stuart, address at St. Andrews,
xxv, 188; on American Civil War,
164-7; Autobiography of, 7-192;
Autobiography, reasons for writing,
7-8; a Benthamite, 44-6, 66-73; birth
of, 8; Carlyle and, 110-11, 316; Comte
and Positivism, 171; correspondence
with Comte, 131-3; Council, offered
seat in, 154-5; on Demosthenes and
Plato, 18-19; dissatisfaction with pres-
ent aims, 86-90, 93; Dissertations, 161-
2; early essays, 48; early ideas of the
poets, 16; early wish to be a reformer,
85; edits Bentham's work on evidence,
74-5; edits father's Analysis, 188; edits
London Review, 124-6, 129, 133-7;
education, 9-14, 16-17; education in
political economy, 22-4; his education,
remarks on, 24-8; elocution studied by,
20; Examination of Hamilton's Phi-
losophy, 167-70; the Examiner, writ-
ings in, 109; as examiner in India
House, 154; on fatalism, 106-7; fa-
ther's relations with, 37-8, 113; fa-
ther's friends, relations with, 38-9;
feelings cultivated, 91-2; first news-
paper articles, 58-9; France, visit to,
39-42; on French Revolution, 43, 84;
### General Index

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>314</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>GENERAL INDEX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>friendship with the Austins, 49-53, 111; friendship with Maurice and Sterling, 97-9; happiness, new theory of, 90-1; his History of Roman Government, 14; hopes of human improvement, 147-8; in Hyde Park affair, 178; improvement club, 77-9; India Company, with, 54-7; in Jamaica Committee, 181-3; law read by, 44; On Liberty, 195-312; remarks on, 155-8; life and works, 3-5; logic studied by, 17-18; logic, his work on, 101-2, 113-14, 130-1, 138-41, 152 note 2; London club formed, 80-3; love of the heroic, 73; marginal notes made for father, 43; marriage to Mrs. Taylor, 149; music, pleasure in, 92-3; Owenites debated with, 79-80; in Parliament, 172-92; Parliamentary Reform, pamphlet on, 159; Parliamentary Review, writings in, 76-7; philosophical studies, 45-8; on poetry, 72-3; his Political Economy, 145-7, 151-3; political philosophy of, 99-106, 107-8, 120-1, 143-5, 163-4; popular editions of works, 171-2; private reading, 13-14; religious and moral influences, 29-36; Representative Government, 163-4; Roebuck and, 95-7; his Spirit of the Age, 109-10; on his stepdaughter, 163; Subjection of Women, 164; Taylor, Mrs., and, 116-19, 142-3, 149-54, 155-6; Utilitarianism, 164; Utilitarian Society formed by, 53-4; on verse writing, 15; Westminster Review, connection with, 61, 62 note, 63-4, 83-4; woman suffrage and, 68, 151 note 1; Wordsworth, acquaintance with, 93-5; writing, his method of, 138-9; writings (1830-2), 113-15; writings (1833-4), 123-5; on his writings, 150-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Millar’s Historical View of English Government, xxv, 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Miller, Chaucer’s, xl, 26-7; Dryden on Chaucer’s, xxxix, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Miller, Hey the Dusty, vi, 300-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Miller, Rev. Alex., Burns on, vi, 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Miller, Hugh, The Babie, xlii, 918</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Mills, wind and water, introduction of, x, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Milnes, Richard Monckton, Sonnet, xlii, 1057-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>116</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Milo, Titus Annius, Clodius and, xii, 246; defence of, by Cicero, ix, 6; trial of, 97; xii, 246-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Milo of Croton, Cicero on, ix, 55; his feat at Olympia, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>Miltead, Aristides and, xii, 82; Byron on, xii, 814; in fetters, xxvii, 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>316</td>
<td>314</td>
<td>The Truth of the Constitution, xvi, 118-19; utilitarianism, 77-8; utilitarianism, representative of, 178-9; Commons, 205-6; Bagehot on Paradise Lost, 194-205; Bagehot on Sansom, 341-342</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Mincius, the Triton, xiii, 146; Min Tzu-ch'ien, xliv, 146; 74
Mincius, smooth-sliding, iv, 9, 48-9
Min, first king of Egypt, xxxiii, 1321
Mimosa, Longfellow on the, xlii, 1114
Mimas, death of, xiii, 346
MILTON, ESSAY ON
165-, Bagehot's, xxviii, 206
Mineralogy, Locke on study of, xxxvii, 350;
Mindarus, xii, 133-5
Mind, My, to ME a KINGDOM IS, xl, 207-9
Mined, on sonnets of, xli, 677; Wordsworth on sonnets of, xli, 681;
Wright on, xxviii, 191-2
Milton, Essay on, Bagehot's, xxviii, 165-
Mimnermus in Church, xlii, 1114
Mimosa, Longfellow on the, xlii, 1321
Min. first king of Egypt, xxxiii, 9, 48-9
Min Tzu-ch'ien, xlv, 19 (7), 33 (2, 4), 34 (12, 13)
Mincius, smooth-sliding, iv, 74
Mincius, the Triton, xiii, 328
Mind, anticipation of the, xxxix, 146;
Bacon on operations of the, 134-5, 136, 144; Berkeley on the, xxxvii, 252, 254-5, 271; body and, connection between, xxiv, 108; body and, Pascal on, xlviii, 32; Burke on study of the, xxiv, 46-7; Byron on the, xviii, 449; xiii, 383; Channing on improvement of the, xxvii, 328-36; Channing on power of, 350; Descartes on reality of the, xxxiv, 29; diffusion of, ii, 264 (57, 60); diseases of the, 144 (75); as the first cause, 91; geometrical and imaginative, xxvi, 412-13; heart and, relations of, v, 282-3; its hell, xlii, 1399-1400; Helmholtz on sciences of, xxx, 173-4; Hume on perceptions of the, xxxvii, 299-300; Hume on study of the, 295-8; Locke on a sound, 9; Locke on training the, 27 et seq., 70-1; Marvell on the, xl, 378; materialistic ideas of, xxxiv, 104-8; Marcus Aurelius on the, ii, 261 (48); mathematical and intuitive, compared, xlvii, 9-12; memory and, St. Augustine on, xii, 171; More on pleasures of, xxxvi, 201-3; native propensities of the, xxxvii, 84-5; Penn on pleasures of the, i, 332 (96-8); perturbations of the, vii, 171-2; Pope on study of the, xl, 406-7; religiousness of, xlv, 865; Rousseau on the, xxxiv, 258-9; Schiller on nature of the, xxxii, 261-3; Shakespeare on diseases of, xlv, 386; Shelley on the, xli, 856; troubled, no medicine for, xlvii, 708; virtues and defects of, xxxiv, 349-59; Watts on the, xl, 398 (see also Understanding)
Mind, My, TO ME a KINGDOM IS, xl, 207-9
Mindarus, xii, 133-5
Mineralogy, Locke on study of, xxxvii, 147; in New Atlantis, iii, 177
history, v, 29; Pascal on, xlvi, 279-99, 348, 358; Plutarch on, xii, 182-3; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 286-8; in Utopia, xxxvi, 229; Walton on, xv, 326-7; Whitman on, xxxix, 399

Miranda, in The Tempest, with Prospero on island, xlii, 399-405, 410; first meeting with Ferdinand, 413-6; with Ferdinand, at his task, 432-5; betrothed to Ferdinand, 443-9; discovered to Alonso, etc., 458-9; Hunt on, xxvii, 294; Shelley on, and Ariel, xli, 848-9

Miranda, Francesco, expedition of, xlii, 273

Mirandola, Galeotto della, xxi, 330-40

Mirandola, Pico della, xv, 323

Mirrors, ancient, xxxv, 322

Mirth, Ecclesiastes on, xliv, 336 (2), 342 (4), 345 (15); in music, xii, 478; parentage of, iv, 30; pleasures of, 30-4; religion and, Herbert on, xv, 406

Mirza, Vision of, by Addison, xxvii, 73-7

Misael, Luther on, xxxvi, 329

Misanthropy, Bacon on, iii, 34; Socrates on, ii, 82

Misbelievers, Mohammed on, xlv, 883, 931-2, 946, 947-8, 949-50, 957, 959, 977-8, 981-2, 984, 998

Miscelin, a kind of bread, xxxv, 281, 312

Misenus, death and burial of, xiii, 213, 214; the Harpies and, 136

Misers, Burns on, vi, 221; fable of, xvii, 36; Penn on the, i, 327 (45), 331 (88-91)

Misery, "acquaints with strange bedfellows," xlii, 428; contemplation of, vii, 228-9; death's harbinger, iv, 260; islands in sea of, xli, 835; Kempis on bearing of, vii, 279; miracles and, xlii, 251; origin and cessation of, xlv, 625-6, 661-2, 674; Pascal on human, xliii, 130, 131 (405); truth and, iv, 371

Fortune(s), Arabian verses on, xvi, 16; Burns on, vi, 68; children and, iii, 19-20; compensation for, v, 98, 101-2; envy bred by, iii, 23; indifference of, ii, 135-6 (56); Marcus Aurelius on bearing, 220 (49), 224 (8), 228 (18); of others, pleasure in, xxiv, 40-3; Penn on use of, i, 385 (150); profit from, ii, 156 (106); Woolman on, i, 256 (see also Adversity)

Misology, Kant on, xxxii, 307; Socrates on, ii, 82-3

Mississippi River, provision for navigation of, xliii, 179; sediment of, xxxviii, 402; Thoreau on the, xxviii, 408

Mistakes of a Night (see She Stoops to Conquer)

Mistletoe, origin of the, xi, 20

Mistress, His Supposed, xl, 300

Mistress, Lines to His, xxvii, 270-1

Mistress, the Lost, xlii, 1069-70

Mistress Mine, xl, 262

Mistress, Wishes for the Supposed, xl, 359-63

Mistrust, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 46-7, 128; Christian on, 132-3; punishment of, 221

Misunderstanding, Emerson on, v, 66

Misuse, of good things, iv, 159-60; is loss, i, 329 (70); Sidney on, xxvii, 35

Mitchel, Dr., i, 147

Mitchell, Collector, Verses to, vi, 544-5

Mites, Pascal on, xlviii, 27

Mitford, exposed by Grote, xxv, 63; Mill on history of, 13

Mithra, Utopian name of God, xxxvi, 225, 233

Mithridates, and Antony, xii, 358, 359

Mithridates, Chrysippus, ix, 361

Mithridates of Pontus, water-wheel of, xxx, 181

Mithropoestes, and Demaratus, xii, 31

Mitscherlich, on fermentation, xxxviii, 345, 349-50 and note

Mivart, St. George, objections to Natural Selection, xi, 292-5

Mlithe, the jester, lxxxvi, 242

Mnason of Cyprus, xliv, 470 (16)

Mnason, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 278-9

Mnesicles, Athenian architect, xii, 50

Mnesiphtolema, daughter of Themistocles, xii, 32, 33

Mnestheus, in the Iliad, in archery contest, xiii, 194-5; in battle, 409; at the combat, 394; in defence of town, 319, 326; in Trojan camp, 298, 303; in Trojan games, 182-6

Mobs, Emerson on, v, 99, 206; Manzoni on, xxi, 214-16; Ruskin on, xxviii, 114
Mocking-birds, in Brazil, xxix, 62; Longfellow on, xliii, 1324
Moderation, Confucius on, xliv, 21 (27); Descartes on, xxxiv, 22; Franklin on, i, 79; Hamilton on, xliii, 200; Hume on, xxxvii, 399; Kant on, xxxii, 306; Penn on, i, 346
MODERN ENGLISH DRAMA, xviii
Modern Europe, works dealing with, 1, 27-8
Modern Man, Whitman on the, xlii, 1402
Modesty, Burke on amiability of, xxiv, 218-21 (27); on excessive, xviii, n; Epictetus on, ii, 1402
Modestus, Metius, Pliny on, ix, 189, 252
Modification (see Variation)
Mohammed, the prophet, Abu Ghal and, xlv, 193, 223, 225, 229
Mohammed, son of Suleyman Ez-Zeyni, xvi, 193, 223, 225, 229
Mohammed, the prophet, Abu Ghal and, xlv, 879 note 3; the believers and, 908 note; the blind man and, 885 note; the caravan and, 942-3 notes 2, 3; Dante on, xx, 278 note 12; in Dante's HELL, 115; the hill and, iii, 32; on himself, xlv, 989; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 382; Hume on ethics of, xviii, 205; Jews and, xlv, 964 notes; on learning and folly, v, 294; liaison with Mary, xlv, 992 note 1; life, 876; the Meccans and, 944 note 5; at Ohod, 959 note; Pascal on, xlviii, 194-6 (595-601); the Qur'ānh and, xlv, 994 note 1; at siege of Medina, 986 note 6; on the spoils, 992 note 32; the sun and, xvi, 31 note; supposed prophecy of, in the Bible, xlv, 966 note 2; Thoreau on, xxviii, 420; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 84; wives of, xlv, 985 note 2, 987 note 16, 989 note 20; on his wives, 987-8, 990, 991, 992-3
Mohammed Aben Alhamar, xxxix, 84
Mohammedan Literature, l, 21-2, 26
Mohammedanism, xlv, 855; Bacon on rise of, iii, 138; Browne on, 278; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 294; Taine on, xxxix, 432 (see also Koran)
Mohun, at Crecy, xxxv, 24
Moine, Le, Dryden on, xiii, 13
Moires, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 12, 49
Moiris, Lake, built by Moiris the king, xxxiii, 49-50; Herodotus on, 9, 75
Molecular Forces, Newton on, xxxiv, 151-2
Moles, eyes of, xi, 142; xxiv, 59
Molesworth, Sir William, xxv, 122, 123, 124-5, 129
Molière, Jean Baptiste Poquelin, English dramatists and, xxxiv, 139; Goethe on, xxxvii, 124; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 279-80; Hugo on, xxxix, 357, 372, 373; life and works, xxvi, 198; as Orgon in TARTUFFE, 199; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 124, 129, 131; TARTUFFE, xxvi, 199-296; Voltaire on Misanthrope of, xxxiv, 136
Molinera, Lady, in DON QUIXOTE, xiv, 35
Moloch, in PARADISE LOST, iv, 98, 109, 213; reference to, 13-4 (23)
Molothrus, Darwin on the, xxix, 56; instincts of, xi, 262-3
Moluccas, Drake in the, xxxiii, 84
Monastic Orders, Harrison on, xxxv, 234
Monarchy, Burke on, xxiv, 218-21
Monastries, Harrison on, xxxv, 232
Monastery, Luther on, xxxvi, 300-1, 305-6, 315, 326
Monatunet, xliii, 143, 146
Monconceur, battle of, xxxviii, 50
Monella, Agnese, in I PROMESSI SPOSI, mother of Lucia, xxi, 37; advises Renzo, 40; with Father Galdino, 48-52; advised by Father Cristoforo, 68-70; plans marriage of Lucia, 89-92, 95-6; with Menico, 101-2; at Abbonio's, 114, 116, 124-6; goes to convent, 129-33; to Monza, 133-44, 176-7; reunion with Lucia, 393-5; with Cardinal Federigo, 397-8; at the tailor's, 409-11; receives gift from the Unnamed, 426-7; learns Lucia's vow, 427-31; tries to find Renzo, 431-2;
GENERAL INDEX

corresponds with Renzo, 437-41; flight to castle of Unnamed, 474-80, 487-91; at the castle, 493-6; learns Lucia’s safety from Renzo, 617-8; returns home, 620-1; with her grandchildren, 642

Mondella, Lucia, in I PROMESSI SPOSI, 474-80, 487-91; at the castle, 493-6; learns Lucia’s safety from Renzo, 617-8; returns home, 620-1; with her grandchildren, 642

Mondrames, xxxv, 3

confesses vow to Prassede, Cardinal, life at the tailor’s, 397-400; release planned, Unnamed, 336-43; induction of, in castle of the learns of Renzo’s mishaps, 293-6; abduction at the convent, 139-291; turns home, married to, 622, 626-7; found by Renzo, plague, 597-571; to forget Renzo, 441-3; at Prassede’s, unable to be with her daughter, 642; turns home, 622, 626-7; married to Renzo, 636-7; her daughter, 642; lesson of her life, 643

Mondrames, xxxv, 119

Money, Bacon on need of spreading, iii, 40; Burns on, thirst for, vi, 82; in Chloë, xxix, 278; as circulating capital, x, 219; congressional right of borrowing, xliii, 183 (2); Emerson on, strife for, v, 18; evils from use of, 255-6; of ancient Germans, xliii, 95; increase of, in relation to wages and profits, x, 283-4; justice and, Shakespeare on, xli, 296; makes money, x, 95; as measure of value, 36, 40-1, 46; Milton on power of, iv, 382; Mirabeau on, x, 444; More on wrongs due to, xxxvi, 238; need of continual supply of, x, 228; origin and use of, 27-33; paper (see Paper Money); Penn on love of, i, 335 (127), 390; Plutarch on use of, xii, 156; prolific nature of, i, 104; its proportion to produce circulated by its means, x, 234-5; quantity of, de-

pendent on consumable goods, 267-8; quantity of, in relation to industry, 234; regulation of, under Confederation, xliii, 163-4; regulation of, by Congress, 184 (5); revenue and, x, 227-9; as reward for services, xxiv, 305; Ruskin on love of, xxviii, 115-16; scarcity of, x, 319; Sophocles on power of, viii, 264; standards of, x, 42-3; states forbidden to coin, xliii, 186 (10); Tennyson on power of, xlii, 982; Tennyson on strife for, 1015-7; trade does not require, x, 319; variation in value of, 36-7, 45; as wealth, 227-8, 311-31; Woolman on, pursuit of, i, 297, 298, 304

Money-love, Mr., in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 104-9

Money Prices, remark on, x, 46

Mongrels, compared with hybrids, xi, 312-15

Moncicongo, epitaph by, on Don QUIXOTE, xiv, 513

Monied Interest, defined, xxvi, 280

Monimentum, the Cynic, ii, 203 (15)

Monk, Chaucer’s, xxxix, 15-16; Dryden on Chaucer’s, xxxix, 164

Monkeys, first appearance of, xi, 341; tails of, 232-3

Monkeys, in FAUST, xix, 99-106

Monks, Calvin on, xxxix, 36; Dante on corruption of the, xx, 380-1; Harrison on the, xxxv, 234; irregular, xxxvi, 306 note; Luther on, 300-2, 313, 333; Luther on confession of, 306; in Milton’s Limbo, iv, 147-8; Pascal on corruptions of, xlvii, 308 (889); proverb on, xxxvi, 260

Monnica, mother of St. Augustine, vii, 3; cares for son, 24-5, 70-1, 95, 136, 142; funeral of, 155; last sickness and death of, 147, 151-5; life and character of, 148-52; in Milan, 79-80; in the Milan troubles, 146; offerings to the churches, 80; piety of, 14-15; prayer for, 157-8; vision of, 42; Walton on visions of, xv, 336

Monody, by Burns, vi, 484

Monogamy, among the Germans, xxxiii, 103; of Greeks and Egyptians, 45

Monolith of Amasis, xxxiii, 46

Monopoly, enemy of good management, x, 151; forbidden, in BODY OF LIBERTIES, xliii, 68 (9); in manufactures and
agriculture, x, 341-2; as means to riches, iii, 89
Monopoly Prices, x, 63
Montoncy, of life, Bacon on, iii, 10;
Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 241 (46)
Montro, James, in Louisiana Purchase, xlii, 250 note
MONROE DOCTRINE, THE, xliii, 38
Monroe, James, in Louisiana Purchase, xxiii, 250 note
Monotony, of life, Bacon on, iii, 10;
Monopoly Prices, x, 63
Monstrosities, beauty in, iii, 267-8; 277-9;
Montanus, Calvin on, xxxix, 38
Montanarolo, in THE BETROTHED, xxi, 133
Montaperto, battle of, xx, 133 note 8
Montefeltro, Buonconde da, xx, 164 and note 8
Montesquieu, on classification of citizens,
xiv, 317; inventor of national workshops, xviii, 456; Le Temple de Gnide, xxxix, 384; Sainte-Beuve on, xxi, 123; Sainte-Beuve on Spirit of Laws, 126; Taine on, xxi, 434
Montevideo, Darwin on, xxix, 147
Montevideo, Darwin on, xxix, 147
Monteverdi, Francesco da, xx, 317;
Montfort, William, Marquis of, Dante
Montgomerie, James, Burns on, vi, 181
Montgomerie's Peggy, vi, 25
Montgomery, M., and Henry II, xxxiii, 186
Montgomery, Sir Hugh, in CHEVY CHASE,
Montgomery, Richard, Burns on, vi, 51
Montjoie, origin of cry of, xlix, 177
Montluc, Jean de, xxxi, 51
Montgomery, Richard, Burns on, vi, 51
Montjoie, origin of cry of, xlix, 177
Montruc, Jean de, xxi, 207 note 1, 248-9
Montmorency, Maréchal de, xxxviii, 51
Montone, river, Dante on, xx, 68 and notes
Montorsoli, Giovanni Angelo, xxx, 403 note
Montrose, Marquis of, My Dear and Only Love, xl, 358-9
Moodie, Rev. Alexander, Burns on, vi, 98-9, 352 (see also Twa Herds)
Moods, Pascal on, xlviii, 47 (107)
Moon, Addison on the, xlv, 535; xl, 400;
Browning on the, xliii, 109-8; Dante on the, xx, 290-5; as Egyptian goddess, xxxii, 29; Faust's apostrophe to the, xix, 24; heat from the, xxx, 280-2, 291-2, 303-5; tides and, xxx, 280-2, 291-2, 303-5; tides and Descartes on, xiv, 37; tides,...
| Moraines, lateral, central, and terminal, | xxii, 566 |
| Moral, meaning of word, v, 281 |
| Moral Life, Buddhist precepts of, xlv, 743 |
| Moral Sense, Bentham on term, xxv, 44 |
| Moralists, Sidney on, xxvii, 15-18, 22 |
| Morality, autonomy the supreme principle of, xxiii, 343, 349-50, 354-5; Bacon on, and atheism, iii, 45; Bagehot on, positive, xxviii, 205; beauty and, v, 310; belief in Providence and, xxviii, 399-400, 404-5; in books, criticism of, xxvii, 219-20; Burke on beauty as basis of, xxiv, 364; common rational notions of, xxiii, 305-17; criticism of defects in, xxvii, 244; culture and, Rousseau on, xxiv, 162; Descartes's code of, 21-4; Descartes on study of, 8, 9; defined, xxiii, 349; empirical and metaphysical bases of, 318-24, 336-7; empirical and rational bases of, 351-4; equalizes all, v, 291; esthetics and, xxiii, 267-8, 271-4; first manifestations of, 278-9; Franklin's plan of, i, 78-86; free will and, xxxii, 357, 358-63, 364-5; Hume on standard of, xxvii, 204-5; immaterialism and, xxxvii, 280; immortality and, xviii, 80 (219); imperatives of, xxxii, 328, 330-50, 363-5 (see also Categorical Imperative); interest attaching to ideas of, 359-60, 369-70; intrinsic worth of, 345-6, 349; Locke on popular, xxvii, 127; love the secret of, xxvii, 317; Marcus Aurelius on the highest, ii, 253 (69); Mill on Christian, xxv, 242-6; Mill on standards of, 200-1; natural to man, xxxiv, 260-74; necessity and liberty in regard to, xxvii, 363-70; need of metaphysic of, xxxii, 299-303; refinement and, 236-7, 254; Pascal on standard of, xlviii, 126 (383); Pascal on true, xi (4); Penn on true, i, 373-4; philosophical basis of, need of, xxxii, 317; pleasure inseparable from, v, 91; poetry as teacher of, xxvii, 337-8, 340-1; religion and, Mill on, xxv, 30-1; revelation and, Dryden on, xiii, 30; of rugged countries, xli, 526; among savages, xxiv, 186-91; spurious principles of, due to Heteronomy of Will, xxxii, 343, 351; unconscious of itself, xxv, 324-7; of youth and age, iii, 105-6; Washington on, xliii, 242-3 |
| Morals, FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES OF, Kant's, xxxii, 290-373 |
| Moravians, attitude of, toward war, i, 140; marriage among, 143-4; practices of, 143-4 |
| Moray, Earl John, his raid into England, xxv, 81-2; at Otterburn, 89-90, 91 |
| Morebeke, Sir Denis, xxxv, 51, 58 |
| Morecrai, Dante on, xx, 3 |
| Mordrains, King, xxxv, 213; honors of, |
| Mordred, son of Arthur, xx, 132 note 3 |
| More and Less, tragedy of, v, 101 |
| More, Sir George, and Dr. Donne, xv, 326-8, 332, 347 |
| More, Hannah, On a Work of, vi, 191 |
| More, Sir Thomas, accused of taking bribes, xxvii, 115-16; accused of treason, 117-21; affection for his father, 107-8; ambassador to Cambray, 104-5; ambassador for merchants, 92; Anne Boleyn and, 114; ascetic practices, 109-10; on Augustine, St., 90; barrister, |
90; burgess in Parliament, 91; the Canterbury nun and, 115; chancellor of Lancaster, 97; Charles V on, 134; at Charterhouse, 90; conviction of, 130-1; counsel for Pope, 92-3; Cromwell advised by, 113-14; daughters of, 90, 100-1; education and youthful wit, 89-90; embassies to Flanders and France, 98; on his embassy to Flanders, 135; embassy to Spain offered to, 97; on English Church, 104; freedom from anger, 104; Furnival's Inn and, 90; gentleness toward opponents, 98; Peter Giles on, 241; Henry VII troubles with, 91; Henry VIII and, 92, 93-4, 97, 98, 99, 102-3, 105, 110-11, 113-14, 117-19; heroism of, v, 127; imprisoned in tower, xxxvi, 121-5; indictment and trial, 126-31; Jonson on, xxvii, 56; Johnson on, xxxix, 225; justice of, xxxvi, 107; on king's marriage and supremacy, 114, 117; lands of, 123; last days and death, 132-4; lawyer, 91-2; learning and power of speaking, 98; Life by Roper, 89-134; Lord Chancellor, 105, 106-8, 111-13, 115-16; manner of dress, 110; marriage, 90; patience with slanders of merchants, 98-9; piety of, 99-101, 109, 111, 113, 120, 122; poverty, 113; reader at Furnival's Inn, 90; religious writings and present from clergy, 109-10; Lord Rich with, 126; Sidney on, xxvii, 18; speaker of Parliament, xxxvi, 93-6; three wishes of, 99; under-sheriff of London, 91; unselfishness of his aims, 99; Utopia, 135-243; remarks on Utopia of, 88; virtues and wisdom of, 89; Walton on, xv, 323; Wolsey and, xxxvi, 95-7

Morelli, Dr., Dryden on, xiii, 56

Morequito, King, of Aromaia, xxxiii, 332-3, 355-6

Morgan, chariot of, xxxii, 146

Morgan, Col., at Gettysburg, xliii, 393

Morgan, Matthew, xxxii, 229, 247, 254

Morgan, Miles, xxxiii, 268

Morgant, the giant, xiv, 19

Morley, his work on liberty, xxv, 5

Morluc (see Montluc)

Mormons, Mill on persecution of, xxv, 287-9

Morning, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 189; Gray on, xxxix, 275-6; Milton on, iv, 37, 170

Moro, Raffaello del, xxxi, 88, 96-8, 183

Morone, Macaulay on, xxvii, 390

Morpheus, reference to, iv, 171

Morphology, Darwin on, xi, 452-7

Morrell, Sir Charles, xl, 99

Morris, Auld Rob, vi, 445-6

Morris, Captain, i, 151

Morris, Gov., and Franklin, i, 126-7, 145; love of dispute, 126; quarrel with Assembly, 127-8, 138; retirement of, 127, 145-6

Morris, James, i, 108

Morris, William, Poems by, xlii, 1183-98; Prologue to Nibelungs and Volsunga, xlix, 255-6; translator of songs from the Edda, 360; translator of Volsunga Saga, 249

Morsherd, E. D. A., translator of House of Atreus, viii, 1

Morsimus, reference to, viii, 443

Mortality (see Death)

Morte d'Arthur, favorite in old England, xxxix, 225; Holy Grail, story of, from Malory's, xxxv, 104-214; Prologue to Malory's, xxxix, 20-4

Morte d'Arthur, Tennyson's, xlii, 986-92

Mortification, Ruskin on, xxviii, 95

Mortimer the elder, in Edward II, xlvi, 9-11, 14-15, 16-19, 22-8, 35

Mortimer, the younger, in Edward the Second, in opposition to Gaveston, xlvi, 9-11, 14-15, 16-19; consents to his return, 22-5; made Marshal, 26-7; on Gaveston, 28; at Gaveston's return, 31-4; quarrel with king, 34-7; Edward on, 37-8; in attack on Tynemouth, 39-40, 41; at capture of Gaveston, 43-5; in battle, 53; captured, 54-5; escapes to France, 56, 57-9; his return in arms, 61, 63-4; the Queen and, 63, 66, 69; his triumph, 73; plots king's death, 74-5; with Kent, 75-6; new plots against king, 79-80; made Protector, 80-1; puts Kent to death, 81-2; suspected of king's death, 86-7; condemned to death, 88; Edward Third on, 89

Morton, Bishop of Durham, relations with Dr. Donne, xv, 329-30; Walton on, 330

Morton, Cardinal, xxxvi, 89

Morton, John, More on, xxxvi, 142

Mosca degli Uberti, in Hell, xx, 27, 117-18
Moulier, on October Sixth, xxiv, 211 note
Mountain-chains, formation of, xxix, 316
Geikie on, xxx, 338-9
Mountain Daisy, To A, vi, 193-4
Mountain of the Congregation, iv, 200
Mountain-torrents, Darwin on, xxix, 320-1
Mountains, as barriers of species, xxix, 330; difficulty of judging distances on, 329; Helmholtz on low temperature of, xxx, 212-13; resemblance of species of, xi, 394-6
Mountains in Labor, fable of, xvii, 17
Mountjoy, Lord, Harrison on, xxxv, 319 note
Mounting, VALEDICTION FORBIDDING, xl, 42; Mourning, in ancient Egypt, xxxiii, 42; Bacon on, iii, 9; Byron on, xli, 790; Confucius on, xliv, 12 (26), 60 (21), 65 (17); Dekker on, xlvii, 508; Ecclesiastes on, xliv, 342 (4, 6); Ennius on, ix, 71; Hamlet on, xlvi, 101-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 338, 339; Rossetti, C. G., on, xlii, 1181, 1182; Shakespeare on, xl, 275; Tzu-yu on, xlv, 65 (14)
Mourning, VALEDICTION FORBIDDING, xl, 304-5
Mouse, To A, vi, 119-20; remarks on, 16
Mouse and Lion, fable of, xviii, 14-15
Mouse, The Town, and the Country, xlii, 119-20; with monks, 155, 156, 157; at archery contest, 165, 167
Movement, definitions of, xlviii, 427-8
Moving Pictures, in New Adantis, iii, 50
Mucalinda, xlv, 627-8
Much, the miller's son, in adventure with Much, the miller’s son, in adventure with Much, the miller’s son, in adventure with Much, the miller’s son, in adventure with Much, the miller’s son, in adventure with Much, the miller’s son, in adventure with Much, the miller’s son, in adventure with
Mucianus, Tacitus on, iii, 128; on Vitel-comparisons, xv, 175; daughter of Dispensancy, 228-9, 290; parts with Christiana, 312; death of, 314-15
Mucius, Plutarch on the, xii, 219
Muck-rake, man with, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 202-3
Muggins, Dick, in SHE STOOPS TO CONQUER, xviii, 207, 212
Muhagerin, xlv, 949 note 14
MUir, William, Epitaph on, vi, 50

GENERAL INDEX
GENERAL INDEX

Muirkirk, John Shepherd, Burns on, vi, 353 and note

Mulciber, his fall from Heaven, iv, 106; architect of Pandemonium, 106 (see also Vulcan)

Mule, Darwin on the, xxix, 319

MULE, THE SHEYKH AND THE, xvi, 24

Muley, Hameda, xiv, 387

Mulius, Homer on, xxii, 106

Miiller, Fritz, on air-breathing crustaceans, xi, 191-2; on classification, 437; on crustaceans, 282; on dimorphism, 57; on larval stage, 466; on twining plants, 242

Miiller, John, Browne on, iii, 266 note

Miiller, Max, quoted, xxviii, 240

Multiple Organs, variable, xi, 152

Multitudes, effect of shouting of, xxiv, 69-70

Multrie, Rev. John, Burns on, vi, 165 and note

Mummius, at Corinth, xiii, 235-6

Mun, Mr., book of, x, 316; on foreign trade, 313

Munatius, and Cicero, xii, 238

Munday, Anthony, BEAUTY BATHING, xl, 201

Munificence, proverb on, xvi, 201

Munremar, son of Gerrchenn, xlix, 225-6

Muscat, in STORIES OF THE CITY OF BRASS, 298-325

Musgrave, Arthur, iv, 210; Milton on, iv, 36; Sidney on, xxvii, 6; Socrates on, ii, 29; in Virgil's Hades, xiii, 229-30

Musaget, in FAUST, xix, 187

Musaeus, Aristophanes on, viii, 471; Marlowe on, xix, 210; Milton on, iv, 36; Sidney on, xxvii, 6; Socrates on, ii, 29; in Virgil's Hades, xiii, 229-30

Musaeus, Aristophanes on the, viii, 465; De

Quincey on the, xxvii, 320; Milton on the, iv, 35, 72

Mushroom, Emerson on the, v, 57

Mushtrai, reference to, xli, 954

Music, beauty in, xxiv, 100-1; Browne on, iii, 323; Browning on, xlii, 1072, 1101; Coleridge on, xxvii, 255, 262; Collins on, xli, 479; Confucius on, xliv, 12 (23), 25 (8), 41 (3); Dorian, Milton on, iv, 102; Dryden on power of, xl, 390; Herbert on, xv, 380; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; instrumental, power of, xxiv, 51; Locke on study of, xxviii, 170-1; Mill on effects of, xxv, 92; Mill on limitations of, 93; Milton on, iv, 40, 43; as recreation, iii, 245; passions and, xli, 476-9; Poe on, xxviii, 377, 378; Ruskin on best, xxviii, 152; Schiller on, xlii, 269-70

Music, For, by Byron, xli, 788-9

Music, The Power of, xl, 391-6

Music, WHEN SOFT VOICES DRE, xlii, 855

MUSICAL INSTRUMENT, A, xlii, 922-3

Musicians, Browning on, xlii, 1102

Musing, a deadly happiness, viii, 321

Musonius Rufus, teacher of Epictetus, ii, 310, 320, 321

Musset, De, Taine on, xxxix, 411

Mustapha, and Roxalana, iii, 50

Mustard-seed, parable of the, xliv, 391 (18-19)

Mutations, inheritance of, xi, 141

Mutual Aid Societies, ancient, ix, 404 note 2

My BONIE BELL, vi, 417

My BONIE MARY, vi, 318

My COLLIER LADDIE, xi, 51

My DEAR AND ONLY LOVE, xlii, 358-9

My EPPIE ADAIR, vi, 414

My EPPIE MACNAB, vi, 414

My FAITH LOOKS UP TO THEE, xli, 569-70

MY HEART LEAPS UP, xli, 600

MY HEART'S IN THE HIGHLANDS, vi, 362

MY HIGHLAND LASSIE, O, vi, 202

MY HOGGIE, vi, 298

MY LAST DUCHESS, xlii, 1074-5

MY LORD A-HUNTING, vi, 262-3

MY LOVE IN HER ATTIRE, xl, 325
GENERAL INDEX

My Love, She's but a Lassie Yet, vi, 345
My Mother Bids Me Bind My Hair, xli, 581
My Nanie O, vi, 46-7
My Nanie's Awa, vi, 509
My Native Land Sae Far Awa, vi, 430-1
My Peggy's Charms, vi, 289
My Spouse Nancy, vi, 476-7
My Tocher's the Jewel, vi, 415
My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing, vi, 444
Mycene, reference to, xxii, 24
Mykerinos, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 65-7
Myloodon, Darwin on the, xxix, 91
Myopotamus, Darwin on the, xxix, 291
Myris, in All for Love, xviii, 24-5
Mymex, Aristophanes on, viii, 486
Myrmidons, return of, from Troy, xxii, 37
Myrrha, in Dante's Hell, xx, 124
Myrtle, David on the, xii, 494
Mysteries, Egyptian, xxxiii, 84-5; in religion, Browne on, iii, 259 (9), 260 (10)
Mystery, Carlyle on, xxv, 332-3; many shapes of, viii, 436
Mysticism, Emerson on, v, 178
Myths, songs of, in The Frogs, viii, 449-52
Mythology, Celtic, xxxii, 153-5; Descartes on study of, xxxiv, 7-8; Renan on Classical, xxxii, 160; Taine on, xxxix, 411; Thoreau on, xxxviii, 414
Naaman, the Syrian, xlv, 364 (27)
Nabal, Winthrop on, xlii, 93
Nabis, Prince of Sparta, xxxvi, 35, 60
Nachoran, Abraham's son, iii, 167
Nacien, the hermit, xxv, 111, 114, 120, 151, 158, 159-61, 184-5
Nadab, Browning on, xlii, 1099
Naebling, the sword, xlii, 78
Naething, Stanzas on, vi, 222-3
Navius, Roman poet, iii, 195; quoted, ix, 52; old age of, 63
Nāga, the Great, xlv, 732-3
Nāgasena, and Milinda, xlv, 653-6, 677-80
Nageli, on plants, xi, 212
Naharvalians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 117
Naiads, Homer on the, xxii, 176; Milton on the, iv, 51
Nails, as money in Scotland, x, 28; making of, 13
Naimes, Duke, xlix, 102, 116, 119, 121, 154, 155, 174, 175, 180
Nain, widow of, xlv, 371 (12-15)
Nairne, Lady (see Oliphant, Carolina)
Names, good, a precious ointment, iii, 5
Names, among the Bornoos, v, 200; Epicurus on, ii, 172 (154); Goethe on, xix, 57; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 324-30; independence of, v, 128; Thoreau on, xxxviii, 417
Namur, William of, xxxv, 12
Nan Jung, Confucius on, xlv, 14 (1), 33 (5)
Nan-kung Kuo, xlv, 45 (6)
Nantucket, Praying Indians of, xliii, 140; Woolman's description of, i, 247-8
Nantes, Stanzas written near, by Shelley, xii, 827-8
Napoleon, aristocracy courted by, v, 204; art of war of, 342-3; Bagehot on, xxviii, 230; Carlyle on, xxv, 324, 406; on charlatanism, xxviii, 66; compared with Milton's Satan, 199; Emerson on, 265; Empire of, 375; etiquette of, 208; on French Revolution, xxviii, 468; on the heaviest battalions, v, 358; Hugo on, xxxix, 377; Louisiana sold by, xliii, 250 headnote; Mazzini on, xxxii, 382, 389; method of, v, 81; at the pest house, 290; the royal armies and, 97; on sublime and ridiculous, xxxix, 357; Wellington on French and, v, 375; the wounded officer and, xxv, 336
Napoleon III, Mill on, xxv, 147-8
När, the Squinter, xlix, 242-3
Narahs, evil genii, xvi, 9
Naraka, the sword, xlv, 732-3
Nārgasena, and Milinda, xlv, 653-6, 677-80
Narcius, cunning of, iii, 58; Dante on, xx, 293 note 2; Milton on, iv, 51; Shelley on, xli, 860
Nardi, Jacopo, xxi, 150-1 note 5
Nariscans, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 116
Narrative Poetry, forms of, xxxix, 298
Narrateness, of mind, Confucius on, xliv, 56 (9)
Narses, Bacon on, iii, 23
Narvaez, Roderick, and the Moor, xiv, 44
Nasamonians, Herodotus on the, xxxii, 21
Nashe, Thomas, POEMS by, xl, 260-1
Nashope, Indian town, xliii, 144
Nasidius, reference to, xx, 104
Naso, banished by Augustus, iii, 195; Dante on, xx, 19
Nassaro, Matteo del, xxxi, 305; note
Nathan, and David, xliv, 205; Luther on, xxxvi, 330; Sidney on, xxvii, 25
Natick, Eliot on, xliii, 142
National Antipathies, Browne on, iii, 315-16; Pascal on, xxvii, 254-5; Newton on, xxxix, 151-2; Socrates on, ii, 7, 90
Natural Price, defined, x, 56-7; market price tends to equal, 59; tends to minimum, 63
Natural Principles, Pascal on, xlviii, 41 (92, 94)
Natural Rectitude, Bentham on term, xxv, 44
Natural Religion (see Religion)
Natural Rights, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 391-2, 401-13
Natural Science, Bacon on, xxxix, 128-9; Helmholtz on, xxx, 173-5
Natural Selection, xi, 87-137; Aristotle's idea of, 9 note; difficulties of theory, 169-250, 276-83, 298-300, 319-20; meaning of, 72; progress of idea of, 11-22; recapitulation of theory, 478-506; theory of, briefly stated, 21
Natural State, advancement of man from, xxxii, 284, 292-3; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 387-91; Pope on the, xl, 426; Rousseau on man in, xxxiv, 166, 168-95, 204-5; Schiller on, xxxii, 275-6
Natural Style, Pascal on, xlviii, 17 (29)
Naturalization, Bacon on, iii, 76; Freeman on, xxxvii, 17 (29)
Naturalization, Bacon on, iii, 76; Freeman on, xxxvii, 247-8; of plants, xi, 118; under control of Congress, xliii, 184 (4); of words, Johnson on, xxxix, 189
Naturalness, Locke on, xlvii, 45-7
Nature, adaptations in, xi, 71-2, 84-5; art and, xxvii, 10; art and, Confucius on, xlv, 20 (16), 38 (8); art and, Goethe on, xxxix, 255-8, 260-1; art and, Hugo, on, 366-7; art and, Whitman on, 402; M. Aurelius Antoninus on, ii, 326-7, 335-6; Bacon on interpretation of, 132-40, 143-6; Bacon on observation of, xxxix, 141-2; Berkeley on beauties of, xxxvii, 230-1; Berkeley on laws of, 252; Browne on, iii, 263
GENERAL INDEX

(12), 266-8 (15, 16); Browne on study of, 264-5, 266-8; Bryant on, xlii, 1213-15; Burke on study of, xxiv, 7-8; Burns on, vi, 67, 88-9, 320-1, 502, 504; Bishop Joseph Butler on, ii, 327; Channing on study of, xxviii, 328-9; Channing on unity of, 324-5; Cicero on accordance with, ix, 70; Cicero on rebellion against, 46; Coleridge on wisdom in, xxviii, 258-9; complexity of, xi, 79-86; contenmers of, in Dante's Hell, xx, 46, 61-5; Darwin on, xi, 89, 203-4, 209; Descartes's method of studying, xxxiv, 51-3; economy of, xi, 1213-14; Emerson's on, Emerson's, v, 223-37; Nature, Essay on, Emerson's, v, 223-37; Nature, Goodness of, essay on, iii, 32-4; Nature, Hymn to the Spirit of, xli, 841-2; Nature in Men, Bacon's essay, iii, 96-8; Nature, The Influences of, xli, 607-14; Nature and the Poet, xli, 605-7; Nature's Law: A Poem, vi, 225-7; Naturlangsamkeit, v, 110; Nauicratis, city of, xxxiii, 88; Naudin, M., on origin of species, xi, 15-16; on reversion, 314; Naunton, Sir Robert, xv, 380-1; Nausicaa, daughter of Alcinous, xxii, 81-9; farewell to Ulysses, 111; Ruskin on, xxviii, 142; Nausithous, son of Poseidon, xxii, 91; reference to, 81; Nautes, in the Aeneid, xiii, 201; Navagero, Bernardo, quoted, xxviii, 455; Navarre, King of, at Hesdin, xxviii, 21-2; at Rouen, 47-8; Navidad, city of, xliii, 25; Navigation, ancient, iii, 156-7, 159; Emerson on, v, 339; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 363; power of, necessary to civilization, x, 24-6; Navigation Act of Great Britain, x, 342-4; Navy, Harrison on need of a, xxxv, 360; Navy, United States commander-in-chief of, xliii, 188 (1); under the Confederation, 161, 164, 165; under Constitution, 184-5 (13, 14); Naxos, famed for vintage, xiii, 132; Naylor, James, Woolman on, i, 292; worshipped as Christ, v, 233; Neaera, and Helios, xxii, 165; reference to, iv, 74; Neale, J. Neale, Dr., Dean of Westminster, xv, 375; Neale, J. M., translator of hymns, xiv, 542, 543, 544, 548; Nebrissus, in Polytheucis, urges Polytheucte to be baptised, xxvi, 77-80; persuaded to go to temple with Polytheucte, 95-7; blamed by Pauline, 99-100; doomed by Felix, 102-3; his death, 106; Nechreus, bishop of Antentum, ix, 59; Neer, Mr. My God, To Thee, xlv, 568-9; Nebaoth, in the Wilderness, iv, 379; Nebrius, friend of St. Augustine, vii,
GENERAL INDEX

48, 92, 100, 126; conversion of, 141; on divination, 104
Nebuchadnezzar, Bunyan on, xv, 99; Daniel and, xx, 297, note 1; dream of, xlvi, 245-6; image of, iii, 13; the Jews and, xlvi, 212; reference to, xlv, 914 note
Nebule, composition of, xxx, 314
Necessaries of life, defined, x, 99; Necker, M., on assignats, xxiv, 366
Necessity, Bums on, vi, 366; Marshall on word, xliii, 217
Necessary Connexion, Idea of, xxxvii, 335-50, 353
Necos, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 370; Bacon's, iii, 371
Necromancy, Cellini on, xxxi, 372
Necropolean, empire of, iv, 373
Negus, empire of, iv, 374; reference to, xlv, 375; Jews and, xlviii, 212; image of, iii, 376; xlviii, the image of, iii, 245-6; xviii, 104
Nerio, Cn., informer, ix, 378
Nerius, St. Philip, and the nun, v, 287-8
Nerius, Ca., informer, ix, 39
Nero, Drusus, ix, 232 note 2
Nero, Emperor, Apollonius on, iii, 48; Carlyle on death of, v, 322; Demetrius and, ii, 132 (45); descent of, xii, 389; harp of, iii, 49; Epaphroditus, patron of, ii, 321; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 211 (16); Pliny on reign of, ix, 320-2; as a poet, xviii, 17; Rome burned by, xl, 49; and Seneca, ii, 320 note; Spinthian recreations of, iii, 320
Nero, Francesco del, xxxi, 108 note 2
Nero, Tiberius, and Gabinius, ix, 115
Nerva, edict of, ix, 390; Pliny on, 212, 316; Trajan and, 356 note 2
Nervians, Tacitus on the origin of, xxxiii, 108
Nervii, Cesar's campaign against the, xii, 281
Trafalgar, 414; want of fortune, 393
Nemesianus, on hounds, xxxv, 350-1
Nemesius, Emerson on doctrine of, v, 92-3; Herodotus's belief in, xxxiii, 5-6; in MANFRED, xvii, 430-2, 433-6; Pliny on, ix, 272 note
Nemetes, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 108
Némglan, and Conaire, xlix, 203
Nemours, Duc de, at Metz, xxxviii, 23
Nemuelius, and Lycomedes, xii, 5
Neo-Druidism, xxxii, 168
Nepoios, Raleigh on the, xxxiii, 349
Nepos, friend of Pliny, ix, 213, 242
Nepos, the praetor, decree of, ix, 277-8
Nepos, Proconsul of Spain, and Cesar, xii, 282
Neptune, the planet, discovery of, xxx, 77-9; 204-5; Neptune, in the Carthaginian war, 21, 45, 67; in sack of Troy, xiii, 121
Neptune, the planet, discovery of, xxx, 77-9; 204-5; Neptune in the ÆNEID, xiii, 77-9; 204-5; Milton on, iv, 21, 45, 67; in sack of Troy, xiii, 121
Nepentes, reference to, iv, 62
Nephelegetes, and Alaopolitanes, xxxvi, 114
Nepos, Licinius, Pliny on, ix, 259
Nepos, Metellus, Cicero on, xii, 239-40
Nepos, friend of Pliny, ix, 213, 242
Nepos, the prateor, decree of, ix, 277-8
Nepos, Proconsul of Spain, and Caesar, xii, 282
Nereids, reference to the, xii, 79
Nereus, beginning of party, xx, note 4; faction in Florence, 26 note 3, 101-2 and notes
Neri, St. Philip, and the nun, v, 287-8
Nerius, Ca., informer, ix, 99
Nero, Drusus, ix, 232 note 2
Nero, Emperor, Apollonius on, iii, 48; Carlyle on death of, v, 322; Demetrius and, ii, 132 (45); descent of, xii, 389; harp of, iii, 49; Epaphroditus, patron of, ii, 321; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 211 (16); Pliny on reign of, ix, 320-2; as a poet, xviii, 17; Rome burned by, xl, 49; and Seneca, ii, 320 note; Spinthian recreations of, iii, 320
Nero, Francesco del, xxxi, 108 note 2
Nero, Tiberius, and Gabinius, ix, 115
Nerva, edict of, ix, 390; Pliny on, 212, 316; Trajan and, 356 note 2
Nervians, Tacitus on the origin of, xxxiii, 108
Nervii, Cesar's campaign against the, xii, 281
**GENERAL INDEX**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>329</td>
<td>Nicandra, priestess of Dodona, xxxiii, 32-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicander, xliv, 434 (5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicely, Miss, marriage of, xviii, 123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicephorus, steward of Q. Cicero, ix, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Niceta, on motion of the earth, xxxix, 55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Niceta of Remisiana, Te Deum, xliv, 546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicety, is depraved modesty, xviii, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas, the gift of, xx, 225 note 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas, in Dante's HELL, xx, 79-80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas, in Two Years Before the Mast, xxxiii, 141-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas, the barber, in Don Quixote, xiv, 45, 48-54, 229-36, 276, 300-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas, Harry, xlvi, 662 note 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nichols, Joseph, i, 276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nichols, Philip, editor of Drake Revived, xxxiii, 123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nichomachus, Aristophanes on, viii, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nichomades, the mastiff of, xxxv, 354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicias, Alcibiades and, xii, 85, 116-18; Cicero on, ix, 107; Hyperbolus and, xii, 116; peace of, 116; power of, 115; in Sicilian expedition, 121, 124, 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicias, in Mandragola, xxvii, 384-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicodemus, the Jew, on Jesus, xlviii, 280 (808), 286-7 (829)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicodemus, the Messenian, fickleness of, xii, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicogenes, and Themistocles, xii, 27-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>NICOL, WILLIAM, EPISTAPHE FOR, vi, 265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicolaius of Antioch, xliv, 434 (5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicomachus, Aristophanes on, viii, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nichomedia, school of Epictetus at, ii, 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicopolis, school of Epictetus at, ii, 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicostratus, Plato on, ii, 22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nidaia, Earl at Poitiers, xxxv, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nideppe, discoverer of actism, xxviii, 418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Neuwenheithe, Rousseau on, xxxiv, 253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Niger, name of, xii, 157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Niger, rival of Severus, xxxvi, 64-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Night, Byron on beauties of, xviii, 445; Carlyle on, xxv, 332; Dryden's description of, xxxix, 323 note; Habington on, xl, 252-4; Milton on, iv, 131, 132-3, 170-1, 181, 311-312; Mohammed on the, xliv, 881; patroness of grief, iv, 24 (5); Shakespeare on, xl, 276; xlvi, 159; terrors, why greater at, xxiv, 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Night, by Blake, xli, 585-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicargon, xii, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicargoras, xii, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicargos, xii, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicargus, xii, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Niccol, William, Epitaph for, vi, 265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicholas, Joseph, i, 276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nics, in Mandragola, xxvii, 384-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicolemades, the mastiff of, xxxv, 354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicolaius of Antioch, xliv, 434 (5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicomachus, Aristophanes on, viii, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicomedes, the Jew, on Jesus, xlviii, 280 (808), 286-7 (829)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicodemus, the Messenian, fickleness of, xii, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicogenes, and Themistocles, xii, 27-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>NICOL, WILLIAM, EPISTAPHE FOR, vi, 265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicolaius of Antioch, xliv, 434 (5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicomachus, Aristophanes on, viii, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicomedes, the Jew, on Jesus, xlviii, 280 (808), 286-7 (829)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicodemus, the Messenian, fickleness of, xii, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicogenes, and Themistocles, xii, 27-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>NICOL, WILLIAM, EPISTAPHE FOR, vi, 265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicolaius of Antioch, xliv, 434 (5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicomachus, Aristophanes on, viii, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicomedes, the Jew, on Jesus, xlviii, 280 (808), 286-7 (829)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicodemus, the Messenian, fickleness of, xii, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nicogenes, and Themistocles, xii, 27-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>NICOL, WILLIAM, EPISTAPHE FOR, vi, 265</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Night, To the, by Shelley, xli, 832-3
Night, To, by White, xli, 913
Night, At the Mid Hour of, xli, 822
Night, Hymn to the, xlii, 1267
Night-hag, Milton on the, iv, 125
Nightingale, Æschylus on the, viii, 51;
Homer on the, xxii, 270; Milton on the, iv, 35, 50, 170, 238; Swinburne on the, xlii, 1202
Nightingale and Laborer, fable of, xvii, 33-4
Nightingale, Ode to a, by Keats, xli, 876-8
Nightingale, Sonnet to the, Milton’s, iv, 38-9
Nightingale, The, by Barnfield, xl, 283
Nightingale, The, story of, xvii, 301-10
Nightingale, The, Nightingale, the, Nine Worthies, the, xlviii, xi, 160, 186 (8, 10); of Vanity Fair, xv, 98
Night, at the Mid Hour of, xli, 822
Night, Holy, by Browne, xli, 129; Bacon on the, iii, 129; Bacon on the, iv, 342-3; pictured in Purgatory, xx, 191
Night-Watchers, Psalm of, xliv.
NIGHTINGALE, THE, Milton’s, xli, 221-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 379-380, 381-3; titles of, forbidden in United States, xliii, 160, 186 (8, 10); of Vanity Fair, xv, 98
NIGHT, HYMN TO THE, xlii, 814
NIGHT, AT THE MID HOUR OF, xli, 129 note
NIGHT, TO, Shelley, xli, 822
NIGHT, TO THE, Nightingale, iEschylus on the, viii, 51; Homer on the, xxii, 270; Milton on the, iv, 35, 50, 170, 238; Swinburne on the, xlii, 1202
NIGHTINGALE AND LABORER, fable of, xvii, 33-4
NIGHTINGALE, ODE TO A, by Keats, xli, 876-8
NIGHTINGALE, SONNET TO THE, Milton’s, iv, 38-9
NIGHTINGALE, THE, by Barnfield, xl, 283
NIGHTINGALE, THE, story of, xvii, 301-10
Night-Watcher, Psalm of, xliv.
NIGHTINGALE AND LABORER, fable of, xvii, 33-4
Night-hag, Milton on the, iv, 125
NIGHTINGALE, THE, Milton’s, xli, 221-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 379-380, 381-3; titles of, forbidden in United States, xliii, 160, 186 (8, 10); of Vanity Fair, xv, 98
NIGHTINGALE, THE, Milton’s, xli, 221-2; Pascal on, xlviii, 379-380, 381-3; titles of, forbidden in United States, xliii, 160, 186 (8, 10); of Vanity Fair, xv, 98
GENERAL INDEX

Nombre de Dios, account of expedition against, xxxiii, 122-3, 130-41; taking of, 226-7
Nominalism, Buddha on, xlv, 665
Nominations, in early Connecticut, xliii, 62
Nomphon, the sachem, xliii, 145
Non-combatants, agreement with Mexico concerning, xliii, 303-4
Non-conformists, called atheists, iii, 43
Non-conformity, of heroism, v, 129; of infancy, 61; Mill on, xxv, 143, 240-2, 261-2; Milton on, iii, 224-5; Montaigne on, xxxii, 41-2; necessary to manhood, v, 62-3; penalty of, 65; popular ideas of, 74-5; power of, 189; source of sanctity, 192; Whitman on, xxxix, 397; (see also Individuality)
Non-existence, Buddha on, xlv, 578, 661
Nonianus, and Claudius, ix, 199
Nonius, story of, xii, 250
Non-resistance, Emerson on, v, 460
Nonsuits, in Massachusetts, xliii, 70
NOON, SILENT, xlii, 1179-80
Norcia, Francesco da (see Fusconi)
Norfolk, 3d Duke of, imprisonment of, xxxix, 78; Thomas More and, xlii, 117, 120, 125
Norfolk, Dukedom of, v, 405
Normandy, Duke of, of, imprisonment of, xxxix, 78; Thomas More and, xvi, 111, 117, 120, 125
Normandy, Duke of, at Poitiers, xxxv, 46
Normandy, Edward III's invasion of, xxxv, 8-11, 11-16; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 9
Norman Conquest, Vane on the, xliii, 24, 27
Norman Islands, Freeman on, xxviii, 254-5
Normandy, government and people, xxxvi, 9
Norfolk, Thomas More and, xlii, 117, 120, 125
Norvalds, eating of the, xxxv, 287; Emerson on the, v, 345; Renan on the, xxxii, 160
Nornir, northern fates, xlix, 272; note, 294
Norton, northern fates, xlii, 272 note, 294
Norris, Mr., speaker of Penn. Assembly, i, 115, 124
Norris of Bemerton, xxxix, 320
North, Goethe on the, xix, 74; Tennyson on the, xlii, 974
North, Lord, Burke and, xxiv, 5; Burke on, 387
North America, Asia formerly united to, xxix, 137; glacial period in, xi, 400; productions of, related to European, 398-9, 401-2; zoology of, 178-9; zoology of, changes in, xxix, 178-9; zoology of, compared with South America, 136
North-east Wind, Ode to the, xlii, 1062-4
Northampton, Earl of, xxxv, 24, 27
Northburgh, Michael of, xxxv, 11 note, 13 note
Northern Hemisphere, climate of, xxix, 253-4
Northmen, Charlemagne and the, v, 342; government and people, 343-4
Northumberland, Earl of, xli, 93 (see Percy)
Norway, early depopulation of, v, 345; Freeman on, xxviii, 259
Nostradamus, reference to, xix, 25
Notes (see Annotations)
NOTHING, STANZAS ON (see NAETHING, STANZAS ON)
Not-right, Mr., in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 274
Nottingham, Samuel, i, 183
Nourishment, Pascal on, xliii, 120 (356)
Nova Albion (see New Albion)
Novello, Alessandro, xx, 321 note 18
Novello, Frederic, xx, 166 note 4
Novello, Guido, xx, 43 note 12
Novels, Burns on, vi, 57; Fielding on, xxxix, 176-81; Ruskin on, xxviii, 150-1
Novelty, Bacon on, iii, 136; human thirst for, xxv, 29-30; Pascal on, xliii, 38; wonder and, 40 (90)
Novum Organum, Bacon's, iii, 3
Novum Organum, Preface to, xxxix, 143-7
Now SLEEPS THE CRIMSON PETAL, xlii, 974
Now THANK WE ALL OUR GOD, xiv, 553
Nowell, Master, xxxv, 380
Nox Noti Indicat Scientiam, xl, 252-4
Numa, Bacon on, iii, 66; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 382; intercalary month of, xliii, 312; on religious processions, 170;
Numa, in the Aeneid, xiii, 340
Numantia, destruction of, xxxvi, 18
Numanus, death of, xiii, 313-14
Numbers, in battle, iii, 74; xliii, 341; effect of, in struggle for existence, xi, 78-9; Emerson on our respect for, v, 82; grandeur in, xxiv, 66; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 325-6; Pascal on, xliii, 428-30; Prometheus as inventor of, viii, 183
Numitor, and Maeon, xiii, 332-3; Virgil on, xiii, 233
Nun, Chaucer's, xl, 14-15
GENERAL INDEX

Nun's Priest's Tale, xl, 34-51; remarks on, 10
Nur-ed-Din, Story of, xvi, 193-230
Nurse and Wolf, fable of, xvii, 29
Nurse's Song, xli, 590
Nymph's Song to Hylas, xlii, 1194-5
Nymph's Passion, A, xl, 293-4
Nymphs, references to, iv, 13 (20), 37
Nyseian Isle, iv, 161
Oak, Plutarch on the, xii, 149; species of, xi, 62
Oateley, Sir Roger, in Shoemaker's Holiday, with Lincoln, xlvi, 469-71; with Rowland Lacy, 471; with Hammond and daughter, 486, 493, 494-5; with Eyre, 496; learns Rowland Lacy is in London, 496-7; with Eyre at Old Ford, 501-4; finds Hans with Rose, 514; visited by Lincoln, 515-16; learns Flight of Rose, 516; with Firk, 516-18; plans to stop wedding, 516-19; mistakes wedding, 524-5; hears daughter married, 526; with the king, 533-4
Oateley, Rose, in Shoemaker's Holiday, in love with Rowland Lacy, xlvi, 469-70; in the garden, her lament, 477; with Sybil, 477-8; the hunters and, 484-6; Hammond and, 493-5; with Eyre and wife, 503; discovers Rowland as Hans, 503-4; with Rowland, as Hans, 513-15; her flight, 516; with Rowland at Eyre's, 520-1; her marriage, 526; pardoned by king, 531; marriage confirmed, 533-4
Oaths, are but tools to deceive, xxvi, 219
Oaths of Office, Marshall on, xlii, 219
Oball, son of Conaire, xlix, 224
Obedience, Confucius on, xlii, 7 (5); is honor, xlii, 361; Kempis on, vii, 212, 274; Locke on, in children, xlii, 32-4, 61-2; Milton on, of subjects, iv, 208; Penn on, to parents, i, 339; Taine on sentiments of, xlii, 429-30
Oberon, in Faust, xix, 183
Obizzo of Este, Dante on, xx, 52 and note 9, 74 note 2
Object, and sensation, xlii, 213-14
Objects, two kinds of, xlii, 222

Obligation, defined by Kant, xlii, 324, 350; epigram on, xl, 398; Franklin on, from favors, i, 98; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 371; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 37; Pliny on, ix, 200; Woolman on, from gifts, i, 201
Oblin, son of Conaire, xliv, 224
Oblivion, Lowell on, xlii, 1386; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 217 (33), 246 (21)
Obscenity, Shelley on, xlii, 341
Obscurity, brings safety, xvii, 26; Confucius on, xlii, 7 (16), 48 (32); Greene on, xl, 283; Hobbes on, why dishonorable, xxxiv, 366-7; Hume on, xlii, 294; more affecting than clearness, xxxiv, 51-4; terror caused by, 50-1
Observation, Confucius on, xliiv, 8 (18), 23 (27); Goethe on, xxxix, 252, 256; misuse of, xii, 35; necessary to poets, xxxix, 297; unhonored task of, v, 15
Obsolete Words, Johnson on, xlii, 190, 203-4
Obstacles, Channing on value of, xliii, 315; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 260 (41), 261 (47)
Obstinate, in Pilgrim's Progress, XV, 15-17
Occam, Newman on, xliii, 47
Occasion, Arabian verse on, iii, 56; Milton on awaiting, iv, 388-9
Occupation, Kempis on, vii, 223 (4); necessary to happiness, xliii, 140-1
Occupations, Plutarch on mean, xii, 223 (4); necessary to happiness, xliii, 140-1
Ocean, currents of the, due to wind, xxx, 277-8; Darwin on the, xi, 347; xxix, 504-5; Geikie on floor of the, xxx, 330-2; organic discoloration of the, xxix, 24-7; Socrates's idea of, ii, 108; a sinking area, xxix, 484
Ocean Nymphs, Chorus of (see Prometheus Bound)
Oceanus, Herodotus on river, xliii, 17; Homer on, xxii, 145; Milton on, iv, 67 (see also Okeanos)
Ochre, Widow, in School for Scandal, xviii, 133
Ockley, Simon, History of Saracens, v, 127
Ocnum, ally of Æneas, xiii, 328
Octavia, Antony's wife, xii, 344-5, 346,
Octavius, in All for Love, xviii, 13-14; scene with Antony, 61-5; with Cleopatra, 67-8; discovers Dolabella with Cleopatra, 76-7; tells Antony, 79; farewell to Antony, 82-3.

Octavius, at Actium, xii, 372; xiii, 200; Actium, triumph after, 292; Antony and, xii, 254, 256, 333, 346, 348, 364-5; Antony, war with, 366-74, 379, 380-1, 382; Cæsar’s heir, 255; Cæsarion killed by, 384; Cicero and, 254-6, 259; xvi, 28; Cicero on, ix, 176; Clemency to Alexandria, xii, 383; Cleopatra and, 378-9, 382, 384-6; xvii, 51; Dolabella and, 55; Dryden on, 42-3, 60; Empire of, xii, 344; prophecy of his greatness, 255; in Rome, 338; in second triumvirate, 335-6; in war with republicans, 336-7 (see also Augustus)

Octavius, the African, xii, 239

Octavius, Caius at Cæsar’s death, xii, 319

ODDRUN, THE LAMENT OF, 336, 383-4

Ode, Hugo on the, xxxix, 431-8; remarks on Lament, 252

Ode, by O'Shaughnessy, xlii, 1198-9

Ode, written in MDCCXLVI, by O'Shaughnessy, xlii, 579

Ode on intimations of immortality, xli, 595-600; Emerson on, v, 466

Odes, written in MDCCXLVI, xli, 476

Oderigi, in Dante’s Purgatory, xx, 188 and note 2

Odeum, of Athens, xii, 50

O Deus, Ego Amo Te, xlv, 556

Odin, in the Edda, xlix, 361, 363, 429 note; Emerson on, v, 344; in the Volunga Saga, xlix, 257; 258, 259, 261 note, 277 note, 279 note, 284, 285, 286, 300, 358 note 1

Odiousness, contrasted with sublimity, xxiv, 72-3

Odors, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 199-200, 206, 207

Odysseus (Ulysses), Achilles and, xxii, 101; Æneas and, xxxix, 157; Æolus and, xxii, 130-2; Agamemnon’s praise of, viii, 38; Aias and, xxii, 158-9; Alcinous and, 90-102, 108-11, 113-15; Amphinomus and, 248-9; Antinous and, 237-41; Athene and, 38-9, 179-85; as beggar, 228, 233-4, 236-8; the boar and, 268-9; bow of, 284-5, 290-5; on Calypso’s isle, 9, 10, 60, 71-5, 173; Charybdis and, 167-8, 172-3; Charybdis and, Milton on, iv, 134; the Cicones and, xxii, 116; on Circe’s island, 133-43; Circe’s prophecy for, 162-6; Ctesippus and, 280-1; in the land of the Cyclops, 117-29; Cyclops and, Virgil on, xiii, 148-9; Dante on, xx, 107-10 and note 7; Demodocus and, xxii, 111-12; dog of, 235-6; dog of, Pliny on, ix, 352-3 note 2; Don Quixote on, xiv, 212; Eumæus, swineherd of, xxii, 186-99, 207-12, 277-9, 289-90; Euryclia recognizes, 266-70; Eurymachus and, 254-5; faithful servants received by, 309; in the games, 102-5; in Germany, xxxiii, 94; on God, ii, 126 (28); Hades, his visit to, xxii, 142-61; on island of Helios, 168-72; Hermes and, iv, 61; Iphitus and, xxii, 284-5; Iris and, 245-8; Ithaca, arrival in, 177, 178-81; Laertes and, 325-9; at Læstrygona, 132-3; Lotus-eaters and, 117 (see Lotos-eaters); the mantle and, 197-9; Melantho and, 253; Milton on, iv, 22, 261; Minerva and, xiii, 105-6; named by Autolycus, xxii, 267; Nausicaa and, 83-9; Nestor on, 35-8; omen of his success, 275-6; Palamedes and, xiii, 102-3; Penelope and, xxii, 241-3, 258-66, 270-2, 310-19; Penelope and, Bacon on, iii, 22; in Phæacia, xxii, 79-80; Phæacia, departure from, 174-6; Philomeleides and, 54; Pliny on, ix, 208 note 9; Poseidon and, xxii, 11; return home decreed by Zeus, 69-71; righteousness of, 63; at Scylla and Charybdis, 167-8; Shelley on Homer’s, xxvii, 336; Sidney on, 17; the Sirens and, xxii, 166-7; the Siren and, Dante on, xx, 221 note 4; Socrates on, ii, 29; Spenser on, xxxix, 62; in the storm, xxii, 75-8; Telemachus and, 215-23, 279-80; in Troy, 112; in Troy as a beggar, 52; in Trojan horse, xiii, 108; xxii, 53; Virgil on wanderings of, xiii, 365; the wooers and, xxii, 273-4, 296-307; wooers’ friends and, 330-4; wrecked, 172-3 (see also Ulysses)

Odyssey, Homer’s, xxii; Æneas compared with, viii, 38-40; xxxix, 157; Burke on,
Cebalus, ally of Turnus, xiii, 264
Cedipus, birth of, viii, 243-4; blinds him, 29-30; Officials, Bacon's advice to, iii, 276
Offences, against nature and custom, vii, PHSDRA, with Phaedra, learns 264
Gsbalus, ally of Turnus, xiii, 209-34; Schy, viii, CEDIPUS THE KING, xlv, 209-54; Schy, viii, CEDIPUS THE KING, 334

289 (18)

Offenders, patience toward, ii, 217-18
Offa, reference to, xlix, 425-6
Old Man of the Sea, the, xvi, 275-7
Old Testament, Books from, xlv, 69-349
Old Testament, Calvin on the, xxxix, 49; Jesus on, xlv, 397 (16); Lessing on the, xxxii, 189-96; Luther on, xxxvi, 349; Mill on, xlv, 243; miracles of, xlvii, 286 (827), 288 (835), 299

Ogil, king of Bashan, xliii, 315 (11); Milton on, iv, 17

OE, MRS., in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, xviii, 135
Ogygia, isle of Calypso, xxii, 96
O'Hagan, J., translator of DIES IRE, xlv, 551; translator of ROLLAND, xliii, 93
O'Higgins, family of, in Chili, xxix, 353
Ohlenschlager, on Danish readers, v, 365
Ohod, battle of, xlv, 959 note, 963 note
Ohtere, son of Ongentheow, xlv, 85; sons of, 70-1
Oicles, son of Antiphates, xxii, 206
Oil, as vehicle of taste, xxiv, 122
Okeanos, AESCHYLYS, on, viii, 171; in PROMETHEUS BOUND, 176-9
O'Kearney, Nicholas, xlii, 198
Oken, Emerson on, v, 177
Olaf, and Eyvind, v, 276
Olaf Tryggvason, and Leif Ericsson, xliii, 963

334

GENERAL INDEX

xxiv, 34-5; editor's remarks on, i, 19-20; lines on, by Lang, xxii, 7, 335; reference to the, iv, 267
Cebalus, ally of Turnus, xiii, 264
Cedipus, birth of, viii, 243-4; blinds himself, 247; Creon and, 211-13, 220-1, 224-30, 251-4; daughters of, 252-8, 270, 272-4; elected king of Corinth, 237; exile of, 254; exposed as infant by father, 230; father's death described to, 230-1; grief of, 236; Homer on, xxii, 151; Laus's murderer sought by, viii, 213, 216-17; life related by, 232-3; marriage to wife of Laius, 217; called (Epidopes, xxii, 151; in plague of the city, viii, 209-13; Polybus and, 237-9; Pryne on tragedies on, xxiv, 153; remorse of, viii, 248-51; Sidney on example of, xxvii, 17; the sphinx and, iv, 409; viii, 221, 224, 254; Teiresias denounces, 220-3; Voltaire on, xxxix, 364
Cenone, in PHEDRA, with Phaedra, learns of her love, xxvi, 138-46; urges Phaedra to live, 139, 140, 141, 147-8; prevents Phaedra's death, 161; urges Phaedra to assume throne, 163; announces Theseus's return, 166; urges Phaedra to accuse Hippolytus, 168-9; accuses Hippolytus, 172-4; hears Hippolytus in love with Aricia, 180-2; denounces by Phaedra, 184; kills herself, 190
Cenone and Paris, xl, 217-18
Ofa, reference to, xlix, 58
Offences, against nature and custom, vii, 39; Jesus on, xlv, 398 (1-2)
Offenders, patience toward, ii, 289 (18)
Office (see Public Office)
Office Work, for literary workers, xxv, 55
Officials, Bacon's advice to, iii, 29-30; Bentham on criticism of, xxvii, 230-41; corruption of, inevitable under property system, xxxvi, 168; expenses of, x, 405; legal responsibility of, xxvii, 234-5; private offences of, xlii, 74 (61); Penn on public, i, 353-6 (see also Public Office)
Offspring, universal love of, xl, 425-6
Og, king of Bashan, xliiv, 315 (11); Milton on, iv, 17
GENERAL INDEX

(852); Mohammed on, xlv, 998; Pascal on, xlviii, 206, 207, 209 (631), 209-11, 214-19, 220 (666), 222 (670), 225, 226, 227-9, 230 (691), 231, 243 (714-16), 261 (740); Pascal on prophecies of, 186-8, 189 (576, 578); prosperity, the blessing of, iii, 16

OLD WOMAN AND WINE-JAR, fable of, xvii, 43

Oldfield, Mrs., the actress, xxxiv, 153

Oldmixon, on story of the exiled princes, xxxiv, 206-13

Oliver, Andrew, Franklin and, i, 85

Oliver, friend of Roland, xlix, 78

Oliver, in Song of Roland, xlvi, 98, 100, 103; Ganelon on, 112-13; with Roland in return, 120, 126; at Roncesvalles, 127-30, 131-2, 133, 134, 136, 137, 139, 142, 144-5, 149-50, 151, 152-3, 157; his death, 159-62; blessed by Archbishop, 167; found by Charlemagne, 182-3; burial, 186-7

Olwen and Kilhwch, tale of, xxxii, 146, 149-52

Olympia, and Jove, iv, 273; xl, 391

Olympias, and St. Chrysostom, xv, 377

Olympic Games, Egyptians on the, xxxiii, 80-1

Olympiodorus, Plutarch on, xii, 92

Olympus, Mount, Homer on, xxii, 82

Olympus, physician of Cleopatra, xii, 385

Om, Hindu sacred syllable, xlv, 832

Omar, the Caliph, simplicity of, v, 55-6

Omar Khayyam, Ruba'iyat of, xlii, 943-58; editorial remarks on, l, 22

Omberto, Count, in Dante's Purgatory, xx, 188

Omens, Browne on, iii, 283; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 382; reading of, taught by Prometheus, viii, 184 and note 35

Omnipresence, Emerson on doctrine of, v, 89

ONE DAY I WROTE HER NAME, xl, 251

ONE-EYE, TWO-EYES, AND THREE-EYES, xvii, 206-13

ONE-EYED DOE, fable of the, xvii, 37

ONE NIGHT AS I DID WANDER, vi, 91-2

ONE WORD IS TOO OFTEN PROFANED, xli, 850-1

ONE WORD MORE, xlii, 1094-1100

ONE'S SELF I SING, xlii, 1402

Ophelia, in Hamlet, farewell to Laertes, xlii, 107-10; advised by Polonius against Hamlet, 110-11; relates Hamlet's madness, 123; letter from Hamlet, 128; in plot to test Hamlet, 143; meeting with Hamlet, 145-6; at the play, 151-2, 155; her madness, 176-9, 181-2; death, 189-90; funeral, 196-7; Lamb on acting of, xxxvii, 306-7; in the original story, xlvi, 92; Ruskin on, xxxviii, 139

Ophelia's Song, xl, 266

Ophion, Milton on fable of, iv, 305

Ophir, Milton on, iv, 329

Ophiusa, alluded to, iv, 184

Opinions, all is, ii, 203 (15), 298 (22), 299 (25); Bacon on change of, iii, 30; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 234-5; bondage to, of others, iii, 33; confirmation of, 257; current, generally false, xx, 342; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 347; Descartes on grounds of, 16; diversity of, reason for, 5; earnestness of, not intolerance, xxv, 36-7; fable of yielding to others', xvii, 35-6; Hume on differences of, xxvii, 203; knowledge and, xxxviii, 5; is knowledge in the making, iii, 223; liberty of, Mill on, xxx, 210-49, 250; life is, ii, 213 (3); Lowell on confidence of, xxviii, 451; Marcus Aurelius on change of, ii, 214 (12), 236 (21), 256 (16); Marcus Aurelius on freedom from, 242 (52), 243 (2), 260 (40), 262 (49), 289 (16); metempsychosis of, iii, 257; might and, xlviii,
Origen, heresy of, iii, 430

Original Sin, Bunyan’s parable of, xv, 258, Darwin’s, xi

Orion, Aurora and, xxii, Homer on, 143, 329, 331-4; in poetry, Wordsworth on, 259-61; in the Odyssey, xxii, 45, 180, 204

Orsino, Alexander VI and the, xxxvi, 24; Burke on, xxiv, 269; Colonnesi and, xxxvi, 39, 40; Duke Valentine and, 24-5, 27, 31, 46

Orsini, Franciottto, xxxi, 79 note 3

Orsino, Gierolimo, xxxi, 201 2; note on, 3

Orsini, Alexander VI and the, xxxvi, 24; Burke on, xxiv, 269; Colonnesi and, xxxvi, 39, 40; Duke Valentine and, 24-5, 27, 31, 46

Orsini, Franciottto, xxxi, 79 note 3

Orsino, Gierolimo, xxxi, 201 2; note on, 3

Orsino, in The Cenci, with Beatrice, xviii, 286-7; plots against Beatrice, 287-8; returns petition, 295; with
GENERAL INDEX

Giacomo, 301-3, 318-20; plans to win Beatrice, 303-4; learns Beatrice’s wrong, 309-10; in plot to kill Cenci, 310-16; letter to Beatrice found, 334; with Giacomo after murder, 337-9; flight of, 339-40; accused by Marzio, 341

Orso, Count da Cerbaia, xx, 166 note 6

Orsono, volcano of, xxix, 279, 295

Orsua, Pedro de, xxxiii, 322, 361

Ortal, Jeronimo, xxxiii, 324

Orthodox, in FAUST, xix, 185

Orthodoxy, Burns on, vi, 212; Copernicus on, xxxix, 52; Penn on, i, 360 (472)

Orthography, Johnson on English, xxxix, 183-6

Ortolans, in France, x, 188

Ortygius, Virgil on, xiii, 312

Orus, the god, Milton on, iv, 14, 100

Osborne, Charles, friend of Franklin, i, 37-8

Osbrit Longhand, xlix, 234

O’Shaughnessy, Arthur, Ode by, xlii, 1198-9

Osians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 108, 116

Osiris, Dionysus called, xxxiii, 26, 72-3; Milton on, iv, (24), 100; story of, iii, 221

Oslaf, xlix, 34 note 5, 37

Osman, humanity of, v, 217-18

Osprey, Harrison on the, xxxv, 339-40

Ostrach, in Hamlet, xlii, 201-3, 206, 207

Osa, and Pelion, Homer on, xxxiii, 112

Osa, Jacques d’ (see John XXII)

Ossar, Conaire’s dog, xlix, 228

Ossian, and St. Patrick, xxxii, 169-70; Wordsworth on Books of, xxxix, 327-9

Ostenta, defined, xxxiv, 382

Ostentation, Bacon on, iii, 25; Penn on, i, 358; of virtue, ii, 177 (176) (see also Vainglory)

Osteomyelitis, Pasteur on, xxxviii, 374-5

Ostracism, at Athens, xii, 25; directed against persons of reputation, 79, 84; manner of, 84-5; remarks on, 115-16

Ostrich, Darwin on the, xi, 140; described in Job, xlii, 153-6; eggs of, the, xi, 263; xxix, 119; parasitical habits of the, xxix, 61; the S. American, 96-100, 118

Oswald, in Da Derga’s Hostel, xlii, 234

Oswald, in King Lear, xlii, 229-30, 231, 232-3, 240, 246-9, 257, 277, 283-4, 289-90, 298

Oswald, Mrs., Ode 70, vi, 325-6

Othello, and Desdemona, Lamb on, xxvii, 302, 312; Macaulay on, 378; Ruskin on, xxviii, 138, 139; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 131

Otho, Count, in Song of Roland, xlix, 120, 135, 167

Otho, Emperor, death of, xviii, 439; followers of, iii, 9-10

Otho IV, and Gualdrada, xx, 66 note 1

Otho, Marcus, xii, 228

Otto (see Otus)

Otter, son of Hreidmar, xlii, 285

Otterburn, The Battle of, xxxv, 81-101

Otterburn: A Ballad, xi, 88-93

Ottergold, gold called, xlii, 287

Otters, in Chonos Islands, xxix, 291; in the Nile, xxxiii, 39; sanctity of, xlii, 285 note

Ottocar, King of Bohemia, Dante on, xx, 173 and note 6

Ottoman, Bacon on, iii, 130

Ottomans (see Turks)

Otus, Homer on, xxii, 152

Otway, Sylvester, Burns on, vi, 340

Otway, Thomas, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 278; Venice Preserved of, xxxiv, 131

Our Blessed Lady’s Lullaby, xlii, 256-60

Our Lady’s Child, tale of, xvii, 50-4

Out Over the Forth, vi, 398

Outcry, much, little outcome, xvii, 17

Outdoor Life, and love of beauty, xxxix, 393-4; Locke on, xxxvii, 14

Outlaw, The, xli, 738-40

Oven-bird, Darwin on the, xxix, 101-2

Over-population, leads to wars, iii, 139

Overreach, Sir Giles, in New Way to Pay Old Debts, character of, xlvii, 858; uncle of Wellborn, 861; Wellborn on, 865; at Allworth’s, 871-2; with Wellborn, 872; scene with Marshall, 876-9; Furnace on, 886; with Marshall after the dinner, 890-2; preparations for Lord Lovell, 895-6; with Margaret, 896-901; with Lovell, 901-2; at meeting of Lovell and Margaret, 902, 903-5, 909; receives Lady Allworth and Wellborn, 905-6; believes Lady Allworth in love with Wellborn, 908; conference with Wellborn, 909-10; with Lovell at Allworth’s, 911-16; his plot against Wellborn, 923, 928; with Allworth and Margaret, 925-8; at Allworth’s in search of daughter, 932;
with Wellborn, 932-7; learns daughter’s marriage, 938-9; with Lovell, 939-40; crazed, 841-2
Overreach, Margaret, in New Way to Pay Old Debts, Allworth and, xxxvi, 864; intended for Lord Lovell, 878-9, 891-2; Lovell and Allworth on, 892-5; scene with father, 896-901; with Lovell, 902-4; with Allworth, 905; partition with Lovell, 909; Lady Allworth on, 917; scene with Allworth, 924-8; announces marriage to Allworth, 938-9; in final scene, 942
Overshot Wheels, xxx, 180-1
Over-soul, Essay on the, v, 133-48
Over-soul, Aristotle’s idea of an, xxxiv, 103; exhibited in laws of compensation, v, 85; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 803, 815-16, 818-41, 851-2, 858-9; Pythagorean doctrine of the, ix, 73; relations of man to the, v, 71; Virgil on the, xiii, 231-2
Overton, Colonel, character of, Hugo on, xxxix, 380
Over-trading, cause of scarcity of money, x, 319
Overwork, More on causes of, xxxvi, 180-1; Smith on results of, x, 84; Woolman on, i, 197, 251-2
Ovid, Chaucer compared with, xxxix, 177; Owen, Knight, in Purgatory, xxxii, 146
Owen, Aneurin, xxxii, 138
Owen, Prof. Richard, on cuttle-fish, xi, 461-2; on disadvantages of size, 354-5; on the dugong, 434; Emerson on, v, 443; on fossils, xi, 372; on generalized forms, 362-3; on highly developed parts, 153; on limbs, 453; on Megatheriod animals, xxix, 90-1; Mill on, xxv, 106; on non-flying birds, xi, 140; on origin of species, 13-14; the Solenhofen fossils and, xxviii, 119; on turkey-buzzards, xxix, 189
Owl, Darwin on the little, xxix, 130-1
Ox and Frog, fable of, xvii, 20
Oxen, English, Harrison on, xxxv, 326; German, Tacitus on, xxxiii, 95; More on, xxxvi, 173; sacred in Egypt, xxxiii, 24-6; why not grand, xxiv, 56
Oxen and Lion, fable of, xvii, 31
Oxenham, John, with Drake, xxxiii, 136, 139, 158, 171, 174, 183, 192
Oxford, Earl of, A Renunciation, xl, 289
Oxford, Earldom of, v, 405
Oxford University, Emerson on, v, 416-7; Harrison on, xxxv, 371-9, 381; Huber on, xxviii, 48-9; Newman on, 47-50
Oxidrakes, cannon of, iii, 139
Oxiones, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 120
Oxnam, John (see Oxenham)
Oxygen, absorbed by bacteria, xxxviii, 326; absorbed by fruits, 305; in air, xxx, 141-44; breathing requires, 163-4; combustion in, 137-39; combustion requires, 56-9; Faraday on, 48-9; Helmholtz on, 203; hydrogen and, 53, 139; produced from water, 135; production of, easy method, 136-7; tested by nitrous oxide, 148; weight of, 137, 144; yeast and, xxxviii, 275-302, 313-16
Oysters, no heart in, xxxviii, 129; Raleigh on, xxxiii, 312
Ozeyr, and the ass, xvi, 116 note
Ozymandias of Egypt, xli, 851
Pachus, death of, xii, 104-5
Pacific Islanders, Pretty on, xxxiii, 217
Pacific Ocean, Darwin on, xxix, 406, 420; Drake and the, xxxiii, 122, 171
Pack, Clouds, Away, xl, 316-17
Pack of Ragamuffins, The, xvii, 64-6
Pacorus, death of, xii, 347
Pacuvius; play of, ix, 18; works of, lost, xxvii, 344
Padarn, coat of, xxxii, 146
Padilla, story of, xxi, 5
Padumuttara, xlv, 780
Paeion, in Odyssey, xxi, 52
Pactus, Cecinna, Arria and, ix, 242-4
Pactus, L. Papirius, letters to, ix, 155, 158, 159
Pagan, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 69
Pagan, Isobel, Ca’ the Yowes, xii, 556
Pagan Learning, Milton on study of, iii, 199-200
Pagan Philosophy, Hugo on, xxxix, 342
Pagan Poets, Wordsworth on the, xxxix, 306
Pagani, Dante on the, xx, 202 note 27
Paganism, Bacon on, iii, 11; Hobbes on,
xxxiv, 379-83; Hugo on, xxxix, 343; Pascal on, xlviii, 195 (601)
Pagano, Machinardo, xx, 112 note 8
Pagans, in Hell, Browne on, iii, 305; Dante on, xx, 17-20
Pagasus, death of, xiii, 380
Page, Curtis Hidden, translator of Monière, xxvi, 197
Paget, Stephen, translator of Paré, xxxviii, 7, 9 note
Pagno, Maestro, Zanobi di, bell-founder, xxxi, 358
Pagolo, Pietro (see Galleotti)

Pain, Berkeley on idea of, xxvii, 195, 198-9; Burke on standards of, xxiv, 11-12; cause of, 105-7; darkness as cause of, 116-19; of death, iii, 9; delight caused by, xxiv, 107-8; endurance of, xxxvii, 94-5, 99-101; Epictetus on, ii, 135 (55); fear of, xxxvii, 97, 99; Hunt on, xxvii, 287; of the imagination, xxiv, 16-21; from imitations, xxiv, 223; infinity as cause of, xxiv, 111-12; of the judgment, 21-4; Locke on, xxxvii, 86; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 229 (26), 247 (33), 251 (64), 258 (28), 260 (42), 261 (47), 264-5 (1); of others, pleasure in, xxiv, 39-43; Pascal on yielding to, xlvi, 62 (160); passions excited by, xxiv, 35; philosophic attitude toward, ii, 75; pleasure in relation to, xxiv, 30-1, 36; removal of, not positive pleasure, 31-4, 35; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 73; vastness as cause of, 110-11; Webster on, xlvi, 853
Paine, Thomas, Burke on, xxiv, 420; Franklin and, i, 165
Painting, Burke on effects of, xxiv, 129; Coleridge on, xxvii, 261; color in, xxxix, 257; color in historical, xxvii, 69; defined as mute poesy, xxvii, 256-7; Locke on study of, xxvii, 174; knowledge of minerals needed in, xxxix, 256; Pascal on, xlvi, 51 (134); plastic art strives toward, xxxix, 260; poetry compared with, xxiv, 53-4, 138; reason of power of, 40, 44
Palace, Bacon’s idea of a, iii, 109-12
Palæontological Collections, poorness of, xi, 326-32
Palamedes, Trojan War and, xiii, 102-3

**Palamon and Arcite**, story of, xxxix, 160, 161, 172
Palazzo, Currado da, xx, 211 note 8
Pales, Milton on, iv, 270
Palgrave, Francis T., _Golden Treasury_ of, xi, 10
Palinurus, in _Aeneid_, xiii, 134, 145, 146, 178, 205, 218, 220
Pallas Athene, in the _Aeneid_, xiii, 121; in the Trojan War, 74, 106 (see also Athene)
Pallavicini, Cellini on, xxxi, 209

---

**Palmus**, death of, xiii, 345

**Pampas**, S. American, Darwin on, xxix, 82-139; changes of animals and plants in, 125-6; geology of, 134-5; view of the, from the Andes, 331; formation of the, 332

Pan, Browning on, xli, 922-3; date of, xxxiii, 72-3; as Egyptian god, 29; Emerson on, v, 227; Milton on, iv, 376; Syrinx and, xli, 378

**PAN, HYMN OF**, xli, 823-4

Panztius, on Aristides, xii, 78-9; Plutarch on, 17

Panama, Convention of U. S. with, xliii, 450-62
Panama Canal, xlvi, 450 note
Panama, Isthmus of, Drake at, xxxiii, 172-173; formerly open, xi, 379-80
Panatuket, Eliot on, xliii, 145

**Pandar**, Chaucer’s, xxvii, 17

**Pandareiis**, daughters of, in the _Odyssey_, xxii, 270, 274

Pandarus, in the _Aeneid_, xiii, 316, 317-8

Pandemonium, palace of Satan, iv, 106; council in, 108-21

Pandora, Milton on, iv, 172

Panegyric, Pliny on, ix, 192-3; Swift on, xxvii, 115
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Index Title</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>514</td>
<td>Paniagando on Dulcinea del Toboso, xiv</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>341</td>
<td>Panic, Hobbes on, xxxiv</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74, 190</td>
<td>Panope, in Phaedra, xvi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>146-7, 190</td>
<td>Panope, in the Aeneid, xiii</td>
<td>186, 188-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>146-7, 190</td>
<td>Pansa, Cicero and, xii</td>
<td>2541 death of, 256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55, 62-8</td>
<td>Pantasilea, mistress of Cellini, xxxi</td>
<td>55, 62-8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1004</td>
<td>PANTHEISM, THE HIGHER</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>146-7, 190</td>
<td>Pantheus, priest of Apollo, xiii</td>
<td>in, 114-15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Panthers, said to be marked with constellations, xxvi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>110</td>
<td>Paoli, of Corsica, Mill on, xxv</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>196; 357</td>
<td>Paolo, Padre, iii</td>
<td>196; Dr. Donne and, xv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Paolo of Rimini, xx</td>
<td>note 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>264-6, 275, 277-9, 281</td>
<td>Papacy, Dante's allegory of, xx</td>
<td>264-6, 275, 277-9, 281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>211, 399-410; Henry VIII on the, xxxvi</td>
<td>death of, 211, 399-410; Henry VIII on the, xxxvi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>118; Luther on corruption of the, 338-40, 341</td>
<td>118; Luther on corruption of the, 338-40, 341</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Pancro, Journeys in Diverse Places</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-58; 1, 23, 39; life and works, xxxviii</td>
<td>remarks on Journeys of, 1, 23, 39; life and works, xxxviii</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Paredes, Garcia de, xiv</td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-21</td>
<td>Parigi, Piera de Salvadore, wife of Cellini, xxxi</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>190</td>
<td>Paradise of Fools, iv, 148</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>87-358; Arnold on selections from, xxviii, 73; Bagheot on, 194-6; composition of, iv, 5; Dryden on, xiii, 13</td>
<td>Paradise Lost, Milton's, iv, 87-358; Arnold on selections from, xxviii, 73; Bagheot on, 194-6; composition of, iv, 5; Dryden on, xiii, 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>354; Poe on, xxxviii, 371-2; Shelley on, xxvii, 348-9; subject compared with other great epics, iv, 260-1; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 320-1</td>
<td>354; Poe on, xxxviii, 371-2; Shelley on, xxvii, 348-9; subject compared with other great epics, iv, 260-1; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 320-1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>517</td>
<td>Paradise Regained, Milton’s, iv, 359-411</td>
<td>date of, 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>190; Goethe on, xix, 110</td>
<td>190; Goethe on, xix, 110</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>412</td>
<td>Paradoxes, Berkeley on, xxxvii</td>
<td>412</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>315-16</td>
<td>Paradoxes, Berkeley on, xxxvii</td>
<td>315-16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>407</td>
<td>Paralus, Plato on, ii</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>362</td>
<td>Paranal, Darwin on the, xxix</td>
<td>131-2, 139, 144; sediment of, xxxviii, 402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>263</td>
<td>Parasitic Insects, xi</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>164-6</td>
<td>Parceval, romance of, xxxii</td>
<td>164-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>111 note 6</td>
<td>Parceval, romance of, xxxii</td>
<td>111 note 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>Pardon, right of, in early Massachusetts</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29-31</td>
<td>Pardon, the honorablest revenge, xlvii</td>
<td>29-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>815; proverb on, xvi</td>
<td>815; proverb on, xvi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38-9</td>
<td>Parents and children, intercourse between, xxviii, 283; and children, Locke on, xxxvii, 27-31, 32-45, 49-50, 50 note, 55-6, 60-7, 80-2, 83-91, 104-11; and children, Montaigne on, xxxii, 73-4</td>
<td>Parents and children, intercourse between, xxviii, 283; and children, Locke on, xxxvii, 27-31, 32-45, 49-50, 50 note, 55-6, 60-7, 80-2, 83-91, 104-11; and children, Montaigne on, xxxii, 73-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43 (18)</td>
<td>Confucius on duty to, xliv</td>
<td>43 (18)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11, 7 (5, 6, 7, 8), 14 (18-21), 43 (18)</td>
<td>Mohammed on inheritances of, xlv, 968-9; Mohammed on kindness to, 915; Montaigne on education by, xxxii, 39; Penn on obedience to, i, 339; Tzu-hsia on duty to, xliv, 5 (7); Yu-tzu on duty to, xliv, 5 (2)</td>
<td>Mohammed on inheritances of, xlv, 968-9; Mohammed on kindness to, 915; Montaigne on education by, xxxii, 39; Penn on obedience to, i, 339; Tzu-hsia on duty to, xliv, 5 (7); Yu-tzu on duty to, xliv, 5 (2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19-21</td>
<td>Parents and Children, Essay on, Bacon's, iii</td>
<td>19-21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>488</td>
<td>Paredes, Garcia de, xiv</td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>190</td>
<td>Pardo, son of Priam, in Dante's Hell, xx</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
of, viii, 27; Webster on judgment of, xlvii, 794
Paris (city), industries of, x, 264; preeminence of, in French Revolution, xxiv, 328-9
Paris, Parliament of, on National Assembly, xxiv, 177
Paris, University of, site of, xxviii, 45-6
Paris, Ferdinand John, i, 160-2
Paris and Cenone, xl, 217-8
Park, Mungo, on desire for salt, xxix, 116
Parker, Theodore, on democracy, xxviii, 460
Parliament, burgesses in, xxxv, 224; under the Commonwealth, xliii, 106-13; More's plea for freedom of, xxxvi, 94-6; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 85-8, 91
Parliament of Man, xlii, 983
Parma, Duchess of (see Margaret of Parma)
Parma, Prince of, xix, 209 note 26
Parmenas, the deacon, xliv, 434 (5)
Parmenides, Dante on, xx, 343; Sidney on, xxv, 7
Parmenius, Stephen, xxxiii, 290
Parnassus Hill, O Were I on, vi, 314-15
Parnell, More and, xxxvi, 115-16
Paros, marbles of, xii, 132
Parrot, South American, xxix, 143
Parrot and the Husband, story of, xvi, 33-5
Parry, C. H., Jenner to, xxxviii, 143
Parsees, of Bombay, xxv, 281 note; Freeman on the, xxvi, 271
Parsifal, legend of, xxxii, 165
 Parsimony, Bacon on, iii, 88; Burke on, xxiv, 397; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; why dishonorable, 365; economically considered, x, 265-6; motives of, 269, 270
Parson, Chaucer's, xl, 24-5; Dryden on Chaucer's, xxxix, 164
Parson, Goldsmith's, xli, 512-13
Parsons, William, i, 58
Parthenon, built by Ictinus and Callicrates, xii, 50; Emerson on the, xlii, 1248
Parthenope, Milton on, iv, 68
Parthia, Antony's war with, xiii, 349-61; M. Aurelius Antoninus' war with, ii, 304; Cicero in, ix, 136-7, 147; Milton on, iv, 391
Parthians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 113-14
Parzival, M. de Saci on, 387; Thoughts, 9-317; remarks on Thoughts, 8; i, 31
Pascal, Jacqueline, sister of Blaise, xlvi, 321-36, 341; letters of, 323-30; letter to, 321-3; profession of, 341
Pascal, Pere, epitaph on, xlviii, 365; letter on death of, 330-41
"Pascha, The," Drake's flagship, xxxiii, 130
Pascal, St., Luther on, xxxvi, 253 (29)
Pascucci, Girolamo, the Perugian, xxxi, 188-9, 200-1, 202-3, 21
Pasenadi, the Kosalan, xlv, 675, 755-7
Pasiphae, Dante on, xx, 49 note 3, 251; Massinger on, xlvii, 909; in the Mournful Fields, xiii, 222
Pasqualigo, Lorenzo, letter of, xlii, 45-6
Passion, Blake on, xlii, 589; Bunyan's allegory of, xv, 34-5; Confucius on, xlv, 16 (10); in Dante's Hell, xx, 31-2, 47; Hindu Krishna on, xlv, 802-3, 853-4, 864, 868, 869; Kempis on, vii, 241 (1); nature seen in moments of, iii, 97; Penn on, i, 346-7; Poe on, xxxviii, 391; reason and, iii, 271; in religion, i, 365 (533-40); simulation of, xlviii, 420 (see also Anger)
Passion, Tire, Milton, iv, 23-5
Passions, Burke on study of the, xxiv, 46-8; Burke on taste in the, 22; clearness not necessary to affect the, 51-2; David on the, xli, 491; Epicerus on
Passionate Shepherd, Marlowe's, xl, 268 (16)
Pastivity, and activity, ii, 103-28; poetry, its effect on the, 51-4; Pope on the, xl, 418; power, its effect on the, xxiv, 55-60; privation, its effect on the, 60-1; Rousseau on the, xxxiv, 177; Ruskin on the, xxviii, 112-15; reason and, xxiv, 40; of self-preservation, 35, 37-8; of society, 36-45; strong, most creditable to conquer, vii, 235-6 (4); sublimity, its effect on the, xxiv, 49-73; thoughts and, xxxvii, 299, 301; vastness, its effect on the, xxiv, 61-2; words, their power over the, 129-40; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 332-3
Past, America's attitude toward the, 476-9
Pastoral Poetry, Sidney on, xxvii, 25-6
Patagonia, Darwin on, xxix, 169-77, 184-93, 506
Patagonians, Darwin on the, xxix, 236-7
Patarbemis, and Amasis, xxxiii, 82
Patents, under control of Congress, xliii, 184 (8); Franklin on, i, 112
Paternus, Pliny to, ix, 209, 325-6
Pathos, Wordsworth on, in poetry, xxxix, 333-4
Patience, Bacon on lack of, iii, 134; better than pride, xliv, 342 (8); Buddha on, xliv, 596; Bunyan's allegory of, xv, 35; Byron's Manfred on, xviii, 420; Epicetus on, ii, 128 (34), 130 (39), 176 (170), 177 (174); Ferdinand's lesson in, xlvii, 835; Goethe on, xix, 367; Goethe's apothecary's lesson in, 400-1; instances of, given by Dante, xx, 206-7; Kempis on, vii, 219, 249 (6), 273, 280-1, 329-30; Manzoni on, xxi, 98; Marcus Aurelius, ii, 199 (1), 211 (3), 251 (63), 253 (79), 256 (14), 264 (59), 268 (11), 269 (27), 273 (42), 275 (3), 281 (30), 287 (9), 289 (18); Penn on, i, 334 (119), 339-40, 343 (234), 347 (294); in public office, 355; Rousseau on reason for, xxxiv, 277-8 (see also Bearing)
Patience, The, by Collins, xlii, 476-9
Passion, The, by Collins, xii, 254-5
Passivity, and activity, ii, 268 (16)
Passover, feast of the, xliv, 409 (1)
Past, America's attitude toward the, xxxix, 388; Bacon on the, iii, 15, 62; Bentham on veneration of the, xxvii, 226-32; Byron on, xxviii, 390-1; Carlyle on, xxv, 351-2; Confucius on, xliv, 11-12 (21); Descartes on rejection of the, xxxiv, 15; Ecclesiastes on the, xliv, 342-3 (10); Emerson on the, v, 8, 70-1, 102; Goethe on study of, xix, 31; Hobbes on the, xxxiv, 320; Lowell on worship of the, xlii, 1372; Pascal on the, xxxvii, 355; Raleigh on the, xxxix, 96-7, 100; reasoning from, to future, xxviii, 316; Tennyson on the, xlii, 972-3 (see also Antiquity)
Past, The, by Bryant, xlii, 1221-2
Past and Present, by Hood, xlii, 910-11
Pasteur, Louis on bacteria, xxxviii, 257; his father, xxxviii, 271; Germ Theory, 364-82; life and works, 270; Theory of Fermentation, 273-363
Pastimes, dangerousness of, Locke on, xxviii, 176
Pastoral Poetry, Sidney on, xxvii, 25-6
Pastoral Poetry, by Burns, vi, 409-11
Pastoureaux, the, xxxv, 63 note
Pasture, rent of, x, 151-2, 154
Patagonia, Darwin on, xxix, 169-77, 184-93, 506
Patagonians, Darwin on the, xxix, 236-7
Patroclus, and Achilles, Æschylus on, xxii, 77; Homer on, xxii, 36, 156, 322; Marlowe on, xlv, 28
Patron, in the Æneid, xiii, 188
Patronage, Johnson on, xxxix, 207
Paul, St., before Agrippa, xlv, 478-81
at Athens, 461-2 (15-34); in Antioch, 448 (25-6, 30), 450 (25, 1); at Antioch of Pisidia, 451 (14-52); Augustine, St., on, vii, 116, 124; Bacon on, iii, 13, 34; Barnabas and, xlv, 450-1, 457; at Berea, 460-1 (10-14); conversion of, v, 141; vii, 124; xlv, 441 (3-19); at Corinth, 462; Dante on, xx, 266 note 14; editorial remarks on teachings of, xlv, 422; Emerson on, v, 239; at Ephesus, xlv, 464; Epistles to Corinthians, xlv, 486-532; Euripides quoted by, iv, 412; Felix and, xlv, 477 (24-27); before Festus, 477-81; on forgiveness, ii, 339; accused before Gallio, xlv, 463 (12-17); Greek poets quoted by, ii, 330; on himself, xlv, 493 (1-5), 501 (1-27), 511 (9-10), 516 (8-9), 519-22, 523 (5), 527-31; In Conionum, xlv, 453 (1-5); at Jerusalem, 470-81; at council of Jerusalem, 455; Kemps on, vii, 301; learning of, iii, 199; visit to Limbo, xx, 9 note 2; Luke and, xlv, 352; at Lystra, 453-4; in Macedonia, 466 (1-5); in Melita, 484; at Miletus, 467-8 (17-36); Mill on, xlv, 220, 242; misinterpretations of, xixi, 44-5; missionary journeys, xlv, 450-70; Pascal on, xlviii, 100 (283), 192 (588), 222 (670), 224 (673, 674), 227 (683), 297 (851), 299 (853), 351; in persecution of Christians, xlv, 439 (3), 441 (1-2); at Philippi, 458-66; in Rome, 485-6; Taine on epistles of, xixi, 435; at Thessalonica, xlv, 460 (1-9); at Troas, 467 (6-12)

Paul III, Pope, Cellini and, xxi, 145-7, 159, 163-4, 178-80, 183-5, 202-3, 207-9, 212, 213, 222-3, 225-6, 227-8, 232, 239, 243, 244-5, 248-50; Charles V and, 178-81; children of, 147 note 2, 185 note; Copernicus to, xxi, 52, 56-7; election of, xxi, 145 note 3; escape from early imprisonment, 223-4; Duke of Ferrara and, 268-9; in sack of Rome, 74 note

Paul Revere's Ride, xlii, 1295-9

Paula, St. Hierome and, xv, 377

Paulet, Sir Amyas, iii, 3

Pauline, in Polyeucte, her dream referred to, xvi, 77; begs Polyeucte to stay, 80-1; with Stratonice, tells her old love for Severus, 81-3; her marriage to Polyeucte, 83; her dream, 83-4; learns Severus's approach, 84-7; with

Severus, 90-3; with Polyeucte on his return, 94-5; her fears for Polyeucte, 97-9; learns Polyeucte a Christian, 99-102; pleads for Polyeucte with father, 102-6; with Polyeucte in prison, 111-15; asks Severus to save Polyeucte, 116-17; last appeal for Polyeucte, 123-5; follows him to death, 126-7; announces herself a Christian, 128; Saint-Victor on character of, 76

Paulino, Cellini's boy, xxi, 39-40, 42

Paulinus, Valerius, letters to, ix, 255, 275, 334, 354

Paulus, Lucius, and his sons, ix, 168

Paulus, Lucius, Æmilius (d. 216 B. C.), death of, ix, 72

Paulus, Lucius, Æmilius (d. 160 B. C.), xxi, 16

Paulus, Passiens, Priscus and, ix, 284

Paulus, Sergius, xlv, 450 (7, 12)

Paulus, the consul, and Cesar, xii, 289

Pausanias, the Spartan monarch, Cleonice and, xviii, 428; haughtiness of, xii, 101-2; at Plataea, 89, 91, 93, 94, 95-6; treason of, 25

Pavia, Bishop of (see Rossi, Girolamo de')

Pavy, Salathiel, xi, 299-300

Paxton Affair, Franklin in, i, 4

Payen, Dr., on Montaigne, xxi, 105-7

Pazzi, Camicione de', xx, 133 and note 6

Pazzi, Carlino de, xx, 133 note 7

Pazzo, in Dante's Hell, xx, 52 and note 12

Peace, Blake on, xli, 591; Burns on, vi, 308; chamber of, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 57; "hath her victories," iv, 83; Hobbes on, xxi, 371, 391, 392; Milton on descent of, iv, 8; oversecurity in times of, vii, 268 (4); Pope on, xli, 432; the sovereign good, xliii, 106 (299); temporal and eternal, vii, 300 (2); Tennyson on, xlii, 1015, 1055-6; the true end of war, xiv, 375; Washington on, xliii, 243-4

Peaceableness, Kemps on, xvi, 221

Peacock, Milton on the, iv, 238; sacred to Hera, viii, 187 note 37

Peacock and Jay, fable of, xvii, 19-20

Peacock and Juno, fable of, xvii, 24

Pears (see Percy)

Pearl and Cock, fable of, xvii, 19-20

Pearson, Dr. G., xxxviii, 56-7

Pears, Darwin on improvement of, xi, 185 note; Copernicus to, xxi, 57;

Peacock, Milton on the, iv, 238; sacred to Hera, viii, 187 note 37

Peacock and Jay, fable of, xvii, 19-20

Peacock and Juno, fable of, xvii, 24

Pears (see Percy)

Pearl and Cock, fable of, xvii, 19-20

Pearson, Dr. G., xxxviii, 56-7

Pears, Darwin on improvement of, xi, 185 note; Copernicus to, xxi, 57;
GENERAL INDEX

Peasants, and lords, xlii, 1254
Peasants’ Song, in Faust, xix, 44-5
Peasant’s Wise Daughter, The, xvii, 178-21
Peat, formation of, xxix, 291
Pebrine, Pasteur on, xxxviii, 270
Pecci, Pier Antonio, xxxi, 139
note
Peckham, Sir George, xxxiii, 269
Pectoralis Reservatio, xxxvi, 285-92
Peculators, in Dante’s Hell, xx, 86, 89-92
Pedantry, Confucius on, xliv, 20 (16);
Hobbes on, xxxiv, 336;
Locke on, xxxvii, 150;
Swift on, xxvii, 94, 101
Pediculi, Harvey on, xxxviii, 130
Pedro of Castile, xxxix, 84
Peebles, Rev. William, Burns on, vi, 99-100, 352
note
Peel, Sir Robert, blue books and, v, 360;
law reform and, xxv, 65;
model Englishman, v, 395
Peele, George, Paris and Cenone, xl, 217-18
Peele Castle, Wordsworth on, xii, 605-7
Peerage, English, Carlyle on the, xxv, 371-3
Peewit, habits of the, xxix, 120
Peleg, King, Balin and, xxxv, 111; Sir
Ector and, 203; at feast of Grail, 207-8;
grand sire of Galahad, 109; Launcelot
and, 203; the sword and, 185-6
Pellinore, father of Percival, xxxv, 182
Pellisson, on French classical poetry,
xxviii, 68
Pelopidas, and Epaminondas, xii, 78
Peloponnesian War, xii, 65-92
Pelops, Cicero’s letter to, xii, 238
Pelorus, references to, iv, 94; xx, 200
note 5
Pembroke, in Edward the Second, xlii,
16, 22-6, 33-4, 39, 45-6, 53
Pembroke, Countess of, epitaph on, xli,
333
Pembroke, Earl of, George Herbert and,
xvii, 381, 388
Penagwog Indians, xliii, 145
Penal Code, Marshall on, xliii, 219-20
Penalties, Winthrop on prescribed, xliii,
90-102, 104-5
Penance, Krishna on, xlv, 863, 866;
Luther on, xxxvi, 251-2; Pascal on,
xxxviii, 234 (698)
Penarius, T., Cicero and, ix, 117
Pencil, Verses Written with a, vi,
276-7
Pendulum, Faraday on the, xxx, 13;
Helmholtz on, the, 186-7
Penelope, in the Odyssey, the minstrel
and, xxii, 17-18; web of, 23-4, 261;
learns plot against Telemachus, 63-5;
her dream, 66-7; grief of, 149; told of
Telemachus’s return, 223; rebukes the
suitors, 225-6; with Telemachus on his
return, 229, 230-2; sends for Ulysses,
241-4; talks with Ulysses as a beggar,
258-66; relates her dream, 269-71;
prepares contest for the suitors,
271-2; tells of Ulysses’s return, 310-12;
reunion with Ulysses, 312-19; fame of,
325; Bacon on, iii, 22; Ruskin on,
xxviii, 142
P’eng, xlii, 21 note 1
Penguin, habits of the, xxix, 204; Hayes
on, xliii, 276; wings of, xi, 341
Pentecent, David’s prayer in, xlv, 188-90;
Luther on, xxxvi, 251-2, 354-5; Pascal on,
xxxviii, 219 (661); Webster on,
xxxviii, 845
### GENERAL INDEX

**Pentecost**
- The **Pentecost** is a significant event in Christian faith, representing the descent of the Holy Spirit upon the disciples of Jesus as recorded in Acts 2:1-41. It is often associated with the beginning of the Christian Church.

**Penn**
- **Penn** refers to several notable individuals:
  - **Penn, Thomas**, i, 243, 260, 323
  - **Penn, William**, i, 233, 236, 238
  - **Penn, Vice-Admiral**, xxxiv, 76

**Pennsylvania**
- **Pennsylvania**, i, 233, 236, 238
- **Pennsylvania Gazette**, i, 233, 236, 238
- **Pennsylvania Assembly**:
  - on Franklin's paper money, 255, 256, 259-60, 264, 266-70, 273
  - and governors of, 255-6, 259-60, 264, 266-70, 273
- **Pennsylvania in the French and Indian War**:сужение of, 255-6, 259-60, 264, 266-70, 273
- **Pennsylvania in the French War**:сужение of, 255-6, 259-60, 264, 266-70, 273
- **Pennsylvania Assembly**, on Franklin's plan of union, 255-6, 259-60, 264, 266-70, 273
- **Philadelphia Hospital**:сужение of, 255-6, 259-60, 264, 266-70, 273
- **Pennsylvania Gazette**, i, 233, 236, 238

**Pepys, Samuel**
- **Pepys, Samuel**, as a critic, xxviii, 296-9
- **Pepys, Samuel, Essay on Stevenson's**
- **Pepys, Samuel, Essay on Stevenson's**, xxviii, 285-305

**Perception(s)**
- **Pascal on opinions of the**, xlviii, 112 (324), 113 (327)
- **Percival**, Spencer, popularity of, v, 370
- **Percival, Sir, in the Holy Grail**: the sword and, xxxv, 168; at the tourney, 112; meeting with Galahad, 128-9; at the hermitage, 129; with his aunt, 134-6; follows Galahad, 136; at monastery, 137-8; encounter with men at arms, rescued by Galahad, 138-9; the robber knight and, 139-40; how he helped the lion, 141; his dream, 142-3; tempted by devil in woman's shape, 143-7; Gawaine on, 156; virginity of, 156; meeting with Sir Bors, 178; meeting with Galahad, 181; meeting with sister, 182; in ship of Faith, 181-2, 189; at castle Carteloise, 190-2; sees hart and lions, 192-3; at castle of strange custom, 194-5; meets Galahad, 194-5; reality of, 193-4

**Pentateuch**
- **Hume on miracles of the**, xxxvii, 192-3, 222-3, 224-5; reality of, 193-4
Percy, Lord Henry, in Scots' raid, xxxv, 82; loses pennon to Douglas, 82-3; follows Douglas, 84-6; in battle of Otterburn, 87, 91 (see also ballads of Otterburn and Chevy Chase)
Percy, Sir Ralph, in Scots' raid, xxxv, 82, 84; at battle of Otterburn, 87, 89-90; Earl March and, 98

Percy's Reliques, Wordsworth on, xxxix, 325-7, 329

Perdiccas, Socrates and, ii, 293 (25)

Peredur, legend of, xxxii, 163-4, Renan on, 142, 147

Perez, Anthony, xxxix, 88

Perez, John, of Viedma, xiv, 426

Perez, Pero, the curate in DON QUIXOTE, xiv, 45, 48-54, 229-33, 239, 271

Perez, Ruy, of Viedma, the Captive in DON QUIXOTE, xiv, 382-423

Perfection, as cause of beauty, xxiv, 90; Descartes on attainment of, xxxiv, 12-13; degree of, in nature, xi, 203-4, 209; Franklin on moral, i, 78, 84; doctrine of innate tendency to (see Progressive Development); Kant on conceptions of, xxxii, 353; Pascal on, xlviii, 326; Rousseau on attainment of, xxxiv, 214

Perfections, of Buddhism, xlv, 593-9, 619, 621

Périandre, Molière on, xxvi, 215

Periboea, daughter of Eurymedon, xxii, 91; reference to, xxvi, 136

Pericles, Life of, Plutarch's, xii, 35-77

Pericles, Alcibiades and, xii, 106, 108, 111; Anaxagoras and, 55; v, 437; Aspasia and, xii, 60-1; Athens beautified by, 47-52; birth of, 37; character of, 39-40, 76-7; charges against, 51; Cimon and, 44-6; convention of Greeks proposed by, 55-6; death, 75-6; domestic economy of, 54; domestic troubles, 73-4; education of, 38-40; Ephialtes and, 46; government of, 43-5, 46-7; his large head, 37-8; marriage of, 60; military conduct of, 56-60, 61-5; Mill on, xxv, 257; Newman on, xxviii, 41, 57; as an orator, ix, 207-8; in Peloponnesian War, xii, 65-72; in public life, 41-2; removed from command, 72; sayings of, 43; his supremacy, 52-4

Pericles, the younger, xii, 75

Pericles, Homer on, xii, 152

Pericolli, Nicolo de', xxxi, 149 note 1

Perier, Madame, letters to, xlvi, 323, 326, 330, 341, 344, 346

Perier, M., country house of, xlviii, 329 note; letters to, 330, 341, 342-4

Perigord, Bertrand, Cardinal of, xxxv, 34-5, 39-42, 45, 58

Perigot and Willie's Roundelay, xi, 247-9

Perillus, and the Sicilian bull, xx, 110 note 1

Periòcles, Mill on, xlviii, 61

Peripatetics, Locke on the, xxxvii, 165-6

Periphanes, tutor of Ascanius, xiii, 196

Periphas, in sack of Troy, xiii, 116

Peris, good jinn, xvi, 9

Perithoüs, in Tartarus, xiii, 227

Perjury, punishment of, in old England, xxxv, 365

Permanence, a word of degrees, v, 149-50

Pernambuco, Darwin on, xxix, 500-2

Perrault, discoverer of circulation of sap, xxxiv, 126

Perse, mother of Circe, xxii, 133

Perseus, king of Macedon, xlviii, 132

Perseus, son of Danae, worship of, in Chemmis, xxxiii, 44-5
Perseverance, not genius, xxviii, 373; proverb on, xv, 207; Zoroaster on, v, 77
Persia, cities of, shown to Jesus, iv, 390-1; Raleigh on, xxxix, 71, 113
Persistency, Epictetus on, ii, 173 (156); of heroism, v, 129
v, 77
Personal Cautions, Penn's, i, 347-8
Personal Force, Emerson on, v, 201-2
Personal Instruction, Newman on, xxviii, 32-8
Personal Representation, Hare's, xxv, 159-60
Personal Rights, equality of, v, 240
Personalities, defamatory, xxvii, 235-7; laudatory, 237-9;
Personifications, Wordsworth on, xxxix, 74
Persons, natural and artificial, xxxiv, 413-17; as the object of government, v, 240-2
PERSONS ONE WOULD WISH TO HAVE SEEN, xxvii, 267-81
Persuasion, Æschylus on, viii, 162; Franklin on methods of, i, 18; Pascal on, xlviii, 13 (10), 400-11
Pertelote, in NUN'S PRIEST'S TALE, xl, 36-49
Pertinax, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 63, 68; slain by Pretorian Guards, 64
Pertness, Locke on, v, 106-7
Petro, Granius, xii, 277
Peters, Rev. Hugh, Burke on, xxiv, 151, 203
Peters, Secretary, i, 22; Mill on work of, xxv, 158
Pestalozzi, on help, v, 22; Mill on work of, xxv, 158
Pestilence, as a judgment of God, i, 227
Pestilence, In Time of, xl, 260-1
Petar, "hoist with own," xlvii, 169
Peter, St., Æneas healed by, xlv, 443 (32-5); with Ananias and Sapphira, 432; angel of, xv, 337; Bunyan on, 133, 134; chosen apostle, xlv, 368 (14); on circumcision, 455 (7-11); Cornelius and, 444 (1-33); his defence, 446 (1-18); his denial of Jesus, 411 (34), 412 (54-62); editorial remarks on teachings of, 422; imprisoned, 429 (1-12), 448 (3-6); with Jesus, 376 (45), 377 (51), 378 (20), 379 (28, 32-6), 389 (41), 401 (28), 410 (8-13), 411 (31-4); at Jesus's tomb, 416 (12); keys of, xx, 182 note 8; lame man cured by, xlv, 428 (1-16); Luther on keys of, xxxvi, 271; Malchus and, xlviii, 262 (744); miracles done by, xlv, 432 (15); in Paradise, xx, 386-90, 399-401, 422; Paul, St., and, xxxvi, 272; on day of Pentecost, xlv, 425-7; in Samaria, 439 (14), 440 (25); Tabitha and, 443 (36-43); Tansillo on, xiv, 315
Peter, Prince, of Arragon, Dante on, xx, 174 and note 12
Peter III, of Arragon, Dante on, xx, 173 and note 10
Peter Lombard, Sentences of, xxxvi, 324 note
Peter of Provence, Don Quixote on, xiv, 490
Peterborough, Lord, Berkeley and, xxxvii, 196; Dryden and, xiii, 425
Petermann, the sacristan in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 417, 418, 425, 427, 437, 439, 480
Peters, Rev. Hugh, Burke on, xxiv, 151, 203
Peters, Secretary, i, 124
Petition, right of, in United States, xliii, 194 (1)
Petition of Right (English), Burke on, xxv, 171
Petralachia, Marquis, in DUCHESS OF MALFI, xlvii, 805-6, 831, 832-3, 834-7, 847-8, 852, 853-4
Pescennius, Cicero and, ix, 90
Pestalozzi, on help, v, 22; Mill on work of, xxv, 158
Pestilence, as a judgment of God, i, 237
Pestilence, In Time of, xl, 260-1
Petar, "hoist with own," xlvii, 169
Peter, St., Æneas healed by, xlv, 443 (32-5); with Ananias and Sapphira, 432; angel of, xv, 337; Bunyan on, 133, 134; chosen apostle, xlv, 368 (14); on circumcision, 455 (7-11); Cornelius and, 444 (1-33); his defence, 446 (1-18); his denial of Jesus, 411 (34), 412 (54-62); editorial remarks on teachings of, 422; imprisoned, 429 (1-12), 448 (3-6); with Jesus, 376 (45), 377 (51), 378 (20), 379 (28, 32-6), 389 (41), 401 (28), 410 (8-13), 411 (31-4); at Jesus's tomb, 416 (12); keys of, xx, 182 note 8; lame man cured by, xlv, 428 (1-16); Luther on keys of, xxxvi, 271; Malchus and, xlviii, 262 (744); miracles done by, xlv, 432 (15); in Paradise, xx, 386-90, 399-401, 422; Paul, St., and, xxxvi, 272; on day of Pentecost, xlv, 425-7; in Samaria, 439 (14), 440 (25); Tabitha and, 443 (36-43); Tansillo on, xiv, 315
Peter, Prince, of Arragon, Dante on, xx, 174 and note 12
Peter III, of Arragon, Dante on, xx, 173 and note 10
Peter the Great, standing army of, x, 448
Peter Lombard, Sentences of, xxxvi, 324 note
Peter of Provence, Don Quixote on, xiv, 490
Peterborough, Lord, Berkeley and, xxxvii, 196; Dryden and, xiii, 425
Petermann, the sacristan in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 417, 418, 425, 427, 437, 439, 480
Peters, Rev. Hugh, Burke on, xxiv, 151, 203
Peters, Secretary, i, 124
Petition, right of, in United States, xliii, 194 (1)
Petition of Right (English), Burke on, xxv, 171
Petralachia, Marquis, in DUCHESS OF MALFI, xlvii, 805-6, 831, 832-3, 834-7, 847-8, 852, 853-4
Pescennius, Cicero and, ix, 90
Pestalozzi, on help, v, 22; Mill on work of, xxv, 158
Pestilence, as a judgment of God, i, 237
Pestilence, In Time of, xl, 260-1
Petar, "hoist with own," xlvii, 169
Peter, St., Æneas healed by, xlv, 443
GENERAL INDEX

PETRUCI, Pandolfo, xxxvi, 70; minister of, 75

Pets, animal, Augustus on, xii, 35; Harrison on, xxxv, 351-2

Pettinagno, Piero, xx, 198 note 6

Peucians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 119-20

PEYSTER, Colonel de, Epistle to, vi, 119-20

Phaeton, references to, xx, 165

Phaethusa, the nymph, xxii, 316

Phaethon, steed of the sun, xxii, 153;

Phaedra, in Homer's Hades, xxii, 134-5, 144-6;

Phaedra, apparent hatred of, 145-6; urged to live for son, 147-8; interview with Hippolytus, 156-61; her son chosen king, 162; her grief, 162-4; sends to offer Hippolytus the crown, 165; her prayer to Venus, 165-6; learns Theseus's return, 166-7; urged to accuse Hippolytus, 168-9; tells Theseus his wrong, 169; begs Theseus to spare Hippolytus, 179; learns love of Hippolytus for Aricia, 179-83; denounces Enone, 184; Panope tells despair of, 190; confesses to Theseus, 195-6

Phaedra, in Phaedra, apparent hatred of Hippolytus, xxvi, 134-5, 144-6; her malady, 138-43; confesses love for Hippolytus, 144-6; hears of Theseus's death, 146; urged to live for son, 147-8; interview with Hippolytus, 156-61; her son chosen king, 162; her grief, 162-4; sends to offer Hippolytus the crown, 165; her prayer to Venus, 165-6; learns Theseus's return, 166-7; urged to accuse Hippolytus, 168-9; tells Theseus his wrong, 169; begs Theseus to spare Hippolytus, 179; learns love of Hippolytus for Aricia, 179-83; denounces Enone, 184; Panope tells despair of, 190; confesses to Theseus, 195-6

Phaedra, in Homer's Hades, xii, 153;

Virgil on, xiii, 223, 265

Phaedrus, translator of Æsop, xvii, 8

Phæthon, steed of the sun, xxi, 316

Phæthusa, the nymph, xii, 165

Phaeton, references to, xx, 72, 357 note 1; xli, 17

Phalaris, in Æneid, death of, xiii, 319

Phalaris, the tyrant, bull of, iii, 306; xx, 110 note 1; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 211 (16)

Phædo, Plato's, ii, 45-113

Phædorus, in Philaster, suitor of Arethusa, xlvii, 667-8; with the King and Arethusa, 669-71; denounced by Philaster, 672-3; with Arethusa and Philaster, 683-4; with Galatea, 686-7; and Megra, 688-90; his fault reported to Arethusa, 691; before his lodging, 693; caught with Megra, 694-7; at the hunt, 714-15, 720-1; finding of Arethusa, 724-5; finds Bellario wounded, 727-8; arrests Philaster, 728-30; taken prisoner by citizens, 736, 738, 739-41; rescued by Philaster, 742-3; sent home, 750

Pharaoh (of Exodus), Mohammed on, xlv, 881, 888, 891, 902-4, 921, 932-4

Pharaoh (time of Joseph), dreams of, xi, 43; Joseph and, xlv, 436 (10)

Pharaoh, wife of, Mohammed on, xlv, 993

Pharisaism, leads to superstition, iii, 45-6

Pharisees, beliefs of the, xliv, 474 (8); Bunyan on, xv, 108; Jesus on the, xlv, 372-3 (30-5), 385-6 (37-44), 397 (14-17), 400-1 (10-14); Pascal on the, xlviii, 287 (829), 290 (839), 292, 294

Pharnabazus, Alcibiades and, xii, 144, 145; Plutarch on, 133, 134, 135, 137

Pharnaces, and Caesar, xii, 305

Pharnapates, Plutarch on, xii, 305

Pharisees, beliefs of the, xliv, 474 (8); Bunyan on, xv, 108; Jesus on the, xlv, 372-3 (30-5), 385-6 (37-44), 397 (14-17), 400-1 (10-14); Pascal on the, xlviii, 287 (829), 290 (839), 292, 294

Pharnabazus, Alcibiades and, xii, 144, 145; Plutarch on, 133, 134, 135, 137

Pharnaces, and Caesar, xii, 305

Pharsalia, battle of, xii, 299-303; Antony at, 327-8

Phebe, daughter of Gaius, xv, 274, 283

Phegeus, death of, xiii, 151

Pheres, birth of, xxii, 351-2

Phegeus, death of, xiii, 151

Pheres, birth of, xxii, 151; death of, xiii, 335

Phidas, accusation and death of, xii, 67-8; beautifies Athens, 50; Epictetus on, works of, ii, 138 (61); the "Jove" of, xlii, 1248; statue of Minerva, xii, 51

Philadelphia, city-watch of, i, 98-9; fire company formed by Franklin, 99-100; Library, founded by Franklin, 66-7, 74-5; Longfellow on, xlii, 1334; public hospital established, i, 116-18; situation of, v, 334; streets of, improved by Franklin, i, 119-20; University of (see University of Pennsylvania)

Philadelphia Catechism, xxi, 21

Philadelphia Experiment, the, i, 148
GENERAL INDEX

Philadephus, name of, xii, 156 note
Philagrus, tutor of Nepos, xii, 240
Philanthropy, Bacon on, iii, 32-4; Emerson on false, v, 63; Epictetus on true, ii, 185 (18); Marcus Aurelius on, 209-10 (11); moral worth of, xxi, 310
Philarch, officer of Utopia, xxxvi, 177
Philaster, Beaumont and Fletcher’s, xlvi, 667-751; remarks on, 666
Philaster, in Philaster, heir to Sicily, xlvi, 668; with king and Pharamond, 671-5; with the courtiers, 675-6; sent for by princess, 677; Arethusa on, 678; scene with Arethusa, 679-82; with Pharamond, 683-4; Bellario and, 684-6; with courtiers, hears Arethusa faithless, 700-4; questions Bellario, 704-8; with Arethusa, concerning Bellario, 710-13; in the woods, 717; meeting with Bellario, 717-18; finds Bellario with Arethusa, 721-3; attempts to kill Arethusa, 722; his regrets, 726; wounds Bellario, 726; saves Bellario, 729-30; in arrest, 730; summoned to death, 731; in prison, 731-3; married to Arethusa, 738-9; rescues Pharamond, 738-9; in final scene, 744-6, 748-50
Philip, the apostle, xliv, 368 (14), 424 (13)
Philip, the deacon, xliv, 434 (5), 439 (5-13), 440-1 (26-49), 469 (8)
Philip II, King of Macedon, Alexander and, xii, 36; v, 317; Demetrius and, iii, 51; Demosthenes and, xii, 200-1, 203-7; death of, 208-9; dream of, ii, 91; forces of, xxxvi, 48; love of horse races, xxvii, 28; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 270 (29); the poor woman and, v, 263; Thebes and, xxxvi, 42
Philip II, King of Spain, Drake and, xxxiii, 129; Elizabeth and, 226; the Netherlands and, xix, 254-5, 261-2; Raleigh on, xxxix, 86-8; wealth of, xxxiii, 307-8, 319
Philip III, King of France, Dante on, xx, 173 and note 7
Philip IV, King of France, beauty of, iii, 106; Pope Clement and, xx, 79 note 6, 368 note 7, 173 and note 9, 226 notes 4 and 5, 228 notes 15 and 16, 279 note 15
Philip IV, King of Spain, Calderon and, xxvi, 5
Philip V, King of Madecon, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 79; the Romans and, 12
Philip VI, King of France, in Crecy campaign, xxxv, 12, 17, 19-31
Philip of Burgundy, xix, 252
Philippa, Queen, Froissart and, xxxv, 5
Philippi, battle of, xii, 321; Antony at, xviii, 38
Philippes, D. A., xxxviii, 405
Philippine Islands, cession of, xliii, 443-9
Philippus, stepfather of Octavius, xii, 254-5
Philips, Ambrose, To Charlotte Pul­teney, xl, 440-1
Philiscus, at Athens, xxviii, 58
Philistines, festival of, iv, 425; Samson and, 420-1
Philitis, the shepherd, xxxiii, 65
Philology, an historical science, xxviii, 64-6
Philosophers, Augustine, St., on, vii, 64-6; Burns on, vi, 334-6; charges against, ii, 11; Cicero on, xlvi, 121 note 4; Comte’s rule of, xxv, 132-3; Dante on
GENERAL INDEX

unskilful, xx, 343; death and, ii, 53-7;
Epicetetus on, 142, 143, 152, 155-6, 158-62; French, Burke on, xxiv, 246-7;
Harvey on true, xxxviii, 62-3; the here-
after desired by, ii, 76-7; Marcus Aurelius on true, 217 (30); moral, Sidney on, xxvii, 14-19, 22-3; Pascal on, xlvi, xi, 138 (430), 139, 164 (503), 170; attitude toward pleasure and pain, ii, 75-6; poets compared with in usefulness, xxvii, 350-3; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 242-3; sacred and literary, v, 143; Sidney on, xxvii, 13-14; statesmen and, Plutarch on, xii, 54
Philosophers, English, xxxvii
Philosophers, French and English, xxxiv
Philosopher’s Candles, xxx, 123-5
Philosopher’s Stone, Sir Epicure Mammon
Philosopher’s Candles, xxx, 123-5
Philosopher’s Stone, Milton on, iv, 150
Philosophia Prima, xxxiv, 363
Philosophical Radicalism, Mill on, xxv, 68-71
Philosophical Essays, xxxii
Philosophise, That to, is to Learne How to Die, xxxii, 9-28
Philosophy, Arnold on our, xxviii, 66; Athenian, Milton on, iv, 402-3, 8; M. Aurelius Antoninus, Life of, ii, 302-19; authority and, xxxix, 100, 122-123; Berkeley on innovations in, xxxv, 265; Browne on righteousness of, iii, 264-5; Byron on, xviii, 436-437; Carlyle on, xxv, 340; Cicero on, ix, 45; Cowley on, xxvii, 61; Dante’s allegory on, xx, 221; Descartes on study of, xxxiv, 8, 10; empirical and pure, xxxii, 299-300; as an employment, x, 15; Epicetetus on, ii, 132 (56), 143 (72); need of, in ethics, xxxii, 316-17, 319-20; extreme limits of practical, 367-9, 372; Faustus on, xix, 206, 209; Hume on different species of, xxxvii, 289-98, 310-11, 312, 319-20; irreligion and, iii, 42; Kant on divisions of, xxxii, 299; knowledge of consequences, xxxiv, 362; liberty needed by, xxxvii, 400-1, 412-13; magic and, iii, 282; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 204 (17), 225 (9), 233 (12); Montaigne on study of, xxxii, 48-51, 53-4; “more things than dreamt of in,” xlvi, 120; Philosophy of M. Aurelius Antoninus, ii, 320-45; Plato on true, xxxii, 38; practical, best, ix, 196; Raleigh on, xxxix, 109; reading course in, i, 29-35; religion and, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 107-8; school and practical, xxxvi, 164-6; several branches of, xxxiv, 362-3; Socrates on, ii, 48, 72-3, 74-6; Taine on, xxxix, 429, 430, 431; Tasso on, xxxii, 34-5; transcendental, 362; of various races, xxxix, 419, 420
Philostratus, and Octavius, xii, 384
Philitas, on Antony, xii, 342-343
Philotimus, Cicero on, ix, 113, 149
Phineas, Burns on, vi, 164
Phinehas, xliv, 279 (30)
Phlebotomy, Harvey on, xxxviii, 115, 116, 117
Phlegethon, river, xiii, 225; source of the, xx, 61
Phlegyas, Dante on, xx, 32-3; in Tartarus, xiii, 228
Phocion, Carlyle on, xxv, 378; courage and honesty of, xii, 202; death of, xxxvii, 21; on the event of the battle, v, 129; Landor on, 318; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 288 (13); as orator, xii, 199
Philecydides, Sidney on, xxvii, 7, 12
Phebe, name of Diana, viii, 122; xxxix, 63
Phebe, the daconess, ix, 406 note
Phebus, Milton on, iv, 24 (4), 46, 74; wain of, 49 (see also Apollo)
Phenicians, circumcision among, xxxiii, 51
Phenix, Æsop on the, xvii, 285; Dante on, xx, 100; Herodotus on, xxxix, 39; Milton on, iv, 187, 457; Virgil on the Greek, xiii, 126, 187
Pholus, Dante on, xx, 50; death of, xiii, 402
Phorcys, Homer on, xxxi, 11
Phorkides, the, viii, 195
Phormisius, pupil of Æschylus, viii, 468
Phosphorescence, of the sea, xxxix, 167-8
Phosphorescent Insects, Darwin on, xxix, xxxiv, 38-40
Phosphorus, combustion of, in oxygen, xxx, 138; flame of, 109
Phosphorus (youth), stature of, v, 172
Photographic Light, xxx, 260
Phraates, king of Parthia, in war with Antony, xii, 349-50, 351-3, 356; in war with Media, 362
Phrontis, the pilot, xxxii, 40
Phrygians, antiquity of the, xxxiii, 7-8
GENERAL INDEX

Phrynichus, accuser of Alcibiades, xii, 124, 130-1
Phyllis, Dante on, xx, 323 note 30
Phylogeny, defined, xi, 452
Physon, name of, xii, 156 note
Physic (see Medicine)

Physical Science, Channing on study of, xxviii, 327-8; Descartes on, xxxiv, 50;
Faraday on, xxx, 85; Huxley on, xxviii, 210-21; Pascal on, xlviii, 25 (67), 439-41

Physical Training, of children, xxxvii, 10-27; Milton on, iii, 244-6; Montaigne on, xxxii, 40, 55, 57; for women, xxviii, 146-8

Physicians, atheism of, iii, 253 note; Bacon on best, 82; early guilds of, xxxviii, 2, 3; Hippocrates on, 2, 3, 4-5; Pascal on costumes of, xlviii, 37

Physics (see Natural Philosophy)

Physiognomy, beauty of the, xxiv, 96-7; Browne on, iii, 312-3; of religious sects, v, 338; science of, 288; Webster on, xlvii, 762

Physiology, papers on, xxxviii, 75-139

Phytophagic Species, xi, 60-1

Pia, of Sienna, xx, 165 and note

Piazza, the anointer of Milan, xxi, 4-5

Picard, M., xxxiv, 116

Picardu, in Paradise, xx, 294-7 and note

Piccolomini, Alfonso, xxxi, 266 note 1

Pickering, Timothy, xliii, 229

Pickett's Charge at Gettysburg, xliii, 379-90, 402

Pickthak, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 98-9

Pico, Don Andres, xxi, 393

Pico, Galeotto, xxxi, 292 note 1

Pictet, Prof., on birds, xi, 341; on chalk formations, 367-8; palaeontology, work on, 341

Picture-books, Locke on, xxxvii, 132

Picture of Little T. C, xl, 371-2

Pictures, less affecting than words, xxiv, 51-4; moving, in New Atlantis, iii, 179

Picus Mirandola, xv, 323

Picus, son of Saturn, xiii, 241; Circe and, 245

Piedmont, Prince of, xxxviii, 36

Piemont, Sonnet on Massacre of, iv, 83-4

Pienne, M. de, xxxviii, 25

Pierce, Mr., on wolves, xi, 97

Piery (see Percy)

Pierino, and Cellini, xxxi, 17-20

Pierres, Mosen, xiv, 490

Pierus, daughters of, xx, 145 note 1

Pietra, Nello della, xx, 165 note

Piety, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 51-3, 239-40

Piety, Early, xlv, 563-4

Piety, of act, speech and mind, xlv, 864-5; Carlyle on, xxv, 386; Dryden on, xiii, 24; Epictetus on true, ii, 175 (163); false, a double sin, xxviii, 316; Herbert on decay of, xv, 406-7; Hindu conception of, xlv, 795, 814; Pascal on, xlvii, 94 (255), 162 (496), 354-5; Penn on, i, 360 (470); Segrais on, xiii, 24

Piffero, Ercole del, xxxi, 17

Pigeons, analogous variations of, xi, 159-60; breeds of domestic, 34-6; circumstances favorable to breeding of, 51; correlation in, 28, 148; descent of, 36, 39-40, 49; in Elizabethan England, xxxv, 335; instincts of tumblers, 257; reversion of, 161, 162

Pigray, the surgeon, xxxviii, 49, 50

Pigs, held abominable in Egypt, xxxiii, 29-30

Pi Hsi, xliv, 58 (7)

Pilate, Pontius, governor of Judaea, xliv, 360 (1); and the Galilaeans, 390 (1); and Jesus, 413 (1-7), 413-14 (11-25); Pascal on, xlviii, 262 (744), 273-4 (791)

Pilgrimage, Raleigh's, xl, 203-4

Pilgrimages, Luther on, xxxvi, 298-300, 310; Milton on, iv, 147

Pilgrim's Progress, Bunyan's, xv, 5-319; authorship of, 319; Franklin on, i, 13, 22-3; remarks on, xv, 31; widespread influence of, xv, 171-2

Pilgrims, Lowell on the, xlii, 1372

Pilgrims of the Night, xlv, 571-2

Pillar of Cloud, xlv, 567-8

Pill, Raffaello, de', xxxi, 292 note 1

Pillows, in old England, xxxv, 298

Piloto, Cellini on, xxxi, 63 note 1

Pin, M. du, Burke on, xxiv, 341-2; on French army, 342-4

Pinabel of Sorrence, xlix, 106, 189, 190-3

Pincheira, Darwin on, xxix, 269

Pindar, Alexander and, iv, 78; Browning on, xlii, 931; the English, xiii, 62; Hiero and, xxvii, 38; Horace on, 183; house of, spared, iv, 78; Hugo on, xxxix, 340; Sidney on, xxvii, 28
Pindaric Line, Dryden on the, xiii, 54
Pindarus, freedman of Cassius, xii, 337
Pindemus, siege of, ix, 138
Pineda, Juan de, iii, 277 note
Pine-tree, Emerson on the, xlii, 1253-61
Pine-tree, Emerson on the, xxi, 12
Pinkney, Edward C., Health by, xxviii, 277 note
Pioneers, Sebastian del, xxxi, note
Pioneer!
Pipes at Lucknow, Pioneers, xlii, 1404-7
Pinya, note
Pioso, son-in-law of Cicero, xii, 411
Piso, Calpurnius, Pliny on, ix, 244
Piso, Julius, ix, 71
Piso, Censorius, Lucius Calpurnius, Cicero on, iii, 64-5; Cicero and, xii, 243; Claudius and, 242; made consul, 275
Pisistratus, and his daughter’s lover, xx, 229-30
Pitigliano, Count of, xxxvi, 382-3
Plagiator, Montaigne on, xxxii, 382-3
Plaks, manufacture of, x, 10-11
Plato, Academy of (see Academy of Plato); Apology of, ii, 5-30; cause and effect, effect on doctrine of, ii, 329-30; on censorship of books, iii, 205-6; on children, xxi, 53; on chil-
Place, independence of, v, 127-8; no sanctity in, iv, 340; showeth the man, iii, 30; virtue indifferent to, xii, 191
Plagiary, Montaigne on, xxxii, 32
Plague, of Egypt, Milton on, iv, 346
Plain Truth, Franklin’s pamphlet, i, 105
Planchon, Munatius, xii, 335, 367
Plants, Bacon on motion of, iii, 37; Berkeley on the, xxviii, 230-1; cause of movements of, xxxiv, 113-18, 119-21; Copernicus on motions of the, xxxix, 54-7; Dante on the, xx, 382; Dante on motions of, 325 and note 3; Locke on motion of, xxxvii, 155; Marlowe on movements of, xix, 225-6; Milton on motion of the, iv, 246, 307-8; Raleigh on the, xxxix, 107-8; Rousseau on movement of the, xxxiv, 248-9
Plans, road long from, to acts, xxvi, 244
Planta, Pompeius, governor of Egypt, ix, 360
Plantain, Biggs on the, xxxiii, 302-3, 319
Plato's Apology, xxiv, 213-14, 229-30
Pleasant Valley War, iii, 141-2
Pleasant Valley War, iii, 141-2
Plan, Raleigh on, xxxix, 113; Bacon on, ii, 41; Hobbes on, xxviii, 43; James on, 43-5; on movements of, xxviii, 43; xxiv, 332
Plendidus, siege of, ix, 337
Pindarus, freedman of Cassius, xii, 337
Plantes, advantages of diversity of character, xi, 117; of all seasons, iii, 112-13; breeding of, xi, 43-5; checks on increase of, 76-9; complex relations with animals, 79-86; distribution of, 388-94; divided into groups, 136-7; domestic, descent of, 32, 41; experiments on, in New Atlantis, iii, 174; fertilization of, xi, 104-6; most fragrant, iii, 113; fresh-water, distribution of, xi, 411-13; habits of, hereditary, 144-5; rate of increase of, 73-6; insects and, relations of, 99-100, 101-2, 104-5; live on carbonic acid, xxx, 168; sexes in, separation of, xi, 100-1; the young of the world, v, 229
Plastering, in Elizabethan England, xxxv, 294
Plastic Arts, Goethe on, xxxix, 255-6, 257, 259-60, 262, 265
Plata River, Darwin on the, xxix, 147; Drake at, xxxiii, 204
Plataea, annual sacrifice at, xii, 99-100; battle of, 20; campaign of, 89-98
Plathane, in The Frogs, viii, 455-6
Platinum, weight of, xxx, 11 note 1, 52
Plato, Academy of (see Academy of Plato); Apology of, ii, 5-30; cause and effect, effect on doctrine of, ii, 329-30; on censorship of books, iii, 205-6; on children, xxi, 53; on chil-

**GENERAL INDEX**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plain Text Representation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36x502</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pindaric Line, Dryden on the, xiii, 54</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pindarus, freedman of Cassius, xii, 337</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pindemus, siege of, ix, 138</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pineda, Juan de, iii, 277 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pine-tree, Emerson on the, xlii, 1253-61</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pinkney, Edward C., Health by, xxviii, 277 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pioneers, Sebastian del, xxxi, note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pipes at Lucknow, Pioneers, xlii, 1404-7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pinya, note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pioso, son-in-law of Cicero, xii, 411</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piso, Calpurnius, Pliny on, ix, 274-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piso, Julius, ix, 411</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piso, Censorius, Lucius Calpurnius, Cicero on, iii, 64-5; Cicero and, xii, 243; Claudius and, 242; made consul, 275</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pisistratus, and his daughter’s lover, xx, 229-30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pitigliano, Count of, xxxvi, 43; Cellini on, xxxi, 292, note 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham, George II and, xxiv, 332</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pitt, William, and Burke, xxiv, 380; Burns on, vi, 52, 161, 209, 409; Mazzini on, xxxii, 382</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittacos, maxim of marriage, viii, 198 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittacus, on forgiveness, ii, 153 (96)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittheus, and Hippolytus, xxvi, 176</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pity, Bacon on, iii, 9-10, 34; Blake on, xli, 591; Burke on passion of, xxiv, 41; envy and, iii, 24; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 342-3; language of, 344-5; love and, xi, 393-4; a natural feeling, xxxiv, 188-90; Pascal on, xlviii, 151 (452); without power to relieve, xviii, 179</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pizarro, Francisco, xxxiii, 302-3, 319; Raleigh on, 317, 330</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

dren of the gods, v, 194; Christianity and, xxvii, 346; Cicero on, xii, 237; Carro of, ii, 31-43; in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20; Dialogues of, remarks on, i, 29; Dionysius and, iii, 194, 205-6; xxvii, 38; on disease, xxxiv, 172-3; ideas of education, xxxii, 57; Emerson on, v, 239; on principle of equality, xxvii, 346; on faith and sincerity, xxxii, 38; four fancies of, xii, 343 note; on freedom of the will, ii, 169 (142); on happiest state, xii, 262 and note; on indifference of places, ii, 280 (23); influence of, on English thought, v, 435; on kings and philosophers, xxxvi, 157-8; on life and death, ii, 248 (35, 44, 45); life and works, 3-4; Lowell on, xxvii, 452; man defined by, xlvi, 425; Mill on, xxv, 19-20, 34; Montaigne on

Commonwealth of, xxxii, 34; Montaigne on Dialogues of, 95; Montesquieu on, 118; More on Republic of, xxvii, 165; Newman on, xxvii, 57; old age of, ix, 50; Pascal on, xlvi, 15-16 (20), 80 (219), 114-15 (331), 268 (769); Phaedo of, ii, 45-113; on pleasure, ix, 61; on the poets, xiii, 32, 38-41; preferences of, xxxix, 93; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131; school of, xxviii, 59; Shelley on, xxvii, 334; shows of, xii, 78; Sidney on, xxvii, 7, 24; on socialism, xxxvi, 167; at Socrates's trial, ii, 22, 26; on the soul, xxxiv, 103; on souls in the stars, xx, 298 note 3; on speculation, v, 436; Spenser on, xxxix, 62; spirits, belief in, iii, 284 (33); on training of body and mind, xxvii, 56; two horses of the soul, xii, 349 note; on the universe, v, 310; on viewing life, ii, 249 (48); wealth of, xxvii, 59; x, 137; on wise men and the public, xxxvi, 166; on words and deeds, xl, 31; on the world, xxxix, 104-5

Plato's Year, iii, 137 note, 258 note
Platonism, Emerson on, v, 436
Platonists, on Christ, vii, 107-9; Mill on title of, xxv, 19-20
Plautius, and Severus, iii, 68
Plautus, the Cena, of, xxvii, 386; Dryden on, xxxix, 174; Hugo on, 347; in Limbo, xx, 236; Menæchmi of, xxxix, 228; Montaigne on, xxxii, 91; Sidney on, xxvii, 44, 45

Play, of adults, xxxvii, 176; of children, 89, 111-12, 113; instinc of, Schiller on, xxxii, 248-52, 290-2; out-door, xxvii, 14

Play, THE END OF THE, xlii, 1058-60
Playhouses, Swift on, xxvii, 119-20
Playthings, Locke on, xxxix, 112-13, 129-30

Pleading, Pliny on conciseness in legal, ix, 204-5; Shelley on, xviii, 354-5
Pleasanton, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 358, 360, 370, 397-8; Haskell on, 359
Pleasing, Pascal on art of, xlvi, 403
Pleasure, analysis of, ii, 285 (2); Archyta on sensual, ix, 59; Berkeley on idea of, xxxvii, 195, 198-9; Burke on standards of, xxiv, 11-12; Cicero on, ix, 60; Confucius on, xlvi, 5 (1); Cowper on, xlii, 535; effects of cessation of, xxv, 34-5; as the end of life, xlvi, 336 (1), 338 (12-13), 339 (22), 341 (18), 345 (15), 346 (7-10); xlv, 861; Epicurus on indifference to, ii, 117 (2); Epicurus on use of, 149 (86); of farmers, ix, 63-5; Goldsmith on lowly, vi, 110; highest, after danger or pain, vii, 122-3; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 339-40; of the imagination, xxiv, 15-21; in imitations, xxxix, 223; inseparable from morality, v, 90; of the judgment, xxv, 21-4; Keats on, xli, 871, 873; Kempis on worldly, vii, 273 (4); Krishna on, xlv, 870; of love, xxv, 36, 37-9; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 202 (12), 204 (16), 229 (26), 238 (34), 255 (10); may be spared, iv, 215; of melancholy, 34-8; Mill on, xxv, 35; of mirth, iv, 30-4; Montaigne on, xxxii, 9-10; More on, xxxvi, 196, 197-204; not the end of man, ii, 256 (19); of old age, ix, 60-1; in one thing, ii, 232 (7); the order of nature, xli, 643; pain in relation to, xxiv, 30-1; pain and, Shelley on, xxvii, 352; pain and, Socrates on, ii, 48; Pascal on, xlvi, 66 (181), 372, 414; Pascal on principles of, 403; Pascal on yielding to, 62 (160); philosophic attitude toward, ii, 73-6; physical action of, xxiv, 120; physical causes of, 120-8; Pope on, xl, 418; power and, xxiv, 55; rare, ii, 184 (11); removal of, not like positive pain, xxiv, 31-5, 36-7; of the senses, 13-16; sensibility to, 23-5; of society, 36-45; two kinds of, xxvii, 351; Utopian idea of, xxxvi, 188; Vaughan on innocent, i, 73;
wants and, Goldsmith on, xli, 525-6; a weaker idea than pain, xxiv, 35; Wordsworth on principle of, xxxix, 280

PLEASURE ARISING FROM VICISSITUDE, xl, 460-2

Pleiad, Taine on the, xxxix, 428

Pleiades, called Atlantic Sisters, iv, 308; mentioned in Job, xlviii, 83, 134; Milton on the, iv, 236; Tennyson on the, xlii, 979

Pliable, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 15-21, 71-2

Pliant, Dame, in THE ALCHEMIST, xlviii, 618-20, 625-9, 635, 654, 659-60, 662-3

Pliny, the Elder, on animal breeding among savages, xi, 45; on bees, xxxv, 347; death of, ix, 185-6, 284-8; habits of, 232-4; on lead mines of Wales, xxxv, 322-3; Macenas and, xliii, 29; on marl of Britain, xxxvi, 308; on pears, xi, 47; on pigeons in Rome, 40; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 116; on sugar, xxxv, 276; on torrid zone, xxxix, 106; on the viper, xxxv, 344 note, 345 note; works of, ix, 231-2

Pliny, the Younger, on his abstemiousness in sickness, ix, 297-8; attends recitations, 200; as augur, 251-2; as counselor for Batica, 315-16; on boldness in writings, 346-50; on the Christians, 404-7; clemency of, 344-5; Corellius on, 257; his dealings with merchants, 317-18; description of inundation, 326; dream of, 203; equal hospitality of, 215-16; fame of, during his life, 345-6; on his friendships, 314; his belief in ghosts, 311-14; on giving library to his town, 192-5; as governor of Bithynia, 364 et seq.; grief for Corellius Rufus, 199; humanity of, 352 note; in the Hundred Court, 219-21, 255-6, 345-6; indulgence of others' levity, 343-4; on interpretation of a will, 252, 272; as lawyer and judge, 206-7, 227, 252, 256-7, 259, 277, 279, 283, 299-301, 345, 358; legacy from Curianus, 260; LETTERS OF, 235; Letters, editor's remarks on, l, 20; life and works, ix, 185-6; life in Laurentum, 355; life in Tuscum villa, 353-4; occupations of, 196; on poetry, 302-3; made a privileged citizen, 356; prosecution of Certus, 341-3; on purchasing a new property, 246-7; on reason for reciting his works, 305-7; on reciting his writings, 331-2; Regulus, relations with, 189-91; seeks office of augur or septemvir, 363; on selling an estate, 303-4; as a senator, 319-25; slaves and servants, relations with, 209, 275-6, 316-17, 325; on the spring, 259; statue purchased by, 235; method of study, 191-2; a supper of, 202; Tacitus and, xxxiii, 92; ix, 345; the temple of, 362; with his tenants, 355; town under his patronage, 248-9; correspondence with Trajan, 356-416; ii, 311-12; speech on Trajan, ix, 244-6, 292-3; to Trajan, on princes, xxxiv, 215; made treasurer of Saturn, ix, 358, 362 note 1; vanity of, iii, 128-9; verses by, ix, 302; verses on, 248; during eruption of Vesuvius, 288-91; villa of, 222-6; villa in Tuscany, 265-72; villas on Larian Lake, 336; wealth of, 362 note 2; wife of (see Calpurnia); wish to live in history, 315-16; on his works, 337; on his writings and lectures, 263; Zosimus, servant of, 276

Pliocene Strata, Lyell on, xxxviii, 260-1

Plutoanax, king of Sparta, xii, 404

Plodding, wins the race, xvii, 73

Plotinus, Emerson on, v, 125; on the soul, ii, 332-3; the "union" of, v, 141

PLoughMAN'S LIFE, THE, vi, 25

Plover, long-legged, xxix, 120

Plowman, Chaucer's, xl, 25-6

Plumptre, E. H., translator of Greek Dramas, viii, 1

Plums, Locke on, xxxvii, 20

Pluralities, Harrison on, xxxv, 260-1; Luther on, xxxvi, 315; Milton on, iv, 80; iii, 210

Plutarch, on dissimulation, xxxix, 68-9; on Elysian Fields, xxxv, 307; Emerson on heroes of, v, 183; historian of Heroism, 123; Irish myths and, xxxii, 179; on his knowledge of Latin, xii, 192; life and works of, 3-4; Montaigne on, xxxii, 30, 44-5, 93-4; on motion of the earth, xxxix, 55; on poets, xxvii, 39; on Saturn, iii, 45; Shelley on, xxvii, 335; study of advised, iii, 239-40; on victors of the games, xxxiv, 263

Plutarch's Lives, xii; editor's remarks on, l, 20, 42; Franklin on, i, 14; Mill on influence of, xxv, 73; Shakespeare and, xxxix, 226
modern, 339-55; profitableness of, xxvii, 32-3; prose and, xxxix, 276 note; purpose in, 272; record of best moments, xxvii, 355-6; relation of feeling and action in, xxxix, 273-4; relation of substance and style in, xxviii, 74; religion and, xxvii, 105-8; xxxix, 313-14; requirements of, 393-5; restricted meaning of, xxvii, 332; rhyme in, 111; rhythm in, xxviii, 378; Romans and, xxvii, 8-9; romantic and classical, xxxix, 345-6; rural life and, xxvii, 65-7; Sainte-Beuve on reason in, xxxii, 125; satiric, xxviii, 26; Schiller on, xxxii, 269-70; science compared with, xxxix, 269-70; science related to, 74; sources of, xxxix, 112; source of all knowledge and virtue, 354; sources of, xxvii, 391-2; stories compared with, xxviii, 335; Study of, Arnold's, xxviii, 335; taste in, xxxix, 268; Thoreau on nature in, xxviii, 414; three classes of readers of, xiii, 58-60; three general kinds of, xxvii, 11-12; tragic, 27-8; truth and, xxxix, 402-3; truth and duty may be introduced incidentally, xxviii, 378, 391; truth its object, xxxix, 279, 281; turns all things to loveliness, xxvii, 356; universality of, 332-5; xxxix, 281-2; as untruth, xxvii, 33-4; various kinds of, 25-9; xxxix, 298-9; of various races, 420-1; verse and rhyme in, xxvii, 31-2, 49; as teacher of virtue, 13-25; as promoting wantonness, 34-5; Whitman on future, xxxix, 388-409; word from the Greek, xxvii, 9-11; Wordsworth on, xxxii, 104; xxxix, 267-8, 269-9, 292-6, 297-310, 311-36; Wordsworth on materials of, 267; world created anew by, xxvii, 355-7

Poetry of the Celtic Races, xxx, 135-82

Poetry, English, xi, xlii, xliii

Poetry, Shelley’s Defence of, xxvii, 327-59

Poetry, Study of, Arnold’s, xxviii, 65-90

Poets, Aristophanes on duty of, viii, 370-9; authors of language, xxvii, 331-2; banished by Plato, 37-9; Browning on, xlii, 1972; Burke on narrowness of, xxviii, 48; Burns on, vi, 80-1, 85, 108, 312-13, 321, 424-5; called vates, xxvii, 8-9; defined in universal sense, 331; Dryden on, xviii, 7; Emerson on great, v, 144; fame of, xxvii, 333; happiest and best of men, 350-8; historians as, 335; Jonson on, xi, 302-3; to be judged only by time, xxvii, 336; as legislators and prophets, xxvii, 332; Manzoni on advice of, xxi, 467; meaning a maker, xxvii, 9, 30; O'Shaughnessy on, xlii, 1198-9; Pascal on, xlvi, 19 (34), 20 (39); philosophers as, xxvii, 334-5; philosophers, compared with, 350-3; qualifications requisite to, xxxix, 297; shoemakers and, xxvii, 112; Socrates on wisdom of, ii, 10; Tasso on, xxvii, 356 note; unacknowledged legislators of the world, 359; Whitman on, xxxix, 391-409; Wordsworth on, 278-84, 300-1; xli, 659

Poet’s Dream, The, xli, 855-6

Poet’s Progress, The, vi, 320-3

Porter’s Welcome to His Love-Begotten Daughter, vi, 55-7

Poets, Ode on the, xlii, 873-4

Poggioli, Domenico, xxxi, 350, 360, 362

Poggioli, Gianpagolo, xxxix, 16

Pogius of Florence, xxxix, 16

Pointers, instincts of, xi, 256, 257

Poisons, sale of, xxv, 292, 293-4

Potters, The Battle of, xxxv, 34-59

Poix, Edward III at, xxxv, 18

Polarity, in affairs of government, v, 289-90; Penn on, xxxiv, 204; the ritual of society, v, 18

Polarization of Light, xxx, 264-7

Pole, Cardinal, and Machiavelli, xxvii, 366

Polemic, Epitaph on a Noisy, vi, 58

Polemo, the sophist, xxvii, 60

Polemon, King, capture of, xii, 351

Polenta, Guido da, xx, in note

Policy, and justice, xxiv, 289-90; Penn on, i, 337 (152-4)

Polite Letters, Hume on, xxxvii, 292-3

Politeness, Character and, xxxii, 236, 254; Locke on, xxvii, 47-8, 124-5; origin of, xxxiv, 204; the ritual of society, v, 409; Swift on ceremonial, xxvii, 100-1 (see also Manners)

Polities, and Circe, xxii, 135-6; death of, xiii, 118
Go to page 352.
GENERAL INDEX

288-302; Caesar killed beside statue of, 318; Caesar presented with head of, 303; Cicero and, ix, 88, 113, 115-16, 120, 122, 123-4, 162-3; xii, 224, 242-3, 244, 246, 248-50; Cicero on, ix, 82, 94, 122-3; Cicero on death of, 159; Clodius and, xii, 245; Crassus and, 274; Dryden on, xiii, 16; in Egypt, xxxii, 5-6; as manager of corn supplies, ix, 96; marries Caesar's daughter, xii, 267, 275; at Milo's trial, ix, 97-8; xii, 246; Milton on, iv, 385; in Parthian war, ix, 147; Pascal on, xlviii, 235 (701); preparations of, ix, 99; provincial laws of, 398 note 2; sea-power of, iii, 79; sons of, xii, 309; temperate life of, 336; Sylla and, iii, 67; Webster on death of, xlviii, 853
Pompey, Sextus, Erichtho and, xx, 36 note 2; refuses to break word, xii, 345-6; in Sicily, 345; war on, 348
Pomponia, and Q. Cicero, ix, 134; Philemon and, xii, 259
Popikopig, Eliot on, xliii, 17
Pontanus, Sidney on, xxvii, 12
Pontianus, and St. Augustine, vii, 126-8
Ponthono, Jacopo Carrucci da, xxxi, 5
Ponpilios, in the Odyssey, xxii, 853
Pontius, and St. Augustine, vii, 126-8
Ponsonby, and Cato, xxxvii, 128; as manager of corn supplies, xxiv, 246; Crassus and, xii, 82, 94; Cicero on, ix, 88, 113, 115-16, 118, 121; as manager of corn supplies, ix, 96; marries Caesar's daughter, xii, 267, 275; at Milo's trial, ix, 97-8; xii, 246; Milton on, iv, 385; in Parthian war, ix, 99; provincial laws of, 398 note 2; sea-power of, iii, 79; sons of, xii, 309; temperate life of, 336; Sylla and, iii, 67; Webster on death of, xlviii, 853
Pope, Sir Thomas, xxxvi, 132-3
Pope, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 69
Pope's Months, xxxvi, 280, 288
Popery, Milton on, iii, 229-30
Poppes, benefices and the, xxxvi, 280-5; bishops and, 281-2, 288-9, 294; bulls of, the, 312-13; Calvin on the, xxxvii, 41-2; court of the, xxxvi, 278, 293; custom of kissing their feet, 296-7; Dante on covetousness of the, xx, 399-401; Dante on temporal authority of the, 211; Dariatus of the, xxxvi, 284 note, 285-6; encroachments in Germany, 277-9, 288, 293-4; England and, xxxiv, 89; how regarded in Italy, xxvii, 367-8; jubilees of the, xxxvi, 299 note; legates of, 316; attitude toward liberty of press, iii, 195-8; Luther on pomp of the, xxxvi, 275-6, 281, 293, 297; Luther on powers of the, 251-2, 253, 256, 256-7, 309; Luther on right of punishing, 269-70, 272-3; Luther on vices and encroachments of the, 275-98, 316-17, 321, 323-4; monasticism encouraged by, 306; Pascal on the, xlviii, 304-5 (871-7), 306 (880, 882); their relation with temporal power, xxxvi, 265-70, 290-1, 294-6; relations with empire, 294-6, 327-30; their right to interpret Bible, 270-2; their rights over councils, 272-5; saints and, 311-12; as vicars of Christ, 343-4 (see also Papacy)
Popilius, and Cicero, xii, 258
Poplar Field, The, xli, 534-5
Poplicola, Plutarch on, xii, 178
Poppy-water, Locke on, xxxvii, 26
Populace, Bacon on movements of the, iii, 39-40; Browne on the, 311; disapproval of the, v, 65-6; kings and, iii, 51-2; nobility and, xxxvi, 32; praises of the, iii, 126; in prouinces, xxxvi, 33-6; Shakespeare on likes of the, xlviii, 172; superstition of, iii, 45-6
Popular Science, Freeman on, xxviii, 72
Popularity, Carlyle on, xxv, 403-4; Hob-
v, 18; force is not, viii, 380; gives no true claim to obedience, xxviii, 198; Hobbes on sources of, xxxiv, 359-61; honor in relation to, 361, 365-69; Hume on idea of, xxxvii, 336-50; love of, in children, 85-6; Pascal on, xviii, 108-9 (310); penalties of, v, 88-9; political, Washington on distribution of, xlviii, 337; the pomp of, xl, 242-3; pride in, xvii, 182-5; worldly, price of, xviii, 341; worldly, transitoriness of, xvi, 301-4, 311-12, 316-17, 319-21 Pozzobonelli, Michele, xxi, 511, 526 Practicalness, More on, xxxvi, 164-6 Practice, Bacon on, iii, 96-7; early, makes the master, xxvi, 428; Locke on teaching by, xlviii, 44, 47-8; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 296 (6) Praed, Mill on, xxv, 81 Prators, Roman, ix, 277 note 2 Pragmatic, defined by Kant, xxxii, 2 Pragmatick, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 296 Praise, Essay on, Bacon’s, iii, 126-7 Praise, Augustine, St., on, vii, 57, 67; Augustine, St., on desire of, 191-4; begotten to God alone, 247 (4); children’s love of, xxxvii, 39-42, 173; Cicero on, ix, 104, 153; danger from, v, 98; desire of, i, 349 (320-1); Emerson on the highest, v, 40; “foolish face of,” 65; Goldsmith on love of, xli, 527; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 345-6; independence of, vii, 244 (2, 3); Jesus on, xlv, 369 (26); Jonson on, xl, 301-2; Kempis on danger of, vii, 310 (5); Kempis on love of, 304-5; Locke on, of children, xxxvii, 105; love of, the strongest motive, xxviii, 94-6; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 215 (19, 20), 234-5 (16), 251 (62), 257 (21), 263 (53), 271 (34); as means of training, xxv, 87-8; Milton on, iii, 190; Milton on popular, iv, 385; Pascal on, xviii, 121 note 10; Penn on, i, 382; Pliny on, iii, 129; Pliny on, ix, 247; Raleigh on, xxxix, 91; results of competition for, xxxiv, 370; results of desire of, 371; Rufus on desire for, ii, 118 (5); of self, Pliny on, ix, 195; superiority to, v, 192 Praising, the delight of, xli, 902 Prassede, Domna, in I Promessi Sposi, xxi, 410-13, 425, 441-4, 623 Prato, Giovanni di, xxxi, 216, 245, 248 Prayer, in affliction, vii, 293; allegory of, xv, 191-2; Browne’s, iii, 328-9; Calvin on, xxxix, 49; for cleansing the heart, vii, 291; Coleridge on the best, xli, 701; by Dante, xx, 186-7; David on, xli, 495, 496-7; xlv, 179 (6); for the dead, Browne on, iii, 258; for the dead, Dante on, xx, 166-7; Emerson on, v, 35, 76; for enlightenment, vii, 287-8; Epictetus on, ii, 136 (58); against evil thoughts, vii, 287; Franklin’s, i, 82-3; to do God’s will, vii, 277; gratitude the most perfect, xxvi, 323; Jesus on, xlv, 383-4 (1-13), 400 (1-7); Kempis on proper, vii, 276; Luther on, xxxvi, 307; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 224 (7), 272 (40); Milton on, iv, 319-20, 322-3; Mohammed on, xlv, 883, 919, 921, 972, 978, 995; Pascal on, xviii, 167-8 (513-14), 340; Penn on formal, i, 361 (478); Raleigh on dying, xxxix, 94-5; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 279; Shakespeare on, xlv, 161, 162, in sickness, by Pascal, xlvii, 366-74; for the spirit of devotion, vii, 261; Tennyson on, xlii, 902; Thomson’s, i, 83; in times of doubt, vii, 303 (2); in Utopia, xxxvi, 233, 235; Woolman on, i, 175, 288 Prayer, A, in Prospect of Death, vi, 34-5 Prayer: O Thou Dread Power, vi, 238 Prayer, A, Under Pressure of Violent Anguish, vi, 32 Preacher, Goldsmith’s, xli, 512-14 Preaching, Emerson on, v, 34-6, 41; Luther on Christian, xxxvi, 357-8 Precedents, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 373-4; Lowell on, xxviii, 440 Precepts, the Buddhist, xlv, 743 Precious Metals, demand for, x, 175, 178; effect of increase and decrease of, 201-2; exportation and importation of, 268; in foreign trade, 298; movements of the, 267-8, 313-17; not indispensable to trade, 318; price of, 171-5, 200; steadiness of price of, 313-14; taxes on exportation of, 380, 382; in Utopia, xxxvi, 191-2; value of, compared with
corn, x, 179; value of, reason for, 402-3; variation in value of, 36-7, 45-6; effect of variation on rents, 38; as wealth, 379-40
Precious Stones, prices of, x, 176-7, 178, 179; reason for high prices of, iii, 88; in Utopia, xxxvi, 191-3, 199-200
Precious Things, David on, xli, 497; for those that prize them, xvii, 11
Precision, excessive, v, 105
Precocity, Bacon on, iii, 210
Predestination, St. Augustine on, vii, 31
Predestination, St. Augustine on, vii, 31
Pre-existence, Augustine, St., on, vii, 76-7; Franklin on, i, 77, 78
Presbyterianism, Franklin on, i, 77, 78
Prescription, rights by, Burke on, xxiv, 285-6
Present, the, alone can be lost, ii, 203 (14); Emerson on the, v, 20; Hobbes on the, xxxiv, 320; Longfellow on the, xlii, 1265; Omar Khayyam on enjoyment of the, xli, 945, 946, 947, 954; Pascal on the, xlvi, 355; Pascal on neglect of the, 64 (172); a point in eternity, ii, 239 (36); Raleigh on the, xxxix, 89; represents all eternity, ii, 239 (37), 259 (36); Shakespeare on the, xl, 262, 264; Thoreau on the, xxvii, 423-4; use of the, ii, 205 (1), 210 (14), 214 (17), 216-17 (26)
Present in Absence, xl, 313
Present Crisis, The, xlii, 1370-3
Present, defined by Stella, xxvii, 127-8 (see also Gifts)
Presentia, xlv, 567
Presidencies, price of the, v, 88
Press, liberty and licentiousness of the, x, 245-6; Franklin on liberty of, i, 92-3; Mill on liberty of the, xxv, 210-49; pious editor's idea of liberty of, xlii, 1374; liberty of, in U. S., xlii, 194 (1); Mill on writing for, xxv, 55
Pressure, effect of, on temperature, xxx, 233
Preston, Captain, xxxiii, 303, 311, 316, 324
Presumption, of mankind, Smith on, x, 109; Pascal on, xlvi, 79 (214)
Presumption, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 42, 216-17
Pretexts, Thackeray on, xxviii, 11
Pretino, II, xxxi, 157
Pretences, Cicero on, ix, 39-40; Raleigh on, xxxix, 70
Pretenses, Cicero on, ix, 39-40; Raleigh on, xxxix, 70
Pretend, xlii, 1370-3
Pretend, xlii, 1370-3
Pretend, xlii, 1370-3
Pretty, Francis, Drake's Voyage, xxxii, 199-224
Pretty Peg, vi, 500
Prevention, better than cure, i, 348 (304)
Priam, Burke on, xxiv, 127; character of, xiii, 20; death of, 119; in sack of Troy, 117-18; Shakespeare on death of, xlvi, 137; visit to Arcadia, xiii, 273
Priam, grandson of King Priam, xiii, 196
President of United States, xliii, 186-9; duties and powers, 188-9; election, early method, 187 (2, 3); election, amended method of, 196-7; impeachment of, 182 (6), 189 (4); his part in legislation, 183-4; Lincoln on duty of, 321; oath, 188 (7); qualifications, 187-8 (4); removal or death of, 188 (5); salary, 188 (6); term of, 186 (1); veto power of, 183-4
Prices, Dr. Richard, Burke on, xxiv, 150-71, 191, 193-4, 202-4
Price, Thomas, xxxii, 138
Price, everything has its, v, 96
Prices, of agricultural products, x, 12; of bread and meat, 151-2, 154-5; bounties, their effect on, 378-9, 383; of cattle, 183-4; of clothing, 203-7; of coal and wood, 169-71; of commodities made by employments, 119-20; comparative, of food and materials, 178-80; component parts of, 48-55; of dairy produce, 190-1; as dependent on wages and profits, 99-100; of dairy produce, its effect on regulation of, 183-4; of fish, x, 199-200; of hides, 189; of limited or uncertain products, 192-202; of manufactures, as affected by progress, 202-7; of meat, as dependent on price of hides, 198; of metals, 172-6, 200-2; of meat manufactures, 202-3; natural and market, 55-65; of necessaries in one's virtues, ii, 177-8 (176); of produce, effect on cultivation, 188-9; of precious stones, 176-8; of poultry, 199-200; of sheep and wool, 169-71; of textiles, as affected by progress, 183-4; of Venison, 118-19; of wool and hides, 193-8 (see also Values)
Prices, of, in Purgatory, xx, 186-90;
Price, everything has its, v, 96

Pride, Augustine, St., on temptations of, xxiv, 363, 394-5
Pride, of Life, daughter of Adam, xv, 73
Pride of Youth, xli, 746-7
Pride, Dr. Richard, Burke on, xxiv, 150-71, 191, 193-4, 202-4
Priestley, Huxley on, xxviii, 209; Lowel on, 458-9
Priestman, Thomas, i, 313
Priests, actors and, xix, 20-30; Buddhist, ordination of, xlv, 740-7; Caxton's tale of two, xxxix, 17-18; Chaucer on, xl, 25; Dryden on satires of, xxxix, 164-5; Emerson on, v, 33-40; false, Shelley on, xviii, 302; Kempis on qualities of, vii, 345-6, 355 (6, 7); Luther on, xxxvi, 266, 267, 269, 333-4, 354-5, 357-8; marriage of, Calvin on, xxxix, 38; marriage of, Luther on, xxxvi, 302-5; Pascal on, xlvii, 307 (885); punishments of, xxxvi, 307-8 note; Quaker attitude toward, xxxiv, 70; in Utopia, xxxvi, 231-2, 234-5; Whitman on, xxxix, 407
Primal Four, the, xix, 55
Primal Qualities, xxxvi, 206-7, 210-11
Primary Schools, origin of, xxviii, 366-7
Primaticcio, Francesco (Il Bologna), xxxi, 302 note, 309-12, 314, 318, 324
Prime, the, in Low Countries, iii, 137
Primogeniture, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 410; Johnson on, v, 414; Pascal on, xlviii, 103 (291), 111 (320)
Primum Mobile, iii, 37 note
Prince, etymology of word, xxxv, 217
Prince, The, the, Machiavelli's, xxxvi, 5-86; editorial remarks on, 3; Garnett on, 3-4; influence of, xxviii, 363-4; Macaulay on, 365, 394-5
Prince and the Ghuleh, The, xvi, 35-6
Prince Rupert's Drops, xxx, 29 note 9
Prince of Wales, title of heir of England, xxxv, 217
Princes, need of adaptability in, xxxvi, 81-2; clemency and cruelty, 54, 55-6; counsellors of, 77-8; Duke Chon on, xlv, 63 (10); expedients of, for security, xxxvi, 68-72; faith of, 57; flatterers of, 76-7; Goldsmith on, xlii, 510; liberality and miserliness in, xxxvi, 52-4; duty of, in military affairs, 48-50, 68-9, 71-2; More on, 140-1; Pliny on praise of, ix, 244; means of acquiring reputation, xxxvi, 71-5; secretaries of, 75-6; should avoid contempt and hatred, 59-67; should not depend on fortune, 80-1; should they
exhale love or fear, 54-6; Tzu-kung on, xliv, 65 (20, 21); virtues and vices of, xxxvi, 50-1, 57-9; Webster on, xlvi, 775 (see also Kings, Rulers)

Princedoms, absolute and limited by nobility, xxxvi, 15-16; acquired by crimes, 29-32; acquired by fortune, 22-8; advantages of new, 78-9; arms in new, 68-9; arms and factions in mixed, 69-70; best friends in new, 70; civil, 33-5, 70-1; ecclesiastical, 38-40; hereditary, 7-8; military affairs of, 40-50, 68-9, 71-2; mixed, 8-19; new, acquired by merit, 19-22; the several kinds of, 7; strength of, 36-7

Principal and Agent, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 431-4

Principia, Newton's, Locke on, xxxvii, 166-7

PRINCPIA, PREFACE TO NEWTON'S, xxxix, 150-2

Principles, assertorial, problematical, and apodictic, xxxii, 326; Emerson on, v, 83; Epictetus on, ii, 127 (30); Marcus Aurelius on, 210 (13), 212, 216 (16), 286 (5); Pascal on intuitive, xlviii, 99-100

Printing, Hobbes on invention of, xxxiv, 322

Printing-houses, Franklin on, i, 45 note

Prior, Matthew, poems by, xl, 396-8; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147, 156

Priorress, Chaucer's, xl, 14-15; Dryden on, xxxix, 166

Priscian, in Dante's HELL, xx, 64

Priscilla, wife of Aquila, xliv, 462 (2-4), 463 (18), 464 (26)

Priscus, Cornelius, letters to, ix, 218, 247, 281, 307

Priscus, Javolenus, letters to, ix, 284

Priscus, Vulbas, xxxv, 348

Prisoner of Chillon, xlii, 801-11

Prisoners of War, in agreement with Mexico, xliii, 304-5

Prisons, Cellini in praise of, xxxi, 251-4; Emerson on, v, 56

Pritchard, Mrs., Hazlitt on, xxvii, 275

Privacy, Penn on, i, 349-50, 353

Private Property (see Property)

Privation, Burke on terror in, xxiv, 61

Privernus, death of, xiii, 312-13

Pro Patria Mori, xlii, 817

Proxeresius, leader of Attic school, xxviii, 59; Hephastion and, 53

Proaeresis, Milton on, iii, 242 note

Probability, Hume on, xxxvii, 332-3, 376-7; Pascal on doctrine of, xlviii, 312 (908), 314 (917-18, 920), 316 (922)

Probit, Franklin on usefulness of, i, 87

PROBLEM, THE, by Drummond, xl, 327-8

PROBLEM, THE, by Emerson, xliii, 1247-9

Problematical Principles, xxxii, 326

Probus, the soldiers and, iii, 41

Prochorus, xliv, 434 (5)

Procula, Serrana, Pliny on, ix, 201

Proclus, on beauty, v, 308; on God and the world, xxxix, 106; on the universe, v, 167, 176

Procopius, xxxii, 179 note 30, 180

Procrastination, Bentham on, xxvii, 243; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 12

Procris, in Homer's Hades, xxi, 153; in the Mournful Fields, xii, 222

Proctophantasmist, in FAUST, xix, 180-1

Proculeius, Cleopatra and, xii, 382-3

Proculus, meaning of name of, xii, 156

Proculus, Vettius, ix, 340

Procurators, Roman, ix, 295 note 5

Procidus of Ceos, ii, 7

Prodigal Son, parable of the, xliv, 395 (11-32)

Prodigality, Augustine, St., on, vii, 28; economically considered, x, 266-9; liberality and, i, 327-8; motives of, x, 269; public, 270; punishment of, in Dante's HELL, xx, 29, 47

Prodigies, Plutarch on, xii, 40-1

Prodius, character of, iii, 65

Production, bounties on, x, 385-6; consumption the object of, 424; on what dependent, 5-6, 271-2; improvement in, causes of, 9-26; improvement in, dependent on capital, 213; improvements in, effect on prices, 178-207; improvements in, raise rents, 207-8; effects of increase in, on wages, profits, and interest, 284; less important than intellectual improvement, xxviii, 350-1; a means, not an end, 222; Mill on laws of, xxv, 152-3; taxes on, x, 486-8

Productive Labor, in agricultural system, x, 429-30; defined, 258; employment of capital is, 289-92; maintenance of, 259-60; proportion of, on what dependent, 261-5

Professions, competition in, unnaturally increased, x, 133-142; liberal, remuneration of, 102, 104, 107-9

Profitableness, Aurelius on, ii, 241 (45), 249 (53)
Profit(s), in by-employments, x, 120-1; capital and, 90, 96, 97; of city and country, 115; clear and gross, 98; as fixed by competition, 281; defined, 53; dependent on prices, 118; by what determined, 56; tendency of, to equality, 101; extraordinary, 61; effect of increase of commodities on, 284; effect of increase of money on rate of, 183-4; inequalities, natural, 103, 104-5, 107, 112-13; inequalities due to government interference, 121-46; as indicated by rate of interest, 90-6, 98-9; as affected by market fluctuations, 60-1; maximum of, 98-9; minimum of, 98; an element in natural price, 96-7; in new trades, 117; effect of high on prices, 99-100; as affected by progress, 282-3; proportion in different employments, 64-5; of speculators, 116; of stock, as element in prices of commodities, 49-52; taxes on, 496-501; wages and, 113-14; of wholesale and retail trade, 113-16

Profusion, a source of grandeur, xxiv, 66

Progne, changed to swallow, xx, 380-2; Promethea, crime and punishment of, viii, 166-9; fire stolen by, 167 note, 170 note; Heracles and, 194, 198 note 63; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 376-7; Io and, viii, 188-9; Jove and, v, 92; lament of, viii, 169-71; marriage with Hesione, 178, 186-7; Mazzini on, xxxii, 395; with ocean nymphs, viii, 171-6; with Okeanos, 176-80; his services to man, 175-6, 182-4; type of human nature, iii, 16; Zeus and, viii, 193-4, 199-206

Prometheus Bound, viii, 166-206; editorial remarks on, 5; Voltaire on, xxxix, 364

Promises, of captives, fable of, xvii, 33-4; Descartes on, xxxiv, 22; of enemies, fable of, xvii, 29; Goethe on written, xix, 71; Kant on, xxxiv, 314-15, 330, 333, 340; in law, xxxiv, 395-401; Marcus Aurelius on breaking, ii, 208 (7); Penn on, i, 340; of princes, xxxvi, 57-8; of princes, Beaumont on, xlvi, 669; Yu-tzu on, xliv, 6 (13)

Promissory Notes, as money, x, 251-3

Promessi Sposi, I (see Betrothed, The)

Proofs, Hume on, xxxvi, 201-2, 208; Prophesies, Browne on, xxxiv, 379, 381-2

Progress, dependent on art, xxxii, 231 et seq.; Emerson on, v, 149-60; Goethe on, xix, 354, 366, 367-8; Pascal on, xviii, 119 (354), 120 (355); effect of, on landlords, capitalists, and wage-earners, x, 207-11; effect on prices, 178-207; liberty necessary to, iii, 221 et seq.; Tennyson on, xlii, 985; due to wants, xxxiv, 177-8; of wealth, x, 54-5, 304-9

Progressive State, effect of, on profits, x, 90; effect of, on wages, 71-3, 83

Prohibition, Mill on, xxv, 284-5; in United States, xliii, 198 (18)

Projects, Franklin on new, i, 125; imprudent, economically considered, x, 268-9; Penn on, i, 343

Prologue, A, by Burns, vi, 260-1

Prologue Spoken at Dumfries, vi, 371-2

Prologues to Famous Books, xxxix

Promeneia, the priestess, xxxiii, 33

Prometheus, crime and punishment of, viii, 166-9; fire stolen by, 167 note, 170 note; Heracles and, 194, 198 note 63; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 376-7; Io and, viii, 188-9; Jove and, v, 92; lament of, viii, 169-71; marriage with Hesione, 178, 186-7; Mazzini on, xxxii, 395; with ocean nymphs, viii, 171-6; with Okeanos, 176-80; his services to man, 175-6, 182-4; type of human nature, iii, 16; Zeus and, viii, 193-4, 199-206

Prometheus Bound, viii, 166-206; editorial remarks on, 5; Voltaire on, xxxix, 364

Promises, of captives, fable of, xvii, 33-4; Descartes on, xxxiv, 22; of enemies, fable of, xvii, 29; Goethe on written, xix, 71; Kant on, xxxiv, 314-15, 330, 333, 340; in law, xxxiv, 395-401; Marcus Aurelius on breaking, ii, 208 (7); Penn on, i, 340; of princes, xxxvi, 57-8; of princes, Beaumont on, xlvi, 669; Yu-tzu on, xliv, 6 (13)

Promissory Notes, as money, x, 251-3

Promessi Sposi, I (see Betrothed, The)

Proofs, Hume on, xxxvi, 332 note, 376;

Pascal on, xlvi, 20 (40)

Propagation (see Population)

Propensity, and inclination, xxxii, 336 note

Property, Burke on representation of, xxxiv, 189-90; under democracy, xxviii, 453-4; denunciations of, their origin, 455-6; elective franchise based on, v, 241-2; xxviii, 453-4; Emerson on cares and uses of, v, 48-9, 50; Emerson on the institution of, 46-7, 242; Emerson on reforms of, 258-9; Emerson on wrongs of, 95; by gift or inheritance, 241; in labor, x, 124; in land, effect on wages, 67; Locke on, xxxiv, 205; Locke on love of, xxxvii, 85, 91; Lowell on rights of, xxxviii, 463, 470; Mill on private, xxv, 143-4; More on system of, xxxvi, 166-8, 236-9; Pascal on private, xviii, 105 (295); Pascal on rights of, 378-9; reliance on, is want of self-reliance; v, 82; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 198; Rousseau on origin of, 201-2, 208; Rousseau on effects of system, 210; secures private, U. S. Constitution, xlii, 194-5; weight of, in government, v, 243

Prophecies, Bacon on, iii, 90-3; Browne on, 297; Hume on, xxxvii, 392; not miracles, xlvi, 280-1; among Pagans, xxxiv, 380-2; Pascal on, xlvi, 214-19,
Kant on imperatives of, xxxii, 327, 328-30; Kempis on, vii, 209; Locke on, xxxvii, 77; of speech, Burke on, xxiv, 149; Whitman on, xxxix, 403-6; in youth, Sheridan on, xviii, 141
Prudence, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 53-4, 228-30, 235-6
Prudentius, Walton on, xv, 356
Prusa, baths at, ix, 394-5
Prynne, on the drama, xxxiv, 153-4
Psalm, First, Paraphrased, vi, 33
Psalm, Nineteenth, Versified, vi, 33-4
Psalm cxiv, Paraphrase of, iv, 15
Psalm cxxxvi, Paraphrase of, iv, 15-18
Psalm for the Chapel of Kilmarnock, vi, 336-7
Psalm-singing, origin of, vii, 146-7
Psalms, the Book of, xliv, 145-332; Augustine, St., on, vii, 142-3; editorial remarks on, xliv, 144; 1, 29; Esdras and, xlviii, 210; idea of God in, xxiv, 59; Herbert on, xv, 490; hymns based on, xlv, 535-40; Pascal on, xlvii, 194 (596); Sidney on, xxvii, 9; Smart on, xli, 487-98
Psammetichos, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 7-8, 18, 20, 18, 20, 76-9
Psammis, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 80-1
Psellus, Michael, xli, 686
Pseudo-Martyr, of Dr. Donne, xv, 324-40
Psyche, Cupid and, Milton on, iv, 71
Psyché, Ode to, xli, 880-2
Psychology, future of, xi, 505
Ptolemy, and Gabinius, xii, 323, 324
Ptolemy Ceraunus, xii, 84 note
Ptolemy Epiphanes, xlviii, 249
Ptolemy Euergetes, xlvii, 249
Ptolemy Philadelphus, xlviii, 248
Ptolemy Philopator, xlvii, 249
Ptolemy Soter, xlvii, 248-9
Ptolemy, son of Abubus, xx, 139 note 5
Ptolemea, round of, in Hell, xx, 139 note 5
Public Affairs, boldness in, iii, 31-2
Public Buildings, in war (agreement with Mexico), xlii, 303
Public, flattery of, the not equal to truth, ix, 40-1; ingratitude of, xix, 177; Mill on the, xxv, 215 (see also People, Populace)
Public Debts, Burke on, xxiv, 243, 248, 288; Smith on, x, 549-64
Public Duties, Christianity and, xxv, 244
Public Education, Mill on, xxv, 392-3
Public Hospitals, idea of Thomas Bond, i, 116
Public Institutions, expense of, x, 452-67
Public Interests, in relation to landlords, capitalists, and wage-earners, x, 209-11
Public Lands, as source of revenue, x, 472-6
Public Libraries, Carlyle on, xxv, 374; proposed by Franklin, i, 67
Public Life, character in, v, 184-5; Epictetus on, ii, 160 (117); Penn on, i, 353
Public Measures, Franklin on, i, 125
Public Men, complaints of, iii, 25; Franklin on, i, 89
Public Office, Bacon on, iii, 28-31; Channing on, xxviii, 319; Cicero on conduct of, ix, 129; Confucius on, xlv, 43-4 (20), 48 (27); often held in contempt, ix, 37; Emerson on corruption in, 278-9; Franklin on holding, i, 107; in New Atlantis, iii, 148, 149; qualifications for, i, 354-7; xxiv, 188-9; Tzu-lu on, xlv, 62-3 (see also Officials)
Public Opinion, Emerson on independence of, v, 64, 65; Epictetus on dread of, ii, 171 (150), 174 (158), 176 (172); government by, xxviii, 468; improper field for, xxv, 279-80; Kempis on independence of, vii, 244-5; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 206-7 (4), 268 (18), 269 (27), 271 (34), 295 (4); Socrates on, 292 (23); Mill on, xxv, 157, 261, 264, 268; Pliny on weight of, ix, 306; Plutarch on desire of, xii, 245 and note; proper field of, xxv, 271-3, 279; Raleigh on, xxxix, 67, 69; Socrates on, ii, 33-4, 35-7; tyranny of, xxv, 199-202, 226-7; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 336
Public Ownership, objections to, xxv, 307-10
Public Peculators, in Dante's Hell, xx, 86, 89-90
Public Revenges, Bacon on, iii, 15
Public Schools, Locke on, xxxvii, 50-4
Public Service, in Body of Liberties, xlii, 67
Public Spiritedness, Mill on, xxv, 66-7
Public Works, expenditure of, x, 452-7
Public Worship, Franklin on, i, 77; Penn on, 360 (473)
Publicans, xlv, 362 note 2
Publicola, at Actium, xii, 372, 373
Publlilia, wife of Cicero, ix, 6, 79-80; xii, 252-3
GENERAL INDEX

Publius, Paul and, xliv, 484 (7-8)
Pucci, Antonio, xxxi, 212 note
Pucci, Roberto, xxxi, 114 note 4, 222
Puck, in Faust, xix, 184, 190
Pudens, Servilius, legate to Pliny, ix, 366
Puerperal Fever, Contagiousness of, xxxviii, 223-54
Puerperal Fever, relations with erysipelas, xxxviii, 227, 240 note, 242, 249, 253-4; with other fevers, 249; Pasteur on, 375-81
Puffendorf, on liberty, xxxiv, 218; works of, xxxvii, 157-8
Pugliano, John Pietro, xxvii, 5
Pulci, Luigi, xxxi, 63-8; Dryden on, xiii, 13; reference to, xxvii, 372
Pulley, The, by Herbert, xl, 345-6
Pulleys, power and velocity in, xxx, 182-3
Pulmonary Artery, Harvey on the, xxxviii, 70, 71, 80, 88-9, 91, 92-3, 97, 137, 138-9
Pulmonary Veins, uses of, xxxviii, 71-2, 88, 91, 137, 139
Pulse, Galen on the, xxxviii, 65; Harvey on the, 65-9, 77, 79-81, 87-8, 122, 128, 138
Pulteney, Charlotte, Lines to, xl, 440-1
Puma, habits of the, xxix, 273-4; meat of the, 122
Punch, Emerson on London, v, 452, 471-2
Punctuality, Swift on, xxvii, 103
Punishment, of children, xxxvi, 34-43, 45-6, 60-4, 65-9, 93-4, 103; Confucius on, xliv, 7 (3); judicial, in Massachusetts, xliii, 72, 73 (46); Marshall on power of, 219-20; as means of association, xxv, 87-8; Montaigne on corporal, xxxii, 56
Punishments, cruel, forbidden in United States, xliii, 105 (8); prescribed, Winthrop on, 90-100, 101-2, 104-5
Punnâ, the slave-girl, xlvi, 614-15
Punnava, xlvi, 756
Punta Alta, remains at, xxix, 88-9
Purana, Taine on the Indian, xxxix, 412-13
Purdie, Tom, description of, xxv, 431-2
Purgatory, Dante's visit to, xx, 145-284; gate of, guarded by St. Peter's angel, 8 note 11; Luther on, xxxvi, 252, 253; Pascal on, xlvi, 169 (518), 339; of St. Patrick, xxxii, 177-8; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 115; Socrates's idea of, ii, 108-9
Purification, Dante on, xx, 231
Purist, in Faust, xix, 185
Puritans, Defoe on the, xxvii, 135-6; editorial remarks on the, iv, 6; Emerson on the, v, 37; on secular music, vi, 17
Purity, Kempis on, vii
PURITY, THE WAY OF, xlvi, 115
Purpose, Epictetus on, in life, ii, 117-18 (2); lack of, 201 (7), 204 (16), 206-7 (4); Marcus Aurelius on, 210 (14), 211 (2); Shakespeare on, xlv, 153
Pursuits, Mohammed on ill-chosen, xlv, 916
Pursy, Mrs., in School for Scandal, xviii, 134
Purusha, xlvi, 851
Purushottama, xlvi, 859
Pus, due to bacteria, xxxviii, 256; Pasteur on microbe of, 369 (see also Suppuration)
Pusey, Edward B., translator of St. Augustine, vii
Pusillanimity, defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; why dishonorable, 365; irresolution and, 372
Putijma, the cacique, xxxiii, 368, 371
Putrefaction, cause of, xxxviii, 257
Putyma, lord of Aromaia, xxxiii, 350
Pygmalion, king of Tyre, xiii, 85; Dante on, xx, 228
Pygmies, war of, with cranes, iv, 101-2
Pylnades, in The Libation-Bearers, viii, 113; Orestes and, viii, 50; ix, 18; Sidney on, xxvi, 10
Pyramids, of Egypt, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 63-5, 67, 68-9; Emerson on, xliii, 1248; Milton on, iv, 105
Pyramus, and Thisbe, xx, 255
Pyrgo, the nurse, xiii, 199
Pyrrilampes, and Pericles, xii, 51
Pyriphlegethon, Homer on the, xxii, 143; Plato on, ii, 108, 109
Pyrrha, and Deucalion, iv, 319
Pyrrhic Dance, Byron on the, xlii, 814
Pyrrhonism, Carlyle on, xxv, 341; Hume on, xxxvii, 415-16; of Montaigne, xlviii, 389-90
Pyrrhus, king of Epirus, Appius's speech against, ix, 51; Cicero on, 20; in Dante's Hell, xx, 52; Decius on, ix, 60; called Epirot prince, xx, 306 note 11; Machiavelli on, xxvi, 17; Pascal on, xlvi, 54; surnamed the Eagle, xii, 84 note
Pyrrhus, son of Achilles, Andromache and, xiii, 138-9; Chaucer on, xl, 49; Homer on (Neoptolemus), xxii, 157; Priam killed by, xiii, 118-19; Priam and, Shakespeare on, xlv, 137-9; slain by Orestes, xiii, 139; in Trojan horse, 108; in sack of Troy, 116-17

Pythagoras, Dandini on, v, 268; Emerson on, 66, 177; Golden Verses of, i, 81; on guardian spirits, iii, 284 (33); Hugo on, xxxix, 343; on life, xxxii, 46; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 241 (47); proverb of, iii, 68; school of, 244; Sidney on, xix, 7; on soul, ix, 73; on suicide, 71

Pythagoreans, custom of the, xxxix, 52-3; alleged debt to British philosophy, iii, 222; on the stars, ii, 293 (27)

Pytheas, the orator, Antipater and, xii, 213; on Demosthenes, 197

Pythian Lord, Apollo called the, viii, 71

Pythoclides, teacher of Pericles, xii, 38

Python, the Byzantine, xii, 197

Python, the serpent, Milton on, iv, 304

Qua CURSUM VENTUS, 932

Quarles, Francis, 341

Quarrels, causes of, xxxiv, 389; Shakespeare on, xlv, 109

Quasir, god of poetry, xlix, 1103-8

Quintessence, Buddha on, xlv, 705

Quintus, Titus, conqueror of Macedon, xxxvi, 79; Milton on, iv, 383

Quarterly, Mr., on agricultural system, x, 437-8, 443

Questions, Bacon on habit of asking, iii, 83-4; Buddha on useless, xlv, 647-52; of children, xxxiv, 104, 105-7; Stevenson on, xxxvii, 282; sudden, iii, 59

Quisance, Buddha on, xlv, 705

Quillota, Chili, Darwin on, xxix, 259

Quocituans, M. Aurelius Antoninus' war with, ii, 304, 307-8; Tacitus on the, xxxii, 116

Quadratilla, Numidia, Pliny on, ix, 309-10

Quadratus, Numidius, Pliny on, ix, 309-10

Quagga, descent of the, xi, 334

Quail, falling sickness of, xxxv, 79;

Quail, attitude of, toward lotteries, i, 33; in Falkland Islands, xlviii, 197-8

Quakerism, chronology of, xlviii, 211

Quakers, attitude of, toward war, ii, 304-7; duty toward unwise laws, 282; in England, 305; epistle of (1759), 230-4; Folger on persecution of, 9; in French and Indian War, 220-1; history of, xxxiv, 71-8; Lamb on, xli, 736; principles of, i, 227; settlements of, in America, 230-1; shifts to support their principles, 109-10; slavery and, 168, 206-7, 208-9, 212, 224-5, 229, 251, 273; Smith on decline of, 272; Voltaire on doctrines of, xxxiv, 65-71 (see also Woolman, Penn)

Quarles, Francis, An Ecstasy, x, 341

Quarrels, causes of, xxxiv, 389; Shakespeare on, xlv, 109

Quasir, god of poetry, xlix, 1103-8

Quatrefages, M., on hybrids, xi, 291

Quintessence, Buddha on, xlv, 705

Queen's Return from Low Countries, xlv, 358

Queintanonina, Lady, Don Quixote on, xiv, 490

Quesnai, Mr., on agricultural system, x, 437-8, 443

Quirinius, governor of Syria, xlii, 357 (2)

Quixada, Guttierre, xiv, 490

Quinault, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 145

Quintilian, on the body in speaking, ix, 226 note; Mill on, xxv, 19; teacher of Pliny, ix, 185

Quintius, Titus, conqueror of Macedon, xxxvi, 79; Milton on, iv, 383

Quirinius, governor of Syria, xlv, 357 (2)

Quiriquina, earthquake at, xxix, 306-13

Quintilian, on the body in speaking, ix, 226 note; Mill on, xxv, 19; teacher of Pliny, ix, 185

Rabbi Ben Ezra, xlii, 1103-8

Rabbinitism, chronology of, xlviii, 211

Rabbits, descent of, xi, 33; in Falkland Islands, xlviii, 197-8

Rabelais, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 79; Hugo on, xxxix, 351; language of, 374; Montaigne on, xxxii, 89; Morris-Dance of Heretics, iii, 12; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 105, 129; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 148

Rabirius Posthumus, his desire for riches, iii, 88

Race, the, is not to the swift, xlv, 346 (11)

Race, blood relationship, as tested by, xxviii, 242-3, 245-51; counteracting forces to, v, 338-9; Emerson on influence of, 337-8; extension of ties of, xxviii, 272-3; language and, editor's remarks on, i, 19; language not a proof of, xxviii, 235-40; language a practical test of, 252-73; language as a presumption of, 239-46; meaning of word, 226; not a fixed thing, v, 339; sentiment of,
its growing importance, xxviii, 227-34; Taine on, xxxix, 422-3 (see also Races)

RACE AND LANGUAGE, Freeman's, xxviii, 225-73

Race, Cape, Hayes on, xxxiii, 287

Races, Emerson on human, v, 336; origin of, xxviii, 245-9; political divisions and, 252-3; Taine on differences of, xxxix, 419-32

Rachel, in Dante's Limbo, xx, 11, 18; in Dante's PARADISE, 420; Milton on, iv, 28; references to, xxvi, 321-2; xlii, 1277; type of contemplative life, xx, 256 note 4

Racine, Jean Baptiste, Hugo on, xxxix, 264; Raffael (see Raphael)

Rafinesque, on species, xi, 189

Radcliffe, Dr., on electric fish, xi, 189

Racine, Jean Baptiste, Hugo on, xxxix, 363, 370-2; Hugo on Athalie of, 354; Hume on Athalia of, xxvii, 221; life and works, xxvi, 132; Phedra, 133-96; Sainte-Beuve on Athalie of, xxxii, 125-6; Taine on, xxxix, 412

Radcliffe, Dr., on electric fish, xi, 189

Radicalism, Emerson on, v, 264

Rafiael (see Raphael)

Rafinesque, on species, xi, 12

RAGAMUFFINS, THE PACK OF

Raimbaud, Dante on, xx, 362 note

Ralph, in SHOEMAKER'S HOLIDAY, sent to the wars, xlvii, 473-6; his return, 498-9; at Lord Mayor's, 503-4; reported dead, 507-8; at Hodge's shop, 510-11; with wife's shoe, 514-13; stops Hammon's wedding, 521-2; reunited to Jane, 522-4; mistaken for Rowland, 525; at Lord Mayor's dinner, 529, 535

Ralph, James, i, 37-9, 39-40, 41-2, 43-4, 49, 150

Rama, teachings of, xliv, 719

Ramath-lechi, Samson at, iv, 418

Ramayana, The, remarks on, xxvii, 784

Ramazan, reference to, xii, 955

Rambler, Johnson's, xxviii, 154

Ram-Dass, Carlyle on, xxv, 405-6

Ramel, in PARADISE LOST, iv, 213

Rammaka, monastery of, xlv, 714

Ramsay, Sir Andrew Crombie, on the
dream of Eldorado, x, 226-73; DISCOVERY OF GUIANA, 276

Rambau, Dante on, xx, 362 note 4

Rainbow, cause of the, xxvii, 28; references to, xxvii, 127-30; VERSES, 61-5; Trinidad of, xv, 254-5; St. Joseph captured by, xxxii, 315; Spenser's letter to, xxxix, 61-5; Trinidad explored by, xxxi, 311-12; Verses, xl, 207; What is Our Life, 207

Ralph, in FAUSTUS, xix, 233-6

Ralph, in SHOEMAKER'S HOLIDAY, sent
GENERAL INDEX

Rare Things, Penn on, i, 329 (69)
Rarity, forerunner of extinction, xxix, 181
Rashness, belongs to youth, ix, 52; Emerson on, v, 110; Penn on, i, 334 (119)
Rasselas, Johnson's, xxvii, 154
Rastall, Judge, Walton on, xv, 323
Rastelli, Giacomo, xxxi, 329 (69)
Rastall, Judge, Walton on, xv, 323
RASSELAS, Johnson's, xxvii, 125
Ravenna, battle of, Macaulay on, xxvii, 306
Ravillac, murderer of Henry IV, iii, 98
Ravishment, divine enchanting, iv, 51
Ravillec, murderer of Henry IV, iii, 98
RAVING WINDS AROUND HER BLOWING, 107-9, xvii
RAVENS, THE SEVEN
RAVENS, THE THREE
RAVENS, THE THREE, xl, 125-4; xxiii, 371-4; Darwin on, xi, 202-3
RATTLIN' ROARIN' WILLIE, vi, 256
Raulin, Jules, xxxviii, 329 (69)
Rat, Brander's song of the, xix, 87
Ratsey, Gamaliel, xlvii, 547
RATSRLLAS, Johnson's, xxvii, 125
Ratsey, Gamaliel, xlvii, 547
Rats, range of, xi, 146
Rathbone, Hume on, xi, 375
Ready-to-fall, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 174, 276, 284, 288, 312, 313
Ready-writing, Carlyle on, xxv, 443-7; Dryden on, xxxix, 156
Real Existence, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 193-257, 264-8, 270-85; Buddhist denial of, xlv, 657-8, 661; Descartes on, xxvii, 29; ECCLESIASTES on, xlv, 343 (24); Emerson on, v, 99-100; Hume on evidences of, xxxvii, 306-18, 324, 330-1, 409, 414-15, 419; Montaigne on, xlviii, 389-92; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 244; Schiller on, xxxii, 239-40; Socrates on, ii, 90-6
Real Presence, Pascal on, xlviii, 301-2; Tillotson on, xxxvii, 375
Realist, in FAUST, xix, 188
REALITIES OF IMAGINATION, Hunt's, xxvii, 289-95
Reality, alone beautiful, v, 301-2; in art, Hugo on, xxxix, 366-7
REAPER, THE SOLITARY, xii, 654-5
Reason, in animals, Darwin on, xi, 251; in animals, Descartes on, xxxiv, 48-6; of animals, Hume on, xxxvii, 371-4; Bacon on the, iii, 8; Boileau on human, xxxiv, 142-3; Browne on the, iii, 257, 264-5, 306; Burke on standards of, xxvii, 11; Calderon on the, xxvi, 56; Carlyle on, xxv, 323-4; Chénier on, xlvii, 125; in criticism of art, xxvii, 215; Dante on, xx, 218; Descartes on conduct of the, xxxiv, 5-6, 17-20; Descartes on equal distribution of, 5-6; direct and indirect interests of, xxxvii, 370 note; discursive and intuitive, iv, 193; Epictetus on, ii, 118 (6), 128 (33), 129 (37), 137 (59), 169 (144); experience and, xxxvii, 322 note; faith and, Browne on, iii, 261, 271-2; faith and, Kempis on, vii, 364 (4, 5); faith and, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 107; Franklin on, i, 35; Goethe on, xix, 76; habit and, xxxvii, 92; happiness in obedience to, ii, 201 (8), 207 (4), 208 (6, 7), 210 (12), 221 (51); Helmholtz on the, xxx, 175; Hobbes saying on, xxxv, 100; Hume on objects of, xxxvii, 306; imagination and, xxvii, 350-3; xlviii, 35-7; instinct and, Pascal on, 117 (344); instinct and, Pope on, xl, 425-6; Kant on faculty of, xxxii, 361-2;
647-52; Bunyan on, xv, 76-7, 83, 106-9; Bunyan on backsliding in, 154-5; Burke on fear in, xxiv, 59; Burns on, vi, 138-9, 205; Carlyle on, xxv, 337-8, 366; changes in, iii, 137-8; xxviii, 384-7; Cowper on, xxxix, 295; decline of, v, 277-8, 280; determined by accident of birth, xxxiv, 284 note; duties of, 305; Emerson on, v, 27-8, 147-8, 197, 428-9; force in matters of, iii, 13-14; freedom of; Vane on, 194 (1); freedom of; Vane on, 194 (1); Hume on, xxxvii, 385; hypocrisy in, vi, 95-6; xxxvi, 214-15; xxvi, 95-6; Hume on revealed, xxxvii, 385; hypocrisy in, vi, 95-6; xxxvi, 214-15; individualism and, v, 280; Mill on, xxxv, 47-8, 148; Mill on dissenters in, 33-4; miracles in, xxxvii, 381-2, 385-6, 388-91; morality of, xiii, 30; xxx, 30-1; xxxvii, 399-400, 404-5; mysteries in, Browne on, iii, 259-60 (9, 10); Newman on teaching of, xxviii, 37-8; origin of, xxxiv, 375; Pascal on, xlvi, 68, 91 (245), 93 (252), 95 (260), 97 (268), 98 (273-90), 156 (470), 181, 189 (574); Pascal on the true, 138 (430), 142 (433), 155 (468), 161 (487, 489, 491-4), 185 (505), 191 (585), 192, 196 (605), 197 (606), 282-3, 294 (844); Penn on, i, 359-67, 348; iii, 42; philosophy and, xxxiv, 107-8; poetry and, xxvii, 105; xxxix, 313-15; Raleigh on, 90, 110-11; reason and, xxxvi, 320-1; xxxvii, 395-9; xxviii, 81 (226), 84; Rousseau on natural, xxxiv, 280, 282-4, 289, 300-1; scepticism in, xxviii, 72-7, 82 (230); science and, iii, 271-3; xxx, 5; xxxix, 128; self-reliance in, v, 38-40; of sensuous natures, xxviii, 169-70; Shelley on, xxxvi, 332; state; Burke on need of, xxxiv, 228-35; Taine on, xxxix, 429, 430-1, 432-3; virtue the essence of, v, 26; wars of, xii, 15; xxxvii, 85; Washington on, xxxii, 242; Woolman on, i, 173-4; Woolman on unity in, 230

RELIGION, UNITY IN, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 11-14

Religion and Philosophy, reading course in, l, 29-35

Religions, come from imaginative men,
Burke on, xxiv, 293; of coal mines, x, 169, 171; considered as produce of nature, 290-1; corn, 39-40; corn, in Elizabethan England, xxxv, 249; defined, x, 53; by what determined, 56; extraordinary, 62; of forests, 169-70; gross and neat, 223-4; of houses, taxes on, 488-95; in kind, Pliny on, ix, 355; of land, by what determined in general, x, 147-9; of land cultivated for food, 149-65, 177; of land used to produce materials, 165-8, 177; of land, taxes on, 479-86; market prices, their effect on, 60; of metallic mines, 171-5; money, affected by variation of value of gold, 38; of precious stone mines, 176-7; prices and, relations between, 149; prices of commodities, as determined by, 50; profits and wages, con­founded with, 54; progress of society in relation to, 208, 262; taxes on, 479-86, 488-95; taxes on, when best paid, 477 (3)

RENTON, Mr., NOTE TO vi, 269

Renty, Sir Oudart of, at Poitiers, xxxv, 48-9

Renunciation, Buddha on, xlv, 594; Emerson on, v, 27; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 799, 809, 813, 847, 866; Kempis on, vii, 296 (1); Pascal on, xlvi, 89 (240)

RENUMICATION, A, by De Vere, xi, 289

Renzo Tramaglino (see Tramaglino)

Reparation, Penn on, i, 334-5

Repentance, Calvin on, xxxix, 49-50; Cenci on, xviii, 321; Jesus on, xlv, 394 (7), 395 (10), 398 (3-4); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 255 (10); Raleigh on, xxxix, 81; time for, xv, 262

Repetition, Burke on effects of, xxiv, 62-3, 70; Darwin on effects of, xxxix, 321; Pascal on, xlviii, 22 (48); sublimity of, its cause, xxiv, 111-14

Rephan, xlv, 438 (43)

Replevin, in Massachusetts, xlii, 71 (32)

Repose, our foster-nurse of nature, xlv, 289

Representation, Jefferson on right of, xlii, 151; of minorities, Mill on, xxxv, 159-60; personal, Mill on, 159-60; principles of, adopted by French Revolution, xxiv, 305-22; of property, Burke on, 189-90

Representative Government, Mill on, xxv, 69

Representatives, Congressional, xliii, 180-1, 182 (1), 183 (6, 7), 192 (3), 197-8; qualities needed by, v, 184-5 (see also Agents)

Reproach, independence of, vii, 244 (2, 3); worse than violence, iv, 205

Reproduction, period of, change in, xi, 187-8

Reproductive System, affected by conditions of life, xi, 302; sensitiveness of, 256

Reproofs, in anger, i, 347 (289-92); Cicero on, ix, 38-9; usefulness of, xlii, 94; vain, i, 358 (446-7)

Reproof, our fear of, vii, 310-11

Republican Government, on trial in America, xliii, 227

 Republics, Dryden on, xviii, 8-9; limitation of authority in, xxxv, 196-8; Machiavelli on difficulty of conquering, xxxvi, 19; military affairs of, 42; monarchies compared with, v, 245

REPUTATION, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 129-30

Reputation, daughter of fortune, iii, 100; the desire for, ii, 253 (73); Locke on, xxxvii, 42, 78, 115; a matter of imagination, xlviii, 36; Pascal on desire of, 59 (147); Plutarch on desire of, xlii, 245; as power, xxxiv, 360; Rousseau on love of, 223-4; Webster on, xlvii, 797 (see also Fame)

Reputations, of great men, beyond their acts, v, 183

REQUIEM, by Stevenson, xlii, 1213

REQUIESCAT, by Arnold, xlii, 1129

Requisition, right of, under Confederation, xlii, 159; under Constitution, 190-1

Reir, son of Sigi, xlix, 258-9

Resemblance of ideas, Hume on, xxxvii, 304-5, 327-8

Resemblances, analogical, xi, 443-8; Browne on, iii, 313; deformity and, 46; embryonic, xi, 459-60; family, iii, 20; in nature, xi, 452-7; Pascal on, xlviii, 51 (133); pleasure in finding, xxiv, 17-20

Resentment, Pascal on, xlviii, 112 (324); Penn on, i, 339-40 (182-5); 346 (270-1)

Reservation, in speech, Penn on, i, 383 (120)

Reservations, Papal, xxxvi, 285, 288, 291-2
Revenge, Burns on, vi, 106; contempt the best, iii, 320; Epictetus on, ii, 169 (143); forgiveness and, 153 (96); Hobbes on desire of, xxxiv, 353, 408; Marcus Aurelius on best, ii, 232 (6); masters fear of death, iii, 9; music and, xlii, 477; Schiller on, xxvi, 479; Shelley on, xviii, 276-7; what will not, descend to, iv, 264

Revengefulness, defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 49; Goethe

Reverence, Burke on, xxiv, 357; xxv, 381; xxxvi, 376; xlii, 477; xi, 655; xlii, 1295-9

Revenue, capital and, as determining industry, x, 263-5; composed of wages, profits, and rent, 223; duties for, 224-9; as measured by money, 227-9; public, Burke on, xxiv, 357; sources of, x, 53; sources of public, 468-564

Revenue Bills, under Constitution, xliii, 1007-10

Revision, of writings, Pliny on, ix, 307-8

Reverie of Poor Susan, xlii, 477

Revere, Paul, Ride of, xlii, 1295-9

Reverence, Burke on, xxiv, 49; Goethe on, xxv, 381; Locke on, xxxvii, 84; Tennison on, xlii, 999

Reverie of Poor Susan, xlii, 655

Reversion, Darwin on, xi, 161-2; instance of, among pigeons, 38; of mongrels and hybrids, 314-15; remarks on, 39; tendency to, 28-9; tendency to, does not prevail against selection, 107-8

Reviewers, Carlyle on, xxv, 359-40

Reviews, Smith on, xxvii, 225

Reviling, 225

Reviewers, Carlyle on, xxvii, 336 (137-41), 383 (126); Plutarch on, xii, 53; simplicity in, v, 304

Rhetoric, Burke on, xxiv, 137; Carlyle on, xxxv, 376-9; Descartes on study of, xxxiv, 9; Goethe on, xix, 39; Hobbes on, xxiv, 363; Locke on study of, xxxvii, 158-9, 160-1; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 207 (5); Montaigne on study of, xxxvi, 59-60; oratory contrasted with, xxv, 324; Penn on, i, 336 (137-41), 383 (126); Plutarch on, xii, 53; simplicity in, v, 304

Rhetoricians, Pliny on, ix, 214

Rhoxenor, son of Nausithous, xxii, 91

Rhine, Byron on the, xli, 798-9; Caesar's bridge over, xii, 283; Tacitus on the, xxxviii, 93; Thoreau on the, xxviii, 408

Rhinoceros, old Arabian idea of the, xvi, 249

Rhode, the maid, xlv, 449 (13-15); St. Peter and, xv, 337

Rhodius, Apollonius, xxvii, 349

Rhodon, tutor of Caesarion, xii, 349

Rhodius, Avpaliouius, xxvii, 349

Rhodon, tutor of Cæsarion, xii, 384

Rhodopis, Herodotus on, xxxiii, 384

Rhodes, In the Aeneid, xiii, 304, 335

Rhõn, sediment of the, xlviii, 401

Rhôrty's Battery, at Gettysburg, xliii, 337, 351, 382

Rhyme, Dryden on, xiii, 55-6; Hugo on, xxix, 373; Milton on, iv, 87; Montaigne on, xxxii, 62; Pope on advantages of, xl, 407; Sidney on, xxvii, 28; Swift on, 112; Whitman on, xxxix, 394

Rhymers, on Shakespeare, xxxix, 212, 215

Rhythm, Poe on, xxviii, 378; Shelley on, xxvii, 334; Sidney on, 49; universal inclination to, iii, 323-4
Ribeira Grande, Darwin on, xxix, 12
Ribemont, Eustace, at Poitiers, xxxv, 37-8, 48
Ricardo, David, Emerson on, v, 248; as member of Parliament, xxv, 65; Mill and, 22, 38, 65
Ricardo, Duke, in Cardenio's story, xiv, 202-3
Riccia, in Minna von Barnhelm, xxvi, 344-9
Ricci, Federigo de', xxxi, 345, 346-7
Riccaut, in
Ricardo, Duke, in Cardenio's story, xiv, 202-3
Riddle, MRS. WALTER, ON THE CAR­
Riddle, ROBERT, SONNET ON
Riddle, CAPTAIN, RHYMING REPLY TO
Riddle, WALTER, EPITAPH FOR
Riddle, MRS., ON BIRTHDAY OF
Riddle, MARIA, EPIGRAM ON
Ridiculous, Fielding on the, xxxix, 179
Riding, Locke on, xxxvii, 177, 172
Ridolfi, Niccolo, xxxi, 45-6 note 2
Riemer, on Goethe, v, 48
Rigby, DR., xxxvii, 223, 245, 248
Right, Augustine, St., on wrong and, vii, 38-9; Confucius on seeing and doing, xlv, 9 (24); disputes on wrong and, xxxiv, 374; "doth its own like­ness breed," viii, 35; Emerson on, v, 62, 283; Franklin’s early view of, i, 55; "gives way to delight," viii, 321; Kant on tests of, xxxii, 332-5; law and, xxxiv, 391-2; "makes room where weapons want," xlv, 58; Manzoni on, xxi, 19-20; James Mill on, xxv, 35-6; Pope on, xl, 408-15; for right’s sake, xlv, 795; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 268; success as the measure of, ix, 278; of
RICHARDSON, GABRIEL, EPITAPH FOR
Rigogli, Giovanni, xxxi, 53-4
Rigorous, pushed too far, xxvi, 445
Riggs o' Barley, vi, 44-5
Rimini, Francesca da, xx, 24; Hugo on, xxxix, 349
Rimini, Malatestino da, xx, 111 note 5; Cassero and, 116 note 9
Rimmon, the god, iv, 99
Rimsky-Korsakov, influence of Arabian Nights on, xvi, 4
Rinaldo, Dante on, xx, 362 note 4; Spenser on, xxxix, 62
Rinaldo d'Este, Dryden on, xiii, 33
Ring and the Book, Dedication of, xlii, 1109-10
Ringgrave, Captain, xxxviii, 18
Ringgrave, Count, death of, xxxviii, 51
Rinkart, Martin, hymn by, xlv, 558
Rio Grande River, xxxii, 292, 294
Rio Negro, Darwin on, xxix, 70-1
Rio Sauce, Darwin on the, xxix, 112-3
Riolan, John, on the heart, xxxviii, 82
Riolanus, on arteries, xxxviii, 69
Riou, reference to, xli, 780
Ripamonti, on plague of Milan, xxi, 500
Ripheus, in Dante's Paradise, xx, 372-3; death of, xiii, 114; in sack of Troy, 111-3
Ripley, George, xlviii, 585 note 3
Riquet, and the Languedoc canal, x, 455
Rivers, second Earl of, xxxix, 9-10, 13; death of, 75-6
Rob Morris, Auld, vi, 445
Roberts, inventor of the mule, v, 395
Robby, in Dante's Hell, xx, 46, 52-3, 100-1; rich and poor, xlv, 673
Robert, of Normandy, Henry I and, xxxix, 72
Robert, king of Sicily, Dante on, xx, 317 note 11, 319 note 2; poets and, xxvii, 40
Robert of Lincoln, xlii, 1215-17
Robertson, F. W., translator of Lessing, xxxii, 183
Robertson, Rev. John, Burns on, vi, 165, 242
Robertson, Joseph, of London Review, xxv, 129; Wordsworth on, v, 464
Robin, parable of the, xv, 206
Robin, M. Ch., xxxviii, 340-4
Robin Gray, Auld, xli, 557-8
Robin Hood, Emerson on character of, v,
GENERAL INDEX

349; Maid Marian and, xli, 875 (see also Robyn Hode)
Robin the Ostler, in Faustus, xix, 233-6
Robin-Redbreast; Call for the, xi, 322-3
Robin Shure in Hairst, vi, 324
Robinson, Mr. Alfred, marriage of, xxiii, 328-9, 337-8
Rocks, Geikie on, xxx, 328-9, 337-8;
Rocks Wandering, the, xxii, 330-30
Robinson, Henry Crabbe, and story of The Fisherman, xvii, 83 note
Robinson, Ralph, translator of Utopia, xxxvi, 2
Robyn Hode, in Robyn Hode, his friends and customs, xl, 129-32; the knight and, 132-9, 146, 162-4, 168-9; welcomes Little John, 151; with the Sheriff, 153-4; and the monk, 155, 157-61; at archery contest, 164-7; in knight's castle, 167-8; returns to greenwood, 170; rescues knight, 170-2; the king and, 173-83; at court, 183-4; returns to greenwood, 184-5; death, 185-6
Robyn Hode, A Gest of, xl, 128-86
Rochambeau, Count de, xxxviii, 23, 24, 25; Navarre and, 47-8
Rochefoucauld, Duke de, Burke on, xxiv, 487
Rochester, Earl of, On Charles II, xl, 383; Hugo on, xxxix, 380; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 101
Rockingham, Lord, Burns on, vi, 52; Burke and, xxiv, 5
Rocks, Geikie on, xxx, 328-9, 337-8; Lyell on volcanic, xxxvi, 396-7; metamorphic, xxx, 334-5; sedimentary, 330-1, 339-40; stratified and crystalline, xxxviii, 395
Rocks Wandering, the, xxii, 163
Roc's Egg, Aladdin and the, xvi, 421-2; story of, 244-5, 274-5
Roddick, William, Epitaph on, vi, 487
Roderigo, in Duchess of Malfi, xlvii, 758, 778-9, 847-8, 851, 852, 853
Roderigo, counsellor of Philip, xix, 290
Rodney, Emerson on character of, v, 349
Rodney's Victory, Lines on, vi, 459-60
Rodolph, Emperor, Dante on, xx, 168 and note 12, 172-3
Rodrigo, Don, in I Promessi Sposi, bravoes of, xxi, 15; relations with Ab-
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Rome, agrarian law of</td>
<td>xxi, 276-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman Empire, Bacon on fall of</td>
<td>iii, 139; decline of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman Names, Plutarch on</td>
<td>xii, 155-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman Provinces, ix</td>
<td>396 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman Time, ix</td>
<td>233 note 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romance and Chronicle</td>
<td>xxxvi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romance-poetry, Arnold on the</td>
<td>xxi, 75-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romances, Cervantes on</td>
<td>xvi, 474-7, 481, 487-8; defended by Don Quixote, 488-95; Fielding on, xxxix, 176-81; Whitman on</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romanianus, friend of Augustine</td>
<td>vii, 95-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romano, Giulio</td>
<td>xxxi, 34 note 3, 55, 58, 60, 82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romano, Ezzolino di</td>
<td>xx, 51 note 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romans, Caxton on the</td>
<td>xxxix, 15; eating customs of the</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romantic Literature, Hugo on</td>
<td>xxxiv, 346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romantic Movement, Hugo in</td>
<td>xxxix, 337 note; Wordsworth in, 268 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romanus, the martyr</td>
<td>xv, 265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romanus, Voconius, Pliny on</td>
<td>ix, 218-19, 357-8; Pliny's letters to, 188, 211, 254, 318, 336</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rome, agrarian law of</td>
<td>x, 395-6; allies of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romeo, steward of Raymond Berenger</td>
<td>xx, 309 note 26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romeo and Juliet, Lamb on</td>
<td>xxxvii, 302; Rushkin on, xxviii, 138</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Romilly, Sir Samuel, apprentice bill of | v,
GENERAL INDEX

364; on buying seat in Parliament, 364

tone; on chancery, 364; on English
laws, 347; his love for his wife, 370;
Mill and, xxv, 67; on public speaking,
y, 360
Romilly, Edward, xxv, 122
Romilly, John, xxv, 122
Romolo, S., xx, 379 note 5
Romoli, Vincenzio, xxxi, 127, 128, 129,
161, 163, 169
Romulus, the asylum of, xiii, 279; Dry­
den on, 17; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 20,
21; ordered Romans to live in arms,
iii, 77-8; parentage of, xx, 318
note 16; prophecy of, xiii, 82; suckled by Wolf,
289; Virgil on, 233; Waller on, xxxiv,
146
Ronals of the Bennals, The, vi, 25-7
Roncaves, battle of, xlix, 94 127-73
Roncesvaux (see Roncesvalles)
Ronson on the
ENEID, xiii, 43, 44; Montaigne on,
xxxii, 62; Taine on, xxxix, 428-9
Roosevelt, Theodore, CONVENTION WITH
PANAMA, xliii, 450-62
Roper, William, son-in-law of More,
xxxvi, 88; LIFE OF MORE, 89-134
Ropes, Henry, at Gettysburg, xliii,
367
Rosa, Vincent de la, in the goatherd's
story, xiv, 500-2
Rosalinde's Madrigal, xl, 214-15
Rosaline, by Lodge, xl, 215-16
Rosas, General, xxix, 74, 78, 80-1, 109-
10, 146
Rocours, case of, xii, 219-20
Roscommon, Lord, Silenus of, xiii, 57;
Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147; Wordsworth
on, xxxix, 330
Rose, in SHEOMAKER'S HOLIDAY (see Oate-
ley)
Rose, A White, xlii, 1198
Rose, The Red, Red, vi, 482-3
Rose, Aquila, i, 22; elegy on, 27; son of,
64
Rose Ayler, xli, 898
Rose-Bud, A, BY MY EARLY WALK, vi, 287
Rose-Red and Snow-White, xvii, 213-18
Roselli, Mariano, xxx, 424
Rosemary, flower of remembrance, xli, 
481; xli, 182
Rosenkranz, in HAMLET, xli, 124-5,
131-5, 149, 142-3, 149, 150, 156-7,
159-60, 169, 170, 172-3, 175, 184,
200, 210
Roses, Harrison on, xxxv, 242-3; Mas-
singer on, xliii, 864
Roses in the Bosom of Castara, xl, 252
Roses, Wars of the, Raleigh on, xxxix, 79
Roslin Inn, Epigram at, vi, 263
Ross, in MACBETH, reports victory to
Duncan, xlii, 323-4; messenger to
Macbeth, 327; and the old man, 348;
with Macduff, 348-9; at the banquet,
357, 359, 361; with Lady Macduff,
370-1; at English Court, 378-80; with
Siward, 393
Ross, Alexander, WOED AND MARRIED,
xliii, 567-8
Ross, Captain, at Keeling Island, xxix,
456, 461
Rössellmann, the priest in WILLIAM TELL,
at Rooth league, xxvi, 147-28; before
Gessler's cap, 437; with Tell at Aldtorf,
439-48; reports murder of emperor,
477-8
Rossetti, Christina Georgina, poems by,
xlii, 1181-3
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, poems by, xliii,
1149-83
Rossi, Girolamo de', xxxi, 247 note 1,
335-6
Rosso, II, xxxi, 46 note 1, 54, 195-6, 301
and note, 324
Rotund, the, in building, xxiv, 63 and
note
Rouen, capture of, xxxviii, 47; Smith on,
x, 263-4
Rough Roads, Epigram on, vi, 237
Roughness, of manners, xxxviii, 121; more
sublime than smoothness, xxiv, 61;
why not beautiful, 120-1
Roumania, Freeman on, xxviii, 264-6
Round Table, The, xxxv, 135-6; why
founded, 168; knights of the, xiv,
92; Renan on the, xxxii, 157-8; Tenny-
son on the, xlii, 992; seen at Win-
chester, xxxix, 21
Round Top, at Gettysburg, xlii, 333, 335
Round Tower at Jhansi, xlii, 1183
Rous, Sir Francis, xxv, 369-70
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, his principles of
GENERAL INDEX

383

rudeness, grandeur and, xxiv, 66
Rudenz, Ulrich of, in William Tell, with Attinghausen, xxvi, 405-10; in love with Bertha, 411; with Bertha in the forest, 432-6; with Gessler in Aaldorff, 441; defies Gessler, 445-6; joins the League, 461-4; takes Sarnen keep, 475; recovers Bertha, 475-6; in final scene, 488-9
Rudeynenh, xvi, 326 note
Rudimentary Organs, xi, 469-77; in classification, 434-5; highly variable, 152
Rufio, John, Cervantes on, xiv, 54
Rufinus, letter to, ix, 327-9
Rufus, C. Musonian, ii, 116, 118 (5) and note
Rufus, Calvisius, letter to, ix, 246-7
Rufus, Caniniaus, letter to, ix, 236-7
Rufus, Corellius, Pliny on, ix, 197-9
Rufus, Curtius, story of ghost and, ix, 311-12
Rufus, Satrius, in Certus's case, ix, 341
Rufus, Verginiaus, Pliny on, ix, 211-13, 282-3
RUGBY CHAPEL, xlii, 1130-5
Ruggieri, Archbishop, xx, 135-6 note 1
Rugians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 341
Rugby, in School for Scandal, with Sir Peter, xviii, 126-8; with Sir Oliver, 139; plans to try Charles and Joseph Surface, 141-2; with Charles Surface, 162; with Sir Oliver, 163; in visit to Joseph Surface, 177; announces arrival of Sir Oliver, 180; with Sir Peter after scandal, 185-7; at Joseph Surface's, 190-5
Roxalana, Solyman's wife, iii, 50
Roxanes, and Themistocles, xiii, 30
Roy, M. le, i, 148
Royal George, Loss of the, xlii, 533-4
Royal Society of England, Franklin and, i, 146, 148-9
Royalty, Calvin on true, xxxix, 29-30
Royle, Lord, xxxi, 56-7
Roy-Erril, Remusat on, xxxii, 125
Rozinante, horse of Don Quixote, dialogue with Babieca, xiv, 13-14; Don Quixote on, 216; the mares and, 110-11; named, 20-1, 70-1; sonnet on, 514-15
Ruem, commentator of Virgil, xiii, 43, 44, 50, 56-7
Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam, xlii, 943-58
Rubens, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 279; Hugo on, xxxix, 348, 352
Rubicant, the demon, xx, 88, 90
Rubicon, passage of the, xii, 291-2
Rucellai, Cosimo, xxvii, 392-3
Rucellai, Luigi, xxxi, 144
Rudely thou wrongest my heart's desire, xi, 250-1
Rudeyneh, xvi, 326 note
Rudimentary Organs, xi, 469-77; in classification, 434-5; highly variable, 152
Rufio, John, Cervantes on, xiv, 54
Rufinus, letter to, ix, 327-9
Rufus, C. Musonian, ii, 116, 118 (5) and note
Rufus, Calvisius, letter to, ix, 246-7
Rufus, Caniniaus, letter to, ix, 236-7
Rufus, Corellius, Pliny on, ix, 197-9
Rufus, Curtius, story of ghost and, ix, 311-12
Rufus, Satrius, in Certus's case, ix, 341
Rufus, Verginiaus, Pliny on, ix, 211-13, 282-3
RUGBY CHAPEL, xlii, 1130-5
Ruggieri, Archbishop, xx, 135-6 note 1
Rugians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 117-18
Ruin, To, by Burns, vi, 194-5
Ruined Farmer, In the Character of A, vi, 22-3
Russeaux, Robert, Elegy on the Death of, vi, 93-4
Rukh's Egg, story of the, xvi, 244-5, 274-5; Aladdin and, 421-2
Rule, Britannia, xi, 442-3
Rules, Bacon on, iii, 48-52; Confucius's advice to, xlii, 5 (5), 7 (1, 3), 8 (19, 20), 9 (21), 38 (9), 39 (17, 19), 41 (1, 2, 3), 42 (6, 13), 43 (15, 17), 50 (44), 51 (4, 10), 67 (2); Epictetus to, ii, 128 (34); Franklin on, i, 125; partisanship of, iii, 37; reverence for, 37-8 (see also Princes)
Rules, for children, xxvii, 43-4; laying down, for others, ii, 293 (29)
Rum, Indians and, i, 116; Woolman on selling, 258-9
Ruminants, and pachyderms, xi, 362
Rumor, Æschylus on, viii, 18; Bacon on, iii, 140-2; false, a sign of sedition, 36; in Milton's Chaos, iv, 132-3; Raleigh on, xxxix, 67; Virgil on, xiii, 158-9
Rumpelstiltskin, story of, xvii, 154-6
Ruodi, in William Tell, xxvi, 381-6, 474, 476, 477
composition, xxiv, 303-4; remarks on Confessions of, xxxi, 3; editor's remarks on Discourse of, i, 32; Emerson on, v, 265; Hume and, xxvii, 202; Hazlitt on, 279-80; Hobbes and, xxiv, 368; On Inequality, 164-228; life and works, 162-3; Mill on work of, xxv, 241; Savoyard Vicar, xxiv, 229-305; Sainte-Beuve on Savoyard Vicar of, xxxii, 123; Stevenson on, xxxiv, 289
Roux, Maitre, xxxi, 46 note 1, 54
Rover, Thie, by Scott, xlii, 743-4
Rovere, Francesco Maria della, xxxi, 73 note 1
Rowan Tree, The, xlii, 564
Rowe, Nicholas, editor of Shakespeare, xxxix, 348, 352
Rowland's, Richard, Our Blessed Lady's Lullaby, xl, 256-60
Rowley, in School for Scandal, with Sir Peter, xviii, 126-8; with Sir Oliver, 139; plans to try Charles and Joseph Surface, 141-2; with Charles Surface, 162; with Sir Oliver, 163; in visit to Joseph Surface, 177; announces arrival of Sir Oliver, 180; with Sir Peter after scandal, 185-7; at Joseph Surface's, 190-5
GENERAL INDEX

Rupilius, Publius, made consul by Scipio, ix, 34
Rush, Richard, correspondence with Bagot, xliii, 265-7
Ruskin, John, Greenough and, v, 316-17; life and works of, xxviii, 92; SESAME AND LILIES, 93-162
Russel, the fox, xl, 48
Russell, Lord John, pluck of, v, 366-7
Russell, Rev., John, Burns on, vi, 94-5, 101, 163, 166, 351
Russell, Mr., in Two YEARS BEFORE THE MAST, xxiii, 94, 99, 141, 245-6
Russell, W. Clark, on Dana's work, xxiii, 4
Russia, the bureaucracy of, xxv, 308-9; monks in, iii, 99; TREATY WITH UNITED STATES, xliii, 432-6
Rusticity, Burns on, vi, xxxvii, 72
Rusticucci, Giacopo, xx, 66 and note 3; in Hell, 27
Rusticus, Q. Junius, teacher of Marcus Aurelius, ii, 193-4 (7), 199, 303, 321
Rusticus Arulenus, his death, ix, 188 note, 190 note; wife of, 261 note
Rusticus Arulenus, his death, ix, note 190
Rusticum, reference to, xii, 944
Rustum, reference to, xii, 944
Ruth, Bunyan on, xv, 210; in Dante's PARADISE, XX, 419 note 2; Keats on, xii, 878; Milton on, iv, 78
RUTH: OR THE INFLUENCES OF NATURE, xlii, 607-14
Rutherford, Milton on, iv, 80
Ruttmeyer, on cattle, xi, 33
Ruyssum, in Ecomont, xix, 254-9
Rymer, Dryden on, xxxix, 155
Saadi, on the ugly schoolmaster, v, 306
Saaavedra, the captive, xiv, 394 (see Servantes)
Sabacos, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 69-70, 77
Sabannans, Mohammed on, xlv, 1001
Sabath, Emerson on the, v, 34, 41; Jesus on the, xlv, 368 (1-11), 391 (14-16), 392 (1-6); Pascal on the, xlviii, 198
Sabbath, Laws, Mill on, xxv, 286-7
Sabellius, Dante on, xx, 343 note 21
Sabinian, and heathen antiquities, iii, 137
Sabinianus, letters to, ix, 344, 346
Sabines, rape of, alluded to, xiii, 289
Sabinus, Statius, letter to, ix, 252
Sable, Marchioness de, letter to, xlviii, 342
Sabrina, in Comus, iv, 66-9
Sachems, Indian, xliii, 142
Sacheverell, Henry, xxvii, 157
Saci, M. de, conversation with Pascal, xlviii, 387-400
Sackville, Lord, Burns on, vi, 52
Sacrament, of the Altar, Kempis on, vii, 335-64
Sacraments, Quakers on the, xxxiv, 67
Sacred Poetry, Sidney on, xxvii, 11-12
SACRED WRITINGS, xliii, xlv
Sacrifices, Confucius on, xlv, 406-7 (27-40), 433 (17), 474 (7-8); Hobbes on the, xlviii, 357
Sadness, connection of, with beauty, xlviii, 382
SAGA AND EPIC, xlix
Sagacity, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 178, 191
Sagas, Emerson on the, v, 343-4
Sages, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 412
Saibah, xlv, 1004 note
Sailing, Franklin on, i, 157
Sailors, Dana on life of, xxxv, 356-7; duties of, 18-21; how to improve their condition, 357-74; Woolman on hardships and depravity of, i, 292-5, 301
Sailor Songs, Dana on, xlviii, 259
St. Agnes, The Eve of, xii, 883-93
St. André, Louis of, xxxviii, 21
St. Andrea, Giacomo da, xx, 56 note 4
St. Aubin, Capt., xxxviii, 46
St. Augustine (see Augustine)
St. Augustine, Drake at, xxxiii, 259
St. Bartholomew, massacre of, Bacon on, iii, 14; Capt. Tetu on, xlviii, 186
Sainte-Beuve, Charles Augustin, on charlatanism, xxvii, 66; as a critic, i, 48-9; life and writings, xxi, 104; On Montaigne, 105-20; Port Royal of, xlvix, 415-16; Taine on, 417; WHAT IS A CLASSIC, xxxii, 121-33
St. Cecilia's Day, Song for, xi, 389-90
St. Clair, Sir John, i, 132
Saint-Cyr, letter of, xlviii, 323-4
St. Denis, battle of, xxxviii, 50
St. Domingo, Drake at, xxxiii, 227, 240-4, 258-9; productions of, x, 399-401; village of, xxi, 13
St. Elmo's Light, xxi, 47
St. Etienne, Raband de, on National Assembly, xlv, 300 note
St. Helena, island of, xxix, 489-94; species of, xi, 414
Saint-Hilaire, Geoffroy, on compensation of growth, xi, 150-1; on homologous parts, 453; on origin of species, 10, 15-16
St. John, H. (see Bolingbroke)
St. John, Newfoundland, settlement of, xxxiii, 262, 279-80
St. John's River, navigation of, xliii, 284
St. Jago, Darwin on, xxix, 11-16; health conditions at, 369-70
St. Lawrence River, navigation of, xliii, 286
Saint-Lo, Edward III at, xxxv, 13; importance of, 12

Saint-Martin, Capt., xxxii, 14
St. Omer, the iconoclasts at, xix, 260
St. Peter's, the building of, xxxvi, 247, 255, 258

SAINT, FOLLOW YOUR, xl, 284
Saints, Bunyan on the, xv, 57; canonization of, xxv, 215-16; disputes on the merits of, vii, 331-3; Hume on relics of, xxxvi, 445-6; Kempis on the, vii, 220-2; Luther on glorification of, xxxvi, 307; Pascal on, xlviii, 275, 300 (3)
Saint's Days, Luther on, xxxvi, 308-9
Sais, city of, xxxiii, 34-5, 82, 84, 88
Salimbene, Francesco, xxxi, 24, 28
Salimbeni, Niccoli, xx, 122 and note
Salinator, and Fabius, ix, 49
Salinator, Fuscus, Pliny on, ix, 283, 292
Salus, death of, xiii, 347; in the foot-race, 188-9
Salisbury Cathedral, Emerson on, v, 459-60
Salisbury, Earl of, in Tyler's Rebellion, xxxv, 68, 70, 79
Salisbury, university of, xxxv, 371
Salust, on the viper, xxxv, 345 note
Salust, on war, xxxvi, 145
Sallustius, Cicero on, ix, 110
Sallutio, Scipio, xii, 306-7
SALLY IN OUR ALLEY, xl, 403-5
Salmanasar, reference to, iv, 391
Salmasius, defender of Charles the First, iv, 4
Salmon and Dog-fish, tale of, xlvi, 813
Salmones, in Tartarus, xiii, 226-7
Salmydessos, viii, 192-3 and note
Salmothe of Patagonia, 84-5; Locke on use of, xxxvii, 17; used to melt ice, xxx, 39
Salt-lakes, in South America, xxix, 72-4
Salterello, Lapo, xx, 351 note 12
Salutations, Mohammed on, xlv, 976
Salvani, Provenzano, xx, 190 and note
Salvation, Browne on, iii, 305-9; Bunyan on means of, xv, 228; Calvin on, xxxix, 32-3, 48-51; Dante on requisites of, xxvii, 311-13, 367-8, 421; Jesus on, xlv, 382, 401-2 (18-30); Lessing on, xxxii, 201; Luther on, xxxvi, 247-8, 255, 258, 347, 348, 351, 352, 362-3; meaning of, xv, 228; of non-Christians, xx, 367, 372-3; Peter on, xlv, 430 (12); Ruskin on false ideas of, xxxviii, 109; the Wall of, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 41
Salviati, Alamanno, xxxi, 408 note
Salviati, Cardinal, xxxi, 114-15, 119, 273 note
Salviati, Giovanni, xxxi, 45 note 2
Salviati, Jacopo, xxxi, 14 note 4, 68-9, 74, 75
Salviati, Piero, xxxi, 413
Salzburg, Archbishop of, xix, 336
GENERAL INDEX

Sanjaya, xlv, 785, 790, 791, 835-6, 840, 844, 874
Sanjiva, xlv, 733
Sankara, xlv, 785, 790, 791, 835-6, 840
Sankhya, xlv, 785, 790, 820-1
Sapphira, wife of Ananias, xlv, 432
Santiago de Tolou, xxxiii, Drake on, xxix, 266-7;
Santiago, Chili, Darwin on, xxix, 266-7;
Santiago, Cape Verde Islands, Drake at, xxix, 266-7;
Santi, the goldsmith, xxxi, 33
Santacroce, Antonio, xxxi, 202
Santa Cruz River, Darwin on, xxix, 182-5
Santacroce, Antonio, xxxi, 71, 72, 79
Santi, the goldsmith, xxxi, 33
Santiago, Cape Verde Islands, Drake at, xxxiii, 226, 258
Santiago, Chili, Darwin on, xxix, 266-7;
Drake at, xxxiii, 209
Santiago, Island of, xxxiii, 202
Santiago de Tolou, xxxiii, 132; Drake at, 155-6
Santini, Giovan Battista, xxxi, 425
Sapiru, of Sienna, xx, 197 and note 3
Sapor, and Valerian, xxxix, 197
Sarphira, wife of Ananias, xlv, 432
(1-10); Bunyan on, xv, 125; Dante on, xx, 228
Sappho, Byron on, xlii, 812
Sappho Redivivus, vi, 327-8
Saragossa, Charlemagne at, xlix, 95, 184-5
Sarah, and Abraham, xxxvi, 272; lies of, xv, 260; in Paradise, xx, 419
Sarredi, island of, xvi, 288
Sardanapalus, xx, 350 note 6; Calvin on, xxxix, 43-4; city-building of, xxxv, 359; stealing of treasures of, xxxiv, 76
Sarepta (see Zarephath)
Sāriputta, xlv, 701, 733; the Demons and, 710-11
Sark, battle of, vi, 175 note 5
Sarlabous, Captain, xxxviii, 49
Sarmatia, ix, 368 note 3
Sarmatians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 119-20
Sarmestus, Octavius’s page, xii, 368
Sarmiento, DonJuan, xxxiii, 323, 331
Sarmiento, Mount, xxxix, 246
Sarmen, Meyer von, in William Tell, xxvi, 412-25
Sarpedon, death of, xiii, 337; reference to, 76
Sarrebruck, Earl of, xxxv, 12, 36, 38, 46
Sarto, Andrea del, xliii, 1087-94
Satan, in Book of Job, xlv, 71-2
Satan, in Paradise Lost, seducer of mankind, iv, 88; his fall and awakening in Hell, 89-90; speech with Beelzebub, 90-2; rises and awakens the fallen angels, 93-6; raising of his standard, 101; speech to the angels, 103-4; proposes man’s seduction, 104, 117; in council of fallen angels, 108-9; undertakes to find out man and his world, 118-20; issues from council, 121; wings to gates of Hell, 124; meets Sin and Death, 125-8; voyage through chaos to the world, 132-5; seen by God flying to earth, 137; on outer sphere of world, 146; beholds interior of world, 149; in the sun, 150-1; inquires way to earth, 152; first view of earth, 153-154; alights on Niphates, 154; his remorse, 155-7; decides against submission, 157; his perturbation betrays him, 157-8; arrives at Eden, 158-9; sees Adam and Eve, 162; resolves to work fall of man, 164-5, 168; found at Eve’s ear, 175; before Gabriel, 177-80; stirs rebellion in Heaven, 197-8, 199-200; rebuked by Abdiel, 201; asserts self-existence of angels, 202; in the rebel forces, 206; combat with Abdiel, 207-9; encounters with Michael, 210-12; encourages his forces, 214-5; proposes infernal engines, 216; in second day’s battle, 218, 219; returns to Eden, 262; assumes form of serpent, 262, 265; his spite, 262-5; tempts Eve, 271-80; returns to Hell, 299-303; announces his success, 302-3; changed to a serpent, 303-4; how overcome by Christ, 351-3
Satan, in Paradise Regained, undertakes to ensnare Christ, iv, 360-2; tempts him in guise of old man, 367-71; appeals to fellows for aid, 374-5; undertakes to tempt Christ again, 377; tempts Jesus to eat, 379-82; tempts with riches, 382-4; tempts by glory, 384-7; tempts Jesus to assume his throne, 387-395; shows him kingdoms of earth, 390-2; shows Rome, 396-7; demands that Christ worship him, 399; tempts by offer of wisdom, 400-4; warns him of sorrows in store, 404-5; tempts by fear, 405-10; carries Jesus
above Jerusalem, 408-9; his fall, 409; overcome by Christ, 410-11
Satan, Bagehot on Milton’s, xxviii, 191-2, 198-202; Burke on Milton’s portrait of, xxiv, 53; Calvin on, xxxix, 43; Goethe on name of, xix, 107; the grotesque in ideas of, xxxix, 347-8; Mohammedan (see Iblis); meaning of name of, iv, 300; Shelley on Milton’s, xxvii, 348-9
Satiety, and fear of death, iii, 10
Satire, A. by Johnson, xlviii, 16-18
Satirists, Dryden on, xviii, 325
Satirical Drama, xii, 40 note
SATYR AND MAN
272
Saturninus, bequest of, ix, 319
Saturnia, Virgil on, xiii, 226
Saturnalia, feast of, ix, note 3
Saturn, the planet, Dante’s seventh Heaven, xx, 374
Saturnalia, feast of, ix, 226 note 3
Saturnia, Virgil on, xiii, 319
Saturninus, bequest of, ix, 272
SATYR AND MAN, fable of, xvi, 33
Satyric Drama, xii, 40 note
Satyr, reference to the, iv, 73
Satyrus, the actor, and Demosthenes, xii, 196
Satyrus, A. Caninius, relations with Cicero, ix, 82
Saufeius, Cicero on, ix, 146
Saul, king of Israel, xlv, 451 (21); Dante on, xx, 192; David and, xlii, 488; xliv, 213; Jonathan and, xlii, 98, 104; Psalms on David’s deliverance from, xliv, 160-4, 211-12; his vision of Samuel, xv, 337; the witch of Endor and, iii, 90
SAUL, SONG OF, BEFORE HIS LAST BATTLE, xlii, 812
Saul, the apostle (see Paul)
Saunderson, Mr., Burke on, xxiv, 134
Sauntering, origin of word, xxviii, 395
Sauropaghus, Darwin on the, xxix, 61-2
Sauussure, in the Alps, xxx, 224
Saut-perdu, horse of Malquiant, xlii, 146
Savage, James, Channing on, xxvi, 306
Savage State, progress of man from, xxxii, 284, 292; Rousseau on the, xxxiv, 168-95, 204
Savages, Darwin on, xxx, 506-7; poverty of, x, 5-6; power of imitation among, xxix, 211
Save-all, Mr., in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 104-9
savella, in THE CENCI, comes to summon Cenci, xviii, 331; finds him dead, 332-3; finds Orsino’s letter, 334; with Beatrice and Lucretia, 334-7
Savelli, Giovan Battista, xxxi, 134 note 3
Saveself, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 132
Savile, Sir Henry, xxvii, 56
Saving, economically considered, x, 266-7; motives of, 269, 270; not happiness, xix, 364
Savonarola, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 21; the party of, xxxi, 30 note 1, 32 note 1
Savoyard, story of the, xxxii, 45
SAYOYARD VICAR, FAITH OF A, xxi, 229-305; editorial remarks on, 162-3; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 123
Saw ye bonie lesley, vi, 442-3
Saw ye my dear, my philly, vi, 501
Saxo Grammaticus, xlvi, 442-3
Saxony, breeding in, xi, 43
Says, Darwin on, xxvii, 50
Says, ibid., vi, 132
Saying, and Doing, Bunyan on, xv, 240, 242
Sayce, Mr., quoted, xxviii, 81
Say-well, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 42
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth, xi, 1119
Saye, M., Mill on, xxv, 240, 242
Saying, and Doing, Bunyan on, xv, 83
Schiatta, Lo, xxxi, 83
Scaevola, Quintus Mucius, his part in Cicero’s essay on Friendship, ix, 9-11; the publicani and, 132
Scala, Alberto della, xx, 239 note 9
Scala, Can Grande della, Dante on, xx, 359 note 14; leader of Chibellines, 281 note 6; patron of Dante, 3; reference to, 7 note 6
Scales (constellation), Milton on, iv, 180
Scaliger, and M. Aurelius Antoninus, ii, 308; on his emendations, xxxix, 248-9; on poets, xxvii, 38-40; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 125; on Virgil, xii, 37-8; xxvii, 50
Scandal, Garrick on, xviii, 113-14; punishment of, in Dante’s Hell, xx, 115-18; Sheridan’s Maria on, xviii, 120
false, xlvi, 196 (604); Pasteur on, xxxviii, 275, 355; poetry and, xxviii, 65-6; xxxix, 398; Pope on, xl, 415-16; public attitude toward, xxviii, 118-19; reading course in, l, 39-41; reason and authority in, xxviii, 439-42; religion and, Bacon on, xxxix, 128-9; religion and, Faraday on, xxx, 5; sensualty of our, v, 167; several branches of, xxxiv, 362-3; teaching of, Emerson on, v, 256-7; as source of power, xxxiv, 361; value of, xxvii, 210-13

SCIENCE AND CULTURE, Huxley’s, xxviii, 209-23; editorial remarks on, l, 37

Sciences, Bacon on divisions of, xxxix, 131-2; deductive and experimental, xxv, 101-2; Locke on study of, xxxvii, 139; Montaigne on the, xxviii, 392-3; Pascal on the, 439; Pascal on infinity of the, 27-8; Sidney on object of, xxvii, 14

Scientific Congresses, Newman on, xxviii, 35-6

SCIENTIFIC PAPERS, XXX, xxxviii

Scientists, Emerson on our, v, 299

Scigraphy, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 167

Sciorina, Giacopa della, xxxi, 86-8

Scipio Africanus, Antiochus and, xlviii, 343-4; Burns on, vi, 161-2; Carlyle on character of the, xxxiv, 410-12; Harrison on diet of the, xxxv, 271-3; 288

Scipio, father-in-law of Pompey, xxxii, 54-5; argument for justice, ix, 10-14; Caesar, xii, 306-7

Scipio, Publius, argument for justice, ix, 18; in Cicero’s essay on Old Age, 46; on friendship, 21-2, 29-30; his friendships, 34; the Greek philosophers and, iii, 194-5; his belief in immortality, ix, 14-15; Laelius and, 10, 14, 20; Laelius on, 12-13; made Pontifex Maximus, 63; Q. Pompeius and, 35

Scipios, Caxton on the, xxxix, 15; Virgil on the, xiii, 236

Sciro, reference to, xxvi, 136

Scissors, Goethe on, xix, 21-2; Sidney on, xxxi, 30-1

Scissors, habit of, in discourse, iii, 84-5; at religion, 43-4

Scolds, punishment of, in old England, xxxv, 360-7

Scoresby, on color of water, xxxix, 27

Scornigiani, Farinata de’, xx, 166 note 5

Scorpion, Harrison on the, xxxv, 346

Scorzone, Jeanne, xxxi, 318-19

Scotch, Burns on the, vi, 162; Carlyle on character of the, xxxv, 410-12; Harrison on diet of the, xxxv, 271-3; 288

Scotch Bard, On a, vi, 216-18

Scotch Drink, vi, 144-7

Scotland, agriculture of, xxxv, 310; apprenticeships in, x, 124; banking operations in, 235-8, 241-2, 244-6, 253; Burns on, vi, 161-2; Burns on learning of, 260-1; Burns’ vision of, 174-6; Emerson on, v, 341; Harrison on eating in, xxxiv, 271-2; Knox on Reformation in, xxxix, 58-60; quarries and mines in, xxxv, 309; Raleigh on union with England, xxxix, 79; rate of interest in, x, 92; soil of, xxxv, 308; union with England, economic effect of, x, 186, 199; wages in, 78; wolves and foxes in, xxxv, 341; Wordsworth on critics of, xxxix, 321 note (see also Caledonia)

SCOTLAND, PREFACE TO HISTORY OF THE REFORMATION IN, xxxix, 58-60

SCOTLAND, PROLOGUE FOR SUTHERLAND, vi, 374-5

Scott, Sir Walter, ambition of, xxv, 393-451; remarks on, 317

Scott, Master, in SHOEMAKER’S HOLIDAY, xlvii, 493, 494, 495

Scott, Michael, Dante on, xx, 84

Scott, Miss Jean, EPIGRAM TO, 272

Scott, Mrs., EPISTLE TO, vi, 317

Scott, Miss Jean, EPISTLE TO, vi, 317

Scott, Essay on, Carlyle’s, xxv, 393-451; remarks on, 317

Scott, Sir Walter, ambition of, xxv, 438; babyhood, incidents of, 412-13; Ballantyne and, 429-30; biographer of Swift, xxviii, 8; Byron and, xxxii, 378-9; Carlyle on Lockhart’s Life of, xxxv, 396-403; death of wife, 449-51; dinner with the Regent, 428-9; Emerson on, v, 214, 444; fame, indifference to, xxv, 419-20; financial ruin and last writings, 447-8; a genuine, healthy man, 406-7; Goethe’s influence on, 424-5; lameness, 410; last days, 451; letters of,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>427</td>
<td>Liddesdale Raids, 413-14; life at Abbotsford, 431-7; life up to thirty, 410; life, middle period of, 418-19; Life of Napoleon, Mill on, 84; love of animals for, 435-6 and note; Mill on, 94; Minstrelsy of Scottish Border, 417-18; national influences, 410-11; not a great man, 402-7; Poems by, xlii, 738-56; poems criticized, xxv, 422-4; popularity of, 395-6; in printing business, 420-1; productive faculty of, 445; Ruskin on heroes and heroines of, xxviii, 139-40; success in literature, xxv, 417-18; Taine on, xxxix, 414; unconsciousness of, xxv, 421-2; Waverley Novels, 426, 439-43; Wordsworth on, xli, 633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>Scopus, Duns, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 278; the subtle doctor, xxviii, 47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>64-5</td>
<td>Scudamour, Sir, xxxix, 64-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>71</td>
<td>Scuda, value of the, xxxi, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>108-9</td>
<td>Scrope, P., on earthquakes, xxix, 356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>356</td>
<td>Scrope, Lord, xl, 270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Sea-D rake, xl, 270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Sea Stories, Dana on, xxiii, 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>278;</td>
<td>Sea-captains, Dana on, xxiii, 358-60, 364; religious, 371-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>361-2</td>
<td>Sea-fire, Emerson on, v, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>365</td>
<td>Sea-Maid, The Little, xvii, 238-59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>97</td>
<td>Sea-pen, Darwin on the, xxix, 105-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34-3</td>
<td>Sea-power, Bacon on, iii, 79-80; Emerson on, v, 342-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Sea-sawdust, Darwin on, xxix, 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Sea-slugs, Darwin on, xxix, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>235-6</td>
<td>Sea-urchins, forces of, xi, 235-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>243-5</td>
<td>Sea-weed, Darwin on, xxix, 243-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Seals, Darwin on, xxix, 288; Francis Pretty on, xxxii, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>141-2</td>
<td>Seamen (see Sailors)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>167-8;</td>
<td>Search Warrants, in U. S., xliii, 194 (4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>494-6</td>
<td>Seas, On the, and Far Away, vi, 494-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>385-6;</td>
<td>Seasons, Burns on the, vi, 385-6; Campbell on, xli, 771-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>194</td>
<td>Seasons, Thomson’s, Wordsworth on, xxix, 322-25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>896-7</td>
<td>Seasons, The Human, xli, 896-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>309-10 (4);</td>
<td>Sebastian, in The Tempest, xlii, in ship-wreck, 398-9; on island after wreck, 417-22; in plot with Antonio, 423-6, 440; at the banquet, 440, 441; denounced by Ariel, 441-3; imprisoned by Ariel, 453; before Prospero, 454-5, 456, 457-8; in final scene, 461, 462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>219</td>
<td>Sebastian del Piombo, xxxi, 97 note 6, 113 note 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>Sebright, Sir J., on crossing, xi, 34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>Secession, Johnson, on right of, xliii, 429; Lincoln on, 316, 318-19, 320, 321; Lowell on doctrine of, xxviii, 444-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>232</td>
<td>Second Sight, of Bards, vi, 232</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>323</td>
<td>Second Thought, the wiser, viii, 323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>328</td>
<td>Secondary Qualities, Berkeley on, xxvii, 206-7, 210-11; Hume on, 411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>427</td>
<td>Secrecy, Bacon on habit of, iii, 18; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 208 (7); Penn on, i, 337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>113</td>
<td>Secret, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 182-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>186;</td>
<td>Secrets, Manzoni on spread of, xxi, 186; never kept, vii, 309-10 (4); Milton on, iv, 427; proverb on, xvi, 57-8; Webster on, xlvii, 841-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11-12;</td>
<td>Sects, Bacon on religious, iii, 11-12; Browne on new, 259; Franklin on positiveness of, i, 111; Milton on, iii, 222, 223-4, 229-30; physiognomy of,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
v, 338; rise of new, iii, 137-8; Ruskin on, xxviii, 109-10
Secundus, Gaius Plinius Caecilius (see Pliny the Younger)
Secundus, Pomponius, ix, 232 note 1; on public opinion, 305-6
Security, Jonson on, xl, 298; Kempis on over-, vii, 268 (4); suburb of hell, xlvii, 845
Sedgwick, Gen., at Antietam, xliii, 403; at Gettysburg, 338, 358, 397; Haskell on, 358
Sedgwick, Prof., xxxviii, 412; Mill on, xxv, 125-6
Sedillot, M., xxxviii, 364, 370
Sedimentary Deposits, Lyell on, xxxviii, 400-2, 409, 411-2
Sedimentary Formations, rate of, xi, 324-5; manner of, 329-30
Sedimentary Rocks, Geikie on, xxx, 283, xiii, 22-31, 34, 35, 38, 43-6, 55; on readers of poetry, 58-9; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 145
Sediments and Troubles, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 36-42
Sedley, Sir Charles, Poems by, xl, 383-4
Seducers, in Dante's Hell, xx, 46, 73-5
Seeds, Darwin on destruction of, xi, 77; dissemination of, 193, 388-94, 412-13; fable of, xvii, 16; plants without, Dante on, xx, 261 and note; plumed, xi, 84; transportation of, xxxix, 458-9; use of nutriment in, xi, 85; winged, Darwin on, 150
Seeley, Thomas, xxxiii, 230
Seeming Wise, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 64-5
Segismund, in Life Is A Dream, as prisoner in chains, xxvi, 13-15; with Rosaura, 14-17; birth of, related by Basilio, 24-5; reason of imprisonment, 25-6; plan to try, 26-7; his awakening in palace, 30-4; with chamberlain, 34-7; with Clotaldo, 36-7; second sight of Rosaura, 41; with Astolfo, 41-3; with Estrella, 43-4; quarrels with Astolfo, 44-5; with the king, 46-52; in the tower again, 52-5; rescued by soldiers, 58-68; sends Clotaldo back, 68; in the battle, 70; on his father, 71-2; made king, 74
Segrais, on the Aeneid, xiii, 22-31, 34, 35, 38, 43-6, 55; on readers of poetry, 58-9; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 145
Seiches of Forel, xxx, 283
Sejanus, Tiberius and, iii, 67-8, 94
Selanus, Tiberius and, iii, 67-8, 94
Selden, Burke on, xxiv, 171; Milton on work of, iii, 200-1
Seldius, Charles V and, xxxix, 91
Selection, by man, Darwin on, xi, 42-5, 50-3; by man, in Elizabethan England, xxxv, 241-2; by man and nature, compared, xi, 89-91; by man, in New Atlantis, iii, 174-5; Natural, xi, 87-137; Sexual, 94-6; unconscious, 45-50
Seleucus I, prophecy of, xlviii, 248
Seleucus Callinicus, xlviii, 249
Seleucus, Ceraunus, xlviii, 249
Seleucus Philopator, xlviii, 250
Self, Emerson on meaning of, v, 69-70; fear of, xlviii, 122 note 12; Pascal on, 152 (455); Shelley on principle of, xlvii, 353
Self-analyzing, Shelley on, xviii, 303
Self-assertion, Sterling on, xxv, 257 note
Self-conceit, fable of, xvii, 16; plants without, xxvi, 13-15; plan to try, 25-6; his awakening in the tower again, 44-5; with the king, 46-52; sends Clotaldo back, 58-68; rescued by soldiers, 70; on his father, 71-2; made king, 74
Self-dependence, Confucius on, xlv, 89-91; by man, in New Atlantis, iii, 174-5; Natural, xi, 87-137; Sexual, 94-6; unconscious, 45-50
Self-denial, Epictetus on, ii, 145 (76), 151-2 (93), 153 (98), 170 (146), 183 (7); Franklin's plan of, i, 81-4; Kempis on, vii, 223 (4); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 226 (11), 230 (31), 284 (37)
Self-fertilization, preventives of, xi, 104-5
Self-education, Franklin's example of, i, 81-4; by man and nature, compared, xi, 89-91; Voltaire on principle of, xlviii, 372
Self-control, Confucius on, xlv, 89-91; by man, in New Atlantis, iii, 174-5; Natural, xi, 87-137; Sexual, 94-6; unconscious, 45-50
Self-contempt, Kempis on, vii, 243; Milton on, 208 (3), 302-3 (1), 323; Locke on, xlvii, 35, 58, 88, 172-3; Milton on, iv, 383; Pascal on, xlviii, 62 (160)
Self-help, Emerson on, v, 53
Self-importance, Emerson on, v, 233
Self-interest, Carlyle on doctrine of, xxv, 354; Franklin on, i, 89; God’s providence, x, 3; as the mover of society, 20; Pascal on, xviii, 38; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 269-70, 273
Self-knowledge, Pascal on, xviii, 25 (66); Shelley on, xvii, 276
Self-love, Kempis on, vii, 291 (1); Pascal on, xlviii, 43 (66), 157 (477), 160, 162 (492), 336, 415; Pope on, xl, 416-17, 422, 429, 430, 439; Raleigh on, xxxix, 112; reason of, ix, 36; Sidney on, xvii, 5
Self-mastery (see Self-control)
Self-possession, Goethe on, xix, 84
Self-praise, Pliny on, ix, 194
Self-preservation, Kant on duty of, xxxii, 309-10, 332-3, 340; passions of, xxiv, 35; passions of, contrasted with those of sex, 37
Self-regarding Conduct, Mill on, xxv, 268-71
SELF-RELIANCE, ESSAY ON, Emerson’s, v, 59-83
Self-reliance, in children, xxxvii, 52; Epicetetus on, ii, 118 (4), 120 (9), 137-8 (61), 153 (98), 155 (103), 159 (115), 166 (137); of heroism, v, 128-9; Kempis on, vii, 212 (2), 309 (3); Luther on, xxxvi, 263-4; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 201 (6, 8), 207 (5), 212 (3), 201 (18), 217 (29), 244 (12), 247 (28); necessity of religious, v, 29, 37-40
Self-respect, Channing on, xxviii, 333; Locke on, xxxvii, 121; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 208 (2)
Self-restraint, Hindu doctrine of, xv, 813
Self-reverence, the bridle of vice, iii, 169
Self-sacrifice, Bacon on, iii, 34
Self-satisfaction, Pascal on, xviii, 163 (499); Pope on, xl, 421
Self-sufficiency, Emerson on, v, 188
Self-trumpeters, fallacy of, xxvii, 235
Self-trust, the essence of heroism, v, 125; of the scholar, 15-16
Self-truth, Shakespeare on, xlii, 109
Self-will, Pascal on, xviii, 156 (472), 157 (475-6), 159 (482); Plato on, xii, 160
Self-will, Mr., in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 259-62
Selfishness, Bacon on, iii, 60-1; Kant on, xxxii, 334, 341; Mill on limiting, xxv, 257-8; Pascal on, xviii, 152 (456-7), 157 (477), 159 (483); Rousseau on, xxxiv, 270, 273
Selina, Helen, LAMENT by, xli, 919-20
SELKIRK, ALEXANDER, SOLITUDE OF, xli, 535-6
Selkirk, Alexander, supposed lines by, xxxix, 295
Selwyn Correspondence, Emerson on the, v, 412
Selymus I, Bajazet and, iii, 51
Selymus II, Bacon on, iii, 50
Semiramis, Burns on, vi, 408; Dante on, xx, 22
Semitic Races, Taine on the, xxxix, 420
Semenones, Tacitus on, xxxiii, 114-15
Sempionius, in Cato, xxvii, 188, 189, 190-1, 192-3
Senate, Burke on necessity of a, xxiv, 330; origin of name, ix, 51
Senate, United States, xliii, 181-3; equal suffrage in, 191 (5); powers with the President, 188 (2); election of Vice-President by, 187, 197
Senators, oath and qualifications of, xliii, 192 (3), 198
Sencha, son of Ailill, xlii, 237-8, 245
Seneca, on adversity, iii, 16-17; cold baths of, xxxvii, 12; Dante on, xx, 20; on death, iii, 9, 10; xviii, 332; diet of, xxxvii, 17; on education, 78-9; on evil opinions, xlvii, 67 note; on fame, 67; method of avoiding vice, iii, 298; Milton on tragedies of, iv, 412; Montaigne on, xxxii, 30, 93-4; quotations from, xviii, 121 note 2, 3, 6, 122 note 16; as a Stoic, ii, 320 note; on suicide, 344; Tacitus on, iii, 90; vanity of, 128
Seneca Indians, xlii, 230
Senecio, Herennius, as counsel for Baetica, ix, 315; death of, life of Helvidius by, 308; on Licinianus, 255; on orators, 251; Regulus on, 188
Senecio, Herennius, as counsel for Baetica, ix, 315; death of, life of Helvidius by, 308; on Licinianus, 255; on orators, 251; Regulus on, 188
Senecio, Sempronius, accused of forgery, ix, 295
Senecio, Socius, letter to, ix, 199
Senjer, the chamberlain, xvi, 208
Sennacherib, Dante on, xx, 192; Mohammed on, xlv, 914 note 4 (see also Sanacharib)
Sennacherib, DESTRUCTION OF, xlii, 785
Sennet, defined, xix, 231 note
Sensation(s), Berkeley on, xxxvii, 192-224, 228-30, 232-3, 235, 245, 248-51, 256, 259-60, 265-71, 282-3; Buddha on, xlv, 731; as the Ego, 658-60; Hobbes on, xxxvi, 311-12; Hume on, xxxvii, 299, 301-3, 322-4, 343-4; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 244-7; Ruskin on, xxviii, 112-15; same in all men, xxiv, 13-16
Sense(s), Bacon on, xxxix, 128, 134-5, 144; as source of the beautiful, xxiv, 92-102; Calderon on, xxvi, 56; Descartes on uncertainty of, xxxiv, 28, 34; Goethe on, xix, 54; the Hell of, xlix, 1398-9; Hindu teachings on world of, xlv, 796; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 311-12; Hume on evidence of, xxxvii, 408-12; Kant on knowledge through, xxxii, 360-1; More on pleasures of, xxxvi, 203-4; Petrarch on, xxxix, 98 note; pleasures of, xxxiv, 339; Pope on scale of, xl, 412; reason and, xxxiv, 32; xlv, 39 (83); satisfactions of, i, 332 (96); Socrates on the, ii, 53-5; as source of the sublime, xxiv, 67-73
Sensibility, Bagehot on, xxviii, 170-1; requisite to poets, xxxix, 297, 298 note; Schiller on education of, xxxii, 229-30; taste and, xxiv, 22, 23-4
Sensibility, Fragment on, vi, 248
Sensibility, Poem on, vi, 426-7
Sensible Qualities, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 192-213, 219, 237, 248-9, 251; Hume on, 411
Sensible Things, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 192-26, 228-30, 233, 244-5, 251-2, 255, 282
Sensitiveness, Cicero on, ix, 86; Ruskin on, xxxviii, 113
Sensual Pleasure, Archytas on, ix, 59; Buddha on, xlv, 727-9
Sensuous Goodness, Bagehot on, xxviii, 169-71
Sensuous Instinct, Schiller on the, xxxii, 241-9
Sensuousness, Schiller on, xxxii, 275-7
Sentiment, Hume on standard of, xxvii, 205-9, 216-17; Lowell on dangers of misplaced, xxviii, 435; James Mill on, xxv, 71; reason and, xxxvii, 292; thought and, 299, 301-2
Sentimentality, Carlyle on, xxv, 326-7
Sentry, Captain, xxvii, 85-6
Senzecile, Thierry of, xxxv, 29
Steppi, in William Tell, xxvi, 381, 386
Septemvirs, Roman, ix, 363 note 1
Septiciemia, Pasteur on, xxxviii, 364-70
Septimus Severus (see Severus)
Septiarius, letters to, ix, 187, 314, 316
Seraphim, Milton on the, iv, 40
Serapion, in All For Love, xviii, 23-7, 90-2, 104-5
Serbion Marsh, xii, 323; Milton on the, iv, 123
Serenade, by Scott, xlii, 743
Serenade, by Shelley, xxviii, 373-4
Serenade, from the Spanish Student, xlii, 1273
Serpent and File, fable of, xvii, 22
Serpent and Man, fable of, xvii, 13
Serpent and Woodman, fable of, xvii, 18
Serpents, winged, in Egypt, xxxiii, 39-40
Serranus, in the IENEID, xiii, 304
Serristori, Averardo, xxxii, 385 note, 429
Sertorius, Averardo, xxxi, 385
Servants, children and, xxxvii, 40-1, 49-50, 69-70, 88, 103, 117; Confucius on, xxiv, 251; Epictetus on, ii, 178-9 (179, 180); Indians on, i, 394 (268); Job on, xlv, 119 (13-15); liberties of, in Massachusetts, xlii, 78; Penn on, i, 389; Penn’s counsel to, 341; single men best, iii, 21; taxes on, x, 504; troubles with, v, 56; unproductive laborers, x, 248
Servianus, letter to, ix, 292
Servivius, in Faust, xix, 183
Service, Confucius on true, xxiv, 48 (23), 53 (37); Emerson on honest, v, 99; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 223 (6), 274
Services, Cicero on mentioning, ix, 33; Emerson on, v, 221
Servility, Penn on, i, 334 (119)
Servilius, Publius, ix, 117
Serving-men, More on, xxxvi, 144, 145
Scurvitude, impossible in state of nature, xxxiv, 195; involuntary, prohibited in
United States, xliii, 197; Milton on, iv, 208
Servius Tullius, first coiner of money in Rome, x, 30
Sesame and Lilies, Ruskin's, xxviii, 93-162; remarks on, 92
Sesostris, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 50-3
Sestius, Bestia and, ix, 99-100; charged with bribery, 99; Pompey and, 121
Setebos, xlvi, 412
Sethos, king of Egypt, xxxiii, 70-1
Settala, Lodovico, xxi, 502, 508-9, 512
Settlement, Act of, Burke on the, xxiv, 163-4
Settlement Laws, of England, x, 139-44
Seven Ravens, The, xvii, 107-9
Seven Sages, the, ix, 11
Seven Sleepers, legend of, xxxviii, 391-3
Seven Swabians, The, xvii, 203
Seven Years' War, America in, i, 127-43
Severinus, St., xxxvi, 253 (29)
Severity, with children, xxxvii, 34, 37, 63-4, 80; kindness stronger than, xvii, 35
Severus, Alexander, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 63, 64, 68
Severus, Annius, letters to, ix, 235, 260
Severus, brother of Marcus Aurelius, ii, 195 (14), 198
Severus, Catilius, letters to, ix, 209, 240, 244, 292
Severus, Septimus, Bacon on, iii, 50; at Milan, xxxvi, 8-9; Montaigne on, xxxii, 6
Sforza, Ascanio, xxxi, 225
Sforza, Francesco, citadel of, xxxvi, 42
Sforza, Ludovico, Bacon on, iii, 50; at Milan, xxxvi, 8-9; Montaigne on, xxxii, 6
Sforza, Sforza, xxxi, 185
Sguazzella, the painter, xxxi, 196
Shadwell, Dryden and, xviii, 5; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 136; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 317
Shaftesbury, Earl of, on burlesque, xxxix, 178; on English poetry, 321; Locke and, xxxvii, 3; Montesquieu on, xxxii, 118; satire on, xviii, 5
Shahrazad, xvi, 10-13
Shahriyar, King, xvi, 5-13
Shakalik, story of, xvi, 184-90
Shakers, Emerson on the, v, 274, 292
Shakespeare, Arnold on, xxviii, 77, 79, 80; Arnold on selections from, 73; Bagehot on, 178; carelessness of future fame, xxxiii, 233; Carlyle on, xxxv, 322, 409, 421-2, 440, 444; the Celtic element in, xxxii, 160; Coleridge on, xxxvii, 254; inclination to comedy, xxxiv, 216; defects of, 217-20, 233; Dryden on, xviii, 19; early editions of, xxxix, 321; Emerson on, v, 15, 144, 181, 214, 433, 434, 435, 438; English drama, indebted to, 10; Gray on, xl, 455; Hamlet, xlvi, 91-211; Hazlitt on, xxxv, 268; his debt to Holinshed's Chronicles, xxxiv, 216; Hugo on, xxxix, 352, 354, 355, 357, 374, 382, 386; King Lear, xlvi, 213-317; King Lear,
GENERAL INDEX

Shakespeare, Arnold's sonnet on, xlii, 1129-30
Shakespeare, On, by Jonson, xxvii, 55
Shakespeare, On, by Milton, iv, 25-6
Shakespeare, On the Tragedies of, by Lamb, xxvii, 299-316
Shakespeare, Preface to, by Johnson, xxxix, 182 note, 208-50
Shakespeare, Preface to First Folio of, xxxix, 148-9
Shakespeare, To the Memory of, by Jonson, xl, 301-3
Shakiriyeh, the, xvi, 239
Shallowness, Confucius on, xlii, 318-19
Shalott, The Lady of, xlii, 967-71
Shame, [=Debility], Epictetus on, ii, 124 (23)
Shame, [=Debility], the goad of, xv, 58
Shandy, Walter, x xv, 323
Shang, and Shih, xlii, 34 (15)

Shao, Confucius on, xliii, 22; music of, 12 (25)
Shao Hu, xliii, 47 (17) note
Shao-lien, xliii, 63
Shaving, Franklin on, at home, 1, 123
She, Duke of, xliii, 43 (16, 18)
She Is Not Fair, xlii, 912
She Says She Loves Me Best of All, vi, 497
She Stoops to Conquer, Goldsmith's, xviii, 199-269
She Was a Phantom of Delight, xli, 651-2
She Walks in Beauty, xlii, 789
She's Fair and Faus, vi, 328
Sheba, Queen of, reference to, xix, 223
Shechem, Bunyan on, xvi, 108
Sheep, appeal of a, vi, 41-2; destruction of, for wool, x, 194; parable of the, xv, 205; sacred in Thebes, xxxiii, 27
Shefield, the mercer, xxxix, 25
Shelburne, Burns on, vi, 52
Shelley, Percy Bysshe, Arnold on, xxviii, 89; Browning's debt to, xviii, 358; buried in Rome, xxiii, 4; Byron and, xxxii, 378; Carlyle on, xxv, 345; The Cenci, xviii, 271-356; death of, xxvii, 284; Defence of Poetry, 327-59; remarks on Defence of, I, 48; life and works, xviii, 272; Mazzini on, xxxii, 386; on Milton's Satan, xxviii, 198; poems by, xlii, 823-70; Serenade by, xxxii, 373-4; on his own works, xviii, 273
Shell-fish, the heart in, xxxiii, 130
Shells, color of, xi, 139; fresh-water, distribution of, 410-11; Lyell on, xxxviii, 404, 405; Tennyson on, xlii, 1046; transportation of land, xi, 420
Shelton, Thos., translator of Cervantes, xiv, 10; dedication by, 5
Shem, Pascal on, xliii, 207 (625)
Shemei, Winthrop on, xliii, 94
Shen Ch'ang, xliii, 16 (10)
Shenstone, Burns on, vi, 179; Wordsworth on Schoolmistress of, xxxix, 326 note
Sheol, references to, xlii, 81 (9), 87 (8), 92 (13), 98 (13), 104 (13), 110 (19), 111 (6), 145 (5), 158 (10), 176 (3), 178 (17), 202 (14), 253 (3), 257 (48), 291 (3), 323 (7), 346 (10)
Shepherd, in Oedipus, viii, 242-4
Shepherd, The Passionate, xii, 254-5
Shepherd of Tender Youth, xiv, 541-2
**GENERAL INDEX**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Shepherd's Boy, fable of the, xvii, 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepherd's Calendar, Sidney on, xxvii, 42</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepherd-dogs, S. American, xxix, 154-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepherdess, The Unfaithful, xl, 199-200</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherbrooke, Lord, quoted, xxviii, 468-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheridan, Richard B., <strong>DRINKING SONG</strong>, xli, 554; on easy writing, xxv, 445; Goldsmith on, xli, 505, 506; life and works, xviii, 108; Macaulay on, xxvii, 383-4; A PORTRAIT, xvi, 109-12; SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, 115-97; Swift and, xxviii, 28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheridan, Thomas, xviii, 108</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheriff of Nottingham, in ROBYN HODE, xl, 130; with Little John, 147-8; brought before Robyn Hode, 151-4; holds archery contest, 164-5, 166; attempts to capture Robyn Hode, 168-70; captures knight, 170; killed by Robyn Hode, 172-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherman, Roger, xliii, 150 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherman, Wm. T., march of, to the sea, xlii, 1407</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherramuir, THE BATTLE OF, vi, 358</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherwell, Thomas, xxxiii, 192</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheykh and the Gazelle, story of the, xvi, 17-21</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheykh and the Hounds, story of the, xvi, 21-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheykh and the Mule, story of the, xvi, 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheytans, species of genii, xvi, 9 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shiftiness, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 352, 366; lines on, viii, 455</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shifts, Penn on, i, 337</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shih, and Shang, xliv, 34 (15)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shimei, reference to, xli, 485</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship, THE BUILDING OF THE, xlii, 1280-90</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship-masters, Dana on, xxiii, 357-9, 363-6; religious, 371-2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ship Money, case of, v, 347</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shipley, Jonathan, i, 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shipman, Chaucer's, xl, 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shippen, quoted, xxxiv, 85</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ships, Franklin on speed of, i, 156-7; invented by Prometheus, viii, 183</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirley, Braddock's secretary, i, 135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirley, Gen., Franklin on, i, 137, 154-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirley, James, poems by, xl, 349-50</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sho' háib, xlv, 907</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shoemaker's Holiday, The, xlvii, 469-537; remarks on, 468</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shoes, Locke on, xxxvii, 11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shoes, The Red, xvii, 329-34</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sholts, Harrison on, xxxv, 354</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shongi, Zealand chief, xxix, 423-4, 433</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shooting Star, in Faust, xix, 190</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shorten Sail, xl, 463-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Short-hand, Franklin's, i, 8; Locke on, xxxvii, 135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shortreed, Mr., and Scott, xxv, 414-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Short-wind, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 217</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shovel, Sir Cloudesly, monument of, xxviii, 79</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Show, a poor substitute for worth, xvii, 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shrewdness (see Cunning)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shrewsbury, Duke of, Dryden on, xiii, 426-7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shrimps, Harvey on, xxxviii, 86; the heart in, 130</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shroud, The, a story, xvii, 195-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shrubbery, The, xli, 542-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shu-ch'i, xlv, 17 note 10, 22 (14), 56 (12), 63 (8)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shu-sun Wu-shu, xlv, 65 (23), 66 (24)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shuckburgh, E. S., translator of Cicero, ix</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shun, Emperor, xlv, 21 (28), 26 (18, 20, 21), 40 (22), 50 (45), 51 (4), 66 (1) note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shusy Pye, xl, 84</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shuter, Mr., the actor, xviii, 203</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siberia, remains in, xxix, 254-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sibyl, Virgil on the, xiii, 142-3 (see Deiphobe)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sibylline Books, Bacon on the, iii, 56; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 381; Pascal on, xlviii, 208 (628)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sic A WIFE AS WILLIE HAD, vi, 434-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sichazus, and Dido, xii, 85, 153; in Virgil's Hades, 223</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sicilian Bull, the, xx, 110 note 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sicilian Vespers, reference to, xx, 316 note 10</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sicily, changes of species in, xxxviii, 405; Coleridge on government of, v, 320; geology of, xxxviii, 405; popes in, xxxvi, 296; Raleigh on history of, xxxix, 113</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sicininus, Plutarch on, xii, 16-7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sick Lion, The, fable of, xvii, 14-5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sickles, Gen., at Gettysburg, xlii, 334, 337, 345-8, 400, 413; Haskell on, 329, 345</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sickness, Epicurus on, ii, 272-3 (41); lessens fear of death, xxxii, 20-1; Pascal</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

Silva, in EGMONT, xix, 301-4, 306, 325-6
Silvanus, xlv, 517 (19)
Silver, demand for, x, 175; as measure of value, 41; More on, xxxvi, 191-2; price of, x, 175; reason of value of, 403; seldom found pure, 175; value of, compared with corn, 178; variation in value of, 36, 40, 45; variation, effect of, on rents, 38 (see also Precious Metals)
Silvia, daughter of Tyrrheus, xiii, 256
SILVIA, by Shakespeare, xl, 264
Silvio, in DUCHESS OF MALFI, xlvii, 758, 759, 761-2, 805, 806
Silvius AEneas, Virgil on, xiii, 233
Silvius, Jacobus, on veins, xxxviii, 118
Simeon, xliv, 359 (25-35); finds Jesus in the temple, iv, 365; Herbert on song of, xv, 401; prophecy of, iv, 374
Similes, Bunyan on, xv, 172-3; Burke on pleasure from, xxiv, 17-18; Dryden on use of, xiii, 41-2; Johnson on, xxvii, 183-4; Sidney on, 48; Swift on, 112
Similitudes, Bacon on, xxvii, 331
Simplicianus, St. Augustine on, vii, 118, 124
Simplicity, Confucius on, xliv, 44 (27); Goethe on, xix, 135; Jonson on, xl, 290; Kempis on, vii, 242; necessary to friendship, ix, 31; reward of, vi, 232; Whitman on, xxxix, 396
Simplicius, Commentary on the Enchiridion of Epictetus, ii, 318, 321, 337
Sims, and Dana, xxiii, 3
SIMON LEE, THE OLD HUNTSMAN, xli, 647-9
Simon, the Indian, xliii, 146
SIMON LEE, THE OLD HUNTSMAN, xli, 647-9
Simon Peter, chosen apostle, xliv, 368 (14); Jesus and, 365 (3-11), 373 (40); mother-in-law of, 365 (38-9); in PARADISE REGAINED, iv, 183-4; Sidney on, 48; Swift on, 112
Similitudes, Bacon on, xxvii, 331
Simmias, with Socrates in prison (see PHÆDO, Plato's)
Simplicius, Commentary on the Enchiridion of Epictetus, ii, 318, 321, 337
Simplicity, Confucius on, xliv, 44 (27); Goethe on, xix, 135; Jonson on, xl, 290; Kempis on, vii, 242; necessary to friendship, ix, 31; reward of, vi, 232; Whitman on, xxxix, 396
Simplicius, Commentary on the Enchiridion of Epictetus, ii, 318, 321, 337
Sims, and Dana, xxiii, 3
SIMON, WILLIAM, EPISTLE TO, vi, 86-91
Simulation, Bacon on, iii, 17-19; of love, xlviii, 420 (see also Hypocrisy)
Sin, Augustine, St., on, vii, 26-30, 73, 101-3; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 258; Bunyan on living in, xv, 207; denouncing and abhorring, 85; future punishment of, vii, 232-4; in gold and in rags, xlvi, 296; knowledge of, necessary to virtue, iii, 202; man not compelled to, xxxiv, 278; Omar Khayyam on, xli, 955; Pascal on, xlviii, 221, 326; Pascal on source of, 336, 340, 352; problem of (see Evil); retribution of (see Retribution)
Sin, in PARADISE LOST, at the gates of Hell, iv, 124-5; announces herself to Satan, 127-8; opens gates, 130; paves road to world, 134; journeys to earth, 296-301; arrives in Paradise, 305-7
Sinaí, Mount, cause of sounds on, xxix, 136; references to, iv, 12 (17), 347; xv, 24
Sincere, the shepherd, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 123-6, 293-4
Sincerity, Franklin on, i, 56, 79; in friendship, v, 111-12
Sinclair, Sir John, at Otterburn, xxxv, 90-1
Sindibad (see Es-Sindibad)
Simfjodi, son of Sigmund, xlix, 267-72, 274-5, 276-7
Singers, high reward of, x, 109
Single Life, St. Paul on, xlv, 500 (32, 34)
SINGLE LIFE AND MARRIAGE, ESSAY ON, iii, 21-2
Single Men, greatest, iii, 20
Sinking Funds, misapplication of, x, 557
Sinnis, reference to, xxxvi, 136
Sinon, betrays Troy, xiii, 102-8; Chaucer on, xli, 45; in Dante's HELL, xx, 125-6
Sinope, water supply of, ix, 402-3
Sins, the Seven Deadly, in FAUSTUS, xix, 227-8
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Entry</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>400</td>
<td>GENERAL INDEX</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- Skylark, The, by Hogg, xli, 767
- Skylark, To a, by Shelley, xli, 829-32
- Skylark, To the, by Wordsworth, xli, 644

- Slander, Penn on, i, 337 (145); proper attitude toward, ii, 176 (169); superiority to, ii, 119 (7) (see also Detraction)
- Slanderers, Sheridan on male, xviii, 120
- Slang, Jack, in SHE STOOPS TO CONQUER, xviii, 207, 212
- Slave Labor, compared with free, x, 82; Woolman on, products of, i, 286
- Slave-making Ants, xi, 264-8
- Slavery, abolition of, in America, xxviii, 442-7; abolition of, in rebellious states, xliii, 323-25; attempted justification of, i, 203-5; congressional control of, xliii, 185 (1), 191 (5); Darwin on, xxix, 502-3; Darwin on instances of, 33-4; Emerson on, xlii, 1263-4; Epictetus on, ii, 131 (41); among the Germans, xxxiii, 106-7; Greece and Rome, iii, 77; Homer on, xxii, 236; impossible in state of nature, xxxiv, 195; Lincoln on, xliii, 424-5; Lincoln's attitude toward, 313, 319; Lowell on, xlii, 1371; in Massachusetts, xliii, 79; origin of, xxxiv, 210; Pascal on, xlviii, 79 (209); the peace of, iv, 116-17; production and, i, 203; prohibited in U. S., xliii, 196-7; Quakers and, i, 168, 206-9, 212-3; in southern colonies, 206-7; in the territories, xliii, 318; Whittier on, xlii, 1345-7
- Slavery Contracts, illegal, xxv, 299-300
- Slave's Lament, vi, 437-8
- Slavonic Race, Freeman on the, xxviii, 267
- Sleep, Browne on, iii, 327-8; Burke on, xxiv, 118; of children, Locke on, xxviii, 21-3; Coleridge on, xii, 691; Goethe's Egmont on, xix, 332; of impostors, Shelley on, xviii, 326; Milton on, iv, 37, 59; Shakespeare on, xli, 341, 362, 422-3; Shelley on, xli, 833
- Sleep, The, by E. B. Browning, xli, 941-2
GENERAL INDEX

SLEEP, To, by Daniel, xl, 222
SLEEP, To, by Keats, xli, 896
SLEEP, To, by Sidney, xl, 213
SLEEP, To, by Wordsworth, xli, 680
SLEEPING Beauty, by Rogers, xli, 582-3
Sleeping Beauty, story of, in LITTLE BRIAR-ROSE, xvii, 137-40
Sleepy-head, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, XV, 217
Sleigh-bells, Poe on, xlii, 1233
Sloane, Sir Hans, i, 43
Sloane, Sir John, Museum of, v, 333
Slocum, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 334, 336, 358, 397; Haskell on, 358
Sloth, the sin, in FAUSTUS, xix, 228
Sloth, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, XV, 42; hanged, 216-18
Slothfulness, ECCLESIASTES on, xliv, 347
Slow-pace, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 217
Slow-worm, Harrison on the, xxxv, 345-6
Sluggishness, in children, xxxvii, 107-10; lines on, xxxix, 294-5
Smallness, as source of beauty, xxiv, 92-3
Small-pox, chicken-pox and, xxxviii, 173; cow-pox and, 147-54, 160-1, 172, 174, 178, 186 note, 187, 193, 196-9, 200-1, 202-3, 204, 206 note, 209, 210, 212-15, 216, 219-20; heel-disease of horses and, 154-5, 183-4, 197-8; inoculated, 169, 192-3; mortality from, 226; propagated by contagion, 226; cases of return of, 192-5, 218-19; scrofula and, 219; source of, 145, 163-4; spurious, 175-8; treatment of, 190, 214; varieties of, 164, 189
SMALLPOX, VACCINATION AGAINST, xxxviii, 145-220
Smart, Christopher, SONG TO DAVID, xli, 484-98
SMELLIE, WILLIAM: A SKETCH, vi, 255
Smells, beauty in, xxiv, 101; Berkeley on, xxxvii, 199-200, 206; as sources of the sublime, xxiv, 71-3
Smiles, of villanuy, xli, 117
Smith, Adam, life and works, x, 3-4; Mazzini on, xxxii, 380; Mill on, xxv, 23; WEALTH OF NATIONS, x; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 321 note
Smith, Alexander, BARBARA, xlii, 1146-7
Smith, Dr., Andrew on African animals, xxix, 92-3
Smith, F., on ants, xi, 264, 281
Smith, Rev. George, Burns on, vi, 99
Smith, Goldwin, on Jamaica Committee, xxv, 183 note
SMITH, JAMES, EPISTLE TO, vi, 120-1
SMITH, John, with Drake, xxxiii, 190
Smith, John, the Quaker, i, 272
Smith, Captain John, his books, ii, 318-19
Smith, Sydney, FALLACIES OF ANTI-REFORMERS, xxvii, 225-51; life and works, 224; quoted, v, 415
Smith, Sir Thomas, on the English, xxxv, 363
Smooth-man, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 102
Smoothness, as cause of beauty, xxiv, 93, 99, 120-4
Smugglers, Smith on, x, 538-9
Smyrdis, prophecy of, xlviii, 248
Snails, Harvey on, xxxviii, 86; the heart in, 130
Snake, in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, with Lady Sneerwell, xviii, 115-17; suspected of treason, 119; detected in forgery, 142; employed by Lady Sneerwell in plot, 188; confesses, 193-4
Snakes, Buddhist ideas of, xl, 708-9; Darwin on, xxix, 202-3; South American, xxix, 103
Sneerwell, Lady, in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, conversation with Snake, xviii, 115-17; with Joseph Surface, 118-19; on slander, 120; plots against Maria, 126; in gossip with friends, 132-6; at Lady Teazle's after the scandal, 181-3; with Joseph Surface, 188-9; accuses Charles, 192-3
Sneezing, Pascal on, xlviii, 62 (160)
Snrri, son of Karlsefni, xliii, 15, 20
Snow, Darwin on red, xxix, 326-7; effect of, on rocks, 322-3; height of perpetual, 249; structure of frozen, 328 note; transformation of, to ice, xxx, 234-5, 240
Snowdon, Ruskin on, xxviii, 155
Snow-line, Helmholtz on the, xxx, 213-14
SNOW-WHITE AND ROSE-RED, xvii, 213-18
SNOW-WHITE, LITTLE, xvii, 146-54
So OFT AS I HER BEAUTY DO BEHOLD, xl, 250
Soap-bubbles, experiments with, xxx, 41, 51-2
Soaring, of birds, Darwin on, xxix, 190-1
Sociability, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 407
Social Acts, natural, ii, 223-4 (6), 286 (4), 292 (21), 298 (20)
Social Contract, Rousseau on the, xxxiv, 219-20
Social Improvement, dependent on art, xxxii, 230 et seq.
Social Phenomena, Huxley on, xxviii, 223
Social Pleasures, Burns on, vi, 83; Epictetus on, ii, 118 (3)
Social Reform, Emerson on, v, 259-61; possibility of, 55; to come through love, 56-7
Social Relations, penalty of false, v, 259-61
Social Science, Comte's stages of, xxv, 94
Social Science, Comte's stages of, xxv, 94
Social Virtues, and self-love, xl, 143-4; Moravians, i, 105; More on, xxxvi, 238, 239, 240; Morris on, xlii, 1195-7; St. Simonian, xxv, 110; Woolman on, i, 158
Socialism, Austin on, xxv, 112; of early Christians, xlv, 427 (44-5), 431 (32-6); Emerson on, v, 259-60; Lowell on, xxviii, 409-70; Mill on, xxxv, 143-5; of Moravians, i, 143-4; More on, xxxvi, 167, 168-9, 184-5, 186, 189-90, 236, 238, 239, 240; Morris on, xlii, 1195-7; St. Simonian, xxxv, 105; Woolman on, i, 158
Society, aimlessness of, v, 65-6; Burke on civil, xxiv, 197-8; Carlyle on, xxv, 327-30; Carlyle on modern, 334-46; as a contract, Burke on, xxiv, 232-3; desires that dispose to, xxxiv, 370-1; Emerson on the state of, v, 6, 75; the end of man, ii, 227-8 (16), 230 (30), 234 (14); founded on mutual deceit, xliv, 45; frivolousness of, v, 189; good, defined, 200-1; the individual and, xxxv, 203-9, 270-89, 290-1; individuality and, v, 62; interests of, in relation to landlords, wage-earners, and capitalists, x, 208-11; man in relation to, xl, 422-30; Mill on so-called, xxv, 141-2; Mill on tyranny of, 198-202; natural and ideal, xxxii, 213-17; necessary to man, ix, 38; never advances, v, 80; Pascal on, xlviii, 79 (211); Pascal on ties of, 107 (304); passions which belong to, xxiv, 36-46; passions that incline to, xxxiv, 391; a perpetual disappointment, v, 109; rights and duties of man in, xxxiv, 392-4, 401-13; Rousseau on origin of, 166, 185-6, 198-220; Rousseau on spirit of, 226-8; Rousseau on state of, 257; state of, effect on profits, x, 90, 96-7; state of, effect on wages, 71-2, 82-3; state of, in relation to its poetry, xxxix, 339-53; worst, is some relief, xix, 68
Society, A Prospect of, xli, 520-31
Sociology, Huxley on study of, xxvii, 223
Socinians, Voltaire on the, xxxiv, 83-4
Socrates, Apology of, 5-30
Socrates, on absolutes, ii, 96-7; Alcibiades and, xii, 106, 108-9, 111-12; xlvi, 28; Aristophanes on, viii, 486; ii, 7; Aspasia and, xii, 60; Browne on, iii, 279; calmness of, ii, 139-40 (64), 149 (85); on causes, 90-6; charges against, 3, 6, 7, 12; Cicero on, ix, 11, 12, 13-14; the cook and, xxxv, 356; as corrupter of youth, ii, 22; Dandini on, v, 268; in Dante’s Limbo, xx, 20; on death, ii, 17-18, 25, 27, 29, 50-9, 62; on death and the Thirty, xxxii, 22; death of, why delayed, ii, 45-6; deformity of, iii, 108; demands reward for his services, ii, 25; on discontents, 294 (39); divinities revealed through works, 331; dress of, 293 (28); on duty, 165 (132); idea of earth, 104-9; eloquence of, v; Emerson on, v, 66, 127, 141, 203; Epictetus on, ii, 124 (21), 127 (32), 134 (52), 150 (91), 154 (99), 177 (175), 180 (185); on essential opposites, 97-100; Euripides and, viii, 302; on doing evil, ii, 37-8; on God, 126 (28); on forgiveness, 339; hatred against, its origin, 3, 6, 9, 12; on the hereafter, 103-4, 108-10; on hospitality, 179 (181); Hugo on, xxxix, 343; Hume on death of, xxxvii, 393; as example of humility, i, 80; on immortality, ii, 58-62, 67-73, 84-103; on incantations, v, 176; inward voice of, ii, 20; on knowledge as recollection, 62-7; last hours of, 46-113; life and philosophy, 3-4; the lyre of, ix, 54; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 198, 206 (3), 208 (6), 251-2 (66), 254 (3), 343; Meletus and, 11-16; Mill on, xxiv, 34; Mill on condemnation of, 218-19; Milton on, iv, 386, 402; on misology, ii, 82-3; mission of, 157 (108); on his mission, 20-1, 24-5; Myrto and, xii, 105; early studies in natural science, ii, 90; on obedience to laws, 39-41; ostentation of, iii, 128; Pascal on, xlviii, 268 (769), 332; Penn on, i, 343 (227);
Perdicas and, ii, 203 (25); on pleasure and pain, 48; on his pleasure, 172 (153); as a poet, 48-9; xxxvii, 39; Pope on, xl, 436; in prison, ii, 180 (185); prophecy on accusers, 27-8; as public officer, 20-1; on public opinion, 35-7, 292 (23); on his readiness for trial, 133 (48); refuses to beg mercy, 22-4, 26-8; refuses to escape, 37-43; refuses to be silent, 26-7; religion of, 14-16, 24; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 301-2; against Sicilian expedition, xii, 121; sons of, ii, 23, 30, 33-4, 43, 111; on the soul, xxxiv, 103; on suicide, ii, 49-50; method of teaching, xxxii, 36; teachings of, ii, 3, 17-18; xxviii, 86; virtue's chief favorite, xxxii, 52; vision of, ii, 32; wealth of, xii, 79; wisdom of, ii, 8-10, 17; on women, xxxix, 10-12; world-citizenship of, ii, 121-2 (15); xxxiii, 45
Socrates, the historian, iii, 199
Socratic Method, Franklin and the, i, 17-18, 35-6; Mill on the, xxxv, 19, 238-9
Soderini, Francesco, xxxi, 160
Sogdiana, mentioned, iv, 391-2
Sogd, hospitality of, v, 300, 316
Sogliani, Giovanbattista, xxxi, 28
Sogliani, Piero, xxxi, 12 note 1
Sogliani, Giovanbattista, xxxi, 123 note
Soigné, I'll go and be a, vi, 36
Soest, in Egmont, xix, 253-9, 271-7, 297-300, 316
Sofala, Milton on, iv, 329
Softness, beauty in, xxiv, 99
Sodg, hospitality of, v, 125-6
Sodiana, mentioned, iv, 391
Soger, term applied to sailors, xxiii, 123 note
Sogliani, Giovanni, xxxi, 28
Soirées, Carlyle on, xxxv, 393-4
Solace, God the true, vii, 277-8
Solamona, king of Atlantis, iii, 160
Solar Spectrum, xxx, 261
Solar System, motion of the, xxxvii, 312
Soldanieri, Gianni, xx, 134 note 12
Soldiers, ambition of, iii, 93-4; love of, 28; Machiavelli on different kinds of, xxxvi, 40-8; marriage of, iii, 21; Massinger on qualities of, xxvii, 869-70; pay of, why low, x, 111; quartering of, in United States, xliii, 194 (3); students compared with, by Don Quixote, xiv, 374-9
SOLDIER'S DREAM, xli, 770-1
SOLDIER'S FORTUNE, THE, xxvi, 299-375
SOLDIER'S RETURN, THE, vi, 457-9
Soldiers' Song, in Faust, xix, 42-3
Soldiers' Song, from Jolly Beggars, vi, 123
SOLEMN LEAGUE AND COVENANT, vi, 512
SOLEMN MUSIC, AT A, iv, 40
Solicitation, liberty of, xxxv, 294-7
Solidification, heat evolved in, xxx, 39-40
Solidity, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 59
Soldin, Milton on, iii, 241 note 35
Solis Dan, to Don Quixote, xiv, 12-13
SOLITARY REAPER, THE, xli, 654-5
Solitude, by Pope, xl, 405-6
Solitude, Bacon on real, iii, 65-6; Burke on, xxxv, 39; contrary to human nature, ix, 38; delight in, iii, 65-6; impossible, 324; Kempis on, vii, 224-6; Marvell on, xl, 377, 379; Milton on, iv, 35-6, 37, 252, 266; Pascal on, xviii, 53; Penn on, i, 319; Selkirk on, xlii, 535-6; terror in idea of, xxiv, 60-1
Solomon, Arabian idea of power of, vii, 296-8; in the Arthurian Legends, xxxv, 187-90; Browne on salvation of, iii, 308; Bunyan on, xv, 166; Burns on loves of, vi, 48; Burns on Proverbs of, 144; in story of City of Brass, xvi, 306-10; Cowley on, xxvii, 61; Dante on, xx, 328 and notes 20, 21; Dante on salvation of, 343 note 23; Dante on wisdom of, 342 and notes; as author of Ecclesiastes, xiv, 334; on fools, xxxvi, 156; the genii and, xvi, 26 note; the harlots and, xliii, 93-4; idolatry of, iv, 99, 376; Kempis on, vii, 336 (4); his largeness of heart, xxxix, 80; lost book of, iii, 276 (24); magic palace of, xliii, 1100; on mercy, xliii, 95; Milton on, iv, 271, 350; mines of, xxxv, 321; Pascal on, xviii, 65 (174), 217 (651), 268 (769); Psalms attributed to, xlv, 144, 231-2, 310-11; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130; Sidney on Songs of, xxvii, 11; temple of, iv, 98; xliiv, 438 (47); versified, vi, 183-4; on violence, xxxix, 94; on wisdom and riches, 90; wives of, iv, 376-7; xv, 260; works of, in New Atlantis, iii, 161
Solomon's House, in New Atlantis, iii, 153, 161-2, 171-81; comment on, 144; a father of, 170-1
Solon, Creusas and, iii, 74; on custom, xxxvii, 27; epitaph of, ix, 71; on
happiness, xxxii, 5, 6; old age of, ix, 54; Pisistratus and, 71; on reward and punishment, 177; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130; Sidney on, xxvii, 7
Solosmeo, Antonio, xxxi, 134 note 4, 135, 138
Somebody, For the Sake of, vi, 510
Somerby, George, xxiii, 510
SOMEBODY, FOR THE SAKE OF, vi, 404
Sons, Yu-tzu on duties of, xlv, 93-195
SONG OF ROLAND, 1181, by C. G. Rossetti, xlii, 158; Addison and, 158; 402
Somerby, George, xxiii, 510
SONG, by Donne, xl, 307
SONNET, THE, by Wordsworth, xli, 33, 35, 40, 122
Soncino, Raimondo di, despatches of, xliii, 1138; Sopater of Bercea, xliv, 491
Son of the Vine, in New Atlantis, iii, 383
Somerset, Earl of, and Dr. Donne, xv, 383
Somerset, Duke of, on colleges, xxxv, 54; 71; happiness, xxxii, 5, 6; old age of, ix, 54; Pisistratus and, 71; on reward and punishment, 177; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130; Sidney on, xxvii, 7
Solosmeo, Antonio, xxxi, 134 note 4, 135, 138
SOMEONE, FOR THE SAKE OF, vi, 510
Somerby, George, xxiii, 402
Somers, Lord, xxiv, 158; Addison and, 158; 402
SOMEBODY, FOR THE SAKE OF, vi, 158; on PARADISE LOST, xxxix, 321 note
Somerset, Duke of, on colleges, xxxv, 383
SONG OF ROLAND, 1181, by C. G. Rossetti, xlii, 158; Addison and, 158; 402
SOMEBODY, FOR THE SAKE OF, vi, 404
Sons, Yu-tzu on duties of, xlv, 93-195
SONG, by Donne, xl, 307
SONNET, THE, by Wordsworth, xli, 33, 35, 40, 122
Soncino, Raimondo di, despatches of, xliii, 1138; Sopater of Bercea, xliv, 491
Son of the Vine, in New Atlantis, iii, 383
Somerset, Earl of, and Dr. Donne, xv, 383
Son of the Vine, in New Atlantis, iii, 164, 165
Soncino, Raimondo di, despatches of, xliii, 46-8
SONG, by Blake, xli, 591-2
SONG, by Donne, xl, 307
SONG, by C. G. Rossetti, xlii, 1181
SONG, by Sidney, xl, 210-11
SONG OF ROLAND, xli, 93-195
SONGS, Milton on, iv, 32, 35, 40, 122
SONNET THE, by Wordsworth, xlii, 681
Sonnets, Pascal on false, xlvii, 18; Taine on study of, xxxix, 411-12; Wordsworth on, 299
SONNETS FROM THE PORTUGUESE, xli, 923-41
SONS, Yu-tzu on duties of, xlv, 5 (2); Confucius on duty of, 6 (11), 7 (5, 6, 7, 8), 14 (20), 43 (18)
Soothfastness, xlv, 853-4, 863, 864, 869
Sopater of Bercea, xliv, 491
Sophia, Princess, title of, xxiv, 163
Sophists, the, xii, 6
Sophocles, the Aegian and, xlii, 1138; Eschylus and, viii, 462; ANTIGONE, 255-99; Aristophanes on, 441, 486; Carlyle on tragedies of, xxxv, 366; Hugo on, xxxix, 347; life and works, viii, 208; Milton on, iv, 413; CEdipUS THE KING, viii, 209-54; old age of, ix, 53; Pericles and, xii, 43; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131
SOPHOCLES, duke of Athens, v, 121
Sophronius, and Basil, xxviii, 60
Sorcery, Pascal on, xlvii, 282-3
Sordello, in Dante's PURGATORY, xx, 168 and note 9
Sorli, son of Gudrun, xlix, 353, 357, 418, 426, 428, 429-30
Sorrow, Levana and Our Ladies of, xxvii, 321-5
Sorrow(s), Augustine, St., vii, 50; better than laughter, xlv, 342 (3); come in battalions, xlvii, 178; folly of, ii, 123 (19); godly and worldly, xlv, 524 (10); joy and, xix, 126; knowledge is, xviii, 407; Pascal on, xlviii, 371-2; past and future, xlvii, 804; pleasure of, xxvii, 352; Pliny on feeling and bearing, ix, 325-6; Raleigh on two sorts of, xxxix, 97; tears and, xxvii, 285
Sorrows of Werther, Goethe's, x, 5; Carlyle on, xxv, 339
Sosiades, the Pedian, xii, 149 (64); as a harmony of the body, 78-9, 85-9; immortality of (see Immortality); Hindu doctrine of the, xlv, 792, 849, 853; Locke on the, xxxiv, 104-5; Lowell on the, xlii, 1387; Montaigne on the, xlviii, 391-2; nature and, v, 8; Omar Khayyam on the, xli, 953; Pascal on the, xlviii, 82 (230), 83 (233); Pascal on immateriality of the, 118 (349); Plato's two horses of the, xii, 349 note; pre-existence of the (see Pre-existence); Prior on the, xl, 398 (269); progressiveness of the, v, 72; Raleigh on the, xxxix, 101; reality of the, v, 99-100; relations of the, to the divine spirit, 71; Rousseau on the, xxxiv, 257-9, 263-4; Shakespeare on the, xl, 281 (136); spherical form of the, ii, 288 (12); strength of, Diogenes on, 138 (62); transmigration of (see
Lyell on changes of, xxxviii, 403-5, 409, 412-13; Lyell on extinction of, 403, 405, 409; meaning of, xi, 54; new, appear gradually, 349, 350; favorable conditions for production of new, 107-13; production of new, in New Atlantis, iii, 174; number of, limits to, xi, 133-5; origin of, progress of opinion on, 9-22; past, present, and future, 128; evidence of their being permanent varieties, 67, 68-9, 156, 315; Rousseau on immutability of, xxxiv, 253; simultaneous changes of, xi, 357-62; special creation of, objections to doctrine, 67, 102-3, 136, 143, 144, 154, 157, 160, 166, 180, 192, 196, 247-50, 315, 399, 414, 417, 418, 419, 427, 453-4, 455, 472-3, 491, 492, 494, 495, 496-7, 499-500; sterility between, 39, 285-305; sterility does not determine, 287, 307-8; succession of, in geological record, 349-77; sudden appearance of, in geological record, 340-3; varieties compared with, 308-9; wide-ranging, 170-5; mediate forms, 340-3, 353; varieties compared with, 349, 350; favor­new, appear gradually, 156; Adam Smith on, xxvii, 247-8

Spedding, J., editor of Bacon, xxxix, 1

Speech, Bacon on, iii, 106; Burke on, xxiv, 51-4, 150; Carlyle on, xxx, 376-9, 397; Coleridge on, xxvii, 257; Confucius on, xlv, 45 (4), 47 (21), 51 (7), 54 (40), 56 (6); Epicetus on, ii, 146-7 (81), 175 (164), 183 (5, 6); Franklin on, i, 18-19, 79; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 322-30; liberty of, Mill on, xxv, 206, 210-49, 250; liberty of in U. S., xliii, 194 (1); Marcus Aurelius's rule of, ii, 258 (30), 297 (17); Montaigne on, xxxii, 63-5; Pascal on freedom of, xlvii, 314-15; Penn's rules of, i, 335-6, 383; Quaker idea of, 184, 227; religiousness of, xl, 864; rules of, vii, 213; Sidney on, xxvii, 31; Themi­stocles on, iii, 69

Speght, editor of Chaucer, xxxix, 163 note 16

Spelling, learned by play, xxxvii, 130

Spence, Dr., i, 146; apparatus purchased by Franklin, 114

Spence, William, on Blacklock, xxxv, 133-4; on England, v, 391

Spence, Sir Patrick: a ballad, xl, 74-6; Coleridge on, xli, 728

Spencer, Earl of Kent, xxxix, 73

Spencer, Herbert, on beginning of organization, xi, 132; idea of evolution and, 6; on origin of species, 15; on principle of life, 304-5; inventor of term "Survival of Fittest," 72

Spencer, the elder, in Edward the Second, xlvi, 48, 52-3, 63-4

Spencer, the younger, in Edward the Second, xlvi, 29-31; presented to king, 39; advice to king, 47-8; on Gaveston's death, 50; adopted by king, 51, 52; in the battle, 53; sends Levune to France, 55; with Edward after battle, 59-60; in Edward's flight, 62, 64; in the abbey, 65; captured, 67-8

Spenser, Edmund, Arnold on, xxvii, 77; Burke on Belthope of, xxiv, 136; creed of, v, 437; A Ditty, xl, 245; Dryden on, xiii, 13, 26, 54, 55, 57, 62, 63; Emerson on, v, 144, 433; Epithalamion, xl, 234-45; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 272; heroes and heroines of, xxviii, 142; Johnson on, xxxix, 232; language of, 196; life and works, 61 note; James Mill on, xxv, 16; Milton on, iii, 202; Perigot, xl, 247; Prefatory Letter
GENERAL INDEX

on Faerie Queene, xxxix, 61-5; Prince Arthur of, xiii, 19; Prothalamion, xl, 229-34; Shelley on, xxvii, 338; Sonnets, xl, 249-52; Thoreau on, xxviii, 413; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 306, 317; Wordsworth on sonnets of, xli, 681

Spensippus, death of, xxxii, 14; school-house of, 56

Spermatozoa, nature of, xxxviii, 342

Sphinx, (Edipus and the, iv, 409

Spices, Locke on use of, xxxvii, 16

Spiders, aeronautic, xxix, 164-6; Browne on, iii, 266 (15); in Brazil, xxix, 44-6; flies and, Harrison on, xxxv, 348; Pope on instinct of, xl, 425

Spinners, The Three, xvii, 74-6

Spinola, Ambrogio, xxi, 468, 504, 518

Spinoza, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 233; Emerson on, v, 143; Hobbes and, xxxiv, 308

Spinning, Lentulus, death of, xii, 319

Spiridion, Calvin on, xxxix, 36

Spirit, superior to intellect, v, 190

Spiritual, true meaning of, v, 281

Spiritual Delights, Kempis on, vii, 250 (1)

Spiritual Enlightenment, prayer for, vii, 287-8

Spiritual Estate, Luther on the, xxxvi, 265-70

Spiritual Gifts, St. Paul on, xlv, 506 (1-31)

Spiritual Knowledge, Channing on, xxxviii, 329-30

Spiritual Life, admonitions profitable for the, vii, 205-37

Spiritual Progress, Kempis on, vii, 213-15

Spiritualism, in Utopia, xxxvi, 229

Spite, repaid by spite, iv, 265

Spleen, Harvey on the, xxxviii, 128-9

Splendor, Goldsmith on, happiness and, 515-17

Sponges, no heart in, xxxviii, 129

Spontaneity, Emerson on, v, 10, 69

Spontaneous Generation, Frémy on, xxxviii, 353; Lamarck on, xi, 10, 130; Pasteur on, xxxviii, 337, 364

Spontaneous Impressions, Emerson on, v, 10

Spontaneous Variation, Darwin on, xi, 213; instances of, 211-13

Sportfulness, of heroism, v, 127

Sporting Plants, xi, 26

Spotswood, Col., i, 98

Sprengel, on flowers, xi, 149; on hermaphrodites, 103; on fertilization, 104-5

Spring, Burke on pleasantness of, xxiv, 65; Campbell on, xli, 771-2; Collins on evenings in, 480; Goethe on, xix, 43-4; Milton on, iv, 71; Shelley on the, xlii, 834; Shakespeare on, xl, 263; Tenneyson on the, xlii, 979; Swinburne on, 1199-1201

Spring, by Nashe, xl, 261

Spring, by Shakespeare, xl, 264-5

Spring, Early, by Wordsworth, xli, 643-4

Spring, Ode on, by Gray, xl, 452-3

Spring, Song Composed in, by Burns, vi, 192-3

Spring, To, by Blake, xli, 584

Spring’s Welcome, xl, 209

Springs, as motive force, xxx, 188

Spruceness, Pascal on, xlviii, 316

Spur-kites, xxxiii, 155

Spurinna, Cottius, Pliny on, ix, 216-17, 229-30; letters to, 238, 274

Spurinna, Vestricius, Pliny on, ix, 217

Spurinna, Vestricius, Pliny on, ix, 216-17, 229-30; letters to, 238, 274

Squier, Humphrey, 1st Duke of Buckingham, (earlier creation), (1402-1460), xxxix, 74, 75-6

S tadford, Edward, 3rd Duke of Buckingham, (of earlier creation), (1478-1521), xxxv, 381

Stafford, Humphrey, 1st Duke of Buckingham, (earlier creation), (1402-1460), xxxix, 74, 75-6

Stag, defined, xxxv, 343; fable of the, v, 98

Stagirite, reference to the, xx, 154

Stag, Jessie, lines on, vi, 498

Stamp Act, xlii, 371

Stamford, university of, xxxv, 371

Franklin on the, i, 4, 165
GENERAL INDEX

Stamp-duties, x, 505-11; legal, 452
Stand-fast, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 305-9, 311, 316-18
Standing Armies, advantages of, iii, 79; danger of, 52; Johnson on, xlii, 429;
Macaulay on, xxvii, 375; Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 40-8; More on, 145; need and dangers of, x, 448-9; Vane on a, xlii, 125-7; Washington on, 237
Standish, John, and Wat Tyler, xxxv, 77; made a knight, 78
Standley, William, i, 206, 214
Stanhope, Earl, on French Revolution, xxv, 854-5; by Shelley, xli, STANZAS ON
229
Stanton, Richard, xxxiii, 226-7
Stanton, Daniel, i, 284-5
Stanley, Lord, Mill on, xxv, Stanley, Mr., in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, xl, 426-67;
education by expenses of the, x, 468-564; Ruskin on meaning of, xxviii, 136; Taine on the, xxxix, 429-30; what constitutes a, xlii, 579 (see also Society)
State Church, Burke on a, xxiv, 228-58
State Enterprises, Smith on, x, 468-72
State Rights, Lowell on doctrine of, xxviii, 444-5
Stateness, preferable to fellowship, v, 208; Penn on, i, 388-9
Staten Land, Dana on, xxiii, 319-20
States, Confucius on strength of, xlv, 38 (7); founders of, iii, 129-30; Goldsmith on barren, xli, 524-6; Goldsmith on strength of, 519; Machiavelli on foundations of, xxxvi, 40; Raleigh on ruins of, xxxix, 71; rise and fall of, iii, 269 (17); temporality of, xlviii, 202 (614); three ages of, iii, 140; tributary, xxxvi, 8-12, 18-19, 69; Woolman on prosperity of, i, 231
STATES, TRUE GREATNESS OF, iii, 73-80
States, of U. S., admission of new, xliii, 191; commerce between, 184 (3); committee of, 164, 165-6 (10); disputes between, 162-3, 189, 190; Federal government and, 208-9, 210-13, 214-15, 224; Hamilton on union of, 202, 203; Jay on union of, 203-7; Johnson on rights of, 429; Lincoln on rights of, 314, 320-1; powers of, 195 (10); relations of, under the Confederation, 158-9; relations of, under the Constitution, 190-1; republican government secured to, 191 (4); rights and powers of, under the Confederation, 158-62, 163, 164, 165-6; rights and powers of, under the Constitution, 185 (16), 185-6 (6), 186 (10), 195 (10), 196 (14), 197 (4, 15), 198 (17, 18, 19); suits against, 195 (11)
States-General, French, Burke on composition of, xxiv, 178-82
Statesmanship, ideal and practical, xxviii, 440; xxxvi, 164-6; Lowell on, xxviii, 433, 437, 439, 440, 441-2, 447; Newman on, 34-5
Statesmen, Bacon on, iii, 73; Burke's standard of, xxiv, 290; Confucius on, xliiv, 35 (23); Plutarch on, xii, 54-5; policy of, Goethe on, xix, 262; Raleigh on, x, 205; Smith on, x, 348
Stationarius, Plutarch on, xii, 351
Stationary State, effect of, on profits, x,
GENERAL INDEX

Sulpicius, Servius, letter to Cicero, ix, 165; letter from Cicero, 168
Sultan, Pascal on the, xlviii, 37-8, 48 (113)
SULTAN'S STEWARD, STORY OF THE, xvi, 133-42
Sultans, death of, concealed, iii, 141
SULTAN'S STEWARD, STORY OF THE, xvi, 133-42
Sultans, death of, concealed, iii, 141
SUMEDHA, THE STORY OF, xlv, 577-602
Summer, beauties of, v, 25; Campbell on, xli, 772; evening in, 480; one swallow makes not a, xiv, 95
Summer, of All-Saints, xlii, 1304
Summers, William, xxxviii, 158-9, 161
Summoner, Chaucer's, xl, 28-9
Summons, judicial, in Massachusetts, xliii, 69 (21), 70 (25)
Summum Bonum, Buddhist, xlv, 713-30; Pascal on, xlviii, 121 (361); various ideas of, 32-3
Sumptuary Laws, Penn on, i, 391; Smith on, x, 274
Sun, Addison on the, xl, 400; xlv, 535; Bunyan's lesson from the, xv, 235; Burke on grandeur of the, xxiv, 67-8; Copernicus on motion of, xxxix, 54; Dante's fourth Heaven, xx, 325; David on the, xliv, 163 (4-6); Goethe on the, xix, 18; Herodotus on the, xxxiii, 17-18, 71-2; human mind compared with, ii, 263 (57); Manfred on the, xviii, 442-3; Milton on the, iv, 16, 149-51, 155, 191, 246, 307-8; Pascal on the, xlvii, 107-8; Raleigh on changes in, 107; source of all forces, xxx, 210; started in Aries, xx, 6 note 5; Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 118; tides affected by, xxx, 276-9, 291
Sun-dial, invented in Babylon, xxxiii, 53
Sun-spots, Pascal on, xlviii, 40 (91)
Sun and Wind, fable of, vi, 499
Sunspots, Pascal on, xlviii, 40 (91)
Sunrise, lines on, iv, 31; on land and sea, xxiii, 13
Sunset, Thoreau on, xxviii, 424-5; Thoreau's allegory of, 421-2
Superfluitities, attitude of Quakers toward, 1, 305; Kempis on, vii, 290 (4); Penn
on taxing, i, 328 (53), 390-1; Woolman on, 252-3, 290
Superfluity, of words, vii, 213
Supernatural Agencies, belief in, xxxviii, 386, 389-91
Supernaturalist, in Faust, xix, 189
Superstition, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 45-6
Superstition, Burke on, xxiv, 292; in Burns's Holy Fair, vi, 97; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; fable on, xvii, 27; in literature, xxvii, 220-1; origin of, xxxiv, 375; pietie and, xlvi (255); Pope on, xl, 428-9
Superstition, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 97-8
Suplee, Capt., at Gettysburg, xliv, 387
Suppiya, xl, 774-5
Supplication, A, by Cowley, xl, 365-6
Supplication, A, by Wyatt, xl, 192
Supply, annual, on what dependent, x, 192
Suppuration, causes and prevention of,
Superfluity, of words, vii, 213
Surgey, antiseptic principle in, xxxviii, 257-67; the germ theory in, 364, 369-70; papers on, 9-58, 223-54, 257-67, 364-82; in 16th century, 8
Surly, Pertinax, in The Alchemist, with Mammon at Subtle's, xxvii, 564-7, 571-83; plot against, 584; fails to meet Face, 599; as Spanish don, 599-600; with Face and Subtle, 622-5; presented to Dame Pliant, 627-9; exposes fraud to her, 635; denounces Subtle and Face, 635-6; with Kastrill, 637-8; and Druggar, 638; quarrel with Kastrill, 639; returns with Mammon, 647-8; with officers, 658-61
Surprise, Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 256 (15), 297 (13)
Surrey, Earl of, death of, xxxiv, 78; Jonson on, xxvii, 56; poems by, xl, 193-5; Sidney on, xxvii, 45
Surt, the giant, xliv, 295 note
Surtees, Robert, Barthram's Dirge, xli, 760-70
Survival of the Fittest, term invented by Spencer, xi, 72 (see also Natural Selection)
Susagus, ix, 369 note 2
Susann, The Reverie of Poor, xli, 655
Susanna, friend of Jesus, xliv, 374 (3)
Suspicion, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 82-3
Suspicion, simplicity and, iv, 153; Webster on, xlvi, 762-3
Felix, 101; Dryden on, xiii, 15; ignorance of, xxvii, 21; name of, xii, 157; Pompey and, iii, 67; the tower of Archelaus and, xxxv, 319
Syllogism, Bacon on the, xxxix, 133; Hobbes on meaning of, xxxiv, 327; Mill's theory of the, xxv, 114; Montaigne on the, xxxii, 63
Sylvander to Clarinda, vi, 293-4
Sylvester, follower of St. Francis, xx, 332
Sylvester, Joshua, LOVE'S OMNIPRESENCE, xlv, 34
Sylvester, Pope, and the Lateran, xx, 80
Symbols, Epictetus on, ii, 172-3 (154); expression by, v, 166; mistaken use of, 178; universal use of, 168, 175
Syme, John, Compliments of, vi, 513
Symonds, J. Addington, translator of Cellini, xxxi
Symonds, Thomas, xliii, 169
Symmetry, Pascal on, xlviii, 17 (28)
Symonds, J. Addington, translator of Cellini, xlii
Symonds, Thomas, xliii, 169
Synergy, Bacon on, iii, 68; Browne on, 317-18; Burke on, xxiv, 40-3; Emerson on false, v, 77; excessive, Emerson on, 209; natural to man, xxxiv, 271; pleasure in, xxxix, 280, 281
Synagogue, Pascal on the, xlv, 994-1000
Tabor, the, xx, 89 note
Tabus, xlix, 198
Taccia, Giovanni Francesco della, xxxi, 226
Taccia, Giovanni Piero della, xxxi, 39
Tacco, Ghino di, xx, 166 note 2
Tachomo, island of, xxxiii, 19
Tacitus, Cornelius, on benefits, xlviii, 30 note; celebrity of, ix, 345; his silence on Christ, xlviii, 273 (787); funeral orator of Verginius, ix, 212; Germany, xxxiii, 93-120; remarks on Germany of, 1, 21; life and works, xxxiii, 92; on miracles of Vespasian, xxxvii, 385-6; Pliny's letters to, ix, 191, 204, 284, 288, 315
Tact, Ruskin on, xlviii, 113
Taddeo, Dante on xx, 336 note 21
Tadino, Alessandro, xxi, 458, 467; in plague of San Carlo, 502-3, 508, 532-3
Tagarabikhi, xlv, 675
Tăghătr, xlv, 973 note 16
Tagua-tagua, Lake, xxix, 270
Tagus, in the -IENEID-, xiii, 307, 407
Taghawans, the sachem, xliii, 144
Tahiti, Darwin on, xxviii, 407-20
Tahitians, Darwin on the, xxviii, 410
Tai-po, xliv, 24 (1) note
Taillefer, at Hastings, xlv, 70
TAILOR, REPLY TO A, vi, 228-30
TAILOR, STORY TOLD BY THE, xvi, 149-62
TAILOR, THE VALIANT LITTLE, xvii, 90-8
Tails, use and development of, xi, 196-7
Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe, life and works, xxxiv, 410 note; INTRODUCTION TO ENGLISH LITERATURE, 410-37; remarks on INTRODUCTION of, 1, 49
Take-heed, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 248
TAKE, O TAKE, xl, 267
Tale-bearers, Mrs., Candour on, xviii, 121
Talent, character contrasted with, v, 159; differences of, due to division of labor, x, 20-1; duty of developing, xxxii, 333-4; 340-1; genius contrasted with, v, 144, 165; not good in itself, xxxii, 305; reason brilliantly expressed, 125
Tales, remarks on, xvii, 7-8
Talib, son of Sahil, xvi, 296-7, 298-325
Taliesin, Celtic bard, xxxii, 166; reference to, xi, 469
TALK OF HIM THAT'S FAR AWAY, vi, 302
Talkative, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 78-87
as matter of reason, 214-16; Reynolds on, xxxix, 268, 289; Schiller on cultivation of, xxxii, 234-8, 254-5, 266-7, 271-4, 294-5; sense of, Burke on, xxiv, 121-2; sense of, same in all men, 14-15; of the senses, 13-16; for sensible objects and in the passions, 21-2; as matter of the understanding, 22-6; variety of, xxvii, 203-4; want of, its cause, xxv, 22-3; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 321, 331-4
Tastes, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 198-9, 206; as sources of the sublime, xxiv, 71-3
Taste—that-which-is-good, the cook, xv, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, 264
Tathagata, a name of Buddha, xlv, 633
note
Tatti, Giocopo, xxxi, 2
Teazle, Sir Peter, in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, 217-20
Teazle, Lady, in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, marriage with Sir Peter, xviii, 126; scene with Sir Peter, 128-31; at Lady Sneerwell’s, 132-7; Joseph Surface and, 137-8, 164-7, 171; suspected with Charles Surface, 139, 142, 145, 168, 171-2, 187, 193; reconciliation and new quarrel with Sir Peter, 146-8; caught behind screen, 175-6; at Joseph Surface’s after reconciliation to husband, 190-4; epilogue spoken by, 196
Teazle, Sir Peter, in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, guardian of Surface brothers, xviii, 116; on Lady Teazle, 126-7; with Rowley, 126-8; scene with Lady Teazle, 128-31; at Sneerwell’s, 134-6; with Sir Oliver, 140-1; his plan to make trial of Charles Surface, 134-45; with Maria, 145; reconciliation and new quarrel with Lady Teazle, 146-8; at Joseph Surface’s house, 167-71, 174-6; at home after the scandal, 184-7; at Joseph Surface’s, 190-4
Tedaldi, Lionardo, xxxi, 335, 338
Tedmur, inscription of, xvi, 320-1
Teeth, and hair, related, xi, 28
Tegan, mantle of, xxxii, 28, 148-9
Teghiaio, in Dante’s HELL, xx, 27
Teiresias, in Antigone, viii, 287-01; in the Bacchae, 374-6, 379-82; Homer on, xxi, 142, 147-8; in Oedipus the King, vii, 218-23
Telauges, and Socrates, ii, 251-2
Teleclides, on Pericles, xii, 38, 53
Teleclides, on Pericles, xx, 206-7
Telemachus, in the Odyssey, 206-7
Telegraph, Helmholtz on the, xxx, 38, 53
Teleology, Kant on, xxxii, 128
Tell, William, in William Tell, 438-9; in general index, 483-4; with Duke John, 483-8; in final scene, 488-9
Tellheim, Major von, in Minna von Barnhelm, changing of his room referred to, xxvi, 300-2; announces intention to leave inn, 303; with Just, 303-4; with Madame Marloff, 305-7; destroys note, 307; with Just, agrees to keep him, 307-9; pardon asked by Minna, 309; prepares to leave inn, 309-10; Minna on, 314-15; discovered by his ring, 319-20; with Minna, takes leave of her, 324-7; with Werner, 335-40; with Franziska, 340-2; scene with Minna, 351-8; hears her misfortunes, 358-9; borrows money of Werner, 459-60; determines to marry Minna, 360; returns to Minna, with Franziska, 361; seeks reconciliation, 362-4; letter from king, 365-6; offers himself to Minna, 366-9; refuses Werner's money, 370-1; final reconciliation, 372-3; with Minna's uncle, 373; reconciliation with Werner, 374
Tell-true, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 297
Tellus, reference to, xx, 265
Temper, Penn on, i, 336
Temperance, Channing on, xxvii, 351-2; Cicero on, ix, 57; common notion of, ii, 57-8; Dante's star of, xx, 146 note 5; definitions of, i, 79; Epictetus on show of, ii, 177 (176); Franklin on, i, 17, 44, 85; Franklin's rule of, 79-80; Greek idea of, xxv, 35; of heroism, v, 126; instances of, xx, 237-8; Manzoni on habits of, xxi, 237-8; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 197-8, 260 (39), 297 (15); Milton on, iii, 201-2; iv, 62-4, 65, 332; necessity of, in pleasure, v, 87-8; Penn on, i, 328-9; philosopher's reason of, ii, 74-6; the virtue of prosperity, iii, 16
Temperance Ships, Dana on, xxiii, 300-1
Temperature, production of high, xxx,
108 note; why low, on mountains, 212-13

TEMPERAMENT, THE, vi, 395-463; Hunt on, xxvii, 294; stage representation of the, 313-15

Temple, Sir William, Swift and, xxvii, 90; xxviii, 8, 12-15

Temples, pagan, Burke on grandeur of, xxiv, 63-4

Temporal Estate, Luther on the, xxxvi, 265-70

Temporal Happiness, Penn on, i, 343-4

Temporary, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 153-4

Temptation, Burns on, vi, 547; Kempis on, vi, 215-16, 299-300; More on, xxxvi, 100; necessary to virtue, iii, 202, 207-8; Pascal on, xlviii, 284 (821); Paul, St., on, xlv, 503 (13); Rousseau on reasons of, xxxiv, 277-8; seek not, iv, 269; supposes fallibility, 189; Winthrop on, xliii, 97; yielding to, Epictetus on, ii, 144 (75); yielding to, Kempis on, vii, 210 (2)

Temptation, In, xlv, 559-60

Temptations, of the flesh, vii, 183-8; of curiosity, 189-91; of pride, 191-4

Temnisc, George, xxxvi, 135

Ten Thousand, Emerson on the, v, 189; retreat of the, xii, 357-8

Tencterians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 111

Tenderness, in friendship, v, 112

Tenedos, island of, xiii, 101

Tenements, Channing on, xxviii, 354-5

Teneriffe, identified as mountain of Atlas, viii, 178 note 21

Tennant, James, Epistle to, vi, 334-6

Tennent, Gilbert, Franklin on, i, 118

Tennyson, Alfred Lord, Arabian Nights’ influence on, xvi, 4; Emerson on, v, 445; Poe on, xxvii, 390; poems by, xlii, 967-1057; Wordsworth on, v, 464

Terah, father of Abraham, iv, 17

Terence, Augustine, St., on, vii, 18; on compliance, ix, 39, 49; in Dante’s Limbo, xx, 236; Montaigne on, xxxvi, 90-1; quotations from, xlviii, 121 note 11; Scipio on, xii, 67

Terentia, wife of Cicero, ix, 6; in Catiline conspiracy, xii, 233-4; Clodius and, 241-2; divorce of, ix, 79; xii, 252-3; letter to, ix, 89

Teresa, St., On the Book and Picture of, xl, 363-4

Teresa, and Progne, xx, 179 note 4
GENERAL INDEX

Thalberg, and the Queen, v, 372
Thales, in Dante's Limbo, xx, 20; on death, xxxii, 27; Lycurgus and, iii, 194; Sidney on, xxviii, 7
Thames, importance of the, v, 335
Thammuz, Milton on, iv, 99
Thamud, xlv, 906, 918
Thamyris, blind, iv, 136; death of, xiii, 402
Thanatopsis, xiii, 1213-15
Thankfulness, human, ii, 131 (42); for virtue, 170 (146)
Thanksgiving, A Psalm of, xliv, 152-3
Thanksgiving for a National Victory, A, 152-3
Thanksgiving Psalm of
Thammuz, Milton on, iv, 99
Thames, importance of the, v, 335
Theatre, Hugo on the Greek, xxxix, 341; Hugo on the modern, 381-2; Montaigne on the, xxxii, 70-1; morality and the, xxxv, 330-40; Pascal on the, xlvi, 13 (11); Swift on the, xxvii, 119-20; Voltaire on the, xxxiv, 152-3
Theatrical Representations, Lamb on, xxvii, 301-16
Thebes (Egypt), distance from sea, xxxiii, 10-11; extent of, 14; sacred animals of, 26-7
Thebes (Grecian), building of, xx, 131; founders of, xxxvi, 151; Philip of Macedon and, xxxvi, 42; Spartan policy toward, 18; the war against, viii, 258-60
Thebez, the prophet of, iv, 379
Theft, Augustine, St., on, vii, 26-7; Confucius on, xliv, 39 (18); Mohammed on, xliv, 997; More on causes and punishment of, xxxvi, 143-54; penalty of, by the Law, xliii, 94-8; punished in second circle of Hell, xx, 46; punishment of, in old England, xxxv, 366-7, 369
Their Groves o' Sweet Myrtle, vi, 534-5
Themes, Locke on, xxxvii, 54-6, 161-2
Themis, Eschylus on, viii, 174 note, 198; goddess of assemblies, xxii, 23; mother of Prometheus, viii, 167 note; second prophet at Delphi, 122
Themistocles, accused of treason, xii, 25-6; Aristides and, 79-81, 84-5, 86-7, 102, 104; rebuilds Athens, 21-2; is banished, 24-5; birth and boyhood of, 5-7; character of, 7-8, 9-10, 20-1; children of, 33-4; ix, 180; Cicero on, 25, 103; death of, xii, 33; Emerson on, v, 265; escapes death by dream, xii, 31-2; Herodotus and, ix, 104; honors conferred on, xii, 20-1; honors to family, 34; loses favor with confederates, 23; at Marathon, 83; memory of, ix, 52; Montaigne on, xxxii, 33-4; in Persian war, xii, 10-19; proposes destruction of Greek fleet, 22-3; proposes ships, 8; prosperity, 31; public treasury and, 81-2; at Salamis, 85-7; the Seriphian and, ix, 48; the soldier and, iii, 328; incurs displeasure of Sparta, xii, 23-4; the statue and, 32; tomb of, 34; his wanderings, 26-8; Xerxes and, 28-31; iii, 141-2
Themistocles, Life of, Plutarch's, xii, 5-34
Theniel Menzies’ Bonie Mary, vi, 283-4
Theobald, Johnson on, xxxix, 253-9
Theoclymenus, in the Odyssey, 238-9
Theobald, Johnson on, xxxix, 283-4, vi, 257
Theniel Menzies’ Bonie Mary
Theocratic Society, Hugo on, xxxix, 340
Theocritus, on husbandry, xxvii, 68; an idyllic poet, xxxix, 299; reference to, xlii, 923
Theodoric, Bacon on, iii, 130
Theodorus, death of, xii, 384; high priest of Athens, 139
Theodotus, with Pompey's head, xii, 303-4
Theogene, the statue of, v, 93
Theogiton, the Megarian, xii, 141
Theognis, Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 130-1
Theology, Bagehot on modern, xxviii, 324-7; Carlyle on, xxv, 363-4; Channing on, xxxvi, 330; Descartes on, xxxiv, 8, 9-10; Emerson on our, v, 38; false, cure for, 280-1; Goethe on, xix, 80-1; Hume on, xxxvi, 420; Luther on study of, xxxvi, 324-7; Marlowe on, xix, 208, 210; of Middle Ages, xxviii, 215-16; Milton on study of, iii, 242; Milton on true, 222; Pascal on, xlviii, 48 (115), 398, 438; popular, Emerson on, v, 86; women and, xxvii, 149-50
Theomancy, defined, xxxiv, 382
Theophanes, the Lesbian, xii, 249-50
Theophilus, Antony's steward, xii, 373
Theophrastus, on anger and desire, ii, 261 (10); Cicero on, xii, 237; on Demades, 198; Huxley on, xxviii, 219; Milton on study of, iii, 241 note 29; on morals and sickness, xii, 75; Newman on, xxviii, 58; Plutarch on, xii, 113-14; Zaleucus and, ix, 149
Theopompus, Cesar and, xii, 303; on Demosthenes, xii, 202; on absolute, xii, 202; Ephorus and, ix, 146
Theoris, the priestess, Theopompus on, xii, 202
Theory, Burke on, xxiv, 8-9, 47-8; Goethe on, xix, 82; practical man's distrust of, v > 55!; practise and, Mill on, xxv, 25; Smith on, xxvii, 247-8; test of truth of, xi, 497
Theramenes, pupil of Euripides, viii, 468; Aristophanes on, 455
Theramenes, in PHÆDRA, xxvi, 133-7, 155, 161-2, 191-4
Theramenes, in PHÆDRA, xxxvi, 20, 21, 83; the Minotaur and, xiii, 208; in Tartarus, xiii, 228
Theseus, in PHÆDRA, plotted against by Aphrodite, viii, 304; returns to find wife dead, 337-42; dooms Hippolytus, 342-3; scene with Hippolytus, 343-51; hears accident of Hippolytus, 355-6; hears of innocence of Hippolytus, 360; at death of Hippolytus, 364-7
Theseus, in PHÆDRA, his absence referred to, xxvi, 133-4; reported dead, 146, 148-9; rumored still alive, 162; his return, 166, 169-72; hears dishonor of Hippolytus, 172-4; banishes Hippolytus, 174-8; tells Phaedra, 179-80; with Aricia, 188-9; becomes suspicious of wrong, 189-90; learns death of Hippolytus, 191-4; learns his innocence, 194-6
Thesmophoria, the, xxxii, 85
Thespis, reference to, xxxix, 351
Thessalus, accuser of Alcibiades, xii, 122
Thesylis, reference to, iv, 32
Thetford, university of, xxxv, 957
Thetis, Achilles and, v, 92; her flight from Chiron, xx, 180; in Dante's Limbo, 237 note 10; Milton on, iv, 68; Virgil on, xiii, 240; Zeus and, viii, 194 note 49
Theudas, xliii, 434 (36)
Thevet, Andrew, xxxiii, 312, 319, 326
Thibault, king of Navarre, xx, 90 note 3
Thierry, Augustin, History of the Conquest, xxxii, 172 note; Taine on, xxxix, 414
Thierry, in SONG OF ROLAND, xlix, 189, 190-4
Thine Am I, My Faithful Fair, vi, 475
Thidrek, the king, xlix, 396
Thirlwall, Mill on, xxv, 80, 81
This Is No My Ain Lassie, vi, 537-8
Thisbe, and Pyramus, xx, 255
Thistles, South American, xxix, 129
Thoas, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 335-6
Thoas, and Hypsipyle, xx, 75 note 4
Thomas, the apostle, xliv, 368 (15), 424 (13)
Thomas, Gov., Franklin on, i, 105, 112
Thomas Rymer and the Queen of Elf-land, xl, 76-8
Thompson, Capt., at San Diego, xxiii, 396-7
Thompson, William, Mill on, xxv, 80
Thomson, C. P., Mill on, xlix, 81
Thomson, CATHERINE, SONNET ON, iv, 81-2
Thomson, James (1700-48), Burns on,
THOMSON, ADDRESS TO SHADE OF, vi, 418-19

THOMSON, On Some Commemorations of, vi, 447-8

THOMSON, James (1834-82), Gftis, xlii, 1149

THOMSON, Dr. James, on chemistry, xxv, 14-16, 17, 19-20

THOR, at Utgard, v, 300-5; liberty of, Mill on, xxv, 210-49, 250; liberty of, Milton on, iii, 220-7; makes place, vii, 314 (5); man born for, xlvii, 411; Pascal on, 117 (339), 120 (346-8), 122 (365), 123 (370); preventing power of, 94-5 (259); as product of matter, xxxiv, 104-8; Rousseau on, 244-7; Schiller on courage of, xxxii, 230; sensation and, xxxvii, 299-300; Socrates on pure, ii, 53; study and, Contucus on, xliv, 8 (15), 53 (10); swifter than time, xviii, 326; Walton on sympathy of, xv, 336-7

Thoughtlessness, Buddhist idea of, xlv, 687

Thoughts, Bacon on good, iii, 29, Browning on, 401; Bunyan on good, xv, 148-9; chance in, xxxix, 119; character determined by, ii, 227 (16); connection of, xxxix, 155; defined, xxxix, 300-1; Emerson on, v, 143, 168-9, 419; Emerson on our rejected, 59-60; evil, a prayer against, vii, 287; feelings and, xxxix, 272; Goethe on exchange of, 252-3; Marcus Aurelius on purity of, ii, 216 (4), 209 (8); Penn on government of, i, 378-80; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 109; source of, outside of human will, v, 133-4; two at same time impossible, xlvi, 59 (145); wandering of, Byron on, xvii, 446; wandering, Dante on, xx, 162; worldly and heavenly, vii, 314-15 (5, 6)

Thoughts in a Garden, xl, 377-9

THOUSAND AND ONE NIGHTS, xvi

THrace, the modern Roumania, xxviii, 264-5; Sesostris in, xxxiii, 50

Thrasea, Patus, contemporaneity, ii, 320; Stoic philosopher, ix, 188 note; Pliny on, 307, 308

Thrasilaine, in Philaster, xlvi, 667-77, 602-3, 699-703, 714-16, 731, 733, 737

Thraso, Sidney on, xxvii, 27; Thais and, xx, 76 note 6

Thrasylulus, of Stidia, xii, 132; accuses Alcibiades, 142

Thrasymedes, son of Nestor, xxii, 34, 43-4

Three Feathers, story of the, xvii, 156-9

Three Little Men in the Wood, xvii, 69-74
GENERAL INDEX

THREE RAVENS, The, xi, 73-4
THREE SPINNERS, The, xvii, 74-6
THREE WARNINGS, The, xliv, 689-92
Thrift, Confucius on, xliv, 24 (35)
Thrush, nests of the, xi, 284; Whitman on the, xili, 1413
Thrushbeard King, story of, xvii, 142-6
Thucydides, of Alopece, rival of Pericles, xii, 46-7, 52; on Pericles, 43, 53
Thule, King of, song of, xix, 119
Thumbing, story of, xvii, 124-8
Thumbing as Journeyman, xvii, 128-32
Thumomancy, defined, xxxiv, 381-2
Thunder, Beaumont on, xlvii, 682; Longnote
Thunderstorms, Darwin on, xxix, 284; Whitman
Thundering Legion, and M. Aurelius Antoninus, ii, 308-9
Thurloe, Hugo on, xxxix, 141; note
Thurloe, Hugo on, xxxix, 1314
Timarete, the priestess, xxxiii, 33
Timauc, Alcibiades and, xii, 128
Timaus, on plants and man, v, 128
Timocrates, on plants and man, v, 128
Timaeus, Alcibiades and, xii, 128
Thyestes, feast of, viii, 370
Thyrsus, sacred wand of Bacchus, viii, 370
Thyrsus, freedman of Octavius, xii, 356, 369
Thyrsis, and Corydon, iv, 32
Thyrsus, sacred wand of Bacchus, viii, 370
Thyra, Elegy on, xli, 785-7
Tibbie, I Hae Seen the Day, vi, 20-1
Tibboos, Emerson on rock, v, 199
Tiber, river, origin of name, xiii, 279
Tiberius, aided by mother, iii, 141; Dante on victories of, xx, 30 note 19; death of, iii, 10; in Germany, xxxii, 114; mentioned in Luke, xlv, 360 (1); Marco and, iii, 94; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 299-300 (27); memoirs of, xxxvi, 3; Milton on, iv, 397; the pictures and, xlv, 569; Sejanus and, iii, 67-8
Ticino, Freeman on, xxviii, 256
Tickell, on Addison, xvii, 176
 TICKNOR, Elisha, xxviii, 367
Tidal Harmonic Analyser, xxx, 293-6
Tidal Waves, Kelvin on, xxx, 275-6
Tide Gauge, the, xxx, 289
Tide Predictors, xxx, 295-6
Tides, ancient knowledge of, xxx, 279-80; declinational, 291-2; defined, 274-7; Descartes on, xxxiv, 37; due to attraction of sun and moon, xxx, 276, 281-2, 291-2, 303-5; dynamic action of, 287-8; elastic, 299, 305; equilibrium theory of, 286-7; harmonic analysis of, 290-5; meteorological, 277-9; moon as cause of, 280-2, 291-2, 303-4; observation of, 288-90; prediction of, 295-7; spring and neap, 284-6; true solar and lunar, how known, 278-9; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 108, 118; weather, influenced by, xxx, 298-9
Tides, Essay on, Kelvin's, xxx, 274-307
Tierny, Dr., xxxviii, 198, 211-12
Tierra del Fuego, boulders in, xxix, 252; climate and productions of, 247-8; Darwin on, 56, 209-35, 240-7; glaciers of, 229, 250; peat in, 290; snow-line in, 249; trees in, 290
Tigellinus, and Burrhus, iii, 59
Tiger, The, a poem, xlii, 583-4
Tigillus, death of, xxxii, 14
Tignoso, Federigo, xx, 308-9
Tillotson, Dr., on the real presence, xxxvii, 375
Timaeus, Alcibiades and, xii, 128
Timæus, on plants and man, v, 176; Plutarch on, xii, 125; on the Pyrrhian War, ix, 102; Timoleon and, 104
Timandra, and Alcibiades, xii, 145, 146
Timarette, the priestess, xxxiii, 33
Time, abolished by the soul, v, 136; Bacon on, xxxix, 123; brings evil and good, xxxvi, 12; cleanses all, viii, 134; consists of two days, xvi, 16; definitions of, xlvi, 426-7; duration of past, xi, 321-4, 344; duration of past, Lyell on, xxxviii, 386-93; element of, in formation of species, xi, 110; eternity and, iii, 262; Hume on idea of, xxxvii, 412-13; the greatest innovator, iii, 61-2; lifter of the veil, viii, 349; like a river, ii, 219 (43); makes manifest the righteous, viii, 227; the measure of business, iii, 63; measures all things, iv, 195; method and, xix, 78; Milton on, iv, 39; numbers motion, 26-7; Pascal on, xlviii, 50 (122); Penn on use of, i, 319-20; Raleigh on, xl, 205, 207; among the Romans, ix, 233 note 4; Shakespeare on, xl, 274; slower than thought, xviii, 336; subtle thief of youth, iv, 20; teaches many a lesson, viii, 202; as the test of books, xxxix, 208-9; unhasting stride of, viii, 410
GENERAL INDEX

Time-server, Lord, in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 102
Timeliness, Bacon on, iii, 63-4; Penn on, i, 338
Timesileus, Plutarch on, xii, 57
Timidity, Hippocrates on, xxxviii, 5; of modern society, v, 75
Timocreon, on Themistocles, xii, 23-4
Timoleon, fortune of, iii, 101; Landor on, v, 318; Timarus and, ix, 104
Timon, of Athens, xii, 376-7; Alcibiades and, 120-1; misanthropy of, ix, 38; tree of, iii, 34
Timon, the deacon, xliv, 434 (5)
Timon of Phlius, on Zeno, xii, 38-9
Timon, teacher of Arthur, xxxix, 62
Timorous, Mrs., in Pilgrim’s Progress, xv, 184-8
Timorousness, Locke on cure of, xxxvii, 97-101
Timotheus, Athenian general, Apollodorus and, xii, 203; Bacon on, iii, 101
Timotheus, musician at Alexander’s feast, xl, 391-2
Timothy, at Bercea, xliv, 461 (14); circumcision of, 457 (1-3); xxxvi, 369; at Corinth, xliv, 462 (5); the Corinthians and, xliv, 496 (17), 516 (1), 517 (19); sent to Macedonia, xliv, 514 (10-11); Penn on, i, 386 (163)
Timoxena, wife of Plutarch, xii, 3
Tin Soldier, The Constant, xvii, 293-7
Tinderbox, The, story of, xvii, 349-55
Ting, Duke, xliv, 43 (15)
Tinker’s Song, from Jolly Beggars, vi, 129
Tinchorus, Darwin on the, xxix, 100-1
Tippeling Ballad, A, vi, 450-1
Tiquitoc, on Dulcinea, xiv, 515
Tiradritto, bravo in The Betrothed, xxi, 319
Tirante the White, xiv, 52, 93
Tiresias, in Dante’s Hell, xx, 82; Milton on, iv, 136
Tiro, freedman of Cicero, ix, 80, 114; Cicero’s letter to, 154; letter of Cicero the Younger to, 173; letter of Q. Cicero to, 175
Tiro, Calestrius, letter to, ix, 197
Tiro, Julius, codicils of, ix, 295
Tirsan, father of family in New Atlantis, iii, 163
Tirynthian Groom, Hercules called the, xl, 242
Tisaphernes, and Alcibiades, xii, 129-31, 133
Tisiphon, wreath of, xlvi, 69
Tisiphone, Dante on, xx, 37; in Virgil’s Hades, xiii, 226
Tisso, Prince, anecdote of, v, 299
Titania, in Faust, xii, 184
Titans, Milton on the, iv, 93, 101; sons of Oceanus and Earth, viii, 174 note 14; in Tartarus, xiii, 226; war of, referred to, viii, 174
Tithes, David on, xii, 491; Harrison on, xxxv, 261-2; Hindu doctrine of, xlv, 800
Tithonus, Aurora and, v, 92; xxii, 68; xl, 236; reference to, xx, 179
Titian, Cellini and, xxxi, 356; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 278-9; portraits by, 272
Titius, the quaestor, xii, 355, 367
Tities, Austin on, xli, 352-3; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 368-9; Pope on, xl, 435
Titmouse, habits of the, vii, 178, 277
Titus, Paul, St., and, xxxvi, 369, 374; Paul, St., on, xlv, 518 (13), 523 (6-7), 524 (13-15, 6), 525-6 (16-24), 531 (18)
Titus, the Emperor, beauty of, iii, 106; Jerusalem destroyed by, xx, 232 note 5, 308; xxxv, 319; xxxviii, 31; Pope on, xl, 434
Tityrus, Sidney on, xxvii, 26
Tityus, Homer on, xxii, 159; in Tar­tarus, xii, 227
Tivitivans, Raleigh on the, xxxiii, 340, 373
Tmolus, Euripides on, viii, 386; reference to, xli, 823
Toadeater, The, vi, 427
Toads, adders and, xxxv, 345; South American, xxix, 103-4
Tobacco, Burke on taste for, xxiv, 15; Harrison on use of, xxxv, 239; introduced into England by Drake, xxxiii, 122; profits of cultivation of, v, 161-2
Tobbia, the goldsmith, xxxi, 119-20, 122, 124-5, 126
Tobias, Augustine, St., on, vii, 187; Milton on, iv, 186
Toccata of Galuppi’s, A, xlii, 1080-1
Toqueville, M. de, Mill on his Democracy, xxv, 120
Toledo, Eleonora di, grand duchess of Tuscany, xxxi, 342 note 1; Cellini and,
GENERAL INDEX

425

Toledo, Pietro Alvarez de, xxxi, 136 note
Toleration, in ancient Athens, iii, 193-4; in ancient nations, xxxvii, 393-4; Lord Brook on, iii, 227; Burke on, without any belief, xxiv, 284; Hume on, xxxvii, 405; Mill on, xxv, 36-7; Mill on popular ideas of, 202; Milton on, iii, 228-9; Pascal on, xlviii, 342-4; in Utopia, xxxvi, 326-7.

Tollemé la Feintes, xxxv, 379; free
Tooke, William Eyton, xxv, 54; free trade petition, 65; in Utilitarian movement, 67; and Westminster Review, 63

Toothache, Address to the, vi, 239-40
Toparimaca, Raleigh on, xxxiii, 327
Tortoises, on Chatham Island, xxix, 29-30
Tortoise and Birds, fable of, xvii, 29-30
Tortoise, Hare and, fable of, xvii, 38
Tortoises, on Chatham Island, xxix, 379;
Darwin on meat of, 381; of Galapagos Islands, 398, 399; habits of, 386-9

Torture, judicial, Harrison on, xxxv, 363; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 399-400; in Massachusetts, xliii, 73 (45)
Tosa, Ciaghella, xx, 351 note 12
Totems, in Ireland, xlix, 202 note 2
Touch, beauty in sense of, xxiv, 98-9
Touraine, Earl of, at Poitiers, xxxv, 46
Tourneys, Bacon on, iii, 96
Tournon, François de, xxxi, 261-2 and note 2

TOUSSAINT L'OUVERTURE, To, xlii, 655-6
Town, and country, relations of, x, 127-31, 304-7
Town Mouse and Country Mouse, fable of, xviii, 13-14
Town Meetings, disturbers of, xliii, 74 (56)

Towns, Goethe on life in, xix, 368; in Massachusetts, xlii, 75-6; origin of, x, 306

Townshend, Goldsmith on, xli, 506, 507
Toxodon, Darwin on the, xxix, 89

Trade, advantages of, x, 21; Balance of (see Balance of T.); division of labor limited by facilities of, 22-3; Emerson on the ways of, v, 45-6; genius in, 185; Goldsmith on evils of, xli, 510-11, 519; government interference with, xxv, 291-8; home and foreign, x, 333-4; human propensity to, 18-19; Locke on learning a, xxvii, 173-8; necessity of, x, 27; Penn on ways of, i, 387 (185), 388 (186); tyranny of, v, 400; "the vena porta of wealth," iii, 102; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 92-3; wholesale, three kinds of, x, 295; Woolman on, i, 180, 195-6 and note, 197 (see also Commerce)

Trades, equality of, the requisites to, x, 116-21; exclusive, profits and wages in, 62-4; government interferences with equality of, 121-46; incorporated, 121-33; inequalities, natural, of various, 102-21; inequalities, political, 121-46; Tzu-hsia on, xlii, 64 (4)

Trade-winds, effect of Andes Mountains on, xxix, 327

Trading Companies, x, 458-63

Traditional Ballads, xl, 51-186

Traditions, over-reverence of, iii, 46

Tragedy, before Æschylus, viii, 5; Athenian, iv, 401-2; Augustine, St., on, vii, 31-2; better read than seen, xxxix, 223; Cervantes on, xiv, 478; Dennis on unity of place in, xxvii, 192; Dryden
on, compared with epic poetry, xiii, 6-11, 13-14; English, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 130-6; French classical, xxvi, 76; Greek, Hugo on, xxxix, 341-2; 346-7; Johnson on origin of, 214; Lamb on stage representation of, xxvii, 301-16; Macaulay on eloquence in, xxvii, 383; Marcus Aurelius on lessons of, ii, 286 (6); Milton on, iv, 412-13; in periods of decay, xxvii, 341; pleasure in, Burke on, xxiv, 40-2; pleasures of, Milton on, iv, 36; pleasure in, the reason of, xxvii, 351-2; xxxix, 223; popular notions of, 214; requires a comic element, xxviii, 176-7; Schiller on, xxxii, 270; Shelley on, xxvii, 341; Voltaire on translations of, xxxv, 139-40 (see also Drama)

TRAGIC FRAGMENT, vi, 23

Traitors, Aeschylus on, viii, 205; punishment of, in Dante’s Hell, xx, 47, 131-42

Trajan, the Christians and, ix, 407 and note; Dante on, xx, 185 and note; in Dante’s Paradise, 371, 372-3; expedition against Deccebalus, ix, 370 note 4; the forum of, 365 note 1; the government of, 357 note 1; justice of, 294-6; Pliny and, 185; Pliny on, 244, 292-3; Pliny’s correspondence with, 356-416; ii, 311-12; success of empire of, ix, 366 note 1; times of, ii, 217 (32)

Trajano, the chamberlain, xxxi, 120-1, 144, 147

Tramaglino, Renzo, in I Promessi Sposi, marriage of, forbidden, xxi, 14, 20-1; put off by Abbondio, 26-30; learns of Don Rodrigo, 30-2; plans of vengeance, 34-5; with Lucia, 36-7; hears of Rodrigo’s persecution, 38-40; with Azzecca-Garbugli, 41-8; returns, 52; promises not to attack Rodrigo, 69-70; plans for marriage with Lucia, 89-96; threatens to kill Rodrigo, 99-100; wins Lucia’s consent, 100-1; at the inn, 109-12; at Abbondio’s, 113-14, 116-17, 118-20, 125-6; goes to convert, 129-33; to Monza, 133-8; in Milan, 190-5; in the insurrection, 204-5, 205-8; in attack on corn superintendents, 211, 213, 219, 220; proposes appeal to Ferrer, 226-8; at the inn, 229-43; arrested, 248-55; rescued, 256; flight to Bergamo, 257-88; disappearance of, 431-2; actual truth of disappearance, 432-3; demanded by Don Gonzalo, 432-3; corresponds with Agnese, 437-41; returns to Bergamo, 542-3; taken with plague, 543; determines to seek Lucia, 543-6; returns to native village, 547-55; goes to Milan, 555-70; learns Lucia’s sickness, 571; suspected of being a prisoner, 572-6; at the Lazzaretto, 577-81; meets Cristoforo, 582-91; search for Lucia, 592-8; finds Lucia, 598-603; leads Cristoforo to her, 605-6; reunited to Lucia, 608-11; returns to tell Agnese, 612-19; preparations for marriage, 620-1, 626; asks Abbondio to perform ceremony, 627-8; outlawry removed, 635-6; married to Lucia, 636-7; at Bergamo, 638-40; in business with Bortolo, 640-1; daughter born to, 642; lessons he had learned, 643

Trance of Cessation, xlv, 731-7

Transibores, in Utopia, xxxvi, 177, 181

Transmigration, the, xli, 333-4; Shelley on vanity of, xxvii, 307-8

Transcendentalists, belief of the, xxviii, 308

Transfiguration, the, xlv, 379 (29-36)

Transmissions, Browne on, iii, 282

Transition, beauty lies in, v, 149, 153

Transitions, Browne on, iii, 282

Transitional Habits, xi, 175-8

Transitional Structures, xi, 175-8

Transitional Varieties, absence of, xi, 170-5; in geological formations, 332-40

Transitoriness, of things, v, 149, 153

Translating, as a means of study, ix, 301

Translations, Dryden on, xiii, 64-5; Eliot on, i, 3-4; Johnson on, xxxix, 204; Shelley on vanity of, xxvii, 333-4; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 132-4, 139-40

Transmigration, Egyptian belief in, xxxiii, 62-3; Lessing on, xxxii, 206; rebirth not, xlv, 677, 681-4; Socrates on, ii, 59-62, 74-5; Virgil on, xiii, 231-2

Transparency, cause of, xxxiv, 123-4

Transsilvania, Freeman on, xxviii, 269

Transubstantiation (see Real Presence)

Trapemernes, in Utopia, xxxvi, 177, 181
Travel, Bacon on, iii, 46-8; Confucius on, xlv, 14 (19); Darwin on, xxix, 503-9; Descartes on, xxxiv, 8; education by, iii, 246-7; xxxii, 39, 45; Emerson on, v, 79; Epicurus on thirst for, ii, 121 (14), 142 (70); Locke on, xxxvii, 179-82; Pliny on motives of, ix, 329

Traveller, admonition to, a, xli, 680

Traveller, the, by Goldsmith, xli, 520-31

Travels and voyages, xxxiii

Travessero, Pier, xx, 302 note 16

Treachery, punished in Hell, xx, 131-42

Treason, most horrid where trust is, xviii, 361-2; welcomes Mertoun and his suit, 363-8; Guendolen on, 369-70; hears Mildred's fault from Gerard, 377-80; with Guendolen, sends for Mildred, 381-2; with Mildred, 382-8; under Mildred's window, 392-3; meeting with Mertoun, 393-7; with Guendolen after duel, 397-9; with Mildred after Mertoun's death, 400-3; death of, 403-4

Tresham, Guendolen, in A Blot in the 'Scutcheon', sought by Mertoun, xviii, 363; on Mertoun's suit, 364, 365, 366-8; with Mildred, 369-71; with Earl Tresham, 381-2; in scene between Tresham and Mildred, 386, 388-92; with Earl Tresham after duel, 397-8; with Thorold at death, 403-4

Tresham, Mildred, in A Blot in the 'Scutcheon', betrothed to Austin, xviii, 360, 364-6; age of, 369; with Guendolen, 369-71; with Mertoun, 371-7; relations with Mertoun, 374-6; discovered by Gerard, 378-80; with Earl Tresham, 382-8; with Guendolen, confesses Mertoun her lover, 389-91; in chamber, waiting for Mertoun, 399-400; with Thorold after Mertoun's death, 400-3; dies, 403

TRESPASSES, in Massachusetts, xliii, 70 (24)

Tresvaux, Abbe, Renan on, xxxii, 173

Treverians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 108

Trevises, Marlowe on, xix, 108

Trials, jury, xliii, 190; right of prompt, 72 (41); in United States, 190, 194 (5), 195 (6, 7); Winthrop on right of, 91

Triassic Period, in Europe, xxx, 345-6

Tribocian, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 108

Tribulation, Kempis on, vii, 253-7, 280-1, 292-5, 312-13, 316-17; More on, xxxvi, 100-1; Pascal on, xlviii, 353-4

Tribunes, of Rome, xii, 152; power of Roman, ix, 342 note 9

Tributary States, Machiavelli on, xxxvi, 8-12, 18-19, 69; More on, xlvii, 159-60

Trickery, Penn on, i, 346
GENERAL INDEX

Trotter, W. F., translator of Pascal, xlviii, 256

Trilles, Confucius on, xliv, 53 (26, 33); Franklin on, i, 80; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 217-18 (32); Pascal on, xlviii, 52 (136), 77 (198); Penn on, i, 348 (314); profiting in, iii, 48

Triffing, Locke on, xxxvii, 107

Trismegistus, Hermes, iii, note 12; 261

Triptolemus, Socrates on, ii, 29

Triton, references to, xiii, 78; none free from, vii, 228 (1)

Troy, Aeschylus on siege of, vii, 28-9; Augustus planned to rebuild, xiii, 21; downfall caused by Helen, viii, 33-5; Herodotus on plains about, xxxiii, 11; Herodotus on story of, 56-8; the horse of, Homer on, xiii, 112; the horse of, Virgil on, xiii, 100-9; Recuueil of Histories of, xxxix, 5-9; remarks on siege of, xxii, 3; taking of, related by Æneas, xiii, 100-21; taking of, announced, viii, 18-19

Troyes, ancient fair of, x, 31

True Loyal Natives, The, vi, 459

Truelove, Edward, xxv, 224 note 3

Trumball, Sir William, and Dryden, xiii, 252

Trumpeter Taken Prisoner, fable of, xvii, 43

Trumpets, Dryden on, xl, 389

Trunk, The Flying, xvii, 344-9

Trussel, in II, xlvi, 71

Troy, Aeschylus on siege of, viii, 28-9; Augustus planned to rebuild, xiii, 21; downfall caused by Helen, viii, 33-5; Herodotus on plains about, xxxiii, 11; Herodotus on story of, 56-8; the horse of, Homer on, xiii, 112; the horse of, Virgil on, xiii, 100-9; Recuueil of Histories of, xxxix, 5-9; remarks on siege of, xxii, 3; taking of, related by Æneas, xiii, 100-21; taking of, announced, viii, 18-19

Troyes, ancient fair of, x, 31

True Loyal Natives, The, vi, 459

Truelove, Edward, xxv, 224 note 3

Trumball, Sir William, and Dryden, xiii, 425

TRUMPETER TAKEN PRISONER, tale of, xvii, 43

Trumpets, Dryden on, xl, 389

TRUNK, THE FLYING, xvii, 344-9

Trussel, in II, xlvi, 71

Troy, Aeschylus on siege of, viii, 28-9; Augustus planned to rebuild, xiii, 21; downfall caused by Helen, viii, 33-5; Herodotus on plains about, xxxiii, 11; Herodotus on story of, 56-8; the horse of, Homer on, xiii, 112; the horse of, Virgil on, xiii, 100-9; Recuueil of Histories of, xxxix, 5-9; remarks on siege of, xxii, 3; taking of, related by Æneas, xiii, 100-21; taking of, announced, viii, 18-19

Trouble, man born into, xliv, 77 (7); none free from, vii, 228 (1)

Trotter, W. F., translator of Pascal, xlviii

Troubles, Manzoni on, xxi, 643

Trouvères, Renan on the, xxxi, 161
GENERAL INDEX

inculcation of, xxviii, 375-6; poetry and, 376, 378, 391; xxxix, 279, 281; Quakers on, i, 191-2; Rousseau’s method of seeking, xxxiv, 244-7; Schiller on, xxxii, 231; xxxiv, 351; see for, ii, 171 (149); Socrates’s test of, 93; speaking and hearing, xxviii, 282-3; an attribute of speech, xxxiv, 326; told with bad intent, xii, 588; said to lie in a well, xxviii, 464-5; Whittier on, xlii, 1350

TRUTH, ESSAY ON, Bacon’s, iii, 7-9

TRUTH OF INTERCOURSE, Stevenson’s, xxviii, 277-84

Truthfulness, Locke on, xxxvii, 118-19; Whitman on, xxxix, 402-3

Truttes, Bernard of, xxxv, 58

Tryon, vegetarian, i, 17, 35

Tsai Wo, disciple of Confucius, xliv, 15 (9), note, 20 (24), 33 (2), 60 (21)

Tsu-Yii, xliv, 15 (9)

Tsang Wen, xliv, 16 (17), 52 (13)

Tsang Wu-chung, xliv, 46 (13, 15)

Tseng-Hsi, xliv, 36 (25)

Tseng-tzu, disciple of Confucius, xliv, 13 note, 5 (4), 6 (9), 25 (3, 4-7), 34 (17) note 13, 41 (24), 48 (28), 65 (16-19)

Tso Ch’in-ming, xliv, 17 (24)

Tubero, Quintus, T. Gracchus and, ix, 22

Tucker, Ellen, wife of Emerson, v, 3

Tucker, Lieut., with Drake, xxxiii, 237, 258

Tucutuco, Darwin on the, xxix, 58-9

Tudwal, grindstone of, xxxii, 146

Tufton, Sir Louis, xxxv, 24-5

Tuide of Ulaid, xlix, 221-2

Tuisto, god of the Germans, xxxiii, 93

Tulchinne, the juggler, xlix, 232-3

Tuisto, daughter of Cicero, ix, 80, 146; death of, 165-9; Plutarch on, xii, 252-3 (see also Tulliolata)

Tulliolata, letter to, ix, 89; Cicero on, 91

Tullius, M., Cicero on, ix, 99

Tullochgorum, xli, 568-70

Tullus, Domitian, will of, ix, 327-8

Tullus, friend of Cicero, xii, 241

Tullus, the king, xii, 235

Tultie, Salomon de, xlviii, 15 note 3

Tumefaction, Harvey on, xxxviii, 114-15

Tumors, Harvey on treatment of, xxxviii, 110

Tungrians, the original Germans, xxxiii, 94

Turnall, Bishop of Durham, xxxvi, 103, 104, 109, 114, 135

Tuppukkawinlin, xlii, 143, 146

Turco, Darwin on the, xxix, 274-5

Turd, in ancient Rome, x, 187-8

Turenne, Pope on, xi, 433; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 126

Turgis, Count of Tortosa, xlix, 124, 135

Turgot, Mill on, xxxv, 73

Turin, Paré on expedition against, xxxviii, 9-11

Turkey, Burke on, xxiv, 261; poets in, xxvii, 7; Smith on, 240-1

Turkey-buzzard, Darwin on the, xxix, 66, 189-90, 288

Turkey-cock, hair of the, xi, 96

Turkish Empire, Freeman on races in, xxviii, 263-70; Machiavelli on the, xxxvi, 15-17; power of soldiery in, 67

Turks, kindness of, to animals, iii, 33; Magyars and, xxviii, 227-9; royalty of the, iii, 50

Turn-about, Lord, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 102

TURN ALL THY THOUGHTS TO EYES, xl, 286

Turnaway, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 128

Turn-back, in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 154

Turner, Andrew, On, vi, 500

Turner, Charles Tenneyson, LETTY’S GLOBE, xli, 921

Turnspits, Harrison on, xxxv, 354

Turnus, in the JENEID, Lavinia and, xiii, 241; descent of, 252; stirred by Alecto against Æneas, 254-5; beginning of war, 259-61; his allies, 261-7; shield of, 266; attacks Trojan fleet and town, 293-8, 309-20; renewes battle, 330-1; kills Pallas, 336-8; drawn from battle by Juno, 344-5; challenged by Æneas, 359; denounced by Drances, 363, 368-9; his reply, 369-70; agrees to fight Æneas, 372; in cavalry fight, 373-5, 387; determines to fight Æneas in single combat, 389-93; in Rutulian fight, 401-3, 405-9; final combat with Æneas, 412-23; remarks on duel with Æneas, 48-50; Dante on, xx, 8; Milton on, iv, 260; Sidney on, xxvii, 24

Turpin, Archbishop, in SONG OF ROLAND, xli, 100, 103; with Roland in return to France, 120; at Roncesvalles, 130-1, 134, 135, 137, 138, 139, 141, 143-4,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>GENERAL INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>146, 149, 153, 157, 162, 163, 164, 165-6; last benediction, 166-9; found by Charlemagne, 182-3; his tomb, 186</td>
<td>Tyndaleus, Lede and, xxii, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turpio, Ambivius, Cicero on, ix, 62</td>
<td>Types, law of succession of, xi, 372-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turtles, catching of, in Keeling Island, xxix, 463</td>
<td>Typhon, the giant, viii, 179 and note 22; deposed by Apollo, xxxiii, 72; Milton on, iv, 93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuscany, Pliny’s description of, ix, 265-6</td>
<td>Typology, Pascal on, xlvi, 214-32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuscus, Minutius, husband of Corellia, ix, 303-4; letter to, 301</td>
<td>Tytherium, Darwin on the, xi, 363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tutelary Angels, Browne on, iii, 151-7; vi, 140-2, 153, 167</td>
<td>Tyrannicide, Mill on, xxv, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytton, Locke on, xxxvii, 403</td>
<td>Tyranny, adage on, xvi, 33; Tyrannicide, Mill on, xxv, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two-tongues, Mr., in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, KINGS’ CHILDREN Two, story of the, APRIL MORNINGS, xli, 600-2</td>
<td>Tytphceus, Dante on, xx, 37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two APRIL MORNINGS, xlii, 600-2</td>
<td>Tyrrenog, pot of, xxxii, 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Black Hounds, story of the, xvi, 21-4</td>
<td>Tyro, Homer on, xxii, 24, 150-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Kings’ CHILDREN, story of the, xviii, 196-203</td>
<td>Tyrrhene Trump, Eschylus on the, vii, 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two-tongues, Mr., in PILGRIM’S PROGRESS, xv, 102</td>
<td>Tyrrhenus, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Two Years Before the Mast, law of succession of, xi, 372-4</td>
<td>Tyrro, Homer on, xxii, 24, 150-1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytch, Tom, in SHE STOOPS TO CONQUER, TWENTY-THREE, ON BEING ARRIVED AT TWENTY YEARS HENCE, xli, 898-9</td>
<td>Tzetzes, xxxii, 179 note 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tywylhe, The, vi, 63-6</td>
<td>Tzu-Ch’an, xli, 16 (15), 46 (9, 10)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twas Na Her Bonie Blue E’e, vi, 534</td>
<td>Tzu-chang, disciple of Confucius, xliii, 8 (18), 9 (23), 16 (18), 34 (17) note 14, 35 (19), 38 (6, 10), 39 (14), 40 (20), 50 (43), 51 (5), 54 (41), 58 (6), 63 (1, 2, 3), 65 (15, 16), 67 (2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tweeddale, Marquis of, xxv, 8</td>
<td>Tzu-ch’in, disciple of Confucius, xlii, 6 (10), 56 (13) note 8, 66 (25)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelfth Day, celebration of, xv, 256-6</td>
<td>Tzu-chien, disciple of Confucius, xliiv, 14 (2), 33 (2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelve Peers, Charlemagne’s, xlix, 174</td>
<td>Tzu-ch’in, disciple of Confucius, xliii, 5 (7), 7 (8), 10 (8), 19 (11), 33 (2), 38 (5), 40 (22), 43 (17), 46 (10), 63 (3-13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twelve Tables, Law of, xlvi, 205, 206</td>
<td>Tzu-ch’in, disciple of Confucius, xliii, 8 (10), 56 (13) note 8, 66 (25)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twenty Years Hence, xli, 898-9</td>
<td>Tzu-kao, xliii, 37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twenty-four YEARS After, Dana’s, xxiii, 375-405</td>
<td>Tzu-kao, xliii, 37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twenty-three, On Being Arrived at the Age of, iv, 29</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 8 (10), 39 (6, 10), 43 (17), 46 (10), 63 (3-13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytton, Locke on, xxxvii, 403</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 6 (10), 56 (13) note 8, 66 (25)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyrtajus, Sidney on, xxvii, 7, 12</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 5 (7), 7 (8), 10 (8), 19 (11), 33 (2), 38 (5), 40 (22), 43 (17), 46 (10), 63 (3-13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytton, Locke on, xxxvii, 403</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 6 (10), 56 (13) note 8, 66 (25)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytton, Locke on, xxxvii, 403</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 5 (7), 7 (8), 10 (8), 19 (11), 33 (2), 38 (5), 40 (22), 43 (17), 46 (10), 63 (3-13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytton, Locke on, xxxvii, 403</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 6 (10), 56 (13) note 8, 66 (25)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytton, Locke on, xxxvii, 403</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 5 (7), 7 (8), 10 (8), 19 (11), 33 (2), 38 (5), 40 (22), 43 (17), 46 (10), 63 (3-13)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tytton, Locke on, xxxvii, 403</td>
<td>Tzu-kung, xliii, 6 (10), 56 (13) note 8, 66 (25)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GENERAL INDEX

(24), 47 (18), 48 (30, 31), 49 (37), 51 (2, 9), 52 (23), 59 (19), 60 (24), 65 (20-5)

Tzu-lu, disciple of Confucius, xliv, 8 (17)

note 5, 15 (6, 7), 16 (13), 17 (25), 19 (6) note 8, 21 (26), 22 (10, 18), 24 (34), 28 (11), 29 (26), 34 (12, 14) note 7, 34 (17) note 15, 35 (21, 23, 24), 36 (25), 39 (1, 3), 45 (28), 46 (13), 47 (17), 48 (23), 49 (38, 41), 50 (45, 1), 52 (3), 54 (1) note 2, 58 (5, 7, 8), 60 (23), 62 (6, 7)

Tzu-sang Po-tzu, xliv, 18 (1)

Tzu-yu, disciple of Confucius, xliv, 7 (7), 14 (26), 19 (12), 33 (2), 46 (9), 57 (4), 64 (12), 65 (14, 15)

Ubadlini, Ottaviano, xx, note 15

Ubadlini, Ruggieri degli, xx, 135 note 1

Ubadlini, Ugolina, xx, 203 note 28

Ubadlini, Ubadlini degli, xx, 242 note 3

Ubaldo, Guido, fortresses of, xxxvi, 71

Ubbriachi, arms of the, xx, note 4

Uberti, family of, xx, 96 note 5

Uberti, Farinata degli, xx, 41-4

Uberti, Mosca degli, in Hell, xx, 27, 117-18

Ubertini, Antonio, xxxi, 56 note 2, 354 note 5

Ubertini, Francesco, xxxi, 56 note 2

Ubians, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 108

Uchali, king of Algiers, xiv, 385-6, 392

Uddaka, the disciple, xliv, 717-19, 723-4

Udders, developed by use, xi, 27

Ufens, ally to Turnus, xiii, 264-5, 266, 268; death of, 406, 412

Ugliness, Browne on, iii, 267-8; Burke on, xxiv, 97; Emerson on, v, 169, 307

UGLY DUCKLING, THE, xvii, 221-30

Ugo, Marchese, xx, 356 note 25

Ugolina, of Azza, xx, 202 note 20

Ugolini, Antonio, xxxi, 245, 248, 250

Ugolino, Count, xx, 135 note 1, 203 note 28; Arnold on speech of, xxviii, 72; Hugo on, xxxiv, 349

Uladislaus, Dante on, xx, 369 note 17

ULALUME, xlii, 560-2

Ulfín, Sir, xxxv, 180

Uliades, the Samian, xii, 101

ULLIN'S DAUGHTER, xii, 773-5

Ulbuz, xxvii, 26 note 29

Ulrich of Rudenz (see Rudenz)

Ulrich, the smith in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 418

Ulysses, by Tennyson, xlii, 977-9; editor's remarks on, i, 20

Umbro, the priest, in the ÆNEID, xiii, 265, 340

Umm Salmá, xlvi, 965 note 26

Unbelievers, Mill on, xxv, 33-4, 224-5; moral teachings of, 245-6; Pascal on, xlvi, 69 (189); salvation of, xx, 367-8, 372-3

Uncertain, town of, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 272

Uncertainty, Burke on terribleness of, xxiv, 70

Uncle Remus, remarks on stories of, xvii, 7

UNCO GUID, ADDRESS TO THE, vi, 183-5

Unconsciousness, as sign of health, xxv, 319-34

Unction, among the ancients, ix, 298 note; Luther on, xxxvi, 266

Undershot Wheels, xxx, 185-6

UNDERSTANDING, ENQUIRY CONCERNING HUMAN, xxxviii, 289-420

Understanding, Bacon on the, xxxix, 135, 136-7, 144-5; body and, xxv, 108; Confucius on, xliv, 8 (17), 53 (32); feeling and, xxviii, 12 (6); friendship aids, iii, 69; Hobbes on the, xxxiv, 317-18; Job on, xlv, 114 (12-28); Kant on world of, xxxii, 372; knowledge through the, 360, 361; Marcus Aurelius on destruction of the, ii, 265 (2); Pascal on beliefs of, xxvi, 400-1; petrifaction of, ii, 124-5 (23); reason compared with, xxxii, 361-2; taste and, xxiv, 22-6

Undine, invoked by Faust, xix, 55

Undulation, principle of, in nature, v, 14

Unfaithful Shepherdess, The, xi, 199-200

Unferth, son of Ecglaf, xlii, 19, 20, 21, 31, 37, 45-6, 54

Unicorn, Job on the, xxv, 56-7

Uniformity, of human nature, xxxvii, 353-60; effect of, on the imagination, xxiv, 63; cause of sublimity of, 113

UNIFORMITY OF CHANGE, Lyell's, xxxviii, 398-418

Uniformity of Character, how maintained, xi, 109

Unio, defined, xxxvi, 283-4

Union, and division, fable on, xvii, 31

ECCELSIASITES on value of, xlv, 339-40 (9-12); strength in, xvii, 40

Union, American, Hamilton on, xlii, 203;
Jay on, 204-7; Lincoln on, 315-16, 322; Longfellow on, xlii, 1290; Washington on, xlii, 235-9
Union Fire Company, formed by Franklin, i, 99-100
Unitarianism, Coleridge on, v, 319-20; formulation of, xxviii, 308; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 83-4
United States, Articles of Confederation, xlii, 158; boundaries of, 256-62, 269-70, 280-3, 286, 292-4; Carlyle on, v, 322; xxviii, 463; Convention with Panama, xlii, 450-62; Cuba and, 440-1, 443 (1), 448 (16); Declaration of Independence, 150-5; democracy in, xxviii, 453-6, 461-3; Emerson on political institutions in, v, 243-6; foreign population, assimilation of, 462; greatness of nature in, 461-2; annexation of Hawaii, xlii, 437-9; chances for heroism in, v, 130; remarks on history of, xlii, 3; Jay on, 203-5; Longfellow on, xlii, 1290-1; Lowell on, 1390; Marshall on government of, xlii, 210-12; names of places in, v, 405; natural superiority of, 454; naval forces on Great Lakes, xlii, 265-7; original documents in history of, 150-462; its attitude toward the past, xxxix, 388; opportunities for a poet in, v, 179-80; policy of, toward Europe and in America, xlii, 278-9; acquisition of Porto Rico, Guam and Philippines, 443-9; Rome and, comparable, ix, 7; Russia and, xlii, 277; science in, xxx, 310; Taine on sects in, xxxix, 433; Thoreau on, xxviii, 405-6; Treaty with France (1803), xlii, 250-4; Treaty with Great Britain (1783), 174-9; Treaty of 1814 with Great Britain, 255-64; Treaty of 1842 with Great Britain, 280-8; Treaty with Mexico, 289-305; Treaty with Russia, 432-6; Treaty with Six Nations, 229-32; Treaty with Spain (1819), 266-76; Treaty of 1898 with Spain, 442-9; Whitman on poetry in, xxxix, 388-409; Wordsworth on, v, 323-4
United States Bank, Marshall on the, xlii, 208-10, 212-15, 223-4
United States Constitution, xlii, 180-98
Unity, David on excellence of, xlv, 314; enforced, ends progress, iii, 221-5, 229; why excluded from numbers, xlvi, 434; Mohammed's chapter of, xlv, 883; of nature, Emerson on, v, 229-30; of nature, Epictetus on, ii, 129 (36); of nature, Marcus Aurelius on, 210-20 (49, 45), 239 (37, 38), 244 (9), 300 (29); of nature, Pope on, xl, 422-3, 425; in religion, Pascal on, xlviii, 304 (871); in religion, St. Paul on, xlv, 491 (10)
Unity in Religion, essay on, Bacon's, iii, 11-14
Unity of Type, defined, xi, 452; law of, 207
Universal-Monarch-Uproar, xlv, 604
Universe, Addison on wonders of, xlv, 535; arrangements of the, prove God, xxxiv, 248-9, 251-4; Berkeley on wonders of the, xxxvii, 230-2; Buddha on question of extent of, xlv, 647-52; Channing on the, xxxiv, 324-5; Descartes on growth of the, xxxiv, 36-7; Emerson on, v, 89-90, 167, 175-6, 223; Goethe on the, xix, 26; Hindu idea of, xlv, 853; Hume on man in regard to, xxxviii, 368-9; man with respect to the, xl, 407-15; Aurelius on, cooperation of the, ii, 219 (40), 219-20 (45), 233 (9), 239 (38), 240 (43), 244 (9), 262 (50), 325-6; Milton's ideas of, iv, 245-6; nature of, ii, 217 (27), 233 (10), 236 (25), 275-6 (6); Pascal on greatness of the, xlviii, 26-7; Pope on the, xl, 422-3; unity and symmetry of the, xxx, 312-14
Universities, defined, xxviii, 31; courses at, originally apprenticeships, x, 122-3; Emerson on, v, 415-23; Luther on, xxxvi, 321-7; necessity of, to highest education, xxviii, 32-9; origin of, xxv, 362-3; sites of, xxviii, 40-50; trade corporations formerly called, x, 122
University, Idea of a, by Newman, xxviii, 31-61
University Carrier, On the, iv, 26-7
University Life at Athens, xxviii, 51-61
University of Paris, site of, xxviii, 362-3; trade
University of Pennsylvania, founded by Franklin, i, 105, 112-14, 164
University of Porto Rico, Guam and Philippines, 443-9
Unnamned, the, in I Promessi Sposi, xxi, 313-16; castle of, 318-19; solicited by Rodrigo, 320-3; regrets undertaking against Lucia, 329-32; with Nibbio, 334-5; with Lucia, 336-9; further doubts and regrets, 343-7; visits Cardi-
GENERAL INDEX

186; travelling in, 188-9; wars of, 184, 190, 215-24

Utopus, king of Utopia, xxxvi, 172, 176, 226

Uwaine, Sir, death of, xxxv, 159; Gawain and, 118; Gawain and, 127, 158-9; Seven Knights and, 127; at the White Abbey, 116

Uzziel, on guard at Eden, iv, 174

Vacation Exercise, At A, iv, 20-3

Vaccination, Franklin on, i, iv, 96; history of, xxxviii, 142, 203-4; Woolman on, i, 237-8

VACCINATION AGAINST SMALLPOX, Jenner's, xxxviii, 145-220

Vacuity, Burke on idea of, xxiv, 60-1

Vacuum, Pascal on the, xlviii, 443-4

Vadimon, Lake, Pliny on, ix, 330-1

Vagabonds, More on, xxxvi, 154

Vagon, xxxv, 116

Vaila, battle of, xxxvi, 43

Vain-confidence, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 115

VAIN-GLORY, ESSAY ON, Bacon's, iii, 127-9

Vain-glory, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 342, 372; language of, 344-5

Vain-hope, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 165

Vaine-confidence, Mr., in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 115

VAIN-GLORY, Essay on, Bacon's, iii, 127-9

Vain-glory, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 342, 372; language of, 344-5

Vain-hope, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 165

Vaisya, task of a, xlv, 870

Vajira, the priestess, xlv, 656

Valdabrun, xlix, 114, 145

Valdes, in DR. FAUSTUS, xix, 209-11

Valdimagra, Marquis of, xx, 102

Valdivia, Darwin on, xxix, 301, 302; earthquake at, 305-6

Valdovinos, history of, xiv, 43

Vale, Earl de, xxxv, 148

VALEDICTION, by Donne, xv, 338-9

VALEDICTION, FORBIDDING MOURNING, xl, 304-5

Valentine, in FAUST, xix, 158-65

Valentino, Duke, Cesar Borgia called, xxxvi, 15

Valère, in TARTUFFE, in love with Mariane, xxvi, 208; marriage put off by Orgon, 216-17; Orgon on, 223; with Mariane, on marriage with Tartuffe, 233-43; advises flight of Orgon, 291-2; promised Mariane, 296

Valeria, and Coriolanus, xii, 178-9

Valerian, and Sapor, xxxix, 98

Valerius, character in SOPHOCLES, v, 121-2

Valiant-for-the-truth, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 175, 295-302, 311, 315-16

VALIANT LITTLE TAILOR, THE, xvii, 90-8

Valkyria, xlix, 274 note

Vallejo, Don Guadalupe, xxiii, 394

VALLEY OF CAUTERETZ, IN THE, xlii, 976

Valley of the Shadow of Death, xv, 65-9

Valmiki, Sainte-Beuve on, xxxi, 130

Valor, Browne on true, iii, 278; defined by Hobbes, xxxiv, 341; Emerson on, v, 153; Segrais on, xiii, 24

Valori, Bartolommeo, xxxi, 113 note 3

Values, our, the best gods, v, 77

Valparaiso, Darwin on, xix, 257

Value(s), comparative, of food and materials, x, 178-80; exchange, 34-5, 36-7, 40-1, 48, 50-1; in exchange and use, 32-3; labor as determining, 48, 50-1; of limited or uncertain products, 192-202; measured by corn, 38-41; measured by money, 36-7, 41-2, 46-7; profits as element in, 49-50; rent as element in, 50; scarcity, 181-2; standards of, 42-5; of unlimited productions, 183-92 (see also Prices)

Vampire-bats, in Chile, xxix, 31

Vandals, learning despised by, xxxv, 383; origin of the, xxxiii, 94

Van Diemen's Land, climate of, xxix, 249; Darwin on, 449-52

Vandel, Hazlitt on, xxvii, 279

Vane, Sir Henry, A HEALING QUESTION, xliii, 118-37; SONNET to, iv, 83

Vanessa (see Vanhomrigh)

Vangiones, Tacitus on the, xxxiii, 108

Vanholt, Duke of, in FAUSTUS, xix, 241-2

Vanhomrigh, Esther, Swift and, xxviii, 8, 26-7, 28

Vanini, Berkeley on, xxxvii, 233

Vanities, worldly, vii, 206 (4)

Vanity, all is, xliv, 335-8, 349; Fielding on, xxxix, 180-1; folly of, vii, 211; Franklin on, i, 6; of life, xviii, 62 (161-2), 63 (164); Pascal on human, 60 (150); Penn on, i, 391-2; in speech, 383 (119); the strongest human motive, xxviii, 94-6; Woolman on, i, 274

Vanity, Limbo of, iv, 146-8

Vanity Fair, in PILGRIM'S PROGRESS, xv, 91-3; altered after Faithful's death, 280

Vansen, in EGMONT, xix, 272-5, 298-301

Vapor, differs from gas in permanency, xxx, 102
GENERAL INDEX

century, xxvii, 392; trade of, x, 397-8; Wordsworth on, xli, 676

Venison, price of, x, 187-8

Venner, Thomas, xxxii, 229, 245

Venta Cruz, Drake at, xxxiii, 178-9

Ventana, Sierra de la, xxix, 113-16

Ventidius, xii, 346, 347; in Parthia, xxxiii, 113

Ventidius, in ALL FOR LOVE, returns from East, xviii, 26-9; scene with Antony, 30-8; conversation with Antony on Octavius's gifts, 44-6; in meeting of Antony and Cleopatra, 47-53; advises Antony to seek terms, 54-7; on Antony's love, 59-60; brings Octavia to Antony, 61-5; in meeting of Dolabella and Cleopatra, 71, 73-4, 76; tells Antony of Dolabella's treachery, 77-83; with Antony after last defeat, 93-8; death, 99; Dryden on character of, 26

Ventilation, need of, xxx, 164-5

Ventricles, of the heart, xxxviii, 79-86, 88, 99-100, 130-5; right and left, 69-70, 72-3

Venulus, in the /ENIAD, xiii, 268, 364-6, 382

Venus, Adonis and, alluded to, iv, 71; born of the sea, xl, 364; Emerson on, fable of, v, 302; Mars's minion, xlv, 447 note 15; mother of mirth, iv, 30; statue of, in Vatican, xxxi, 318; zone of, referred to, iv, 377 (see also Aphrodite)

Venus, in /ENIAD, seeks Jove in Trojans' behalf, xiii, 81-2; meeting with Aeneas, 84-7; persuades Cupid to enter form of Ascanius, 96-7; warns Aeneas to fly, 120-1; plans marriage of Aeneas and Dido, 155-6; seeks Neptune in Aeneas's behalf, 203-4; seeks aid of Vulcan for Aeneas, 280-1; brings Aeneas arms, 288; complains to Jove, 321-3; cures Aeneas of his wound, 404

"Venus de Medici's," Burke on the, xxiv, 98

Venus, the planet, Dante on, xx, 145 note 3, 256; Dante's third Heaven, 314-15

Veracity, in art, v, 304

Veragua, town of, xxxiii, 182

Verania, wife of Piso, Regulus and, ix, 228

Verbal Nouns, Johnson on, xxxix, 189-90

Verbosity, Montaigne on, xxxii, 45

Vercingetorix, xii, 286 and note, 287-8

Verdi, Francesco and Antonio, xxxi, 56 note 2

Verdicts, special, in Massachusetts, xliii, 71 (31)

Vere, Baron, character of, v, 385

Verecundus, grammarian of Milan, vii, 126; kindness and conversion of, 140

Vergil, Giovanni, xxxi, 97 note 5

Vergilia, wife of Coriolanus, xii, 179, 180

Vergilius, Caius, Cicero and, xii, 244

Verginius, Rufus, Pliny on, ix, 211-13

Vermillion, Miss, in SCHOOL FOR SCANDAL, xviii, 132-3

Verneuil, M. de, on changes of species, xi, 359

Vernon, Franklin and, i, 31, 33, 34, 52, 61

Veronese, Hugo on, xxxix, 352

Verres, Cicero and, xii, 223-4

Verrocchio, Andrea del, xxxi, 401-2

Verse, in the drama, Hugo on, xxxix, 369, 371-4; Pope on advantages of, xl, 407; Sidney on, xxvii, 12-13, 31-2; Voice and, sisters, iv, 40

Verses, Locke on making of, xxxvi, 149-50, 161; James Mill on making of, xxv, 15

Versification, Montaigne on, xxxii, 62-3; Shelley on, xxvii, 334

Vespucci, Giorgio Antonio, xliii, 29

Vespucci, Amerigo, ACCOUNT OF HIS FIRST VOYAGE, xliii, 28-44; Emerson on, v, 392; life of, xlii, 28 note

Vespasian, death of, iii, 10; empire foretold to, 91; Jerusalem and, xxxviii, 31; miracles of, xxxvii, 385-6; night business of, ix, 233; Pascal on miracles of, xviii, 281 (816); Tacitus on, iii, 30; times of, ii, 217 (32)

Vesper, Keats on, xli, 880

Vespucci, Amerigo, ACCOUNT OF HIS FIRST VOYAGE, xlii, 28-44; Emerson on, v, 392; life of, xlii, 28 note

Vestiges of Creation, xi, 12-13

Vesuvius, Pliny on the eruption of, ix, 285-7, 288-91
GENERAL INDEX

Veto, presidential, xliii, 183-4
Vetus, and Caesar, xii, 267
Vexation, Eliphaz on, xliv, 77 (2); Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 204 (16), 237 (27), 248 (38)
Vibius, and Cicero, xii, 244
Vibration, frequency of, defined, xxx, 252
Vibrios, xxxviii, 328-42, 365-7; butyric, 327-8; Pasteur on, 322-3
Vibullius, Cicero on, ix, 116
Vice, Augustine, St., on, vii, 57-8; beginnings of, xxxiv, 204; Burns on wretchedness of, vi, 320; degrees of, xxvi, 176; Emerson on, vi, 66-7, 100; Epicurus on, ii, 183 (3), 184 (10); false arguments of, iv, 64-5; Franklin on, i, 86, 92; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 412; Jonson on knowledge of, xl, 294; knowledge of, Mrs. Herbert on, xv, 376; knowledge of, necessary to virtue, iii, 201-2; Lessing on worldly retribution of, xxxii, 191-2; Locke on knowledge of, xxxvii, 76-7; not natural to man, xxxiv, 187-8, 269-73, 278-5; nature opposed to, v, 27, 97; necessary to virtue, iii, 316; Pascal on, xliv, 45 (102); Pope on, xl, 420-1; Pope on supposed prosperity of, 432-9; prosperity and, Bacon on, iii, 16; its own punishment, xxvii, 32; public opinion and, xxvii, 379; Rousseau on punishment of, xxxiv, 265-6; Scriptural warrant for, xxv, 260-2; taught to children, xxxvii, 29-31; Taine on, xxxix, 417-18; Whitman on punishment of, 403-5
Vice-President (United States), amended method of election, xliii, 196-7; former manner of election, 187 (2, 3); impeachment, 189 (4); president of Senate, 182 (4); succession to presidency, 188 (5), 196 (12); qualifications of electors, 197; term of office, 186 (1)
Vices and Virtues, game of, xxxvi, 180
Vich Jan Vohr, v, 206
Vicus, Arabian inscriptions on, xvi, 300-4, 312, 317, 320-1; Browne on, of states, iii, 269-70; Carlyle on, xxv, 350-2; Casaubon on, xxxiv, 79-4; Emerson on, v, 149-50; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 218 (33, 36), 229 (25), 232 (4), 234 (15); Montaigne on, xxxii, 5-6; Raleigh on, xxxix, 70-1, 95-7, 98
Vicissitude, Ode on Pleasures of, xl, 460-2
Vicissitude of Things, Essay on the, iii, 136-40
Vicorati, Francesco, da, xxxi, 7
Victorinus, Augustine, St., on, vii, 120-2
Vicuna, Darwin on the, xxix, 363
Vides, governor of Cumana, xxxiii, 332, 333
Vigil Strange I Kept, xlii, 1403-4
Vigne, Pierro delle, in Dante's Hell, xxi, 54-5 and note
Vigo, Drake at, xxxiii, 232
Vigo, John de, xxxviii, 11
Viguiere, Pauline de, v, 305
Vijayuttara, the conch, xlv, 618
Villars, Marquis de, xxxviii, 34, 37
Villiers, Charles, Mill on, xxv, 52, 80, 81, 82
Villiers, George, 1st Duke of Buckingham, iii, 5; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147; Wotton on, v, 405
Villiers, George, 2nd Duke, Clarendon on, v, 349; his house at Chiefdon, xxxix, 153 note 1; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147
Villon, Arnold on, xxviii, 79-80
Villemarque, M. de la, xxxii, 139, 167
Villiers, Charles, Mill on, xxv, 52, 80, 81, 82
Villiers, George, Mill on, xxv, 81, 82
Villiers, George, 1st Duke of Buckingham, iii, 5; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147; Wotton on, v, 405
Villiers, George, 2nd Duke, Clarendon on, v, 349; his house at Chiefdon, xxxix, 153 note 1; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 147
Villon, Arnold on, xxviii, 79-80
Vilmund, lover of Borgny, xlix, 431, 432
Vinci, Leonardo da, xxvii, 278; his cartoon of capture of Piso, xxxi, 23 and note 2; Cellini on, 359; Guido and, xxxix, 426
Vincula, San Pietro ad, xxxvi, 28
Vindicianus, St. Augustine and, vii, 47-8, 104
Vindictiveness, Penn on, i, 340 (185) (see Revenge)
Vine, Cicero on culture of the, ix, 64
Vineyards, profits of, x, 159-60; value of, 157-8
Vingi, the messenger, xlix, 342, 343, 345-6
Vinland, The Voyages to, xliii, 5-20; remarks on, i, 22
Vintner, in Faustus, xix, 234-5
Violence, punishment of, in Hell, xx, 46, 59-71
Violets, for modesty, vi, 407; Wotton on, xl, 288
Violins, Dryden on, xl, 390
Viper, Harrison on the, xxxv, 344-5
Virbius, son of Hippolytus, xiii, 265-6
Virgil, Aeneid of, xiii, 73-423; an astrologer, xxxix, 159; Augustine, St., on
study of, vii, 15-16; Augustus and, xiii, 17-18; xxxix, 163-4; on generation of bees, xxxv, 346; birthplace of, xx, 218 note 4; body of, removed to Naples, 153 note; Burke on, xxiv, 72; Burke on his figure of Fame, 54; Burke on his picture of Hell, 60-1; Burke on his picture of Vulcan's forge, 135-6; Caxton on, xxxix, 24-5; Cowley on, xxvii, 61; Dante's guide to Hell and Purgatory, xx, 7-12; in Dante's Limbo, 170; Dryden on, xiii, 14-71; xl, 396; the Georgics of, xxxix, 299; Homer and, xiii, 5-6; xxxix, 157-8; Hugo on, 363; Italics and, ix, 236-7; life and works, xiii, 3-4; Locke on, xxxvii, 157; machinery of, xiii, 46-50; reputed a magician in Middle Ages, xix, 230 note; Montaigne on, xxxii, 90; morals of his poem, xiii, 19-37; Raleigh on, xxxix, 113; a republican at heart, xiii, 17; on rustic life, xxxvii, 68; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131; Scaliger on, xxvii, 50; Shelley on, 344; Sidney on Georgics of, 12; similes of, xiii, 41-2; Spenser on, xxxix, 62; times of, xiii, 15-17; Wordsworth on figures of, xxxix, 302, 304

Virgil, To, by Tennyson, xlii, 1014; editor's remarks on, i, 20-1

Virgilian, Sortes, xxvii, 8

Virgilius, Bishop, Browne on, iii, 279 and note 60

Virginia, Drayton on, xl, 226-7; Quakers in, i, 276; Winthrop on patent of, xliii, 88

Virginia, First Charter of, xliii, 49-58

Virginia, Massachusetts to, xliii, 1344-7

Virginian Voyage, To the, xl, 226-8

Virginity, Paul, St., on, xlvi, 499 (25-6), 500 (34, 37); Milton on, iv, 56, 65

Virginius, Flavius, story of, ix, 227 note

Virgins, To the, xl, 335

Virgola, Thomas, xxxviii, 157

Virgularia Patagonica, Darwin on, xix, 105-7

Virnes, Christopher de, Cervantes on, xiv, 54

Virtue, adversities help unto, vii, 300 (2); in ambition and in authority, iii, 31; Augustine, St., on, vii, 58; Bacon on, iii, 16-17, 99, 109; beauty and, 106-7; Browne on, 306, 325; Burke on beauty in, xxiv, 91-2; Burns on, vi, 320; cannot change at once, xxvi, 176; Changing on, xxviii, 323; Cicero on, ix, 25-6, 37, 41, 44, 48; the company of, ii, 183 (2); Confucius on highest, xiv, 21 (27), 35 (19); the chief aim in education, xxxvii, 54-5, 77, 78, 153, 173; Emerson on, v, 26-8, 66-7, 72, 73; an object of envy, ix, 193; Epicurus on, ii, 140 (66), 161 (119); Epicurus on, xxxvii, 399-400; examples of, ii, 293 (26); excessive, xlviii, 119 (353), 120 (357); fortune and, xxxi, 11-12; Franklin on, i, 79-80, 86 note, 87; Franklin's Art of, 86; Franklin's party of, 89-91; alone is free, ii, 184 (10); iv, 71-2; friendship and, ix, 16, 19, 23, 26-7, 37, 42; happiness and, Pope on, xl, 432-9; the hereafter, belief in, and, iii, 298-9, 303-4; Hindu ideas of, xl, 847, 860, 870, 871; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 412; Hume on standards of, xxxvi, 204-5; Hume on teaching of, xxxv, 289; immortality, belief in, and, xxxvi, 228-9; intellectual, xxxiv, 349; intrinsic worth of, xxxii, 364-5; Jonson on, xl, 294; Kant on pure, xxxii, 337 note; knowledge of world and, xxxvii, 51-2; in Latin equivalent to courage, xii, 148; learning and, xxxvii, 128; Locke on, 42, 115, 118; love of, natural to man, xxxiv, 269-74; loveableness of, ii, 157-8; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 235 (17), 341; measurement of, xlvii, 119 (352); Milnes on pleasures of, xlii, 1057-8; Milton on, iv, 54, 60, 120, 176, 371; Milton on study of, iii, 239, 242; modesty and, ix, 250; Montaigne on, xxxii, 9-10, 51-2; More on, xxxvi, 196-8, 202, 204; nature leagued with, v, 97; no penalty to, 100; not mere absence of vice, xxxvi, 263; not virtue if she tumble, xviii, 203; ostentation of, ii, 177 (176); Pascal on maxims of, xlviii, 15-16 (20); passion and, xl, 419-20; Penn on complete, i, 358; pleasure in seeing, ii, 241 (48); Plutarch on, xii, 83-4; Plutarch on contemplation of, 36-7; Pope on vice and, xl, 420-1; popular idea of, v, 63; pure, tests of, xxxii, 309-15; quotations on, i, 82-3; "reason in practice," xxxii, 125; refinement and, 236-7, 254; reward of, xxxiv, 265; reward of, Emerson on, v, 27, 86; reward of,
GENERAL INDEX

Jonson on, xl, 298; reward of, Lessing on, xxxii, 191; reward of, Pliny on, ix, 194; reward of, Rousseau on, xxxiv, 263; its own reward, ii, 163 (126), 253 (73); iii, 298; xxxix, 405-6; xlv, 794-5; riches and, iii, 87-8; Rousseau on grounds of, xxxvi, 276-8; Rousseau on natural, 186-90; sensuous and ascetic, xxviii, 169-73; Shakespeare on, xlvi, 116; Sidney on teachers of, xxvii, 14-25; Socrates on, ii, 18-19, 58, 109; Stoic's idea of, ii, 344-5; Taine on, Chanson de Roland,

Wittgenstein, on cir-

Vocation, Bacon on choosing, for children, iii, 20-1; content in one's, ii, 217 (31); Epicurus on choice of, 155 (104); Pascal on choice of, xlviii, 42 (97). 49 (116, 117)

Voconius, Cicero on, xii, 240

Vogler, Abt, Browning's, xlii, 1100-2

Voice, power of human, i, 103; verse and, sisters, iv, 40

Voiture, Voltaire on, xxxiv, 145

Voland, the Devil called, xix, 175

Volcanic Bombs, xxxvi, 496

Volcanoes, as dependent on changes of surface, xxi, 484-5; earthquakes and, relations of, 314-15; Geikie on, xxxii, 333-4; simultaneous eruption of, xxxix, 295-6

Vollion, Rousseau on, xxxiv, 249-50 (see also Will)

Volscians, Coriolanus with the, xii, 167-9; final defeat, 185; war of Rome against the, 152-4; second war with Rome, 171-82

Volsung, son of Rerir, xlix, 260-1, 262-4

Volsungs and Niblung, story of the, xlix, 191; 263; 264; 265; 266; and words, xxxiv, 316; Wordsworth on, xxxix, 316 (see also Morality)

Virtue, by Herbert, xl, 342

Virtues, the seven, xx, 171 notes 2 and 3

Virtuous Young Lady, To a, iv, 78-9

Vis Inertix, Hume on, xxxvii, 78-9

Vivisection, Harvey on, xxxviii, 75; in New Atlantis, iii, 174-5

Vivisection, Harvey on, xxxviii, 75; in New Atlantis, iii, 174-5
GENERAL INDEX

Voss, on Milton, xxxix, 319

Voters, qualifications of, v, 241

Voting, right of, in United States, xliii, 198 (see also Elective Franchise)

Vows, Dante on, xx, 301-4; Ecclesiastes on, xlv, 340 (4-5); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 397-8; Shakespeare on, xlii, 110-11

Voyage of the Beagle, Darwin's, xix; editor's remarks on, i, 40, 45

Voyages, Darwin on sea, xxix, 503-5

Voyages and Travels, xxxii

Voyages and Travels, books dealing with, li, 45-6

Vulcan, in the Aeneid, xiii, 281-3; forge of, 282; forge of, Burke on, xxiv, 135; lameness of, v, 301; sons of, iv, 62

Vulgarity, Confucius on, xlv, 340 (4-5); Ecclesiastes on, xliv, 340 (4-5); Hobbes on, xxxiv, 397-8; Shakespeare on, xlii, 110-11

Vulpius, Christiana, wife of Goethe, xix, 5

Wages, affected by market fluctuations, x, 60-1; in by-employments, 119; relation to cost of living, 75-9, 84-5, 87-9; defined, 53; dependent on state of society, 70-4, 83; determination of, 56; determined by competition, 66-9, 281; determined by time, hardship and skill, 48; in England (1772), i, 304; tendency of, to equality, x, 101; in exclusive trades, 64; increase of money, effect of, on, 283; industry, relation of, to, 83-6; inequalities of, due to government interference, 121-44; natural inequalities of, 102-13; in novel trades, 116-18; population determined by, 80-2; price of commodities, an element in, 48; prices affected by high, 99-100; profits and, confounded, 53-5, 113-14; proportion of, between different employments, 64-5; real, 79-80; regulation of, by law, 144-5; relation of, to rates of interest, 91-3; scarcity, 117-18; taxes on, 511-14; effect of taxes on consumption and, 518-19

Wages, by Tennyson, xlii, 1005

Waggoner, fable of the, xvii, 35

Wagner, in Faust, xix, 29-32, 43-52

Wagner, in Dr. Faustus, xix, 208, 211-12, 216-18, 241, 243

Wagner, Moritz, on isolation of species, xi, 109

Waif, Proem to Longfellow's, xxvii, 378-80

Wain, constellation of the, xx, 428; Homer on the, xxii, 75

Wainfleet, William, xxxv, 381

Wakan, xliii, 142

Wakes, Luther on, church, xxxvi, 309

Waking, Locke on method of, xxxvii, 22-3

Waldseemuller, Vespucci and, xliii, 28 note

Wales, agriculture of, xxxv, 310; bards of, xxxvii, 8; Christianity in, xxxii, 173; education in (1848), xxviii, 155; lead mines of, xxxv, 322-3; literature of, xxxii, 138-9, 144-62; realm of, Milton on, iv, 45; Renan on, xxxii, 137; soil of, xxxv, 308, 310-11

Walid Ibn Mughairah, xlv, 880 note 2, 898 note 2

Walking, Essay on, Thoreau's, xxviii, 393-425

Wallace, A. R., Darwin and, xi, 5-6, 19; on origin of species, 385

Wallace, William, Burns on, vi, 88, 139-40, 175, 493-4

Wallace, A. R., Darwin and, xi, 5-6, 19; on origin of species, 385

Wallace, William, Burns on, vi, 88, 139-40, 175, 493-4

Waller, Edmund, Dryden on, xxxix, 154, 163; Poems by, xl, 357-8; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 144-7

Waller, Mr., of the Times, v, 449

Walden, Harvard, at Otterburn, xxxv, 92

Walpurgis-Night, in Faust, xix, 167-83; Dream, 183-90; remarks on, 7

Walsh, William, Dryden on, xiii, 426

Walter, Count, in Song of Roland, xlix, 120, 139, 162-4

Walter, Mr., of the Times, v, 449

Waltham, Thomas, at Otterburn, xxxv, 92

Walton, Izaak, Life of Dr. Donne, xv, 323-69; Life of Herbert, 373-418; life and works, 322; Lives, editorial remarks on, i, 31

Walworth, Nicholas, xxxv, 65, 70, 77, 78

W Aly, Waly, O, xi, 323-4

Wamesut, town of, xliii, 145
GENERAL INDEX

Ward, Nathaniel, xliii, 66

Warrant, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 292

Warton, Madison, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 72, 188

Wants, and pleasures, xli, 525

Waneroton, xxxiii, 356

War(s), ancient and modern, iii, 356

Washington, George, Commander-in-Chief, xliii, 159; Emerson on, v, 128, 183, 213; Farewell Address, xliii, 233-49; First Inaugural Address, 225-8; not a great reader, xxviii, 338; president of Constitutional Convention, xliii, 180 note; sweet in his grave, v, 131

Washington, Ode on Birthday of, v, 492-4

Wasp(s), in Brazil, xxix, 44

Wastefulness, Confucius on, xliv, 44

Watchman, the shepherd, in Pilgrim's Progress, 295-64

Watchful, the porter, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 49-50, 224, 239

Watchful, the shepherd, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 123-6, 293

Water, action of iron on, xxx, 120-2; combustion, 114, 119-20, 140; produced by combustion, 113-15, 126; weight of, 52

Washington, George, on preparation for, xliii, 25; causes of, ii, 107-10, 190-2, 213, 217-20, xxxiv, 68-9; readiness for, of different states of society, xxvii, 372-3; Rousseau on, xxxiv, 213-14; rules of, in treaty with Mexico, xliii, 303-5; Socrates on cause of, ii, 55; Tennyson on, xlii, 1016-17, 1027, 1055-7; true strength in, iii, 74-5; unjust, support of, xxviii, 130-1; Voltaire on religious, xxxiv, 85; Washington on preparation for, xliii, 243; Woolman on, i, 253

War of 1812, Treaty of Peace, xliii, 255-64

Warbeck, Perkin, Bacon on, xxxiv, 101-2

Warburton, William, Lessing on, xlii, 190; Johnson on, xxxix, 239-40; on Shakespeare's plays, 234, 235

Ward, Nathaniel, xliii, 66 note

Wardlaw, Henry, on the Scotch, xxxv, 271-2

Ware, Rev. Henry, colleague of Emerson, v, 3

Warfare, in Utopia, xxxvi, 215-24

Wargny, Robert of, xxxv, 13

Warnier, Master, in Shoemaker's Holiday, xlvii, 484, 485-6

Warrants, in Massachusetts, xliii, 69 (21); in U. S., 194 (4)

Warren, Henry Clarke, translator of Buddhist Writings, xlv, 573

Warrenites, Mill on the, xxv, 158

Warrior, The Happy, xlii, 656-8

Warton, on Thomson, xxxix, 325

Warwick, Earl of, in Crecy campaign, xxxv, 9-10, 11, 19-20, 24, 30; at Poitiers, 42, 47, 52, 54

Warwick, Earl of, in Edward IV's reign, v, 404

Warwick, Richard Beauchamp, Earl of, v, 403

Warwick, in Edward the Second, in quarrel with Gaveston, xlvii, 11, 14-15, 16-19; consents to his return, 22-5, 26, 27; on Gaveston's return, 33-5; in attack on Tynemouth, 40; capture of Gaveston, 43-7; in battle, 53; death, 54-5

Washington, George, Commander-in-Chief, xliii, 159; Emerson on, v, 128, 183, 213; Farewell Address, xliii, 233-49; First Inaugural Address, 225-8; not a great reader, xxviii, 338; president of Constitutional Convention, xliii, 180 note; sweet in his grave, v, 131

Washington, Ode on Birthday of, v, 492-4

Wasps, in Brazil, xxix, 44

Wastefulness, Confucius on, xliv, 44

Watchful, the shepherd, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 49-50, 224, 239

Watchful, the shepherd, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 123-6, 293

Water, action of iron on, xxx, 120-2; decomposition of, 44-8, 126-7 note, 131-5; different states of, 114-19; Faraday on properties of, 10-12; freezing-point of, 231-3; Helmholtz on decomposition of, 202-4; presence of, tested by potassium, 114, 119-20, 140; produced by combustion, 113-15, 126; weight of, 52
Water of Paradise, in New Atlantis, iii, 173
Water-carriage, Adam Smith on, x, 23-4
Water Companies, Smith on, x, 461, 462-3
Water-Fowl, On Scaring Some, vi, 285-6
Waterfowl, To A, xliii, 1222-3
Water-hogs, Darwin on, xxxix, 57-8
Water-power, Helmholtz on, xxx, 180-1, 185
Watson, Joseph, i, 37-8
Watts, Isaac, hymns by, xliv, 537-9; True Greatness, xl, 398
Waokrif Minnie, vi, 361
Waterley Novels, Carlyle on, xxv, 439-43
Waves, Kelvin on, xxx, 275-6
Wayland, Germanic Vulcan, xlii, 17 note 5
Wazilah, xliv, 1005 note
We are Seven, xli, 667-9
We Must Be Free or Die, xlii, 675
Weak, to be, is miserable, iv, 92
Weakness, as cause of beauty, xxiv, 95; no excuse, iv, 435
Wealth, Queen, xliii, 22, 37, 39, 64
Wealth, aristocracy and, v, 202-3; Burns on, vi, 39; Channing on distinctions of, xxviii, 343-4; Confucius on, xli, 13, (5), 22 (15), 26 (13), 42 (9), 46 (11); contentment and, xlii, 522; death and, xvi, 303-4, 312, 320-1; Emerson on hunger for, v, 234; Goldsmith on accumulation of, xli, 510, 515-16; growth of, not necessarily beneficial, xxviii, 362-3; ignorance of, the best riches, xli, 510; land as source of (see Agricultural System); Lowell on, xxviii, 463, 470; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 259 (33); a means, not an end, xxviii, 222; measurable by labor it can buy, x, 34-5; Mill on production and distribution of, xxv, 152-3; Milton on, iv, 382-3; money as, x, 228-9, 311-31; Morris on real, xlii, 1196; national, on what dependent, x, 5-6; natural progress of, 304-9; obligations of, i, 393-5; old age and, ix, 48; Pascal on private, xliii, 378-9; Pascal on pursuit of, 147 (436), 312 (906); Pascal on respect for, 112 (324), 116; on pride in, 153 (460); poverty and, Carlyle on, xxx, 336; Penn on private, i, 390 (221); production and distribution of (see Production, Distribution); progress of, dependent on distribution, x, 54-5; proportioned to neat, not gross, revenue, 224; public and private, connected, 335-6; unused, fable of, xvii, 36; Walton on, xv, 329; Woolman on, i, 180 (see also Capital, Riches)
Wealth of Nations, Adam Smith’s, x; remarks on, 3-4; i, 42-3
Weapons, change and return of, iii, 139-40
Weariness, Pascal on, xlviii, 51 (131)
Weary Pund O’ Tow, vi, 431-2
Weather, influence of moon on, xxx, 298-9
Weathercock, in Faust, xix, 186
Weaver, Chaucer’s, xl, 21 note 191
Weavers, To the, Gin Ye Go, vi, 296-7
Weber, Gen., at Gettysburg, xliii, 383, 384, 387
Weber, George, Franklin on, i, 51-2, 58, 59-60
Weber, Mill on Oberon of, xxv, 92
Webster, John, Call for the Robin-Redbreast, xl, 322-3; Duchess of Malfi, xlvii, 755-855; Hazlitt on, xxvii, 126; life and works, xlvii, 754
Webster-Ashburton Treaty, xliii, 280-88
Wedded Love, Milton on, iv, 173-4
Wedding Bells, Poe on, xlii, 1233
Weddings, Webster on secret, xlvii, 765
“WEE JOHNIE,” EPITAPH ON, vi, 219
WEE WILLIE GRAY, vi, 514-15
Weeping, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 342; Hunt on, xxvii, 285
Weevil, Harrison on the, xxxv, 282
Wealth, Indian town, i, 268
Wei, King of, xlv, 22; note 1, 4 (15), 26 (13), 42 (9), 46 (11)
Weil, Jost von, in William Tell, xxvi, 413, 423, 425
Well I Remember, xlii, 901
Wellborn, in New Way to Pay Old Debts, xlvii, at Tapwell’s, 859-62; with Allworth, 863-6; at Lady Allworth’s, 872-6; Overreach’s plot to
Whig Party, English, James Mill on, xxv, 62
Whigs, Awa', vi, 360-1
Whipping, in early Massachusetts, xliii, 72 (43); Locke on, of children, xxxvii, 36-7, 39-40, 41, 56, 60-2, 65-6, 68-9, 93-4
Whisky, Burns on, vi, 147, 162-3
WHISTLE, THE, vi, 362-5
WHISTLE AND I'LL COME TO YOU, MY LAD, vi, 469
WHISTLE O'ER THE LAVE O'T, vi, 348
White, Henry, xxxiii, 230, 245
White, Joseph, Woolman on, i, 226, 235, 291
White, Joseph Blanco, To NIGHT, xli, 913
WHITE ROSE, A, xlii, 1198
Whitefield, Rev. George, i, 101-4; building erected for, 100-1, 113
WHITEFOORD, SIR JOHN, LINES TO, vi, 403
Whitman, Walt, life of, xxxix, 388; poems by, xlii, 1402-22; PREFACE TO LEAVES OF GRASS, xxxix, 388-409; PREFACE of, editorial remarks on, 3; 1, 48
Whitsunday, xv, 404
Whitsunday Island, xxix, 469-70
Wholesale Trade, why smaller profits in, x, 114-15
Wholesaling, capital used in, x, 290, 291-2, 295-6
Wholesome, Tribulation, in the ALCHEMIST, his dealings with the Alchemist, xlvii, 587; scene with Ananias, 592-3; with Subtle, 593-9; returns with Ananias, 649, 658-9, 661-2
WHY SO PALE AND WAN, xl, 353-4
WHY, WHY TELL THE LOVER, vi, 536
Wickedness, Asaph on, xliv, 232-4 (3-12, 17-20); M. Aurelius Antoninus on, ii, 334-5; Bildad on, 98-9 (5-21); Buddha on expiation of, xliv, 671-4; David on, xliv, 144, 182 (16, 21), 186 (1, 2), 186-8 (9-38), 212-13 (1-11); ECCLESIASTES on, 343 (17), 344-5 (11-14), 345 (2); Eliphaz on, 94-5 (20-35); future punishment of, vii, 238-40; xxxiv, 264, 265-6; harms only the doer, ii, 263 (55); Job on, xliv, 84 (24), 88 (6), 103-5 (7-33), 108-9 (2-12), 112-13 (12-23), 119 (3); Kemip on, vii, 244 (1); not free, ii, 166 (136); "the path of," xl, 77; prayer for overthrow of, xliv, 153-4; Raleigh on punishment of, xxxix, 70-89; righteousness contrasted with, xliv, 145, 232-4, 237 (10); is weakness, iv, 435; Zophar on, xliv, 101-3 (5-29)
Widow Bird, A, xli, 848
Widow's Mite, xliv, 407 (1-4)
Wife of Bath, in Canterbury Tales, xl, 23-4; Dryden on the, xxxix, 166; prologue of, 171
WIFE, THE DEVOTED, xliv, 693-6
WIFE OF Usher's WELL, xl, 80-1
Wight, O. W., translator of Pascal, xlvi
Wigle, xliv, 76-83, 84, 89-90
WilKir, Raleigh on the, xxxvii, 367, 373
Wilberforce, Samuel, xxv, 81
Wild Ass, in Job, xliv, 135
Wild-head, in Pilgrim's Progress, xv, 296
WILD SWANS, THE, xvii, 265-80
Wildness, Thoreau on, xxviii, 409-16
Wilfrid, Bishop, and the slaves, v, 424
Wilfulness, Shakespeare on, xlvi, 261
Wilhelm Meister, Carlyle on, xxxv, 380-2; Wordsworth on, v, 324
WILLIAM TELL, Schiller's, xxv, 379-489; remarks on, 378
Wilkinson, editor of Swedenborg, Emerson on, v, 441
Will, absolute and conditional, xx, 300; autonomy of the (see Autonomy of the Will); belief and, xlvi, 42-3 (99); beliefs of the, 400-1; Coleridge on the, v, 319-20; defined, xxxii, 356; freedom of the (see Free Will); Hobbes on the, xxxiv, 344; Hume on power of the, xxxvii, 338-42, 344, 346; inferior to the soul, v, 139; Kant on absolute value of the, xxxii, 305-15, 347, 349-50; Marcus Aurelius on the, ii, 232 (8); obligations of the, xxxii, 324-42; power of the, v, 290; reason and, xxxii, 324; Rousseau on the, xxxiv, 249-50; Woolman on human, i, 298, 299
Will-o'-the Wisps, in Faust, xix, 189
WILL Ye Go to the Indies, My Mary, vi, 201
Wills, as evidences of character, ix, 327; Mohammed on, xliv, 1005; Montaigne on men's dislike of, xxxii, 12
Willdo, Parson, xlvii, 927, 937-8, 941, 942
William the Conqueror, census under, xxxv, 231; introduced money payments
of taxes, x, 30; love of deer, v, 351; Vane on, xliii, 121; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 88
William III, king of England, Burke on election of, xxiv, 156-9; Dissenters and, xxvii, 137; Johnson on, 158
William and Mary, Burke on titles of, xxiv, 156-9
William I, of Orange (d. c. 808), xx, 362
note 4
William of Orange (the Silent), anecdote of, v, 290
William of Orange (the Silent), in EG:
MONT, love of Netherlanders for, xix, 258; suspected by Margaret, 262-3; sent for by Margaret, 265; visit to Eg:
mont, 283-8; gone from Brussels, 298; summoned by Alva, 303; plan to arrest, 305-6; declines to come, 306-7
William II, of Sicily, in Paradise, xx, 371
note 9
William of North Berwick, xxxv, 90
William of Wykeham, Carlyle on, v, 462
WILLIE BREW’D A PECK O’ MAUT, vi, 355
WILLIE NICOL’S MARE, ELEOY ON, vi, 376-7
Willis, Nathaniel P., Poe on lines by, xxviii, 374-5
Willoughby, Lord, xxxv, 25, 42, 55
WILLOW-WREN, THE, AND THE BEAR, xvii, 190-2
WILLY DROWNED IN YARROW, xli, 498-9
Wilson, Capt., (in 1859), xxiii, 384-5; in San Diego, 108
Wilson, J., BOAT SONG, xlii, 1064-5
WILLIAMS, T. G., ODE TO, xl, 262
Winter, Burns on, vi, 475-6; Collins on, xli, 481; Goethe on departure of, xix, 43; Shelley on, xli, 835
WINTER, Shakespeare’s, xl, 262
WINTER: A DIRGE, by Burns, vi, 31-2
WINTER, ODE TO, Campbell’s, xli, 771-3
WINTER, ODE ON, Cotton’s, xxxix, 309-10
WINTER, THE, IT IS PAST, vi, 303
WINTER NIGHT, A, vi, 248-51
WINTER OF LIFE, vi, 503
WINTER’S, GLOOMY, NOW AWA’, xli, 594
Winter, William, with Gilbert, xxxiii, 273, 274
Winterbie, Robert, xxxiii, 205
Winthrop, John, On ARBITRARY GOVERN:
MENT, xliii, 85-105
Wisdom, Buddha on, xliv, 595, 702-4, 739; Carlyle on, xv, 374; Confucius on, xxv, 357; Ecclesiastes on, xliv, 20 (20, 21), 29 (28), 40 (22), 48 (30), 56 (9); Addison and, in, 337 (151); iii, 57; defined, ii, 71; acquisition of, by discussion, xxv, 215; in GAR
DEN OF PARADISE, xvii, 280-5; names of the, iv, 308;
WIND, Written on a, vi, 276
Window-taxes, x, 494-5
Windows, ancient, ix, 226 note; in old England, xxxv, 295, 296; in Utopia, xxxiv, 177
Wine(s), Burns on, vi, 146; desire of, which warriors overturn, iv, 428; of Egypt, xxxii, 40; Eliot on, v, 126; Homer on effects of, xxii, 197, 291-2; invented by Bacchus, viii, 379; manufacture of, Pasteur on, xxxviii, 276, 303 note; misused, sweet poison of, iv, 46; Mohammed on, xliv, 1003; Omar Khayyam on, xli, 943-4, 951, 956, 957; Pascal on, xlvii, 26 (71); price of, in regard to drunkenness, x, 364
Wineland (see Vinland)
Winfield, Sir Richard, xxxvi, 97
Wings, of insects, developed from tracheae, xi, 187; peculiar uses of, 176-7; for other purposes than flight, xxix, 205; various kinds of, xi, 192-3
Winkelried, Arnold von, at Sempach, xvi, 460 note
Winkelried, Struth von, in WILLIAM TELL, xxvi, 412-26
Winter, Burns on, vi, 475-6; Collins on, xli, 481; Goethe on departure of, xix, 43; Shelley on, xli, 835
Winter, Shakespeare’s, xl, 262
Winter: A Dirge, by Burns, vi, 31-2
Winter, Ode To, Campbell’s, xli, 771-3
Winter, Ode On, Cotton’s, xxxix, 309-10
Winter, The, It Is Past, vi, 303
Winter Night, A, vi, 248-51
Winter Of Life, vi, 503
Winter’s, Gloomy, Now Awa’, xli, 594
Winter, Master, with Drake, xxxiii, 201, 208, 229, 247
Winter, William, with Gilbert, xxxiii, 273, 274
Winterbie, Robert, xxxiii, 205
Winthrop, John, On Arbitrary Government, xliii, 85-105
Wisdom, Buddha on, xliv, 595, 702-4, 739; Carlyle on, xv, 374; Confucius on, xxv, 29 (28), 40 (22), 48 (30), 56 (9); Addison and, in, 337 (151); iii, 57; defined, ii, 71; acquisition of, by discussion, xxv, 215; Ecclesiastes on, xliv, 336 (17-18), 337 (12-16), 343 (11-12, 16-19), 344 (1), 346 (2), 347 (13-18), 347 (10); Elihu on, 122 (9); Emerson on, v, 11-14, 100, 237; fear of God, the beginning of, xliv, 288 (10); necessary to friendship, ix, 23; highest, M. Aurelius Antoninus on, ii, 335; highest,
GENERAL INDEX

Kempis on, vii, 206 (3), 207 (4); highest, Penn on, i, 392 (244-8); Hindu conception of, xliv, 849-50; Job on, xliv, 114-15 (12-28); learning and, xxxvii, 128, 173; needs leisure, xxiv, 188 note 1; Locke on, xxxvii, 119; love and, iii, 27; Marcus Aurelius on, ii, 225 (9); Massinger on, xlvi, 877; Milnes on delights of, xlii, 1057-8; Montaigne on aim of, xxxii, 9; ostentatious, ii, 177 (175); Pascal on pride in, xlvi, 153 (460); Paul, St., on, xlv, 494-5 (18-20); Pope on, xl, 437; profitless with God, vii, 275 (2); pleasures of, iii, 8; Raleigh on, xl, 206; Ruskin on, xxviii, 130; Schiller on love of, xxxii, 230; slow growth of, ii, 173 (155); Socrates on human, 10-11; Solomon on, xxxix, 90-1; spiritual, Kempis on, vii, 295 (2), 297 (4); Tennyson on, xlii, 984; true, attained true, Epictetus on, death, ii, 54-7; true, Epictetus on, true, Montaigne on, xxxii, 50; virtue and, Cicero on, ix, 15; way to, vii, 209 (4); ii, 140 (66); Webster on opinion of, xlvi, 774; what else is (song), vii, 409-10; worldly, i, 374-7; only true measure of worth, ii, 58 (see also Knowledge)
Wisdom, Robert, Beaumont on, xl, 320
Wisdom of Ages, Bentham on, xxvii, 226-9
WISDOM FOR A MAN'S SELF, ESSAY ON, iii, 60-1
Wise, Seeming, ESSAY ON, iii, 64-5
Wise Folks, a story, xviii, 192-5
Wise Man, Penn's, i, 377-8. 338 (167)
Wish, A, by Rogers, xli, 582
Wish, The Last, xlii, 1119
Wishes, fable on, xvii, 39; oft hide the object we wish for, xix, 369
WISHES FOR SUPPOSED MISTRESS, xl, 359-63
Wit, acquired, xxxiv, 352; Beaumont on, xl, 320-1; cause of differences of, xxxiv, 352; death and, xl, 261; discretion and fancy in, xxxiv, 351; good nature and, Sheridan on, xviii, 136; it has only fancy value, xxxii, 345; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 349; judgment compared with, xxiv, 17-18; malice and, Sheridan on, xviii, 120; natural, xxxiv, 349; Penn on, i, 338-9; piety and, Goldsmith on, xviii, 201; puny, can work but puny sin, viii, 331; Raleigh on, xl, 205; without good breeding, xxxvii, 72
Witch, in MANFRED, xviii, 423-7
Witch, in FAUST, xix, 166-11
Witch, young, in FAUST, xix, 186
Witchcraft, Browne on, iii, 281-3; first English law against, xliv, 547 note 22; Hobbes on, xxxiv, 382; punishment of, in Dante's HELL, xx, 46, 81-4; punishment of, in old England, xxxv, 366
Witches, Hobbes on, xxxiv, 317; in early Massachusetts, xliii, 80 (2)
Witches, in MACBETH, xli, 321-2, 324-6, 365-9
Withford, Mr., Roper on, xxxvi, 91
Wither, George, poems by, xl, 331-3
Wolf, Johann Christian von, xxxii, 302 note
Wolf and Crane, fable of, xvii, 12-13
Wolf and Dog, fable of, xvii, 22-3
Wolf and Fox, Grimm's tale of, xvii, 167-8
Wolf and Kid, fable of, xvii, 18
Wolf and Lamb, fable of, xvii, 11
Wolf and Nurse, fable of, xvii, 29
Wolf and Seven Kids, a tale, xvii, 54-7
Wolf in Sheep's Clothing, fable of, xvii, 27
by velocity of moving masses, 185-8;
thermal equivalent of, 198-200
Works, Luther on justification by, xxxvi,
346, 347-8, 349, 350-1, 354, 356-7,
350-78; Jesus on, xliv, 370 (47-9);
tested by time, xxxix, 209
World, the, Arnold on, xlii, 1138; beauty
of, i, 361-2 (485); Browne on, iii, 326;
Buddha on eternity of, xlv, 647-52;
changes in, xxxix, 107; Drummond
on, xl, 327 (196, 197); end of, Browne
on, iii, 297-8, 302; end of, Buddhistic,
xlv, 603; end of, Hayes on, xxxiii, 266;
end of, Raleigh on, xxxix, 105-8; end
of, Stoic belief of, ix, 290 note; idea
equality of eternity of, xxxix, 101, 102-7; in
a grain of sand, xli, 586; Hume on
origin of, xlvii, 395-6; indestructibil-
ity of, xix, 58-9; Socrates's conception
of, Stoic belief of, ix, 290 note; idea
of eternity of, xxxix, 101, 102-7; in
a grain of sand, xli, 586; Hume on
origin of, xlvii, 395-6; indestructibil-
ity of, xix, 58-9; Socrates's conception
Worship, better than knowing, xlv, 847;
Calvin on splendor in, xxxix, 35-6;
Confucius on, xlv, 10 (12); Emerson
on loss of, v, 37-8; natural forms of,
xxiv, 378; Penn on, i, 363-4; Rous-
seau on, xxxiv, 256-7, 282-3; in Utopia,
xxxvi, 233-6
Worship, Essay on, v, 273-95
Worth, Confucius on, xlv, 13 (14), 14
(17), 49 (39), 51 (3); Emerson on,
v, 188; Jonson on, xl, 291 (152);
Hobbes on, xxxiv, 361, 369; moral,
tests of, xxxii, 309-15, 349-50; Pope on,
xl, 435; is worth wherever found, xxvi,
416
Worthilake, Capt., ballad on, i, 14
Worthington, Dr., xxxvii, 134
Wortley, Mr., quoted, v, 393
Wotton, Edward, xxvii, 14
Wotton, Sir Henry, George Herbert and,
Worship, Essay on, V, 273-95
Writing, among the Egyptians, xxxiii,
255; extempore, Carlyle on, xxxv, 443-
7; extempore, Shelley on, xxvii, 354-5;
invention of, x, 444; Locke on instruc-
tion in, xxxvii, 134-5; maketh an
exact man, iii, 122; natural, Pascal on,
xlviii, 14 (14); for the press, Mill on,
xxv, 55; the primary art, xxvii, 255;
for subsistence, Mill on, xxv, 55; Ste-
venson on difficulty of, xxviii, 278
Writings, Arabian verses on, xvi, 82;
Franklin on, i, 103-4; virtue of, tested
by time, xxxix, 208-9
Wrong, right and, Emerson on, v, 62;
right and, Pope on, xl, 409-15; Rous-
seau on, xxxiv, 268; Socrates on, ii, 37
Wrong-doing, Manzoni on, xxi, 34; Mar-
cus Aurelius on, ii, 202 (10); Marcus
GENERAL INDEX

Aurelius on patience under, 246 (22, 26), 268 (11, 20), 272 (38), 273 (42), 279 (13), 289 (18), 297 (16); Mohammed on punishment of, xlvi, 894
note 8; punishment of, Emerson on, v, 100; punishment of, Epictetus on, ii, 120 (12); reason of, iii, 15
Wrongs, "in se," and "prohibita," xxv, 118
Wu, King, xlvi, 26 (20), 67 note
Wulf, Eofer and, xliv, 73 note 1, 86-7
Wulfgar, in Beowulf, xliv, 15-16
Wu-ma Chi', xliv, 23 (30)
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, Jonson on, xxvii, 56;
Lover's Appeal, xi, 192-3; A Supplication, 192
Wyckerley, Taine on, xxxix, 428; Voltaire on, xxxiv, 136-8, 139
Wyclif, Milton on, iii, 223; rise of, 196
Wye, lines composed on banks of the, xii, 635-9
Wygate, Franklin and, i, 47-8
Wyndham, Sir William, i, 49
Wyrd, xlv, 17 note 6; references to, 18, 21, 25, 38, 71, 74, 75, 82
Xanthias, in The Frogs, viii, 439-44, 446-59, 461-3
Xanthippus, father of Pericles, xii, 37;
dog of, 14-15
Xanthippus, son of Pericles, xii, 60; reviles Pericles, 73
Xenien, satirized, xix, 186
Xenocrates, of Cholargus, xii, 50
Xenophilus, the Musician, xxxii, 10-11
Xenophon, on agriculture, ix, 66; Memorabilia, Franklin on, i, 17; Sainte-Beuve on, xxxii, 131; Sidney on, xxvii, 13; Spenser on, xxxix, 62; the Ten Thousand and, xii, 357-8; v, 189
Xerxes, bridge of, iv, 298; Burns on, vi, 408; Dante on, vi, 260 and note 3; defeat of, xii, 8; invasion of, 13-20; memory of, xxxvii, 151-2; prophecy of, xlviii, 248; regrets death of soldiers, ix, 237; Themistocles and, xii, 28-30; iii, 141-2
Ximines, Gonzalez, xxxiii, 325
Xiphiad, reference to, xli, 496
Yak Cow, Buddha on the, xlvi, 594
Yakshas, xlvi, 863 note
Yama, ruler of the dead, xlvi, 685, 688
Yang Fu, xlvi, 65 (19)
Yang Huo, xlvi, 57 (1)
Yao, Emperor, xlv, 21 note 18, 26 (19), 50 (45), 66 (1) note
Yarrow, The Braes of, by Hamilton, xlii, 572-6
Yarrow, The Braes of, by Logan, xlii, 500-1
Yarrow, The Dowy Hows O, xi, 115-16
Yarrow Revisited, xlii, 631-4
Yarrow Unvisited, xlii, 629-31
Ye Shall Walk in Silk Attire, xlii, 580
Year 1788, Elegy on the, vi, 323-4
Year That's Awa', xii, 581-2
Years, cheap and dear, effect on labor, x, 84-8
Yeast, action of, xxxviii, 347-50, 353-4; Liebigs on, 352; relations of, to oxygen, 275-302, 314-16; penicillium and, 360-2
Yen P'ing, xliv, 16 (16)
Yen Yuan, disciple of Confucius, xliv, 8, note 4, 15 note 7, 17-18 (25), 18 note 2, 19 (5, 9), 22 (10), 25 note 4, 28 (10), 29 (19, 20), 33 (2, 3, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10), 35 (18, 22), 37 (1), 51-2 (10)
Yeoman, Chaucer's, xi, 14
Yeomen, Harrison on, of England, xxxv, 225-6, 229
Yggdrasill, the tree, xlix, 272
Yi, death of, xliv, 45
Yi-yi, xliv, 63 (8)
Yi-yin, xliv, 40 note 9
Yngve, Alf and, v, 344
Yog, xlv, 794, 796, 799, 809, 816
Yon Wild Mossy Mountains, vi, 251-2
Yorick, the skull of, xlv, 195
York, and Lancaster, xxxix, 74-5
York, Minster, the Fuegian, xxix, 212-14, 220, 226, 227, 231, 233-4
Yorktown, Articles of Capitulation at, xliii, 169-73
You Ask Me, Why, xlii, 998
Youatt, on selection, xi, 43, 46-7
You'll Love Me Yet, xlii, 1073
Young, Edward, Night Thoughts of, xxxviii
Young, James, Burns on, vi, 352
Young, Stephen, Burns on, vi, 352
Young Bicham: a ballad, xlii, 84-6
Young Friend, Epistle to A, vi, 203-5
Young Highland Rover, vi, 289-90
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Young, Pride of A' the Plain, vi</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Jamie, Pride of A' the Plain, vi</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Jockie Was the Blythest Lad, vi</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Lady, To A, xli, 534</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young May Moon, xli, 821</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young and Old, xlii, 1062</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Peggy Blooms, vi, 108-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You're Welcome, Willie Stewart, vi</td>
<td>413</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Youth and Age, Essay on, Bacon's, iii</td>
<td>104-6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Youth and Age, by Byron, xli, 784</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Youth and Age, by Coleridge, xli, 703-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Youth, My Lost, xlii, 1290-3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ypspaddaden, Penkawr, xxxii, 149</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yü, Emperor, xlv, 66 (1) note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yü, the historian, xlv, 51 (6)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yu Jo, disciple of Confucius, xlv, 38 (9)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yüan Jang, xlv, 50 (46)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yüan Seu, disciple of Confucius, xlv, 18 (3), 45 (1) note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yu-chung, xlv, 63 (8)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yu-tzu, disciple of Confucius, xlv, 5 (2), 6 (12, 13)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yukta, xlv, 811, 813, 815</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yunan, King, story of, xvi, 30-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yunani Sage, story of, the, v, 194</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaccheus, the publican, xlv, 402-3 (1-10)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zacharia, the prophet, xlv, 386 (51)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zacharias, the priest, xlv, 353-4, 356; Mohammed on, xlv, 908-9, 952</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaid, freedman of Mohammed, xlv, 989 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zainab, wife of Mohammed, xlv, 985 note 2, 989 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaleucus, Cicero on, ix, 149</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zali'h, xlv, 905-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zalmunna, reference to, xlv, 249 (11)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zanche, Michel, in HELL, xx, 91 and note 5; murder of, 139-40 note 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zanoguera, John, xiv, 388</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zapeotes, More on the, xxxvi, 219-20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zarate, Francisco de, xxxiii, 212 note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zarephath, the widow of, xlv, 364 (26)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeal, &quot;excessive, but little wisdom shows,&quot; viii, 257; excessive, Browne on, iii, 257; excessive, Penn on, i, 379-80 (76-8), 336 (142-3); knowledge and, Pascal on, xlviii, 303-4 (868); More on, xxxvi, 156; on occasion waits, iv, 388; Raleigh on, xl, 205; without charity, i, 365 (541)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zebah, reference to, xlv, 249 (11)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zebah, reference to, xlv, 249 (11)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeno, the Eleatic, xii, 38; in Athens, xxviii, 58; in Limbo, xx, 20; mission of, ii, 157 (108); native of Cyprus, xxviii, 58; Newman on, 51-2; on Pericles, xii, 40; Rome, influence in, ii, 320; on two kinds of pupils, xxxii, 65; universe, doctrine of, ii, 325-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephon, in PARADISE LOST, iv, 174-6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zephyr, and Aurora, iv, 30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zerustus, and the Yunani sage, v, 194</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zethus, founder of Thebes, xxii, 151</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeus, Æschylus on, vii, 67; throne of, on Athos, 18; casks of, ii, 336; Caneathers' hymn to, quoted, 330; Cronos and, viii, 167 note 3; has power over everything but death, 148-9; subject to the Fates, 185; guardian of the hearth and board, 9, 34; Io and, 190-1, 197 and note 59; patron god of marriage, 130-1; Odysseus and, xxii, 10-11, 68, 69, 171-2, 332, 334; overthrows prophesies, viii, 193-4, 199-200; orders Phæacians punished, xxii, 177-8; Prometheus and, viii, 166-8, 170-5, 177-81, 185-6, 189, 193-4, 199-206; why represented with ram's face, xxxiii, 26-7; Semele and, vii, 323; god of strangers and beggars, xxii, 121; Thetis and, viii, 194 note 49; thunderbolts of, controlled by Athena, 156 (see also Jove, Jupiter)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Term</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoospores, Pasteur on</td>
<td>xxxviii, 342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Zingara,&quot; statue called</td>
<td>xxxi, 318 note 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zion, beauty and glory of</td>
<td>xlv, 200-1;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ziba, and David</td>
<td>xli, 486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zikrs</td>
<td>xvi, 79 note 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zinc, action of, on water</td>
<td>xxx, 122-3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxidamus, on the Spartans</td>
<td>xxxii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeuxis, Agatharchus and</td>
<td>xii, 49;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoology, Locke on study of</td>
<td>xxxvii, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoophytes, in Falkland Islands</td>
<td>xxix, 206-8;</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1316–1307 B.C.—Siege of Troy by the Greeks under Agamemnon, King of Argos
900–800 B.C.—Birth of Homer, Greek epic poet. There is great uncertainty regarding both the date and place of his birth
557 B.C.—Birth of Siddhartha Gautama, known as Buddha, founder of Buddhism, the "Light of Asia"
551 B.C.—Birth of Confucius, Chinese philosopher and moralist
550 B.C.—Birth of Aesop, Greek fabulist (supposed date)
525 B.C.—Birth of Aeschylus, father of classic Greek tragedy
500–300 B.C.—The Mahabharata, Hindu epic, probable date of writing, according to the claims of most scholars
495 B.C.—Birth of Sophocles, the "most perfectly balanced among the three great masters of Greek tragedy"
492 B.C.—Coriolanus (Gnaeus Marcius), defeats the Volsci, an Italic tribe, capturing their town Corioli, whence his surname
491 B.C.—Coriolanus banished from Rome for demanding the deposition of the plebeian tribunes
490 B.C.—Battle of Marathon between the Athenians and Plataeans under Miltiades and the Persian army of Darius
490 B.C.—Birth of Herodotus, the "father of history" (supposed date)
480 B.C.—Birth of Euripides, Greek tragedian, the youngest of the great trio
479 B.C.—The battle of Mycale, between the Greeks under Leotychides, King of Sparta, and the army of Xerxes
478 B.C.—Death of Confucius
477 B.C.—Death of Buddha
466 B.C.—Pericles, General of Athenian forces, subdues revolts in Euboea and Megara
470–460 B.C.—Birth of Hippocrates, Greek physician, the "father of medicine"
469 B.C.—Birth of Socrates, Athenian philosopher, the central figure in the history of Greek thought
468 B.C.—Death of Aristides, called "The Just," Athenian statesman and general (supposed date)
456 B.C.—Death of Aeschylus (supposed date)
455 B.C.—Pericles overruns the Peloponnesus
450 B.C.—Birth of Alcibiades, Athenian statesman and general
450 B.C.—Birth of Aristophanes, "the greatest of the comic writers in Greek" (supposed date)
444–429 B.C.—Pericles serves as ruler of the Athenian Commonwealth
428 B.C.—Birth of Plato, Athenian philosopher, disciple of Socrates
426 B.C.—Death of Herodotus (supposed date)
407 B.C.—Alcibiades, Athenian statesman, deposed
406 B.C.—Death of Euripides
405 B.C.—Death of Sophocles
404 B.C.—Death of Alcibiades
400 B.C.—Book of Job written, according to many scholars
399 B.C.—Death of Socrates
388 B.C.—Death of Aristophanes
384 B.C.—Birth of Demosthenes, Athenian orator
384 B.C.—Birth of Aristotle of Stagira, the famous Greek philosopher, whose theories long dominated the learned world
380-360 B.C.—Death of Hippocrates, Greek physician
356 B.C.—Birth of Alexander the Great, King of Macedon, conqueror of most of the then known world
337 B.C.—Demosthenes chosen as foremost statesman at Athens
323 B.C.—Death of Alexander the Great
322 B.C.—Death of Aristotle
106 B.C.—Birth of Marcus Tullius Cicero, the great Roman orator
100 B.C.—Birth of Julius Caesar, Roman general and statesman (supposed date)
83 B.C.—Birth of Marcus Antonius (Mark Antony), Roman triumvir and general
76 B.C.—Cicero elected questor to the province of Lilybaeum, Sicily
70 B.C.—Birth of Publius Vergilius Maro (Virgil), Roman epic poet; author of the Aeneid
69 B.C.—Birth of Cleopatra, Queen of Egypt, famous for her intrigues and extravagance
64 B.C.—Cicero elected Consul. Crushes the conspiracy of Catiline
58-50 B.C.—Cesar conquers Gaul
58 B.C.—Cicero banished from Rome by the Triumvirate
51 B.C.—Cicero proconsul of Cilicia
49 B.C.—War for supremacy between Cesar and Pompey. Cesar crosses the Rubicon
48-44 B.C.—Julius Cesar made dictator
48 B.C.—Pompey defeated by Cesar in the battle of Pharsalia. Later murdered in Egypt
46 B.C.—Cato kills himself at Utica; Cesar dictator for ten years
45 B.C.—Cleopatra marries Mark Antony
44 B.C.—Julius Caesar assassinated in Rome
43 B.C.—Cicero killed by agents of Antony
43 B.C.—The second Triumvirate formed by Mark Antony, Octavius and Marcus Amilius Lepidus
42 B.C.—Battle of Philippi; Brutus and Cassius defeated by Antony and Octavius
42 B.C.—Cleopatra meets Mark Antony by his order at Tarsus
37 B.C.—Virgil's "Eclogues" completed
31 B.C.—Battle of Actium between Octavius and Mark Antony
30 B.C.—Death of Cleopatra, Queen of Egypt, by suicide at Alexandria. Antony commits suicide
30 B.C.—Virgil's "Georgics" first issued
19 B.C.—Death of Virgil, Roman poet
7-2 B.C.—Birth of Christ
46-51 A.D.—Birth of Plutarch, Greek biographer—the "great biographer of Antiquity"
50 A.D.—Birth of Epictetus, Graeco-Roman Stoic philosopher (supposed date)
54-58 A.D.—Paul's First and Second Epistles to the Corinthians written (supposed date)
62 A.D.—Gaius Plinius Caecilius Secundus, known as Pliny the Younger, born
69-70 A.D.—Period covered by the fragments of the "Annals" and "Histories" of Tacitus
70 A.D.—The Gospel according to St. Luke written (supposed date)
80-90 A.D.—Acts of the Apostles written, according to accepted chronologies
90 A.D.—Epictetus banished from Rome by the Emperor Domitian, who abhorred his Stoic sentiments
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Event</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
<td>A. D.—Pliny the Younger made consul by Trajan and governor of Bithynia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>113</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Pliny the Younger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>120–130</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Plutarch, the biographer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>121</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Marcus Aurelius Antoninus, Roman emperor and moralist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Adopted son of the Emperor Aurelius Antoninus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>161</td>
<td>A. D.—Marcus Aurelius Antoninus succeeds to Imperial throne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>170–220</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of St. Clement of Alexandria, one of the “Fathers” of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>the Christian Church (supposed date)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>180</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Marcus Aurelius Antoninus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>354</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Aurelius Augustinus, known as Saint Augustine, Bishop</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>of Hippo, the greatest theologian of the ancient Church</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>387</td>
<td>A. D.—Saint Augustine converted to Catholic Christianity from the</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>errors of the Manichean sect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>400</td>
<td>A. D.—Gloria in Excelsis, great Latin hymn, written (supposed date)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>430</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Saint Augustine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>450–500</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Beowulf, hero of the Saxon epic (supposed date)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>571</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Mohammed, the prophet of Arabia, founder of Mohammedan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ism</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>622–624</td>
<td>A. D.—Beginning of the Mohammedan Era and Holy War</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>632</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Mohammed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>673</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of the venerable Bede, Saxon writer in England, most</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>distinguished scholar of his age</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>676</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of St. John of Damascus, great theologian of the Greek</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Church</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>725</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of St. Stephen the Sabait, hymnist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>735</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of the Venerable Bede</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>742</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Charlemagne (Charles the Great), king of the Franks</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>and Roman Emperor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>778</td>
<td>A. D.—Charlemagne returns from Spain. The rear-guard of his army is</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>annihilated at Roncesvalles by the Basques. Subject of “The Song of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Roland”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>814</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Charlemagne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>935</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Firdousi (Abul Kasim Mausur), Persian epic poet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1000</td>
<td>A. D.—Discovery of North America by Leif (Ericsson) the Lucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(supposed date)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1012</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Firdousi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1050</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Omar Khayyam, Persian astronomer and poet. Author of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>the “Rubaiyat”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1091</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of St. Bernard of Clairvaux, mystical theologian and</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>hymnist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1100</td>
<td>A. D.—Period assigned to Irish epic the Destruction of Da Dergas Hostel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(supposed date)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1112</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Wace, Anglo-Norman poet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1125</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Bernard of Morlaix (or of Cluny), Benedictine monk;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>author of Latin poem, basis of Jerusalem the Golden (supposed date)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1180</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Wace, Anglo-Norman poet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1200</td>
<td>A. D.—Period assigned to the composition of the Volsunga Saga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1200</td>
<td>A. D.—History of the Danes by Saxo Grammaticus written</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1200–1275</td>
<td>A. D.—Period of Thomas à Celano, author of Dies Ire</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1200–1300</td>
<td>A. D.—Period of Jacobus de Benedictis, author of “Stabat Mater”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1265</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Dante Alighieri, Italian poet, author of “The Divine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Comedy”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1300–1350</td>
<td>A. D.—Period of Sir John Mandeville, hero and reputed author of the</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>famous work “Travels of Sir John Mandeville”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1302</td>
<td>A. D.—Dante Alighieri, condemned to death by his political enemies,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>saves himself by exile</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1313</td>
<td>A. D.—Birth of Giovanni Boccaccio, Italian poet and novelist; author</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>of the “Decameron”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1321</td>
<td>A. D.—Death of Dante Alighieri</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
1326 A. D.—Birth of John Gower, English poet (supposed date)
1337 A. D.—Birth of Sir John Froissart, French poet and historian
1340 A. D.—Birth of Geoffrey Chaucer, English poet
1346 A. D.—The battle of Crecy in which King Edward III of England defeated the French Army under Philip VI
1356 A. D.—Battle of Poitiers in which Edward the Black Prince gained a great victory over the French and captured the French king, John II
1356 A. D.—“Voyage and Travaille of Sir John Mandeville” written
1364 A. D.—Chaucer’s “Canterbury Tales” written
1372 A. D.—Date assigned to death of Sir John Mandeville, hero of book of travels
1375 A. D.—Death of Giovanni Boccaccio, “creator of the classic Italian prose and father of the modern novel”
1379—1380 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Hämmerlein, known as Thomas à Kempis
1381 A. D.—Wat Tyler’s Rebellion. The name usually applied to the English social revolt of 1381, from Wat Tyler, its chief leader
1388 A. D.—Battle of Otterburn, between the forces of Percy, surnamed Hotspur, and Douglas, in which both leaders fell. The battle is commemorated by the ballad “Chevy Chase”
1400 A. D.—Death of Geoffrey Chaucer
1408 A. D.—Death of John Gower
1410 A. D.—Death of Sir John Froissart
1422 A. D.—Birth of William Caxton, the first English printer (supposed date)
1469 A. D.—Birth of Niccolo di Bernardo Machiavelli
1471 A. D.—Death of Thomas à Kempis
1471 A. D.—Birth of Albrecht Durer, German painter, engraver and designer, the “greatest master of the German Renaissance”
1472 A. D.—Dante’s “Divine Comedy” first printed
1474 A. D.—Caxton’s translation of “The Recuyell of the Histories of Troy” published, the first book printed in the English language
1475 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Wolsey, English Cardinal and statesman (supposed date)
1478 A. D.—Birth of Sir Thomas More, English author and statesman
1480—1537 A. D.—Birth of Alessandro de Medici, Duke of Florence (supposed date)
1483 A. D.—Birth of Martin Luther, the “Founder of Protestant Civilization”
1485 A. D.—Sir Thomas Malory’s “Morte D’Arthur” published
1491 A. D.—Death of William Caxton
1492 A. D.—The discovery of the West Indies by Christopher Columbus
1495 A. D.—Birth of François Rabelais, French humorist
1497 A. D.—John Cabot discovers the mainland of North America, probably Labrador
1500 A. D.—Birth of Raphael Holinshed, English chronicler
1500 A. D.—Birth of Benvenuto Cellini, Italian sculptor and goldsmith
1503 A. D.—Birth of Sir Thomas Wyatt, English diplomatist and poet (supposed date)
1505 A. D.—Birth of John Knox, Scottish reformer, statesman and writer
1506 A. D.—Birth of St. Francis Xavier, Spanish Jesuit missionary
1509 A. D.—Birth of John Calvin, French reformer and theologian
1513 A. D.—Niccolo Machiavelli imprisoned and tortured
1516 A. D.—Birth of Roger Ascham, English classical scholar and author
1516 A. D.—“Utopia” by Thomas More written
1516 A. D.—“Orlando Furioso” published
1517 A. D.—Birth of Ambrose Pare, French surgeon
1517 A. D.—Birth of Henry Howard, Earl of Surrey, English poet (supposed date)
1517 A. D.—Martin Luther posts “The Ninety-Five Theses” on the church door at Wittenberg
1519 A. D.—Birth of Cosimo de Medici, Grand Duke of Tuscany
1520 A. D.—Martin Luther publishes the fundamental principles of the Reformation
and is expelled from the Church
1523 A. D.—Pope Clement VII elected
1526 A. D.—Death of Niccolo Machiavelli
1528 A. D.—Death of Albrecht Dürer
1529 A. D.—Sir Thomas More made Lord Chancellor of England
1530 A. D.—Death of Cardinal Wolsey
1533 A. D.—Birth of Michel Eyquem de Montaigne, French philosopher and essayist
1535 A. D.—Death of Ludovico Ariosto
1533 A. D.—John Calvin banished from Paris
1539 A. D.—Birth of George Gascoigne, English poet (supposed date)
1535 A. D.—Sir Thomas More executed on Tower Hill
1544 A. D.—Birth of Torquato Tasso, Italian epic poet
1547 A. D.—Death of St. Francis Xavier
1554 A. D.—Birth of Sir Philip Sidney, English soldier and author
1558 A. D.—Birth of Robert Greene, English dramatist and poet (supposed date)
1578 A. D.—John Knox's "First Blast of the Trumpet against the Monstrous Regiment of Women" published
1582-1555 A. D.—Period of the War of Siena, when Piero Strozzi acted as general
for Henry II of France against the Spaniards
1553 A. D.—Birth of Anthony Munday, English dramatist, poet and compiler
1553 A. D.—Birth of John Florio, English lexicographer, author and translator
1553 A. D.—Birth of Edmund Spenser, English poet
1553 A. D.—Birth of John Lyly, English dramatist
1553 A. D.—Death of Francois Rabelais
1554 A. D.—Birth of Sir Philip Sidney, English soldier and author
1556 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Lodge, English novelist, dramatist and poet (supposed date)
1561 A. D.—Birth of Francis Bacon, English philosopher, jurist and statesman
1561 A. D.—Birth of Robert Southwell, English poet and Jesuit martyr (supposed date)
1562 A. D.—Lope de Vega, the “Spanish Shakespeare,” born
1562 A. D.—Birth of Henry Constable, English poet
1562 A. D.—Birth of Samuel Daniel, English poet and historian
1562 A. D.—Birth of Joshua Sylvester, English poet
1562 A. D.—Birth of Michael Drayton, English poet
1564 A. D.—Death of John Calvin
1564 A. D.—Birth of William Shakespeare, English poet and dramatist
1564 A. D.—Birth of Christopher Marlowe, English poet and dramatist
1565 A. D.—Birth of Richard Rowlands, English poet
1566 A. D.—Death of Richard Edwards
1567 A. D.—Birth of William Alexander, Earl of Stirling, Scottish poet and statesman (supposed date)
1567 A. D.—Sir Francis Drake commanding a ship under Sir John Hawkins is defeated by the Spaniards
1567 A. D.—Birth of Robert Devereux, Earl of Essex, English courtier and soldier
1567 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Campion, English poet (supposed date)
1568 A. D.—Birth of Sir Henry Wotton, English diplomatist and author
1568 A. D.—Death of Roger Ascham
1569-1574 A. D.—Sir Walter Raleigh serves in the Huguenot Army in France
1569 A. D.—Death of George Gascoigne
1569 A. D.—Sir Francis Drake’s voyage in “The Golden Hind”
1570 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Dekker, English dramatist (supposed date)
1570 A. D.—Death of Benvenuto Cellini
1572 A. D.—Death of John Knox
1573 A. D.—Birth of John Donne, English poet and divine
1574 A. D.—Death of Cosimo de’ Medici
1574 A. D.—Birth of William Harvey, English physicist and anatomist
1575 A. D.—Birth of Ben Jonson, English dramatist (supposed date)
1575 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Heywood, English dramatist and miscellaneous writer (supposed date)
1577 A. D.—Birth of Robert Burton, English writer
1577 A. D.—Death of George Gascoigne
1577 A. D.—Sir Francis Drake’s voyage in “The Golden Hind”
1578 A. D.—“Chronicles of England,” by Raphael Holinshed, published
1578 A. D.—Sir Humphrey Gilbert receives from Queen Elizabeth a charter to plant a colony in North America
1579 A. D.—Birth of John Webster, English dramatist (supposed date)
1580 A. D.—Birth of William Drummond, Scottish poet
1580 A. D.—Death of Raphael Holinshed
1582 A. D.—Birth of Richard Corbet, English prelate and poet
1583 A. D.—Birth of Philip Massinger, English dramatist
1584 A. D.—Birth of Francis Beaumont, English dramatist and poet
1585 A. D.—Birth of Cornelius Jansen, who gave his name to the Jansenist school
1586 A. D.—Death of Sir Philip Sidney
1587 A. D.—Christopher Marlowe’s first tragedy “Tamburlaine” produced
1588 A. D.—Birth of George Wither, English poet
CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX

1588 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Hobbes, English philosopher
1588 A. D.—Christopher Marlowe's "Doctor Faustus" first produced
1590 A. D.—"The Faerie Queene," by Edmund Spenser, published
1590 A. D.—Death of Ambroise Paré
1591 A. D.—Christopher Marlowe's tragedy of "Edward II" is produced
1591 A. D.—Birth of William Browne
1591 A. D.—Birth of Robert Herrick, English lyric poet
1592 A. D.—Death of Ambroise Paré
1593 A. D.—Birth of Izaak Walton, English author; noted for his "Compleat Angler"
1594 A. D.—Birth of George Herbert, English poet
1595 A. D.—Death of Torquato Tasso at Rome
1596 A. D.—Birth of James Shirley, English dramatist
1596 A. D.—Death of Sir Francis Drake
1597 A. D.—Sir Walter Raleigh's imprisonment of twelve years for treason against James I. During this period he wrote his "History of the World"
1597 A. D.—Francis Bacon's Essays first published
1598 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Carew, English poet
1599 A. D.—Thomas Dekker's play, "The Shoemaker's Holiday," first acted
1600 A. D.—Birth of Don Pedro Calderon, Spanish dramatist and poet
1601 A. D.—Death of Robert Devereux, second Earl of Essex, chief favorite of Queen Elizabeth
1603 A. D.—First edition of Shakespeare's "Hamlet" published
1604 A. D.—Death of Edward De Vere, Earl of Oxford
1604 A. D.—Beginning of Sir Walter Raleigh's imprisonment of twelve years for treason against James I. During this period he wrote his "History of the World"
1605 A. D.—"King Lear" first acted
1605 A. D.—The first part of "Don Quixote" published in Madrid
1605 A. D.—Birth of Sir Thomas Browne, scholar and antiquary; author of "Religio Medici"
1605 A. D.—Birth of William Habington, English poet
1606 A. D.—Death of Edmund Waller, English poet
1606 A. D.—Birth of Sir William D'Avenant, English poet and play-writer
1606 A. D.—Death of John Lyly, English romancer and dramatist
1607 A. D.—Birth of Pierre Corneille, French dramatist. The works of Corneille represent most fully the ideal of French classical tragedy
1608 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Fuller, English author and divine, famous for his work, the "Worthies of England"
1608 A. D.—Birth of John Milton, English poet and statesman
1608 A. D.—Death of Thomas Sackville, Earl of Dorset, English poet and statesman
1609 A. D.—Birth of Sir John Suckling, English poet
1610 A. D.—Ben Jonson's play, "The Alchemist," first acted
1610 A. D.—Shakespeare's tragedy, "Macbeth," first produced
1611 A. D.—Birth of William Cartwright, English poet and divine
1611 A. D.—Shakespeare's play, "The Tempest," first produced
1611 A. D.—First English translation of "Don Quixote" (first part) by Thomas Shelton is published
CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX

1612 A.D.—Birth of Thomas Jordan, English poet
1612 A.D.—Birth of James Graham, first Marquis of Montrose
1612 A.D.—Birth of Samuel Butler, English satirist
1613 A.D.—Birth of Duke de La Rochefoucauld, French epigrammatic moralist
1613 A.D.—Birth of Richard Crashaw, English poet (supposed date)
1615 A.D.—Cervantes’s “Don Quixote” (second part) published
1616 A.D.—Death of Francis Beaumont, English poet and dramatist. In collaboration with Fletcher wrote fifty-four plays
1616 A.D.—Death of Miguel Cervantes Saavedra
1616 A.D.—Death of William Shakespeare
1618 A.D.—Birth of Abraham Cowley, English poet and essayist
1618 A.D.—Birth of Richard Lovelace, English poet
1618 A.D.—Execution of Sir Walter Raleigh
1618 A.D.—Francis Bacon, statesman and philosopher, made Lord Chancellor and Baron Verulam
1619 A.D.—Death of Thomas Campion
1620 A.D.—Lord Bacon’s “Novum Organum” published
1620 A.D.—The Mayflower Compact signed
1620 A.D.—Birth of Alexander Brome, English poet and dramatist
1620 A.D.—Birth of John Evelyn, English author
1621 A.D.—Francis Bacon, statesman and philosopher, made Viscount St. Albans; convicted of bribery. Sentenced by House of Lords to loss of offices, imprisonment, and fine
1621 A.D.—Birth of Andrew Marvell, English poet and politician
1621 A.D.—Birth of Jean de La Fontaine, French poet and fable writer
1622 A.D.—Birth of Henry Vaughan, English poet
1622 A.D.—Birth of Jean Baptiste Molière, the “greatest of French dramatists”
1623 A.D.—Birth of Blaise Pascal, French philosopher and author
1623 A.D.—John Webster’s play, “The Duchess of Malfi,” published
1623 A.D.—First folio edition of Shakespeare’s plays published by Heminge and Condell
1624 A.D.—John Smith’s “General Historie of Virginia and New England” published
1625 A.D.—Massinger’s play, “A New Way to Pay Old Debts,” first acted
1625 A.D.—Death of John Webster (supposed date)
1625 A.D.—Death of John Fletcher
1625 A.D.—Death of Thomas Lodge
1626 A.D.—Death of Nicholas Breton (supposed date)
1626 A.D.—Death of Francis Bacon
1627 A.D.—Birth of Jacques Benigne Bossuet, French pulpit orator
1627 A.D.—Bacon’s “New Atlantis” published
1628 A.D.—Birth of Sir William Temple, English statesman and essayist
1631 A.D.—Death of Michael Drayton
1631 A.D.—Death of Captain John Smith
1631 A.D.—Birth of John Dryden, English dramatist, poet, and critic
1632 A.D.—Death of Gustavus Adolphus
1632 A.D.—Birth of John Locke, English philosopher
1633 A.D.—Birth of Samuel Pepys, English diarist
1633 A.D.—Death of George Herbert
1633 A.D.—Death of Anthony Munday
1633 A.D.—Abraham Cowley’s “Poetical Blossoms” published
1635 A.D.—Death of Lope de Vega
1636 A.D.—Birth of Nicolas Boileau-Despreaux, greatest French critic of the 17th century
1637 A. D.—Death of Ben Jonson
1637 A. D.—René Descartes’s “Discourse on Method” published
1639 A. D.—The first American constitution of government, adopted by a popular convention of the towns, Windsor, Wethersfield, and Hartford
1639 A. D.—Birth of Sir Charles Sedley, English poet and dramatist
1639 A. D.—Birth of Jean Baptiste Racine, greatest of French classical dramatists
1640 A. D.—Death of Philip Massinger
1640 A. D.—Death of Robert Burton
1641 A. D.—Death of Thomas Dekker (supposed date)
1641 A. D.—Milton’s “Prelatical Episcopacy” published
1641 A. D.—Milton’s “Reformation of England” published
1641 A. D.—The first code of laws established in New England; known as “The Body of Liberties”
1642 A. D.—Death of Sir John Suckling (supposed date)
1642 A. D.—Sir Thomas Browne’s “Religio Medici” published
1642 A. D.—The Long Parliament closes the theaters
1642 A. D.—Birth of Sir Isaac Newton, “The greatest English mathematician and physicist”
1644 A. D.—John Winthrop, Deputy Governor of Massachusetts, publishes a document on “Arbitrary Government”
1644 A. D.—Birth of William Penn, the founder of Pennsylvania
1644 A. D.—Milton’s “Aeopagistica” and “Tractate on Education” published
1647 A. D.—Abraham Cowley’s “The Wish” published
1649 A. D.—King Charles I of England executed
1650 A. D.—Death of René Descartes
1651 A. D.—Thomas Hobbes’s “Leviathan” published
1653 A. D.—Cromwell and his council of Officers adopt “The Instrument of Government”
1653 A. D.—Oliver Cromwell becomes Lord Protector of England
1655 A. D.—Izaak Walton’s “The Compleat Angler” published
1656 A. D.—Sir Henry Vane published “A Healing Question” on the subject of civil and religious liberty
1656–1657 A. D.—Pascal’s “Letters” published
1657 A. D.—Death of William Harvey
1657 A. D.—Birth of John Dennis, English critic and dramatist
1660–1672 A. D.—John Bunyan in prison
1661 A. D.—Birth of Charles Montague, Earl of Halifax, English statesman and financier
1661 A. D.—Birth of Daniel Defoe, English novelist, author of “Robinson Crusoe”
1662 A. D.—Death of Blaise Pascal
1664 A. D.—Birth of Matthew Prior, English poet and diplomatist
1665 A. D.—Birth of Lady Grisel Baillie, Scottish poet
1666 A. D.—John Dryden’s “Annus Mirabilis” published. It procured for him in 1670 the Poet Laureateship
1667 A. D.—Birth of Jonathan Swift, “Greatest of English satirists”
1667 A. D.—Milton’s “Paradise Lost” published
1667 A. D.—Death of Jeremy Taylor
1667 A. D.—Death of George Wither
1668 A. D.—William Penn a prisoner in the Tower
1670 A. D.—John Dryden appointed Poet Laureate
1670 A. D.—John Eliot’s “Brief Narrative” on the Indians published
1670 A. D.—Izaak Walton’s “Life of George Herbert” published
1671 A. D.—Birth of Anthony Ashley Cooper, third Earl of Shaftesbury, moralist
1671 A. D.—Birth of Colley Cibber, English actor and dramatist
1672 A. D.—Birth of Richard Steele, English essayist and dramatist
1672 A. D.—Birth of Joseph Addison, English poet and essayist
1673 A. D.—Death of Jean Baptiste Poquelin Molière
1674 A. D.—Birth of Isaac Watts, English nonconformist theologian, hymn writer and author
1674 A. D.—Death of Robert Herrick
1674 A. D.—Death of John Milton
1675 A. D.—Birth of Ambrose Philips, English poet and dramatist (supposed date)
1678 A. D.—Birth of Henry St. John, first Viscount Bolingbroke, English statesman, author and orator
1678 A. D.—First edition of John Bunyan’s “Pilgrim’s Progress” appears
1679 A. D.—Death of Thomas Hobbes
1679 A. D.—Death of Samuel Butler
1681 A. D.—Death of Pedro Calderon de la Barca
1681 A. D.—William Penn obtains a charter creating him proprietor and governor of East New Jersey and Pennsylvania
1682 A. D.—Death of Sir Thomas Browne
1683 A. D.—Death of Izaak Walton
1684 A. D.—Death of Pierre Corneille
1685 A. D.—Birth of Esther Johnson, Swift’s “Stella”
1685 A. D.—Birth of George Berkeley, Bishop of Cloyne, English metaphysical philosopher
1686 A. D.—Birth of John Gay, English poet
1686 A. D.—Birth of Allan Ramsay, Scottish pastoral poet
1687 A. D.—Sir Isaac Newton’s “Principia” published
1687 A. D.—Death of Edmund Waller
1688 A. D.—Birth of Alexander Pope, English poet and critic
1688 A. D.—Death of John Bunyan
1689 A. D.—Birth of Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, English poet and letter writer
1689 A. D.—Death of Jean de La Fontaine
1690 A. D.—John Locke’s “Essay Concerning Human Understanding” published
1694 A. D.—Birth of Lord Chesterfield (Philip Dormer Stanhope), English courtier, wit and orator
1694 A. D.—Birth of Voltaire (François Marie Arouet), French philosopher
1695 A. D.—Death of Jean de La Fontaine
1699 A. D.—Birth of Alexander Ross, Scottish poet
1700 A. D.—Death of Samuel Pepys
1700 A. D.—Birth of James Thomson, Scottish poet
1703 A. D.—Death of Samuel Pepys
1704 A. D.—Death of Jacques Benigne Bossuet
1704 A. D.—Birth of William Hamilton of Bangour, Scottish poet
1704 A. D.—Death of John Locke
1706 A. D.—Birth of Benjamin Franklin, American statesman, scientist and author
1707 A. D.—Birth of Henry Fielding, English novelist
1707 A. D.—Birth of Charles Wesley, English hymn writer
1709 A. D.—Birth of Samuel Johnson, English lexicographer, essayist and poet
1711 A. D.—Alexander Pope’s “Essay on Criticism” written
1711 A. D.—Death of David Hume, English philosopher and historian
1711 A. D.—“The Spectator” commenced publication
1711 A. D.—Death of Nicolas Boileau-Despreaux
1712 A. D.—Birth of Alison Rutherford Cockburn, Scottish ballad writer
1712 A. D.—Birth of Jean Jacques Rousseau, French author
1713 A. D.—Bishop George Berkeley’s “Dialogues Between Hylas and Philonous” published
1713 A. D.—Joseph Addison’s drama “Cato” appeared
1713 A. D.—Death of Lord Shaftesbury (Anthony Ashley Cooper)
1713 A. D.—Birth of Laurence Sterne, English author
1713 A. D.—Jonathan Swift appointed Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin, Ireland
1715 A. D.—Alexander Pope's translations from Homer published
1715 A. D.—Death of Charles Montague, Earl of Halifax
1716 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Gray, English poet
1718 A. D.—Death of William Penn
1719 A. D.—Death of Joseph Addison
1720 A. D.—Birth of John Woolman, English Quaker preacher and social reformer
1721 A. D.—Birth of William Collins, English poet
1721 A. D.—Birth of John Skinner, Scottish poet
1721 A. D.—Death of Matthew Prior
1722 A. D.—Birth of Christopher Smart, English poet
1723 A. D.—Birth of Adam Smith, political economist and moral philosopher
1723 A. D.—Death of Esther Vanhomrigh, Swift's "Vanessa"
1724 A. D.—Birth of Immanuel Kant, German metaphysician
1726 A. D.—Birth of Adam Austin, English poet (supposed date)
1727 A. D.—Birth of Jane Elliot, English poet
1727 A. D.—Death of Sir Isaac Newton
1728 A. D.—Death of Esther Johnson ("Stella")
1728 A. D.—Birth of Oliver Goldsmith, English author and poet
1729 A. D.—Birth of Edmund Burke, English statesman and orator
1729 A. D.—Death of Sir Richard Steele
1729 A. D.—Birth of Gotthold Ephraim Lessing, German critic and dramatist
1731 A. D.—Death of Daniel Defoe
1731 A. D.—Birth of William Cowper, English poet
1732 A. D.—"Poor Richard's Almanac" by Franklin is commenced
1732 A. D.—Death of John Gay
1733 A. D.—Alexander Pope's "Essay on Man" published
1734 A. D.—Death of John Dennis
1735 A. D.—Birth of Robert Graham of Gartmore
1739-40 A. D.—David Hume's "Treatise of Human Nature" published
1740 A. D.—Birth of James Boswell, "the greatest of English biographers"
1741 A. D.—Birth of Isobel Pagan, Scottish poet
1742 A. D.—Henry Fielding's "Joseph Andrews" published
1742 A. D.—Birth of Anne Hunter, English poet
1742 A. D.—David Hume's Essays (first part) published
1743 A. D.—Birth of Anna Letitia Barbauld, English poet
1744 A. D.—Death of Alexander Pope
1745 A. D.—Birth of Charles Dibdin, English song writer and dramatist
1745 A. D.—Death of Jonathan Swift
1745 A. D.—Birth of Hannah More, English religious writer
1746 A. D.—Birth of Sir William Jones, English Orientalist and linguist
1746 A. D.—Birth of Hector MacNeil, Scottish poet
1747 A. D.—Birth of Susanna Blamire
1748 A. D.—Death of Isaac Watts
1748 A. D.—Death of James Thomson
1748 A. D.—Birth of John Logan, Scottish poet
1749 A. D.—Birth of Edward Jenner, English physician and discoverer of vaccination
1749 A. D.—Birth of Johann Wolfgang von Goethe, German poet and critic
1750 A. D.—Birth of Lady Anne Lindsay
1750 A. D.—Samuel Johnson's "Rambler" started
1751 A. D.—Thomas Gray's "Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard" published
1751 A. D.—Birth of Richard Brinsley Sheridan, English dramatist, orator, and statesman
1751 A. D.—Death of Henry St. John, Viscount Bolingbroke
1752 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Chatterton, English poet
1753 A. D.—Death of Bishop George Berkeley
1754 A. D.—Death of Henry Fielding
1754-1762 A. D.—David Hume's "History of England" published
1755 A. D.—Birth of John Dunlop, English poet
1755 A. D.—Dr. Samuel Johnson's Dictionary published
1756 A. D.—Edmund Burke's Essay on the "Sublime and Beautiful" published
1757 A. D.—Thomas Gray's "Pindaric Odes" published
1757 A. D.—Birth of William Blake, English poet and painter
1757 A. D.—Benjamin Franklin is sent to England to protest against the proprietary government of the colony of Pennsylvania
1758 A. D.—Samuel Johnson's "Idler" started
1759 A. D.—Birth of Robert Burns, the greatest of Scottish poets
1759 A. D.—Birth of Johann Christoph von Schiller, German poet, dramatist, and historian
1761 A. D.—Birth of August Friedrich Ferdinand von Kotzebue, German dramatist
1761 A. D.—Death of Samuel Richardson
1762 A. D.—Birth of William Cobbett, English political writer
1762 A. D.—Birth of William Lisle Bowles, English poet and antiquary
1762 A. D.—J. J. Rousseau's "Contrat Social" published
1763 A. D.—Death of Lady Mary Wortley Montagu
1763 A. D.—Birth of Samuel Rogers, English poet
1764 A. D.—Franklin petitions George III to resume the government of the colony from the hands of the proprietors
1765 A. D.—Samuel Johnson's edition of Shakespeare's works published
1766 A. D.—Birth of Caroline Oliphant, Lady Nairne, a Scottish poet known as "The Flower of Strathearn"
1766 A. D.—Oliver Goldsmith's "Vicar of Wakefield" published
1767 A. D.—Birth of August Wilhelm von Schlegel, German poet and critic; translator of Shakespeare
1768 A. D.—Oliver Goldsmith's first dramatic attempt, "The Good-Natured Man," produced
1768 A. D.—Death of Laurence Sterne
1770 A. D.—Oliver Goldsmith's "Deserted Village" published
1770 A. D.—Death of Thomas Chatterton
1770 A. D.—Birth of James Hogg, Scottish poet
1770 A. D.—Death of William Wordsworth, English poet
1771 A. D.—Birth of Sir Walter Scott, Scottish novelist and poet
1771 A. D.—Death of Thomas Gray
1771 A. D.—Death of Sydney Smith, English wit and essayist
1772 A. D.—Death of John Woolman
1772 A. D.—Birth of Samuel Taylor Coleridge, English poet, philosopher and critic
1773 A. D.—Johann Wolfgang von Goethe's first important work, "Goetz von Berlichingen," produced
1773 A. D.—Death of Lord Chesterfield (Philip Dormer Stanhope)
1773 A. D.—Oliver Goldsmith's comedy, "She Stoops to Conquer," first produced
1774 A. D.—Birth of Robert Tannahill, Scottish poet
1774 A. D.—Birth of Robert Southey, English poet and prose writer
1774 A. D.—Death of Oliver Goldsmith
1775 A. D.—Birth of Charles Lamb, English essayist and critic
1775 A. D.—Birth of Joseph Blanco White, English clergyman and author
1775 A. D.—Birth of Walter Savage Landor, English poet and prose writer
1775 A. D.—Richard Brinsley Sheridan's "The Rivals" first produced
1775 A. D.—Benjamin Franklin chosen a member of the Continental Congress
1776 A. D.—The Declaration of Independence adopted by the second Continental Congress
1776 A. D.—Death of David Hume
1776 A. D.—Franklin sent to France as commissioner for the United States
1776 A. D.—Adam Smith's "Wealth of Nations" published
1777 A. D.—Richard Brinsley Sheridan's "School for Scandal" produced
1777 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Campbell, English poet
1778 A. D.—Birth of William Hazlitt, English critic and essayist
1778 A. D.—Death of J. J. Rousseau
1778 A. D.—Death of Jean Francois Marie Arouet, called Voltaire
1779 A. D.—Birth of Robert Surtees, English author
1779 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Moore, Irish poet
1780 A. D.—Birth of William Ellery Channing, American clergyman, essayist and philanthropist
1780 A. D.—Death of Gotthold Ephraim Lessing
1781 A. D.—The surrender of Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown
1781 A. D.—Immanuel Kant's "Critique of Pure Reason" published
1781 A. D.—Death of Gottlohe Ephraim Lessing
1783 A. D.—Treaty of Peace between the United States and Great Britain, by which the War of the Revolution was ended and the United States recognized by Great Britain as a free and independent nation
1783 A. D.—Birth of Reginald Heber, English prelate and hymn writer
1783 A. D.—Birth of Washington Irving, American historian, essayist and novelist
1784 A. D.—Death of Samuel Johnson
1784 A. D.—Birth of Allan Cunningham, Scottish poet and general writer
1784 A. D.—Birth of Leigh Hunt, English essayist and poet
1785 A. D.—Birth of Count Alessandro Manzoni, Italian novelist and poet
1785 A. D.—William Cowper's "Task" published
1785 A. D.—"Fundamental Principles of the Metaphysics of Morals," by Immanuel Kant, published
1785 A. D.—Birth of Jakob Grimm, German philologist and writer
1785 A. D.—Birth of Thomas de Quincey, English essayist and miscellaneous writer
1786 A. D.—Birth of Wilhelm Grimm, German philologist and writer
1787 A. D.—Birth of Francois Pierre Guillaume Guizot, French historian and statesman
1787 A. D.—Johann Wolfgang von Goethe's play of "Egmont" begun, published twelve years later
1788 A. D.—The Constitution of the United States is drawn up at Philadelphia
1788 A. D.—Death of Charles Wesley
1788 A. D.—Birth of Lord Byron (George Gordon), English poet
1788 A. D.—Birth of Sir Aubrey de Vere, Irish poet
1788 A. D.—Richard Brinsley Sheridan delivers his great speech at the trial of Warren Hastings
1789 A. D.—Washington delivers his first inaugural address
1789 A. D.—Nine of the thirteen United States ratify the Constitution
1790 A. D.—Edmund Burke's "Reflections on the Revolution in France" published
1790 A. D.—Death of Benjamin Franklin
1791 A. D.—Birth of Charles Wolfe, British clergyman and poet
1791 A. D.—Birth of Michael Faraday, English physicist and chemist
1792 A. D.—Birth of John Keble, English clergyman and religious poet
1792-1793 A. D.—Johann Wolfgang von Goethe takes part in the wars against France
1792 A. D.—Birth of Percy Bysshe Shelley, English poet
1793 A. D.—Birth of Henry Francis Lyte, British hymn writer
1793 A. D.—Queen Marie Antoinette of France guillotined
1794 A. D.—Birth of John Gibson Lockhart, Scottish author
1794 A. D.—The United States Treaty with the Six Nations of Indians concluded
1794 A. D.—Edmund Burke delivers a nine days' speech in the Warren Hastings trial
1794 A. D.—Birth of William Cullen Bryant, American poet and journalist
1795 A. D.—Birth of George Darley, English poet
1795 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Carlyle, Scottish essayist and historian
1795 A. D.—Birth of John Keats, English poet
1795 A. D.—Death of James Boswell
1796 A. D.—Washington's Farewell Address read in the House of Representatives
1796 A. D.—"A Letter from the Right Hon. Edmund Burke to a Noble Lord" appears
1796 A. D.—Edward Jenner makes his first experiment in vaccination
1796 A. D.—Death of Robert Burns
1796 A. D.—Birth of Hartley Coleridge, English poet
1797 A. D.—Birth of Sir Charles Lyell, English geologist
1797 A. D.—Death of Edmund Burke
1798 A. D.—Jenner's First Treatise on the Small-pox published
1798 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Hood, English poet and humorist
1798 A. D.—Coleridge's "Ancient Mariner" published
1799 A. D.—Birth of Heinrich Heine, German poet and critic
1800 A. D.—Death of William Cowper
1800 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Babington Macaulay, English historian, essayist, poet and statesman
1801 A. D.—Birth of Sir Henry Lytton, Earl Bulwer
1802 A. D.—Birth of Hugh Miller, Scottish geologist and writer
1802 A. D.—Birth of Victor Marie Hugo, French lyric poet and novelist
1803 A. D.—Treaty with France, for the Cession of Louisiana, concluded
1803 A. D.—Birth of Ralph Waldo Emerson, American essayist, lecturer and poet
1804 A. D.—Death of Immanuel Kant
1804 A. D.—Birth of Robert Stephen Hawker, English poet and divine
1804 A. D.—Birth of Charles Augustin Sainte-Beuve, French critic
1805 A. D.—Death of Johann Christoph Friedrich Schiller
1805 A. D.—Birth of Sarah Flower Adams, English poet, author of "Nearer, my God, to Thee"
1805 A. D.—Birth of Hans Christian Andersen, Danish novelist, poet and writer of fairy tales
1806 A. D.—Birth of Elizabeth Barrett Browning, English poet
1806 A. D.—Birth of John Stuart Mill, English philosopher and economist
1807 A. D.—Birth of Lady Dufferin, Irish poet
1807 A. D.—Birth of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, American poet
1807 A. D.—Birth of John Greenleaf Whittier, American poet
1808 A. D.—Birth of Ray Palmer, American hymn writer
1808 A. D.—Birth of Giuseppe Mazzini, Italian patriot and writer
1808 A. D.—Birth of Charles Tennyson Turner, English poet
1809 A. D.—Birth of Edgar Allan Poe, American poet and story writer
1809 A. D.—Birth of Oliver Wendell Holmes, American poet, essayist and novelist
1809 A. D.—Birth of Richard Monckton Milnes, Lord Houghton, English statesman, poet and miscellaneous writer
1809 A. D.—Birth of Alfred Tennyson, English poet
1809 A. D.—Birth of Charles Robert Darwin, English naturalist, founder of the "Darwinian" theory of evolution
1809 A. D.—Birth of Edward Fitzgerald, English poet, translator of the "Rubaiyat" of Omar Khayyam
1810 A. D.—Birth of Sir Samuel Ferguson, Irish poet
1811 A. D.—Birth of William Makepeace Thackeray, English novelist, satirist and critic
1812-1815 A. D.—"Kinder- und Hausmärchen," fairy stories by the Brothers Grimm, published
1812 A. D.—Birth of Robert Browning, English poet and dramatist
1812 A. D.—Birth of Charles Dickens, English novelist
1813 A. D.—Birth of William Edmondstoun Aytoun, Scottish lawyer, poet and editor
1814 A. D.—Birth of Frederick William Faber, English hymn writer
1816 A. D.—Death of Richard Brinsley Sheridan, English orator, wit and dramatist
1817 A. D.—Lord Byron's first poetic drama "Manfred" appears
1817 A. D.—Agreement between Great Britain and the United States regarding the naval force to be maintained on the Great Lakes
1817 A. D.—Birth of Henry David Thoreau, American author
1818 A. D.—Birth of Emily Bronte, English poet and novelist
1819 A. D.—Spain cedes Florida to the United States
1819 A. D.—Birth of Arthur Hugh Clough, English poet
1819 A. D.—Chief Justice John Marshall, delivers his opinion in the case of McCulloch vs. Maryland
1819 A. D.—Birth of Walt Whitman, American poet
1819 A. D.—Birth of James Russell Lowell, American poet, critic and scholar
1819 A. D.—Birth of John Ruskin, English art critic
1821 A. D.—Death of John Keats
1822 A. D.—Death of Percy Bysshe Shelley
1822 A. D.—Birth of Louis Pasteur, French chemist and bacteriologist, founder of modern stereo-chemistry and discoverer of cure for hydrophobia
1823 A. D.—Birth of Matthew Arnold, English poet and critic
1823 A. D.—President James Monroe promulgates his doctrine, the so-called Monroe Doctrine, against foreign encroachment and interference in the Americas
1823 A. D.—Birth of William Johnson Cory, English poet
1823 A. D.—Birth of Coventry Patmore, English poet and writer
1823 A. D.—Thomas Carlyle's first long work, "Life of Schiller" published
1823 A. D.—Death of Edward Jenner
1823 A. D.—Birth of Professor Max Muller, German-English philologist
1823 A. D.—Birth of Ernest Renan, French philologist and religious historian
1823 A. D.—Birth of Edward Augustus Freeman, English historian
1823 A. D.—Charles Lamb's "Essays of Elia" published
1824 A. D.—Birth of Sydney Dobell, English poet
1824 A. D.—Death of Lord Byron
1824 A. D.—Birth of George MacDonald, Scottish novelist and poet
1824 A. D.—Birth of William Allingham, Irish poet
1825-1826 A. D.—Alessandro Manzoni's masterpiece, the novel, "I Promessi Sposi" ("The Betrothed"), published
1825 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Henry Huxley, English biologist
1825 A. D.—Lord Macaulay's Essays published
1826 A. D.—Death of Reginald Heber
1826 A. D.—Birth of Walter Bagehot, English economist, publicist and journalist
1827 A. D.—Death of Joseph Lister, founder of antisepic surgery
1828 A. D.—Birth of Dante Gabriel Rossetti, English poet and painter
1828 A. D.—Birth of George Meredith, English novelist and poet
1828 A. D.—Birth of Hippolyte Adolphe Taine, French historian
1829 A. D.—Birth of Alexander Smith, Scottish poet
1830 A. D.—Birth of Thomas Edward Brown, English poet
1830 A. D.—Birth of Christina Rossetti, English poet
1830 A. D.—Lyell's "Principles of Geology" published
1830 A. D.—Death of William Hazlitt
1831 A. D.—Birth of Edward, Earl of Lytton, English poet
1831 A. D.—On the 27th of December Charles Darwin started on his famous voyage around the world in Her Majesty's ship "Beagle"
1832 A. D.—Death of Sir Walter Scott
1832 A. D.—Death of Wolfgang von Goethe
1832 A. D.—Mazzini exiled from France
1833 A. D.—Browning's first published poem, "Pauline," appears
1833 A. D.—John Henry Newman cooperates with Froude and others in founding the "Oxford Movement"
1834 A. D.—Death of Samuel Taylor Coleridge
1834 A. D.—Birth of William Morris, English poet
1834 A. D.—Birth of James Thomson (B. V.), Scottish poet
1834 A. D.—Death of Charles Lamb
1835 A. D.—Birth of Sir Archibald Geikie, Scottish geologist
1835 A. D.—First volume of fairy tales by Hans Christian Andersen is published
1837 A. D.—Birth of Algernon Charles Swinburne, English poet
1839 A. D.—Death of Robert Southey
1839 A. D.—Birth of Francis Bret Harte, American author and poet
1841 A. D.—Birth of Robert Buchanan, English poet and novelist
1841 A. D.—Emerson's Essays published
1842 A. D.—Birth of Sidney Lanier, American poet and author
1842 A. D.—Treaty between the United States and Great Britain on the Boundaries Question, ratified
1842 A. D.—Death of William Ellery Channing
1843 A. D.—John Ruskin's "Modern Painters" (First volume) appears
1843 A. D.—Browning's tragedy, "A Blot in the Scutcheon," is published and acted
1843 A. D.—Death of Robert Southey
1844 A. D.—Birth of Arthur O'Shaughnessy, English poet
1844 A. D.—Birth of John Boyle O'Reilly, Irish-American poet and journalist
1845 A. D.—J. H. Newman leaves the Anglican Church for the Catholic
1845 A. D.— Poe's "Raven" published
1845 A. D.—Death of Sydney Smith
1846 A. D.—Thackeray's "Vanity Fair" published
1848-1849 A. D.—Mazzini returns from banishment to join the Italian revolution when the French besieged Rome and ended the Roman Republic
1848 A. D.—Treaty of Peace between the United States and Mexico, ratified
1848 A. D.—Macaulay's "History of England" published
1849 A. D.—Death of William Ernest Henley, English author
1849 A. D.—Death of Edgar Allan Poe
1850 A. D.—The Fugitive Slave Act passed in the United States
1850 A. D.—Thackeray's "Pendennis" published
1850 A. D.—Death of William Lisle Bowles
1850 A. D.—Birth of Robert Louis Stevenson, Scottish author
1850 A. D.—Death of William Wordsworth
1852 A. D.—Death of Thomas Moore
1853 A. D.—Irish text and English translation of "The Battle of Gabra" by Nicholas O'Kearney first published
1854 A. D.—Thoreau's "Walden" published
1855 A. D.—Walt Whitman's "Leaves of Grass" published
1855 A. D.—Thackeray's "The Newcomes" published
1856 A. D.—Death of Heinrich Heine
1857 A. D.—Mazzini joins the insurrection in Italy fighting under Garibaldi
1857-1859 A. D.—Thackeray's "The Virginians" published
1859 A. D.—Darwin's "Origin of Species" published
1859 A. D.—John Stuart Mill's "Essay on Liberty" published
1859 A. D.—Death of Leigh Hunt
1859 A. D.—Death of Lord Macaulay
1859 A. D.—Death of Thomas De Quincey
1861 A. D.—President Lincoln delivers his first inaugural address
1861 A. D.—Death of Elizabeth Barrett Browning
1862 A. D.—Death of H. D. Thoreau
1863 A. D.—President Lincoln's Gettysburg Address
1863 A. D.—The Emancipation Proclamation issued by President Abraham Lincoln
1863 A. D.—Taine's "History of English Literature" published
1863 A. D.—Death of William M. Thackeray
1864 A. D.—Death of Walter Savage Landor
1865 A. D.—General Robert E. Lee surrenders at Appomattox
1865 A. D.—General Lee's Farewell to His Army
1865 A. D.—President Lincoln's Second Inaugural Address
1865 A. D.—J. R. Lowell's "Commemoration Ode" published
1866 A. D.—President Johnson's Proclamation Declaring the Insurrection at an End
1866 A. D.—Death of John Keble
1867 A. D.—The United States concludes a Treaty with Russia, Annexing Alaska by purchase
1867 A. D.—Death of Michael Faraday
1867 A. D.—John Stuart Mill begins his "Autobiography"
1867-1879 A. D.—E. A. Freeman's "History of the Norman Conquest" published
1869 A. D.—Death of Charles Augustin Sainte-Beuve
1869 A. D.—John Stuart Mill issues his "Subjection of Women," a standard plea for the rights of women
1870 A. D.—Death of Charles Dickens
1872 A. D.—Death of Giuseppe Mazzini
1873 A. D.—Death of John Stuart Mill
1874 A. D.—Death of François Pierre Guizot
1875 A. D.—Death of Sir Charles Lyell
1875 A. D.—Death of Hans Christian Andersen
1878 A. D.—Death of William Cullen Bryant
1879 A. D.—John Henry Newman made a Cardinal
1881 A. D.—Death of Thomas Carlyle
1882 A. D.—Death of Charles Darwin
1882 A. D.—Death of Henry W. Longfellow
1882 A. D.—Death of Ralph Waldo Emerson
1882 A. D.—Sir Archibald Geikie's "Geographical Evolution" published
1885 A. D.—Death of Victor Hugo
1888-1894 A. D.—Ernest Renan's "History of Israel" published
1888 A. D.—Death of Matthew Arnold
1891 A. D.—Death of James Russell Lowell
1892 A. D.—Death of Walt Whitman
1892 A. D.—Death of John G. Whittier
1892 A. D.—Death of Alfred, Lord Tennyson
1892 A. D.—Death of Ernest Renan
1892 A. D.—Death of Edward Bulwer, Earl of Lytton
1893 A. D.—Death of Hippolyte Adolphe Taine
1894 A. D.—Death of Oliver Wendell Holmes
1895 A. D.—Death of Louis Pasteur
1895 A. D.—Death of Thomas Henry Huxley
1896 A. D.—Death of William Morris
1898 A. D.—Annexation of the Hawaiian Islands by the United States
1898 A. D.—Treaty of Peace signed between the United States and Spain
1898 A. D.—Recognition of the Independence of Cuba by the United States
1904 A. D.—Convention between the United States and the Republic of Panama
ENCLOSED please find a list of selections from The Harvard Classics which I have prepared in consultation with Dr. Neilson for the use of boys and girls of from twelve to eighteen years of age, in answer to your suggestion of October fourth."

Charles W. Eliot
# Selections from the Five-Foot Shelf of Books

For Boys and Girls from Twelve to Eighteen Years of Age

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>Aesop's Fables</em></td>
<td>XVII</td>
<td>11-44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Grimm's Tales</em></td>
<td>XVII</td>
<td>47-218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Andersen's Tales</em></td>
<td>XVII</td>
<td>221-361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Homer—The Odyssey</em></td>
<td>XXII</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Virgil—The Aeneid</em></td>
<td>XIII</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The Arabian Nights</em></td>
<td>XVI</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The Song of Roland</em></td>
<td>XLIX</td>
<td>95-195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Robin Hood</em></td>
<td>XL</td>
<td>128-186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Traditional Ballads—Selections at pleasure</td>
<td>XL</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Malory, Sir Thomas—The Holy Grail</em></td>
<td>XXXV</td>
<td>105-214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voyages and Travels</td>
<td>XXXIII</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Benjamin Franklin—Autobiography</em></td>
<td>I</td>
<td>5-162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>John Bunyan—The Pilgrim's Progress</em></td>
<td>XV</td>
<td>5-319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Shakespeare—Macbeth and The Tempest</em></td>
<td>XLVI</td>
<td>319-463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Thomas Dekker—The Shoemaker's Holiday</em></td>
<td>XLVII</td>
<td>469-537</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plutarch's Lives</td>
<td>XII</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Froissart</em></td>
<td>XXXV</td>
<td>7-101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ambroise Paré—Journeys</em></td>
<td>XXXVIII</td>
<td>9-58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Manzoni—The Betrothed</em></td>
<td>XXI</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>R. H. Dana—Two Years before the Mast</em></td>
<td>XXIII</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Darwin—The Voyage of the Beagle</em></td>
<td>XXIX</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Joseph Addison—The Vision of Mirza</em></td>
<td>XXVII</td>
<td>73-77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Goldsmith—She Stoops to Conquer</em></td>
<td>XVIII</td>
<td>205-269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The Deserted Village</em></td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>509-519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Schiller—William Tell</em></td>
<td>XXVI</td>
<td>379-489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Goethe—Hermann and Dorothea</em></td>
<td>XIX</td>
<td>337-410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Michael Drayton—Agincourt and To the Virginian Voyage</em></td>
<td>XL</td>
<td>222-228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Cowper—John Gilpin</em></td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>546-554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Wordsworth—Michael</em></td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>615-627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Sir Walter Scott—Poems</em></td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>738-756</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

473
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Macaulay</td>
<td>Poems</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>915-917</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coleridge</td>
<td>The Ancient Mariner</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>682-701</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Hogg</td>
<td>Kilmenny</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>756-765</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Campbell</td>
<td>Poems</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>770-781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lord Byron</td>
<td>The Prisoner of Chillon</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>801-811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lord Byron</td>
<td>The Destruction of Sennacherib</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lord Byron</td>
<td>The Isles of Greece</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>812-815</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Moore</td>
<td>Poems</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>816-822</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leigh Hunt</td>
<td>Abou Ben Adhem</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>870-871</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keats</td>
<td>The Eve of St. Agnes</td>
<td>XLI</td>
<td>883-893</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson</td>
<td>Morte d'Arthur</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>986-992</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sir Galahad</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1002-1004</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Charge of the Light Brigade</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1005-1007</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Revenge</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1007-1010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruskin</td>
<td>Sesame and Lilies</td>
<td>XXVIII</td>
<td>93-162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray</td>
<td>The End of the Play</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1058-1060</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Browning</td>
<td>How They Brought the Good News</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1066-1067</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sydney Dobell</td>
<td>The Ballad of Keith of Ravelston</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1114-1116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dante Gabriel Rossetti</td>
<td>The King's Tragedy</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1153-1178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William E. Henley</td>
<td>England, My England</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1210-1212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryant</td>
<td>Robert of Lincoln</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1215-1217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To a Waterfowl</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1222-1223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Wadsworth Longfellow</td>
<td>Poems</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1264-1338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John G. Whittier</td>
<td>Randolph of Roanoke</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1341-1344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Barclay of Ury</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1347-1351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Barefoot Boy</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1355-1357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Pipes at Lucknow</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1360-1362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Barbara Frietchie</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1362-1364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver Wendell Holmes</td>
<td>The Chambered Nautilus</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1365-1366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Old Ironsides</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sidney Lanier</td>
<td>The Revenge of Hamish</td>
<td>XLII</td>
<td>1393-1398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frank A. Haskell</td>
<td>The Battle of Gettysburg</td>
<td>XLIII</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Lincoln</td>
<td>Speech at Gettysburg</td>
<td>XLIII</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selections</td>
<td>From Sacred Writings</td>
<td>XLIV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Some representation of each of the six religions</td>
<td>XLV</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>